

University of St. Michael's College



3 1761 08051611 5





the presence of this book

in

the J.M. Kelly library
has been made possible
through the generosity

of

Stephen B. Roman

From the Library of Daniel Binchy





Ludwig Christian Stern.

ZEITSCHRIFT
FÜR
CELTISCHE PHILOLOGIE

HERAUSGEGEBEN

VON

KUNO MEYER

VIII. BAND



HALLE A. S.

MAX NIEMEYER

LONDON
DAVID NUTT
212 SHAFTESBURY AVENUE

NEW YORK
G. E. STECHERT & CO.
151-155 WEST 25th STREET

1912



Inhalt.

	Seite
J. Fraser, The Prepositions in the Würzburg Glosses	1
R. Thurneysen, Zur irischen Grammatik und Litteratur	64
R. Haberl, Zur Kenntnis des Gallischen	82
K. Meyer, Mitteilungen aus irischen Handschriften	102. 195. 559
E. W. B. Nicholson, The 'Annales Cambriae' and their so-called 'Exordium'	121
J. Lloyd-Jones, The Welsh denominatives in <i>-hau</i> and <i>-ha</i>	151
H. Gaidoz, Le nom de l'araignée en Irlande	172
K. Meyer, Neu aufgefundenene altirische Glossen	173
R. Haberl, Gallisch <i>andera</i> und die Betonung im Gallischen	233
A. O. Anderson, Syntax of the substantive verb <i>tha</i> in Modern Scottish Gaelic	236
J. Lloyd-Jones, Welsh <i>canhorthwy</i> , <i>cynhorthwy</i> &c.	242
H. M. Bannister, Abbreviations &c. in MS. Vatican-Palat. Lat. 65	246
K. Meyer, Eine Verbesserung zu dem Gedichte <i>Aed Oll</i>	260
M. Hayden, The Songs of Buchet's House	261
O. J. Bergin, The Death of Conn of the Hundred Battles	275
M. Dobbs, On chariot-burial in Ancient Ireland	278
J. Pokorný, Ein altirisches Gebet zu St. Columba	285
J. Fraser, The 3 sg. imperative in O. Irish	289
K. Meyer, The Laud Genealogies and Tribal Histories	291
M. Dobbs, The Black Pig's Dyke and the Campaign of the Táin bó Cuailgne	339
R. Thurneysen, Mittelkymr. <i>uch pen</i>	347
—, Zu Bd. VIII, S. 72 ff.	349
K. Meyer, The Rennes Dindsenchas	350
R. I. Best, Bibliography of the Publications of Whitley Stokes	351
E. C. Quiggin, A Fragment of an Old Welsh Computus	407
J. MacNeill, Notes on the Laud Genealogies	411
R. L. Ramsay, Theodore of Mopsuestia and St. Columban on the Psalms.	421
— Theodore of Mopsuestia in England and Ireland	452
R. Thurneysen, H. Hessen und G. O'Nolan, Zu Tochmarc Emire	498
R. Thurneysen, Táin bó Cúailghni (nach H. 2. 17)	525
P. Walsh, On a Passage in Serglige Conculaind	555

	Seite
W. M. Lindsay, <i>Vox Nihili</i>	556
K. Meyer, <i>Bérla na Filed</i>	557
R. Flower, <i>Irish Commentaries on Martianus Capella</i>	566
P. Walsh, <i>The topography of Betha Colmáin</i>	568
K. Meyer, <i>Ludwig Christian Stern</i> †	583

Miscellen

1. K. Meyer, <i>Die Autorschaft von Cormacs Glossar</i>	172
2. —, <i>Zur Bezeichnung des Patronyms im Irischen</i>	178
3. —, <i>Die ältesten irischen Gedichte</i>	179
4. —, <i>Ein irischer Barde in Oxford</i>	181
5. —, <i>Die Zuverlässigkeit des Faksimiles von LL</i>	181
6. —, <i>Die Wortstellung in der altirischen Dichtung</i>	188

Erschienene Schriften

J. Mac Neill, <i>The Irish Ogham Inscriptions</i>	184
M. Rh. Williams, <i>Essai sur la composition du roman gallois de Peredur</i>	185
W. Stokes, <i>A Supplement to Thesaurus Palaeohibernicus</i>	189
G. Coffey, <i>Guide to the Celtic Antiquities of the Christian period preserved in the National Museum, Dublin</i>	190
J. Mac Neill, <i>An Irish Historical tract, dated A. D. 721</i>	190
W. M. Lindsay, <i>Early Irish Minuscule Script</i>	191
R. Thurneysen, <i>Handbuch des Altirischen, II. Teil</i>	192
J. Pokorny, <i>Der Ursprung der Artursage</i>	192
Tomás O Máille, <i>The Language of the Annals of Ulster</i>	588
K. Meyer, <i>Betha Colmáin maic Lúacháin</i>	590
<i>The Journal of the Welsh Bibliographical Society, vol. I part 2</i>	593
E. Hogan, <i>Onomasticon Goedelicum</i>	594
O. E. Owen, <i>Gomerydd y Plant</i>	598
J. G. Davies, <i>Welsh Metrics, vol. I</i>	598
K. Meyer, <i>Fianaigecht</i>	599
—, <i>Hail Brigit</i>	600

Mitteilung	194
Berichtigungen	194. 420

THE PREPOSITIONS IN THE WÜRZBURG GLOSSES.¹⁾

This paper deals only with the nominal use of the prepositions; and as the treatment is entirely syntactical the forms of the prepositions have not been discussed. The text of *Wb.* used is that of Stokes-Strachan, *Thesaurus Palaeohibernicus* I, 499-714, referred to as *TP.* Other works referred to are Pedersen = *Vergleichende Grammatik der keltischen Sprachen*, Göttingen 1908-9; Thurneysen = *Handbuch des Altirischen*, Heidelberg 1909; Schmalz = *Lateinische Syntax* in Stolz u. Schmalz, *Lateinische Grammatik*², München 1900; Delbrück, *Vergl. Syntax* = *Vergleichende Syntax der indogermanischen Sprachen* in Brugmanns *Grundriss* III, Straßburg 1893; Lindsay = *The Latin Language*, Oxford 1894.

In Old Irish the independent use of the cases of the noun has already to a very large extent died out. The possessive genitive, to be sure, remains; there are instances of the locative like *cinn*; of the instrumental or sociative, apparently, in such constructions as *attaam ar ndiis Wb.* 32 a 28; and the dative is used after the comparative; but with these reservations we may say that the state of language as regards the part played by the cases of the noun and by the prepositions is much the same as at the present day. For this reason the syntax of the noun in O. Irish is very largely identical with the syntax of the prepositions; and so, to some extent, nominal syntax in O. Irish cannot be used directly for the study of comparative syntax. Its position is, indeed, very similar to that of, say, French syntax in the older stages of that language. It is obvious that in the case of the latter direct comparison of this or that usage with an apparently similar one in Sanskrit or Lithuanian or Gothic would be of little use except as showing that there is a certain sameness in the methods of human speech. To bring

¹⁾ In revising the original form of this paper I have made use of one or two suggestions by Prof. Meyer.

French syntax within the scope of a Comparative Syntax of the Indogermanic languages we should have of course to follow its history back to its starting point in Latin — making use at the same time of the other modern Latin dialects — and then and not till then we should be justified in making comparisons with other languages. Our doing so even at that stage would be justified only by necessity: if Latin were known to be a development of an older dialect still represented by considerable remains, then for comparative purposes Latin would cease to have any independent value. And, on the other hand, if everything written in Latin before the independent existence of the Romance languages, and everything written in traditional Latin since, had been lost, then we should be justified by necessity in making comparisons, but very cautious comparisons, between pre-Romance syntax as inferred from the comparative study of the Romance dialects, and e. g. Greek or Sanskrit Syntax.

The student of Celtic syntax might he said to be face to face with difficulties such as would confront one who attempted to unravel the intricacies of Latin syntax with no more material at his disposal than the oldest remains of the Romance dialects. Old Irish is just as far removed from the stage of language represented by Latin and Greek, as O. French is. Whatever may be said of the verb, the noun system, at any rate, is broken down and any original symmetry there may have been is, for the most part, lost. Long ago it was made a reproach to the Celtic languages that they received everything from, and contributed nothing to, Comparative Philology. The charge referred, we may presume, to the field of Morphology; whether it is to be made, with equal truth, in regard to Syntax, in the future, remains to be seen. Up to the present, at any rate, Celtic syntax has been left alone by the Comparative Philologist. But in spite of the apparently discouraging nature of the material, something may be gained from this field. The '*Unursprünglichkeit*' of the language, at least on the formal side, has been mentioned, as well as the difficulties resulting from it. One fact, however, remains which must be taken into account. The oldest written remains of a Celtic language, the Würzburg Glosses, we may take to represent a fairly early stage of literary development. We have to deal, then, in the study of Old Irish, with a language which has not been affected by centuries of

written literary development; and in this it differs from O. French. From the point of view of the syntactician, this is a matter of the first importance. The disguising effect of a written literary tradition on the morphology of a language is, admittedly, so great as to make the exclusive study of literary monuments a futile occupation if our object is to arrive at the history of the language as it actually exists. On syntax the effects of such a tradition must be even more powerful and far reaching. A moment's reflection will enable us to realise that while our conversational *vocabulary* might, without very much embellishment, figure with credit on the printed page, our conversational *syntax* would be quite unsuitable for any but the baldest and most jerky of styles. In a language written, a conventional style of expression will sooner or later oust all others, and syntax will follow style. Many of the so-called 'bold' and 'unparalleled' constructions of school- and college-textbooks are merely the revolt of the natural vitality of the language against the artificial restrictions placed upon it by usage: the fewer we find of them the more effective, we may assume, the literary tyranny has been. Such a language, it is obvious, has been made to a great extent useless for purposes of Comparative Syntax. Now in the case of Old Irish we have *in this absence of a written literary* past a gain which may possibly more than balance what we lose owing to the lateness of the earliest monuments. If they are late, yet they represent the natural development of the language on a course uninterrupted by fashions in style.

It is from such a point of view as this that the study of Irish — and Celtic — syntax must be approached if it is to be of assistance to Comparative Philology. In the present attempt to make a beginning of the Syntax of the noun, the comparative side has not been made intrusive, for a very good reason. The Brittonic dialects have not yet received attention in this direction. To be sure, O. Irish, as the oldest, must be regarded as chief in importance of the dialects, but conclusions as to affinities with syntactical phenomena in other Idg. languages must often be hazardous till it is known how far they are supported by the evidence of the other members of the Celtic group. My main object has been to collect and, as best I could, arrange, material which may facilitate further investigation.

a, as [Lat. *ex*, ἐξ, Thurneysen, *Handbuch* p. 461].

a) *a* has the original meaning indicating the source from which a thing or an action proceeds:

immormus assinfolud apprisecc inna colno, 9 c 10.

arna dich cách assadligud, 9 d 24.

rúna dothabairt á óensonab, 12 a 10.

precept essib, *ib.*

abelru imbélre, 13 a 2.

arisabás imbás, 13 d 17.

techt atuáith ituíáith. 15 d 32.

tresinuil storidi doresset assathóib, 20 d 13.

nitucthar cenn essib, 27 d 22.

b) In one *ex*. the preposition seems to indicate rest at a distance from:

cenascur sáitha asachium, 25 d 16 (*qui penas soluent in interitu in aeternum a facie domini*). Is the construction modelled on the Latin?

c) A slight development on a) is seen in some *exx.* where *a* indicates the instrument or cause:

oinecht appecad, 3 b 3, (*qui mortuus est peccato mortuus est semel*).

d) *a* appears to be used with a repeated comparative to express the idea 'more and more':

bit messa assa messa, 30 c 25. Windisch, *Wörterbuch*, gives '*assa* = und?', and quotes *nesso assa nesso propius propiusque*. One wonders whether the translation 'and' has anything more to support it than the fact that 'and' is used to express the same relation between comparatives in some other languages. I suggest that the word *assa* contains the preposition *a* = *ex* and the relative, Thurneysen § 826 C, cf. *nesso assa nesso*. The meaning then would be 'worse out of which (is) worse'. If this explanation is right we have here an interesting parallel to the use of *ab* in Latin, *doctior illo et doctior ab illo elocutio*, Servius, ap. Schmalz p. 254.

ar [: *περῶ*, *πῶρ* etc.; Goth. *faúr*; Skt. *purā*, Thurneysen p. 453].

From the etymology one might infer that the original sense of the preposition would refer to extension in space, cf. *πορός*, *περῶν* etc., from which, as in the case of *περῶ*, it might come to indicate a point in space. We shall, therefore, be justified in placing first those cases of *ar* in which the sense of 'movement towards' can be still discerned.

I. *ar* with the acc.

a) *ar* has the sense of 'extension or motion towards':

isarchenn focheda dodechommar, 25 a 12.

techt archenn crist, 25 d 25.

b) *ar* has a final sense indicating the object or purpose of an action:

niarabracham *tantum scriptum est hoc testimonium* . . . acht
isdiarfoirbthetuni roscribad, 2 d 2.

niarmaith friu arforchelta, 4 c 37.

artháircud fochricce dúib, 10 b 14.

niarfarnastud inógi, 10 b 14.

isprecept arbiad nammá, 10 d 13.

madarlóg pridchasa .i. armetiuth, 10 d 23, 24, 26.

ished torbe . . . aratobarr labrad ilbelre, 12 d 29.

arfartáirciudsi inindocbáil, 13 c 9.

massu arimbethid frec(údire) *tantum* dagníu, 13 c 11.

ní arlóg . . . pridchimmi soscéle, 14 c 8, 9, 11; 15 b 11.

is ar airchíssecht dúibsi nidechudsa cucuib, 14 c 40.

isarbethid dúibsi tiágmini bás, 15 b 28.

isairibsi, 15 c 1.

niar nert indomuín guidmit act isarchrist, 15 d 18.

indoich bid ar formrath, 18 a 15.

combad arthoil doine noprídchinn, 18 c 13 (= *πρός χάριν*).

niarmaith frib, 19 d 28.

nidérsid forsóiri arfognam, 20 b 10.

is arnach nindocbáil móir fodaimim se inso, 23 b 12.

isarindocbáil talman dagniat, 23 d 21.

ar is arbiad pridchit, 24 a 29.

niarlóg na aithi pridchim, 24 d 1.

doreicc arbiad, 24 d 14.

bad arlóg diade, 27 c 10.

aricc cáich, 28 b 5.

niriát nadánu diadí aranindeb domunde, 28 c 2.

asberat isar indeb isdénti tol dáé, 29 b 12.

In all those cases, I presume, *ar* marks the object aimed at by the action of the verb, or the person or thing kept in view by the agent. In some of the exx., it is true, e. g. *niarlóg pridchimmi*, *doreicc arbiad*, the preposition, so far as the mere words go, might equally well be causal = *ἀντί*, but the general context is in favour of taking it as final.

c) Very near in sense to the above is the use of *ar* to denote the person¹⁾ in whose interest the action takes place, i. e. *ar* = Lat. *pro*.

ni ar oénfer na diis rocess, 4 b 13.

bauisse hirmaigde erru, 4 d 20.

ismó rochéss crist airi, 6 c 8.

triguidi náiriam, 7 a 12.

isairisom rocéss crist, 10 c 10.

ardagní sochuide báas aracharit, 12 b 34.

dobiur tesst nairi, 14 a 20.

aní doluigimse airibsi iscrist dodluigi lim, 14 d 25.²⁾

hóre dorrigeni crist anuileso erunn, 15 d 13.

dothabirt testassa airibsi, 16 a 26.

conroigset dia nairiubsi, 16 c 23.

ismenic anirnichthe airiubsi, 17 a 5.

napadairib far nóinur, 22 d 25.

la irnigdi airib féisne, 27 c 19.

guidid dia eruibsi dogress, 27 d 7.

islerither inso nonguidimse dia nerutsu, 27 d 19.

guide dáe erutsu dogréss, 29 d 7.

d) *ar* indicates the external cause, *propter*. Here again it is occasionally difficult to make a sharp distinction between this and the preceding category, e. g. in sentences of the 'suffer for' type. In *actrop ar crist* 18 a 2, to take one instance, it would be hazardous to insist that the writer was conscious of a distinction between the sense of the preposition and that of *ar* in

¹⁾ It will be observed that in the vast majority of cases the object of the preposition is a personal pronoun.

²⁾ Here conceivably *ar* may have a purely locative sense, 'in your case' cf. f (3) *infra*.

guide dæ erutsu, 29 d 7, or, *ní ar oénfer na díis rocess*, 4 b 13.
Nevertheless, in most cases the distinction is fairly clear.

istrideoladacht didiu ronóibad ní archomalnad recto, 2 b 26.

*stipendium didiu ainm indlóge doherr domiledaib ar-
mílte*, 3 c 1.

isairi, 5 b 12 *et passim*.

arafoirbthetu fadessin, 6 c 19.

arlobri a hírisse .i. ara anfoirbthetu, 6 c 20.

isara miscuis incúrsachad act isaraseirec, 7 d 8.

aragairti, 8 d 22.

atbél arocht et gorti, 10 d 24, 25.

airitiu lóge armoprecept, 10 d 31.

arnarala forcubus áiri, 11 b 21.

niarformat fribsi asbiursa inso, 12 c 29.

ararcomoicsi dobás, 14 b 25.

nád cuintgim lóg armoprecept, 14 c 12.

nadran ocprecept dondsochuidi arlainni fesso scél, 14 d 30.

ar seire dáe dogníam cechtarde, 15 d 9.

fochidi arécin cossin, 15 d 33.

isarfarnimbrádudsi, 16 b 16.

ní bo arseire móidme, 17 a 13.

actrop ar crist, 18 a 2.

fordobmoinetar niarbarseire, 19 d 27.

ní fodmat ingreimm archroich crist, 20 c 21.

*arméit inpectho et ar chosmili infognama dognither
doib*, 22 b 21.

arcáinduthracht, 23 b 15, 20.

iarsindindnidu araneutsa, 23 b 27.

niarséuti na máini robcarsi tiamthe, 23 d 4.

daratsidsi immurgu ar farfoirbthetu, 24 b 21.

ciacheste aririss crist, 25 a 10.

nip arirlami far cúrsagtha, 26 b 23.

trebarnimradud arfarfoirbthetu, 27 a 1.

niarcerist pridchit, 27 a 11.

ardogalarchi dogrés, 29 a 27 (*propter tuas infirmitates*).

sechiter goa ar saint, 31 b 20.

béssti olca doesmet fuili archródatu, 31 b 21.

nád deni ní arachose, 31 d 12.

dofuthrisse abuith imgnáis fein arahireschi, 32 a 9.

attaam arndiis icuimriug archrist, 32 a 28.

- e) *ar* has the sense of the ablative (cf. *παρά, πρός*).
 nífl nachdélith airi, 1 a 4 (*testis enim mihi est Deus*).
 aingid imdibe arbibdamnact rectto, 1 d 15.
 nígette nabríthemnachta becca erriu, 9 c 8.
 arcélith archách, 9 c 23.
 ingétt abullu arcrist, 9 d 4.
 andudesta airibsi, 14 a 33.
 is amne asruluús airi, 17 d 16.
 nagatad dia mairi esé *á deo*, 22 b 6.

II. *ar* with the dat.

- a) *ar* has a locatival sense

1. with *cuít*:

nímphtha firion arachuitsidi, 8 d 24.
 archuít indóissa gráid *et* ind áissa foirbthi, 16 d 7.
 nífetar sa moimthechta arachuitade, 28 c 10.

2. in the phrase *archiunn*:

nifarnic sede nach maid arachiun isindomun, 2 a 21.
 armochiunn, 14 d 29.
 archiunn, 23 a 29, c 21.

So too,

inirgail arbeólu diabuil. 3 b 11.
 nibo intain nombeid arsúil *tantum*, 27 c 9. In the sentence
 28 c 12 isisin rafetar (a)ngil arrobói i(fla)íth arsuídib
 (f)essin, translated in *TP*. 'for he was in the kingdom
 before them', should we not read *arsúilib*, 'before
 (their) eyes', cf. 27 c 9?¹) There does not appear to be
 any other example of *ar* alone in the sense of 'in the
 presence of'.

3. in a few other cases:

arnab geintib huilib, 2 a 15. (*causati enim sumus*).
 dudrigni dia mór dimaith erriu, 11 a 20.
mirabilia dorígeni dia armaccaib israhel, 11 a 28.
 doire acummise arúir, 13 d 3.
 combat foirbthiu archách forígnímae, 13 d 29 (i. e. that
 your deeds may be more perfect in the case of each
 — as compared with its predecessor).

¹) Prof. Meyer calls my attention to Cormac s. v. *irdaire* i. *ar dere* i. *ar súil bis*. *ar súilib fessin* would then be equivalent to *irdaire doibsiunn*. and the plural *súilib* would be due to attraction.

andorigeni dia airriu, 21 d 11.

aralaith, 30 d 4 (*testificor . . per . . regnum eius*).

b) *ar* with *adrimim* and similar words = 'in the place of', 'representing':

arnaib huilib geintib écnib, 1 b 6.

arnaib foirtrib, 1 b 7.

aracumacthe nangid niármisom archumacthe, 6 a 1.

ni airmithi arni, 8 c 13 (*neque est aliquid*).

deich mili briathar ar labrad ilbétre, 12 d 25.

ni ármisom ón archumscugud, 13 d 17.

tíchtin inna epistle adrimisom arathíchtin fessin, 14 d 2.

ni airmithi ar aithis ambás, 15 d 12.

dobeir inso arnab uilib cumactib, 21 a 13.

manungaíbi archarit, 32 a 16.

cen [Thurneysen p. 454, connects with Lat. *cis*. ? : *κενός*].

a) The proposition has the general sense of *without*, Lat. *sine*.

buih cen æcne fofera ainfirinni, 2 a 17.

huare nád riarfact furuar buid cenengne *et* cenfirinni, 2 a 18.

cen exceptid, 2 a 20.

indí crettes cen imdibe storide, 2 b 19.

cenfócre *et* cenarigud, 2 d 17.

combad tothim cen éirge nobed and, 5 b 10.

cenchaile nachdatho, 5 c 19.

censerbi pectho, 9 b 12.

ished didiu *anhonestum* guide dée cen nachtairmesce

ódethidin inbetho, 10 b 15.

cenlóg, 10 d 29.

canim(ebol) lib ambuid (li)b cenprecept doib (rúne) ind

hesséirgi, 13 c 17.

cenlobad cen legad iarsin, 13 d 2.

nirbu dóinect cendeact, 15 d 16.

níba deicsiu centorbe dano, 25 a 29.

b) *cen* has the sense of 'without taking into account', 'apart from':

aratá brithem and cenutsu, 6 b 25.

So, cenmitha étrad, 9 d 7, (*omne peccatum . . . extra corpus est*).

c) *cen* with nouns of verbal meaning may have the sense of

1. the negative:
isaithiss doibsom cid anisiu .i. cenprecept dondaís anfiss.
2. a consecutive clause:
cid atobaich cendilgud cech ancridi, 9 c 20.
3. a causal clause:
cenchomalnad indí nopridchim, 11 a 15 (*ne forte, cum aliis
pradicaverim, ipse reprobus efficiar*). This gloss is
translated in *TP.* as if it represented a consecutive
clause, 'so as not to fulfil', but it is equally possible
to take it as causal, 'because I do not fulfil').
mabeid ní aratechta uidua maccu .†. tuistidi it cairigthi
inmaicsi *et* intuistidi cendethidin dissi, 28 d 22.
4. a substantive clause:
isingir lem cenchretim dúib, 4 b 28.

co [of uncertain origin, cf. Thurneysen, p. 456].

a) *co* marks the *terminus ad quem*, generally with verbs of motion, or implying motion.

cid . . . domberasa cucuibsi, 1 a 8; so, cucuib 9 a 23 *et passim*.

cossin nóin, 2 a 21 (*usque ad unum*).

co crist, *ib.*

ní roitea cucu etir, 5 a 3.

airitiu neich cucuib, 7 b 1.

nuie tanice cuccumsa, 7 c 7.

cosse, 7 d 9, *et passim*.

ardoecmalla inmertrech cuicce pecthu indlina dodaaidlea,
9 d 5.

nitéit cofer naile, 9 d 31.

ní ba cuit adill cucuibsi, 14 a 8.

mathéis cucuibsi riumsa, 14 a 14.

coforcenn foirbthetad, 14 c 14.

ontechtairiu dochoid cuccusom, 14 d 30.

hore iscuci rígmí, 15 c 23.

is co *cuam* dodechuid *serpens* nicoadam, 17 b 29.

is cucí farmburpe, 19 b 8.

donicfad cucunn, 21 a 3.

bérthi leiss cocenn, 23 a 19.

dondechommar cucuib si itossogod, 24 c 17.

mothóiste for apstalact cucuibsi, 26 c 2.

amal bidme féin notheised cucut, 32 a 17.

b) *co* is similarly used of a point of time towards which an action or a state continues:

ishósiun conuie dam farsercc, 4 b 29.

colaa poil .†. collaa ambáis, 5 b 4.

cossalaasa, 23 a 17.

cia airet cotichtin naacrist, 25 d 1.

So the cpd. *conricci*, v. Thurneysen l. c.

conricci innaimsirhitaam, 9 a 9.

c) In one ex. *co* indicates duration in time:

cidcohóir, 18 d 10, (*neque ad horam*).

d) *co* like Lat. *in*, *ad*, indicates the end as the result aimed at:

hóre isco burpi asbéram naaill, 17 c 23.

mad comoidim etir. 17 d 19.

co(m) [Thurneysen, p. 458; Lat. *com-*, *co-*, *cum*, cf. Walde, *Etym. Wb.* s. v.].

a) *co(m)* marks the accompanying person or thing:

dofil crist conasoscelu, 4 d 29.

arrufoitea epistil uaidib som conaidchomarcaib cucisom,
9 d 14.

massu cut séitchi rocretis, 10 a 29.

oetarceirt, 12 d 8.

cosmuilius conécsamlus tra inso, 13 b 25.

icc conindobáil innatiarmoracht, 30 a 26.

b) *co(m)* takes the place of a conjunction, 7, in uniting two nouns:

conamuntir dochoid less, 14 a 19.

bid cotarsne fridia sasoscélu, 26 a 18.

c) *co(m)* with an abstract noun indicates the manner of an action, or the attendant circumstances:

mad conduiti doindnasatar, 17 a 2.

hóre ropocofailti tuccad, 24 a 26.

trechosc conacarbi, 27 c 6.

d) The Latin construction *orare cum aliquo*, *quaerere cum aliquo* finds a precise parallel in the three following exx.:

niarchuingid tuare cucuibsi, 24 b 14.

cen chuingid neich conech, 26 b 25.

innanebthórtrommad dochuingid neich cuccu, 27 c 24.

According to Thurneysen *l. c.*, *co(m)* does not take the suffixed personal pronoun, its place here being taken by *la*. If this were certain the above exx. would belong to *co* = Lat. *ad*, but on the whole the present preposition is the more likely to have been used in such a construction, quite apart from the support of the Latin parallel. The gemination in *cuccu* 27 c 24 proves at the very most that the writer did not distinguish the two prepositions. That here, and here alone, *co(m)* should have been joined with the suffixed personal pronoun may be due to the fact that this was the only construction of *co(m)* in which *la* could not take its place.

di, de [Lat. *dē*, Thurneysen, p. 458 f.].

The preposition *di* in Irish, like *de* in Latin, besides maintaining its original sense indicating separation, has to a large extent supplanted the gen., for ex. the gen. of description, of fulness and emptiness, and the partitive genitive. As the simple idea of separation appears to have been the earliest sense of the preposition, I give first those exx. where *di* has that meaning:

a) *di* has the sense of the original ablative:

andudesta didiu difoirbthetu for nirisse, 1 a 9.

ni derscigem nech dialailliu, 2 a 14.

romsóirsa rect spirto direct pectho, 3 d 20.

nípat hé indii betathuicsi diindeib, 4 c 40.

léim dindbestatu *et* dind tinchosc inmandóine, 5 c 16.

doarchet dichéin, 6 d 8.

acht tremiberar disuidiu, 8 a 5.

notésstae¹ dithir *ettalam*, 9 b 19.

nígatda diib, 10 b 1.

nobsóirfasi dia dinab fochidib, 11 b 4.

focertam fial díinn, 15 b 4.

nonanich dia dicachimniud, 16 a 4.

tesarbae oinloman de, 17 d 2.²

¹) So Sarauw.

²) v. note *a. l.* in *TP*.

dindriuth forsarobith, 20 b 1, (*currebatis bene; quis uos impediuit*).

dindriuth forsataith, 20 b 6.

naanam didénum maith, 20 c 14.

isdicheín immunrordad, 20 d 10.

isdichéin dorogart, 21 d 2.

hóre ronsoir dipeccad, 24 c 18.

aní dodesta dichomalnad cæsta crist, 26 d 8.

cuirid diib innerese *uitiorum*, 27 b 11.

rouic búaid diib, 27 a 22.

diarniris, 31 b 2, (*ut ea quae desunt corrigas*).

amal focéirt nech aetach de, 32 c 11.

From the above use of *di* the following in which it indicates the source or origin differs, for the most part, merely because the context, and in particular the verb, defines the sense and narrows it down.

b) *di* indicates origin: ~~de~~

ó úinsíl rogénartar damacc de, 4 c 12.

gaibid desimrect diacáingnímaib, 7 b 14.

ni béo de, 10 b 27.

condarlicthe tech nebmarbtath immunn dinim, 15 c 13.

imforlínged mór namri de, 15 d 21.

de iudéib dobarnaip digeintib dothit, 18 d 6.¹⁾

níbtá torbe de, 19 b 10.

ished dotheid de, 22 a 11.

orogabthesi dessemrecht dinni, 24 c 8.

odid diib rogab cách deissemrecht, 24 c 14.

bíd dibarnágsi ronbiani *corona*, 25 a 3.

orodabsid desimrecht dinni, 26 b 25.

orogbaid desemrecht dicrist, 26 b 7.

ismór indethiden file domsa diibsi, 26 d 19. cf. robodiliu linn dethiden díbsi, 14 d 13.

The above ex., 26 d 19, shows how from *di* of origin would arise *di* in the sense of Lat. *de*, *περί*, 'concerning'. For the transition of meaning one might compare *Κύκλωπος κελόλωται* (cf. *Wb.* 16 b 11) where it is at least possible to hold that the case represents the original ablative, cf. Delbrück, *Vergl. Syntax*,

¹⁾ Cf. Paulus apostolus *de tribu Benjamin*, Hieron. quoted by Schmalz p. 271.

I, 213f. The same change in sense is illustrated by certain uses of *ó, ua* to be noticed in their place.

c) *dí* = *περί*, 'concerning':

is dinaib preceptorib sin asrobrad, 5 a 4.

isdíimsa tairrchet, 7 a 2.

dindí sin, 7 a 2a (*quibus non est annunciatum de eo*).

aris díin asrobrad andedeso, 10 d 8.

air ní díib attáa briathar less, 13 a 16.

dothabirt testassa dínn, 15 a 3.

dobeir teist dínni, 15 a 6.

doguilse díneuch adbaill, 16 b 11.

dobiur forc cell díneurt innadeserce, 16 c 4.

asbéram naaill diarúgnímaib, 17 c 23.

isdeidbir móidem disuidib, 17 d 19.

co mbadsissi doberad teist dímsa, 18 a 3.

cáintoimtiu díib, 23 a 22.

aforc cell forrogelsamni díib dílaithiu brátho, 25 d 20.

aforc cell doberam díibsi, 25 d 21.¹⁾

aríshe besad felsub etarcert dídílib, 27 a 10.

Similarly connected with the use of *dí* to indicate *origin* is that in which it indicates the *material*. Here too belongs *dí* with verbs and adjectives of fulness, where often it is not easy to distinguish from what we should call the partitive genitive. A hard and fast distinction is, from the nature of the case, impossible, but for reasons of practical convenience I place here cases like *lán dífín*, while I restrict the term partitive genitive to such usages as *gabim dífín*.

d) *dí* indicates that out of which anything is made:

cid arandéntar pecthach díim, 2 a 10.

arniasse nóib disuidib, 3 d 28.

dogéntar (toich) díétoich and, 4 d 1.

dorigensat indescípuil deu díib, 7 d 10.

ished inso dogní colnidi díib, 8 c 9.

cindas fer diandenid si deu, 8 c 11.

indigén bullu mertrige díib, 9 d 4.

lintar lán dífín, 11 b 13.

nadfleteg ledmagtach dogneid dind æclis, 11 d 16.

¹⁾ Wrongly translated in *TP*. as if *duibsi*.

rosuidigestar æm óinchorp diilballaib, 12 a 30.

ronnir *et* ronlín dirath inspirto, 20 d 11.

With the use of *di* in 2 a 10, 4 d 1, cf. *captiuom de rege facturi*, Just. 7, 2, 11; *inque deum de boue uersus erat*, Ov. *F.* 5, 616.

di with a noun in the sense of the partitive genitive is often almost indistinguishable from the usages in b) and d). In 18 d 6 for ex., *de iudícib do barnaip*, and in similar cases the close connection between the two uses is evident. It is possible that in the following exx. *di* was to some extent affected by the Latin *de* which in the later language took over largely the function of the genitive in the partitive sense, Schmalz, p. 271.

e) *di* represents the gen. part.

intí nochreitfed diib, 5 a 20.

isdreecht díib nadrochreit, 5 c 2, cf. drécht caichceniúil. *ib.* 3.

amal rombói cuit cáich dínrath diadu, 5 d 6.

is hé céetne fer . . . diáis, 7 b 11.

óin diairehinchib *assiae*, *ib.*

fornullecta beóil inchalich dimil. 7 d 9.¹⁾

ni sochude diib ataat and, 8 a 17.

conafitir nech diæcnib indomuin, 8 b 4.

nimtharberar fochumactu nach sásta diib, 9 c 31.

anasansam diib, 10 b 1.

airbert biuth dithorud aprecepte, 10 d 14.

isóinfer gaibes buáid diib, 11 a 4.

fil ní de asfir, 11 d 2.

nidichorp atóosa, 12 a 21, 22.

isbecc pridchimmeni dirúnaib dæe, 12 c 6.

faith cachfer dinaibferaib hí siu, 12 d 40.

atá leusom diforcred andudesta airibsi, 14 a 33.

aforóil bess lib dinaib anib, 16 c 22.

dirath †. diforeitul, 18 a 8, (*quod minus habuistis*).

ibib imróil disuidiu, 22 c 7.

inti rochreti dimuntir cessair, 24 b 31.

amal dogní ade cachsiáns²⁾ domunud adalti dicachgnim.

24 d 10.

marusbói dihumaldóit, 28 d 29.

¹⁾ This might equally well be placed under d).

²⁾ So *TP.* 656 n. a.

In *immib dicachleith* 17 b 19 the preposition is difficult. Can it have taken the place of an old genitive such as we have in *τοίχον τοῦ ἑτέρου*, Od. 23, 89? Cf. Delbrück, *Vergl. Syntax* I, 359.

The partitive use of *di* when dependent on a noun borders on the descriptive use. Here as everywhere in syntax very much depends on the context, and by it we must be guided in making a classification. A theoretically valid distinction between partitive and descriptive genitive would be that the partitive genitive denotes thing homogeneous with, or of the same class as, the governing noun, while the descriptive genitive does not. In practice this does not help much. Possibly all that could be safely said is that the descriptive genitive can be generally replaced by an adjective.

f) *di* with substantive = descriptive genitive:

dí sóinmechaib et dóinmechaib, 4 b 5.

dorat mór dimaid duín, 4 b 10.

ní tha diaméit, 5 b 10.

gním desercee, 6 d 3.

ciadudrigni dia mór dimaith erriu, 11 a 20.

assibsem imróol dirath inspirito nóib, 12 a 17.¹⁾

arisball dicrist infer et isball dindfiur inben, 22 c 9.

bad didnad desercee, 23 c 8.

ished ambeccsin nammá dognúi dimaith, 24 a 12.

ismó afius deitsiu andorigeni dimaith frimsa, 30 a 8.

g) *di* is used in a causal sense like Latin *de, humus ferret de corpore*, Ov. *Met.* 7, 560; *facilius de odio creditur*, Tac. *II.* 1, 34. Cf. Schmalz, p. 272.

iscúrsagad rondcúrsagusa dichomitecht . . fri iudeu, 19 a 6.
ciddianepirsom anisiu, 19 d 11.

issí apennit dé, 26 b 20.

condodonat arnapat toirsich dimchuiregairbse, 26 d 21.

denid atlugud buide dodia dicachmaith dognúi frib, 27 a 7.

atlugud boide dodia dibarnice tritsom, 27 c 2.

arnábadtoirsig dimchuirengsa, 27 c 34.

Here too, apparently, should be placed:

arisdiráith dée dobeir dígail fort, 6 a 14.

¹⁾ Here the omission of *imróol* would make *dirath* purely partitive.

This use of *di* obviously arose from *di* indicating *origin*. The same is true of the following exx., where *di* indicates the *instrument*. For a similar use of Lat. *de* cf. Schmalz, *l. c.*

h) *di* of instrument:

mad ferr cotob sechfder dichosce alailiu, 9 a 23.
 cote inrinnd diaruba *uitam omnis hominis*, 13 d 25.
 di imradud dæ, 15 d 7.
 asber iarum dano arandathidisom dimaith, 21 d 11.
 corrop ferrassaferr donimdigid deseire dé, 23 b 1.
 manisdeirclimmis dithorud arláam, 26 b 16.

i) From this arises the construction whereby *de* is appended to the comparative form of the adjective, H. Zimmer, *K. Z.* XXVIII, 370 ff. Exx. in *Wb.* are the following:

atcomlasomfrii ardislemnethu de dohícc innafiach, 4 a 10.
 armbad irlamu de donbuáith, 11 a 7.
 nipat ferr de, 12 d 28.
 armbad irlithiu dé *domini mandatis dei*, 22 d 2.
 combad tressa de hiress apstal, 25 a 14.
 doadbatar *hic* bríg inna persine dodiccfa asmó de
 focialtar, 29 c 4.
 combad irlamude indancreitmich dochretim, 12 d 29.
 islia de creitfess, 23 b 7.
 itessamnu de, 23 b 12.
 arimp áighthiude, 23 d 23.
 bieid bes ferr de tra 32 a 13.

do [$< *to < *tō(u)$], Thurneysen, p. 482].

If the original sense of this word was that of direction, as Thurneysen *l. c.* surmises, the earliest use will be represented by *do* indicating the *terminus ad quem*, a common use in the modern language. Its other uses are, all of them, substitutes for the original dative in one or other of its uses, though, conceivably, *do* with verbs of *addressing* might be referred to the earlier use. In the case of 'final' *do* it is no doubt possible to see in it too a substitute for the original dative; on the other hand a justification for considering it as an extension of the *do* of *direction* may be found in the parallel development of Lat. *ad, in*. Apart from these two uses, a) and b) *infra*, *do* may be considered as the later representative of the dative.

- a) *do* indicates the *terminus ad quem*¹⁾:
- dothudidin domenman doaidgniu, 1 c 15.
 arranert ahiress dochretim, 2 d 1.
 nabid taidechur dúnni dano donchorp marbdu, 3 a 14.
 todiusgadar dana indaim dodénum maith, 5 c 18.
 is diam miortun²⁾ fésine nimathi nech doib, 6 a 5.
 isfoirbthetu hirisse attotaig doneoch dogní, 6 c 16.
 dogrés, 7 b 4 *et passim*.
 isuisse cumtach donfothu, 8 c 18.
 fir téte dochath, 9 a 3.
 frisintectairecht diatuidched, 10 a 28.
 hóre déte dochorp crist *indigne*, 11 d 7.
 todiusgud neích dochretim, 12 c 39.
 nábad do hierúsalem — nobertis, 16 d 4, 7.
 cid atobaig dó, 19 d 10 a.
 nímthomoldid dodígail, 20 d 4.

Here may be placed one ex. of *do* used to express extension in time:

cid do náir, 16 b 5 (*etsi ad horam*).³⁾

b) *do* indicating the *terminus ad quem* easily acquires a final sense when the *terminus* is something *consciously* aimed at. It is clear that the distinction between this and the preceding use must be often vague and arbitrary. The exx. are:

isdíar foirbthetuni roscribad, 2 d 2.
 isdochretim adeachte, 2 d 6.
 doaurlatu, 3 b 14.
 doirladugud, 3 b 15.
 dofarfírianugud, 3 b 27.
 arisdothabirt díglae berid inclaideb sin, 6 a 13.
 ná bad diamess, 6 b 5.
 arrocées side móor nímth doaurlatu *patri*, 6 c 27.
 mainbed díar nertad ní hifochlidib, 6 c 31.
 domaith friss, 6 d 4.

¹⁾ This convenient term must be taken in a wide sense so as to include, for example, the object of impulse, cf. 5 c 18, 12 c 39.

²⁾ So Strachan *T. P. a. l.*

³⁾ Cf. the use of *co* in *cid co hóir*, 18 d 10, (*neque ad horam*).

- dothaidbsiu asfirdia, 6 d 6.
 aris do arroiéitsa *gratiam* doprecept dochách, 6 d 14.
 airitiu colno dond macc do híce inchéneli dóine, 7 c 13.
 combad . . adescipul som donbathis iarom, 8 a 4.
 amal nirisinse do barcoscsi, 9 a 19.
 dobarruccu, 9 c 13 (*ad uerecundiam uestram dico*).
 doirgairiu étrith, 9 d 1.
 nosnerta insonirt doairbirt biuth inna túare sin, 10 c 3.
 nidunachoiPred ailiu, 10 c 22.
 rann do loscud foraltóir *et* rann aile doairbirt, 10 d 18.
 is hed roerpad dom domthoschid, 10 d 27.
 donuic testimni . . . dothaidbsiu indæe, 10 d 37.
 dochomalnad *euangelii*, 11 a 13.
 diarcoseni, 11 a 31.
 anastorbe dosochudi dia nice, 11 c 6.
 act is ben forchomnuicir dofortacht *uirí*, 11 c 15.
 no indochomainsem ecolsa dagníith, 11 d 6.
 doirgairiu nasainte beos. 12 d 32.
 dodemnigud tra *resurrectionis*, 13 b 2.
 doaccobor pectho, 13 d 27.
 doaurlatu doib, 14 a 31.
 dodénum neich asberat, 14 a 36.
 isdoprecept *et* forcitul, 14 c 20.
 dothabirt digle *et* doaidbiur foirib, 14 c 40.
 nidothabirt toirse fuiribsi anísiu, 14 d 14.
 nidiamóidem dosom, 14 d 37.
 arloureni doprecept, 15 a 14.
 do inchosc nadtuciset *filií* israel, 15 a 29.
 arimp domórad dá uile, 15 c 4.
 irgala frinne diarndítin, 15 d 39.
 diarniráil furibsi, 18 a 18.
 dobartabart ósoscélu. 18 c 9.
 dochosnam insmachta, 18 c 18.
 ní do legund and docoadsa. 18 d 6.
 isdo assindetsom inso dothaidbsiu asniress nóibas, 19 b 14.
 fonrochled do airitiu hirisse, 19 c 13.
 isdo dogniat, 20 c 21, cf. 20 d 9.
 ní donach oipred ailiu, 21 a 7.
 doratad spirut dún úli diarnóinugud, 21 c 3.
 dofoirbthigud .i. corropfoirbthe cách, 22 a 10.

gaibid armma dé foirib dochathugud fridiabol, 22 d 11.
isdosund rofóided, 23 a 7.

suánemuin dodénum inaidchi doreice arbiad. 24 d 14.

combad tressa de hiress apstal dofulung, 25 a 14.

commimmis angraib dúibsi dogabaaal desimrechta diinni,
26 b 18.

arnidoforcitl an(irl)atad dodechuid, 27 c 8.

ni dodígail forfirianu tuccad recht acht isdochosc cin-
tach, 28 a 3.

ind hí rochualatar inprecept *et* inmairb atathestis donuc-
cussa do deimnigud moprecepte, 30 a 11.

dofognam duit, 32 a 14 (*ut in aeternum illum reciperes*).

From e.g. *isdosund rofóided* 23 a 7, it will be seen that *do* has acquired its final sense in precisely the same way as in Latin the so-called first supine, *spectatum ueniunt*, came to be equivalent in function to a final clause *ueniunt ut spectent*.

e) As in Latin and Greek the dative case is used to indicate the agent with certain parts, chiefly participial, of the passive verb, so in Irish *do* marks the agent, chiefly with the participle and the verbal noun, the so-called 'infinitive':

indoich epert detsiu, 5 b 29.

island tuicse dodia. 5 c 7.

ní dlegar ní dúib, 6 a 24.

nítabarthe dímess doneoch fornach nénirt. 6 c 19.

airitiu colno dond mace, 7 c 13.

arropad maith limsa labrad ilbelre dúibsi, 12 c 29.

act cuit ascribint domsa, 13 a 23.

inúrt airiten fochricee do firianaib *et* .. dopheethachaib,
13 b 27.

arimp díthnad .. dúibsi foditiu fochide dúnni, 14 b 17.

iár narnetargnu dúib itossuch, 15 a 1.

airiten irisse dochách *et* airiten caich ódia, 15 d 23.

isdutlraacht linni dano adénim dúib, 16 d 3.

tre atlogud buide donaib nóibaib diatabarr indalm-
sau, 17 a 3.

arnitacair lasuide móidmiche do neuch, 17 c 13.

afulang domsa, 17 c 26.

oeit leu precept domsa, 23 b 13.

foditiu fochide duibsi, 25 d 8.

gnim pectho do bar célib, *ib.*

aní dodesta dichomalnad cæsta crist domsa, 26 d 8.

airitiu colno dochrist, 31 d 2, 3.

d) The effect is somewhat different when the verbal idea is intransitive, that is when there is no genitive dependent on the noun. Though from the Irish point of view the construction is the same in both cases, we can no longer speak of the *dative of the agent*; and, when translated, the noun governed by *do* appears as the subject. For example, in *deindeib do barnaib digeintib do thit*, 18 d 6, we should apparently understand *buith*, i. e. *buith deindeib do barnaib* etc. "being of the Jews for Barnabas."

The *exx.* are:

combart do sarre, 2 c 23.

combad ád leu buid domsa iniriss, 5 b 20.

buith dunni issintodochidiu, 12 c 7.

buith dúibsi ipeccad, 14 d 7 a.

dobeir teist dinni cretem dúibsi, 15 a 6.

ronfítirni cach trechretim dúibsi, *ib.* 8.

fochosmulius adóinechtesom dúnni, 18 b 3.

In the *exx.* given in both the last sections the dative is ultimately the *datiuus commodi*, and whether it has or has not the force of the 'dative of the agent' depends on the nature of the verb. Practically speaking, the construction in the last section performs the same function as that of the accusative and infinitive in Latin, cf. *ba ferr limm immurgu buith di inógi*, 10 b 24, *asrochoili . . . buid dondingin inógi*, 10 b 20. In several of the *exx.*, also, *do* might be regarded as indicating possession as in *e II*. So far as overlapping can be avoided between the two sections, perhaps the safest guiding principle would be to place under *d*) the instances in which the governing noun has a verbal sense, while under *e II* we shall place cases like *crúx didiu ainm dognim inchrochtho*, 8 a 5. But here again consistency is impossible.

e) *do* indicates the relation of one noun or pronoun to another, what may be expressed in the old definition of the dative as the *inclinatio rei*. The definition, it must be admitted, is vague, but so is often the distinction between the shades of meaning expressed by *do*.

I. *do* = Lat. *erga*:

gratia la ísu dodóinib, 3 a 5.

seirec .. dodia, 12 b 26.

serec dé dúibsi *et* farserec si do dia, 18 b 21.

dígal lacách úaib dialailiu, 20 b 12.

ní dir dúib ní disund act homaldóit docrist, 27 a 26.

II. In some of the exx. which follow, e. g. *ní ecne dúnn*, 15 c 18, *do* indicates possession. The relation expressed might often, doubtless, be considered that of the *dativus commodi*, but to attempt a hard and fast division would be difficult, and would secure little advantage.

condib dídnad domsa foirbthetu hirisse dúibsi, 1 b 1.

nitorbe do animdibe adchi cách, 2 a 2.

dodcad dochách leosom nochisdoibsom adodcedsidi, 2 b 3.

ba *contra spem* dó, 2 c 24.

iscosmulius aadnacuil acus abáis dúnni, 3 a 15.

itcarit domsa immurgu, 5 c 7.

ammi corp docrist *et* iscenn som duunni, 5 d 2.

bed imthuge dúibsi crist, 6 b 3.

ní duitsiu ismug isdodia, 6 b 14.

nícol dó cid less armbéo *et* armmarb, 6 b 20.

mógisidi uili do dia, 7 d 10.

crúx didiu ainm dognim inchrochtho, 8 a 5.

oidainm donchrann, *ib.*

ammi mogæ dúibsi, 8 d 26.

madcotecht di cofer, 9 d 32.

issóirchele dodia, 10 a 23.

ní dethiden dosuidiu act fognam *uxori*, 10 b 10.

itbóill docrist, 10 c 11.

isbées tra donaib dagforcitlidib, 11 b 6.

anastorbe dosochudi, 11 c 6.

ismolad doibsom ón, 13 a 31.

dechor inna pian bete donaib pecthachaib inifurnn, 13 c 26.

torbæ immurgu dúibsi, 14 a 35.

isdessimrecht - - dochách, 14 b 11.

ararcomoicsi dobás, 14 b 25.

fochricce dúnni, 15 c 8.

ní ecne dúnn, 15 c 18.

ba ainm leosom *peccatum* dundidbairt, 15 d 20.

- niáir doneuch . . . , 16 a 24.
 ní indráigne dúib, 16 b 9.
 náchgáo dom anasbiur, 17 d 12.
 iscore doib fribsi, 18 b 19.
 dontirchomruc nóib . . . , 18 c 2.
 adibatrab dodia infectso, 21 c 8.
 nítat ildáni do óenfuir, 21 a 16.
 nabith icobadlus doib, 22 b 26.
 dalte side dosom, 23 a 11.
 nimithoimtiu dúibsi, 14 d 22.
 ainme dochach friachéile, 27 b 17.
 [óentad] dúib fridia *et* dodia fribsi, 27 b 22.
 nitaibre grád fornechó fesor ainruccus dongrádsin, 29 a 22.
 istrethene comadas do, 29 c 5.
 fo besad fir trebuir crenas tíir diachlainnd, 29 d 23.
 ní ochechrat act ní bas tol doib, 30 c 4.
 arislocht dosom madolec amuntar, 31 b 7.

f) *do* is used after certain adjectives:

- áil: ní áil dúib áiarfigid, 11 b 21.
 niáil dún, 17 b 9.
 anse: is inse nduit, 5 b 28.
 amal nach annse ndúib,
 amal nát anse dúib, 17 c 11.
 nipa anse dúib, 19 d 18.
 coir: ascoir dochách guide dée liachéle 7 a 13.
 isamlid ba coir do fiuss nidol, 10 c 1.
 bacoir dúibsi, 15 d 8 a.
 conirmissid taithese coir do cachgrád *et* do cach áis,
 27 c 29.
 cotarsne: iscotarsne dondúalig insualig . . . , 9 b 8.
 nigessamni nii beschotarsne diar nice, 11 a 24.
 dedbir: is dedbir duib ciforrgot, 93 b 27.
 badeidbiriú dodrogním, 6 a 8.
 isdeidbir deit áaigthiu, 6 a 12.
 deithbeir do ceith aneola, 33 c 16.
 díir: cach cumachte asdíir dodia, 26 a 6.
 ní díir donoibad aní forchanat, 31 b 17.
 follus: isfollus dunni, 2 d 8.
 condip follus dochách, 12 c 37.

- irlam: ammi irlaim hicachláo do dul martre, 4 b 21.
 aris irlam indanim do thuil dée, 5 c 18.
 robtar irlim dothecht martre, 7 b 5.¹⁾
 combad irlithi geinti do hiriss, 7 c 14.
 combad aurlam cách diabathis, 8 a 4.
 armbad irlamu de donbuáith, 11 a 7.
 condip irlam do baithius, 12 c 39.
- inrice: indinrice donaib nóibaib, 7 b 1.
 commin inrice dó, 24 a 11.
 batir inricci dubáas huili, 5 c 14.
- maith: ished asmaith dúib, 6 c 25.
 arniba maith a áidlea dúib anétsecte, 18 c 11.
 ismaid immurgu dosuidiu, 30 b 7.
- toich: batochu doibsom buid and, 5 b 43.
 istoich dom fariguide, 9 a 13.
 indoich do neuch²⁾ uáib doepirt inso, 13 c 18.
 batoich deit dano arbafoirbthe hires domathar, 29 d 13.
- nisse: isdo isuisse *gloria* nidodóinib, 18 c 5.
 baussiu indfigor do imthrenugud *ueritatis*, 18 c 10.
 nihuisse *spirituale documentum* dosuidiu, 8 b 15.

Other exx. are:

- isnessa dogeintib, 2 b 17.
 nipadiless duit aní hitái, 5 b 38.
 baán tairismich doirnigdi, 5 d 22.
 isesconn immurgu dosuidiu, 6 c 4.
 is irdirec dúibsi irlatu domaith, 7 c 2.
 ished astécte dúib, 9 b 17.
 (is)fius dodia, 10 c 2.
 iscumme doib, 10 c 3, 4.
 babece duitsiu cometecht dossom, 10 c 10.
 òderna cechball anastoise dialailiu. 12 b 6.
 cosmuil dúibsi andedeso, 12 d 1.
 immaircide do epert *amón*, 12 d 18.
 amal rombo marb ísu donbiuthso, 15 b 25.
 istacáir dúinn, 15 c 24.
 am essamin dothabirt testassa airibsi. 16 a 26.
 isdíriug dúib, 17 b 32.

¹⁾ Cf. irlam techte, 13 c 8.

²⁾ So Strachan.

corrupmithich gabáil ferainn do, 19 d 3.
 madespe dom anopridchim, 19 d 17.
 indaimser bad chomadas dó, 21 a 1.
 arisfrecúndireside diamrogaib, 22 d 3.
 sainred do daltu anisiu, 27 d 18.
 arislour infer diairlabri, 28 b 15.

g) The type of sentence represented by *ismaith intóis éula doaccaldam*, 3 c 4, is fairly common in *Wb.* as it is one of the most striking and frequent idioms in the modern language. The origin of the construction and its precise nature are somewhat puzzling; it is certainly less "schematic", and therefore, perhaps, more "original" than almost any other. This is one of the cases in which Irish may prove more valuable for the purposes of comparative syntax than other languages in which the long development of style in written literature has effaced ancient and natural but ungraceful methods of expression. I first give a sufficient number of exx. of the construction to be representative, and shall then endeavour to show how it may have originated.

I. ardoformaich fochrice dosom sochude dochreittim tria-precept. 1 b 5.

ismaith intóis éula doaccaldam, 3 c 4.

aris básad leusom - - fid aile do esnid and, 5 b 42.

aris básad leusom infid dothóbu. *ib.*

ished - - - *asapere ad prudentiam* cach réit ararogartsom
donebdénum *et* afochongair dochomalnad, 5 c 23.

airmitiu féid inchinn dothabirt donaib ballaib, 7 d 14.

cepudono adrad dæ dothabirt dopool, 7 d 16.

ní date leu incoimdiu dochrochad, 8 a 6.

nicoir *descad* pectho do buith isollummun *agni*, 9 b 13.

is básad inna flatho doem *et* dofich, 9 d 2.

ba uissiu dúib oldáte pecthe dobuid and, 9 d 13.

istaschide timne dée dochomalnad, 10 a 18.

nifiu serce do thabairt do, 10 b 3.

baferr mochomairle dodénum, 10 b 25.

bés leosom indaim dothúarcuin indarbe, 10 d 6.

arisinsæ inball dothincosc neich asberad cenn, 13 a 19.

madfiu lib moainechsa dobreith less, 14 a 4.

isdil lae maid dodénum dúibsi, 14 a 37.

augtortas apstalachte inso tra aainm fessin dosuidigud
 itossoc(h) naepistle 14 b 2.
 bás crist doprecept, 14 b 26.
 arnaconroib dethiden forneuch act tol dæ dodénum, 15 d 11.
 ansu liumsa indois anechtir diafus, 16 d 12.
 niamre limsa didiu ais lobur dodénum diibsi, 17 b 29.
 isdóire duibsi inso uile dofoditin, 17 c 17.
 ciadcobriun móidim dodénum, 17 d 17.
 ní fiu dúibsi insin doé(it)secht, 18 c 11.
 isimde dorrindnacht dún, 20 d 15.
ascendit doepert dosom, 22 a 4.
 amal bid íet limsa moort dogabál darmchenn, 23 b 18.
 suánemuin dodénum inaidchí, 24 d 14.
 roerbad dúnni forcell dothabirt díbsi, 25 d 20.
 níáil tra insin doepirt, 27 c 8.
 indíi adchobrasom dohicc ithé ronicc *tantum*, 28 b 1.
 isuisse grad nepscuip dothabirt forru, 28 c 8.
 is sí inso fedb asuisse dogoiri inæclis archuit óisa *et* bésa,
 28 d 24.
 ished didiu *a legitime* scarad fri indeb indomuin *et* tol dá
 do dénum, 30 a 18.
 ind hí lasmbi accobur tol dæ ishecen doib ingremmen
 dofoditiu isin biuth, 30 c 23.

II. For purposes of comparison I give some exx. of a type of sentence which differs from the above in that *do* is omitted.

andugniat ar magistir ísferr dún adénum, 14 b 17.
 ní uisse doneuch - - - buith inaccobor, 15 d 13.
 isduthracht linn *doctrina* precept dúib, 16 a 10.
 nirbomebul domsa epert fríssom, 16 b 19.
 isdíring dúib cretem do, 17 b 32.
 isdeidbir móidem disuidib, 17 d 19.
 níáil dún buith formáam *legis*, 19 b 20.
 both dún ifochith, 25 a 13 (*praediccamus uobis passuros nos*).
 uisse tasgid *et* æitiud ind áisso gráid *et*legind, 29 a 13.

In 30 a 8 *ished didiu alligitime scarad fri indeb indomuin et tol dá dodénum* we have both constructions side by side. We may, further, compare *ní uisse doneuch - - buith inaccobor*, 15 d 13, and *uisse tasgid et witiud ind áisso gráid etlegind*, 29 a 13. From the two last exx. we can see that to translate into Irish such

a sentence as "it is proper to support the clergy" we may say (I) *isuisse indáis gráid dothasgid*, and (II) *isuisse thasgid indáisso gráid*. It is clear than in the latter type of sentence (II) the verbal noun is qualified by the adjective as in *isdíriug dúib cretem do*, 17 b 32 = *honestum nobis in illum credere*, *προσῆζοι ἐμῖν τὸ ἐξείνω πιδέσθαι*, or in apposition to a noun as in *nirbomebul domsa epirt frissom*, 16 b 19. In the type of sentence given under (I), on the other hand, the noun which is the virtual object of the sentence is in the nominative. In 28 c 8, therefore, *isuisse grad nepscuip dothabirt forru* the literal rendering is "the rank of bishop is (a) proper (thing) for conferring on them;" so, *baferr mochomairle dodénun*, 10 b 25 is "my advice was (a) better (thing) for doing." Cf. also 3 c 4, 10 b 3. From this it is clear what the relation of the two constructions was, and what determined the choice of one rather than the other. 29 a 13 shows that (I) could be always changed into (II), but e. g. 17 b 32 makes it clear that (II) could not always be readily expressed as (I). This could take place only when the verbal noun could be followed by the genitive or, in other words, represented a transitive verb.

do here, then, represents the *datiuus commodi*, and would depend originally on an adjective or a noun equivalent to an adjective. From such cases the construction was extended to others where, strictly speaking, it was not justified, e. g. *ished . . . asapere* - - *aforchongair dochomalnad*, 5 c 23, the hypothetical original form of which would be *isdíriug aforchongair dochomalnad*.

We may perhaps compare the Skt.

táv asmábhyam drçáye síryāya púnar datām ásum
adyéhá bhadrám, *RV*, X, 14, 12.

and such constructions in Greek as

οὐ γὰρ ἔτ' ἔμπεδα γυῖα ποδῶν ἤρ' ὀρημθέρτι
οὐτ' ἄρ' ἐπαίξαι μεθ' ἐὸν βέλοζ οὐτ' ἀλεάσθαι, *N*, 512.

h) *do* is used to complete the sense of verbs of *believing*, *addressing* etc., and nouns of similar meaning:

1. *cretim*: *indi diaruchretsidsi*, 8 c 11.
cretfite dúnni, 14 c 4.
oná ruchretesi doneuch, 17 a 13.
isdíriug dúib cretem do, 17 b 32.

rochreitset doprecept ísu, 24 d 23.
rocreitsidsi dodémun, 26 a 23.

2. *asbiur* etc.: asberar corp dondlúim máirsin innapecthach, 9 d 5.
intain asmberar *non peccare* - - - dondógi, 10 b 21.
císasberthe *peccatum* di, 15 d 20.
istempul asberar ¹⁾ doib, 16 a 17.
comthinól innanóib asberr tempul doib, 21 c 7.
cachdúil dianeperr ainm nathar, 21 d 4.
ascendit doepert dosom, 22 a 4.
isairi asberar *ascendit* dó, 22 a 6.

dofarsiged alaill dom, 7 d 11.

ishé *sensus* forchain etargne *domini* dochách, 8 c 2.
niforcital oísa foirbthi forchanim dúib, 8 c 3.

hore doninfedam etargne crist dochách, 14 d 32.

ished rorélus dúib, 13 a 35.
ished rofoilsiged dosuidib, 21 c 15.
ní fitir cid muntar nime òndrofoilsigsetar apstíl
doib, 21 c 22.

lasse forcongur firinni dúib, 19 d 25.
arniargart recht *díinn*, 31 c 25.
farchoúgrad baás dochách, 32 d 9.

ramúinset doib buid and, 5 b 44.
istriit doéconnacht dúinni, 14 c 33.
rommunus dammin dom, 24 b 17.
rommunus imbed dom, *ib.* 18.

doairfenus doib, 18 d 7.
otí indaimser doarchet dó, 26 a 11.

So with nouns:

frecre inso - - - dongeintlidiu, 2 a 4.
frecre inso domenma(in) *iudeorum* 2 b 16.

¹⁾ It will be observed that with *asbiur* in this sense the place of *do* has, in the modern language, been taken by (*f*)*ri*.

bacosec carat limm dít agentlidi, 5 b 32.
 náil atuirem dúib, 24 c 7.
 frecre dialailib doriltiset hesséirge, 25 b 13.

3. pridchim: hore pridchim soscele dogentib, 5 c 6.
 indí diarupridchossa hiris, 7 b 7.
 neich ropricad dúibsi, 7 b 12.
 intí diarupridchad, 8 c 17.
 is messe rophroidech doib, 10 c 20.

So,

precept dochách, 5 d 10.
 doprecept dochách, 6 d 14.
 precept doib, 8 a 11.

4. scribim: cibcenél tra diaroscribad indepistil so, 3 b 20.
 anroscribus dúib, 20 c 18.
 incách diarroscribad, 25 d 4.

5. dúthracim: ni luct corint nammá dianduthraccarsa
 amaithsi(n) act daduthraccar doneib huilib
 nóibaib file *inachaia*, 14 b 6.
 doduthractar olec dunn, 26 b 1.

So,

duthrachtig dochomalnad soscéli, 23 b 4.
 niarcaínduthracht domsa, 23 b 20.

6. fognú and similar verbs:

amal foruigensid dopeccad fognid dofirinni, 3 b 28.
 bad dúdia fognem, 5 d 19.
 nochisinduine adras dondédu sin, 9 c 33.
 bed foammamichthe deacht dondóinacht, 13 c 2.
 mafogneith dorecht, 20 a 11.
 infognama dogníther doib, 22 b 21.
 amal fogníter idil *sic* fogníther donaib áuib, 27 b 9.

So,

in obidentia dochách, 5 d 9.
 cumacte diandid cóir infognam, 6 a 9.
 irlatu domaith, 7 c 2.
 farnirlatusi dohiris, *ib*.
 ocfognam diachoiddid, 8 b 1.
 fognam dodia, 10 b 9.

dorect fognama dofiur, 10 b 22.

cen fognam dorecht, 15 b 3.

7. Verbs of *giving, forgiving* and the like:

rogabad gabaál dóib, 7 a 7.

aconfoiremni .i. a orcital comadas dochách, 8 b 13.

isairi nibiad doratus dúib, 8 c 6.

amal fondrodil incoimdiu dochách, 10 a 11.

arnafóirinse doguilsí dúibsi, 14 d 3.

mrechtrad innandáne tindnagar do chách, 15 c 2.

nicumung donindnagar arforcital dúib, 16 a 11.

rosdánigestar dún, 21 b 9.

nimathi nech doib, 6 a 5.

léicfidir dúib inbrithemnaet sin, 6 b 30.

intí diandilgidsi, 14 d 24.

darolgea dia doib, 31 a 2.

isdoib asrither lóg apecthe, 1 c 3.

dondí creites, 2 b 27, (*credenti reputatur fides*).

anadruirmed doabracham, 2 d 7.

docachcenélu aúglaine, 3 b 24 (*exhibuistis membra
uestra immundítiae*).

mani coméitis do conalobri, 6 c 6.

arnáphé som conéit déso, 6 c 7.

na coméitged do, 10 a 7.

hore óéitgid doib, 22 a 26.

So with the nouns:

comitecht dundóis nad chaithi eachtuari, 6 c 11.

nebchomaitect dó, 6 c 12.

cometect dóib, 6 c 24.

comaitecht don brathir enirt, 10 b 28.

trichomaitect donbráthir éenirt, 10 c 2.

tri chomaitect doib, 11 a 1.

cometecht dianécoscaib cenchometecht diambésib
mainbet mathi, 11 c 5.

ni fiu comitecht doib, 13 c 16.

is ar airchíssecht dúibsi, 14 c 40.

dílgud dochách, 14 d 23.

octindnaeul recto dó, 15 a 20.

ni fíu comitecht doib, 20 b 18.
trehindnacul innandánæ inspirito dochách, 21 c 2.

8. Verbs of *acquiring, gaining* for one:

doaircim: doáirci molad dó, 12 c 26.
aní tairci inbríg móir sin duibsi, 12 c 31.
octáircud raith spirito dúib, 14 c 42.
ambás tiagmeni doáirci bethid dúibsi, 15 b 28.
táirced diachéliu, 23 c 14.

doformagim: ardofórmaich fochrice dosom, 1 b 5.

condagim: condaig indocbáil diathigerni *et non sibi ipsi*, 8 d 20.

immeforlingim: maimfolúgi díltud dunbráthir, 10 c 13, 14, 18.
trócaire dé immeforling dumni iris, 15 b 8.
israd dé immidforling domsa, 21 c 20.
imfolngi apthin doibsom, 23 c 5.

9. A few other verbs take *do*:

dligim: dlich ¹⁾ domsa, 32 a 19. Cf. 1 b 8, 20 a 12, 32 a 20.
adfenim: adfether do, 20 b 7.
irladigim: roirladigsetar genti do hiriss, 7 c 16.
lenim: isdindinisci riam lenid, 5 c 16.
alliles dind ancretmiuch 10 a 5.
fristáim: fristait sochuide domsa and, 14 a 13.
So, nafridoirced nech dialailiu *et* do dia, 14 a 27.
ta-: ni nachcin aile no taid dom, 19 d 26.

i) *do* appears to be used once or twice in place of *la* to mark the subject of a judgment:

atroilli dúnn *delegi a nobis*, 2 d 13.
iccach ænu as æene dodia, 8 a 10.

k) *do* is used, chiefly with *réir* 'arbitrium', in the sense of Lat. 'secundum'.

nabad doréjr farcolno beithe, 6 b 4.
inepbuith dia réir, 14 a 16.
masuduréir spirito ataaith, 20 b 16.
forcomnucuir do deilb spir(to), 22 b 8.
amaicc dia réir, 28 b 27.

¹⁾ So Sarauw.

dochum [This appears to be a compositum of *do* < **to* and a nominal element, Thurneysen, p. 486].

This preposition is used exclusively with verbs of motion or implying motion to mark the *terminus ad quem*:

nifl taidchur do dochum inchoirpsin, 3 a 14.
 is illánamnas dorograd dochum údée, 10 a 22.
 conosberinn dochum hirisse, 10 d 36.
 is trebartabirtsi dochum nirisse, 14 c 17.
 frimilid rethess dochum lainne buade, 24 a 17.
 docoid *onessimus* dochum poil forlongis, 31 d 19.

eter, etir [skt. *antár*, Lat. *inter* < **enter*, Thurneysen, p. 463. The word is doubtless the comparative of **en*, and would therefore mean originally 'inside and not outside'].

a) *eter* = 'between', in reference to two opposed things or groups of things:

irbága . . . eter desciplu, 7 d 10.
 eter magistru, *ib.*
 eterlanamnas *et* ógi, 10 b 21.
 dechur eter corpu nemdi *et* corpu talmandi, 13 c 26.
 rombói fial amirisse etaracride, 15 a 29. Cf. the well-known Greek construction.
 nifl fiál etronn *et* crist, *ib.* 32.
innaceries robói eter dia *et* duine . . . *et* robói eter corpu *et* ammana, 21 b 15.
 córe eter dia *et* duine, 22 d 17.
 dorronad siid etermuntir nime *et* talman, 26 d 5.

So in skt. *antár mahí bṛhatí ródasimé víḡvā te dhāma varuṇa priyāṇi*, *R. V.* VII, 87, 2.

b) *eter* = 'among'. Instead of referring to the relation of two opposed groups, the preposition refers to the different members of one group:

amal file óentid eterbaullu coirp duinni, 12 b 12.
 ro bo dúibsi cinirbo etruib robanammarni, 24 c 22.
 andorogbid etruib, 27 b 18.
 intain rombói etirtuaith, 28 d 25.

In Skt. *tisró dyāvō nihitā antár asmin*, *R. V.* 7, 87, 5.

c) Like the English 'between .. and', *eter* ... 7 has acquired the sense of 'both .. and', Thurneysen, p. 499.

etir maith et saich, 8 c 20.

eter ógi etlanamnas, 9 d 26.

eter innetha inbetho frecúdirc et pœna todóchidi, 14 b 10.

eter comalnad et precept, 23 c 3.

eter sóir et dóir, *eter mug et coimdid*, 27 c 15.

eter mochuumregasa et liin diapridchimm, 27 c 36.

eter fessin et dóini, 28 b 3.

It will be observed that *eter* .. 7 here unites correlative terms which together form one psychological group.

Fiad [: **uid-*, Thurneysen, p. 463] = in the presence of:

fiad chách, 2 a 1.

follus fiadchách inductsa, 3 a 7.

amal bid fiadib nochrochthe, 19 b 6.

nahuli dorigniussa fiadibsi, 24 b 12.

fo, fu [: Skt. *úpa*, *ἐπό*, *sub*, Goth. *uf*; Delbrück I, p. 656, Thurneysen, pp. 67, 463].

a) *fo* (with acc.) has the sense of 'movement towards, or into', cf. Delbrück, p. 693, Thurneysen, p. 159:

roléiced anintliucht foaréir fadésne, 5 b 3.

duús induccatar fohiris, 9 b 19.

nimtharberar fochumactu nach sásta diib, 9 c 31.

dosimbéra fochumachte inmaice, 13 b 30.

techt fosmachtu rechto, 19 d 11.

intí téte forecht nimdibi, 20 a 12.

doairbertar foréir dá, 22 c 10.

With this use cf. *indram id kēçinā hārī sōmapéyāya vakṣhataś úpa yajñám surádhasam*, *R. V. VIII*, 14, 12; *úpa yāhi yagñám*, *ib. VII*, 92, 5; *ἐπὸ δικαστήριον ἄγειν*, *Herod. 6*, 72, *ἐπὸ Τροίην πτόλων*, etc.; *sub iudicium sapientis et delectum cadunt*, *Cic. fin. 3*, 18, 61, *sub terras, umbras ire, mittere*, etc.

Here also belong the exx. of *fo* with numerals, Thurneysen, p. 238:

fothrí (= thrice), 17 d 4.

fodí, 24 b 22.

That the use of *fo* here is ultimately the same as that with verbs of motion may be inferred from such a construction as ἐς τρις, Pind. *O.* 2, 124.

- b) *fo* (with dat.) indicates locatival relation, 'under', 'in':
 cerubaid fopheccad, 3 b 19.
 doadbadar fomáam, 3 b 20.
 fobésad cech dachpreptoro, 4 a 2.
 nifochetóir, 4 c 35.
 nifóarmáam ataid, 9 a 1.
 fobéesad fir téte dochath, 9 a 3.
 amal arrograd descad fobairgin isollumun *agni*, 9 b 13.
 fondul toisech, 10 b 20.
 mani fessid inni bess fonfogursin, 12 d 5.
 cid fo ó. cid fo .r. iscésad, 13 d 21.
 fochenéle lugi, 14 c 24.
 foleith, 17 d 2.
 ✕ foichlorib, 19 d 1.
 fobesad fir trebuir, 29 d 23.
 natorthissem inapthin fobés srotha luaith, 32 c 16.

Here too may be placed the prepositional phrase *fobith*:
 fobiith precepte dóib, 9 b 19.
 isairi asbeirsom inso fobith inna sæbapstal, 18 d 1.

It is probable that *fo*, ἐπό etc. with the dative is later than the construction with the accusative, and was used when the result of the action rather than the actual process was emphasised. An ex. of a use of *fo* which seems on the border line is: *ished rolaad fodeid*, 13 d 9, where *fodeid* is epexegetic, cf. εἶσαν ἐπὸ φήγῳ, *Il.* 5, 693. One suspects that *fomáam*, in *nifóarmáam ataid* is of the same nature, cf. *techt foscachtu rechto*. A similar use of the dative is seen in ἐπὸ χειρὸς δαίηται, ἀλῶνται. A further development of *fo* is seen in *fobairgin*, *fobésad*, 'in the manner', cf. *sub ea condicione*. *Fo* in *fochetóir* 'at one time' is paralleled by the late use of *sub* in *sub una aestate* 'in one summer', Jerome, *ep.* 77, 10 (quoted by Schmalz, p. 276).

for, *far* [Brit. *gwor* < **uper* : Skt. *upári*, ἐπέρο, Lat. *super*, Goth. *ufar*, Thurneysen, p. 465; Delbrück, I, p. 747 ff.].

I. With accusative:

- a) *for* has the original sense of **uper* with the accusative, i. e. extension beyond a point:

dolleicet forru indail, 13 b 13.

nachatelcid fuirib, 15 d 4.

Cf. *dyám ivōpári*, *R. V.* IV, 31, 15; *ayám viçvāni tiṣṭhati punānō bhūvanōpári*, *ib.*, IX, 54, 3; *ἔπερ ὄμον ἦλνθ' ἀνωκί*, *Il.* 5, 16, *ἔπερ Ἰρακλείας στίλας ἔξω κατοικοῦσι*, *Plato, Crit.* 108 E; *Lydia super Ioniam procedit*, *Plin. hist. nat.* 5, 29, 30. From the second ex. from *RV* it is clear how easily the transition could take place from the sense of *being beyond* to that of *being above* with no reference to previous motion. In some cases one may detect the sense of *coming from above*, particularly in the numerous instances of *for* with *dígal* and similar words. The exx. are:

b) *for* with *dígal*, *breth* and similar words, usually accompanied by *dobiur*:

liit fornn aépirt, 2 a 13.

doberat maldactin forcách, 2 a 23.

dothabairt díglae foir, 4 c 21.

dorat digail foraib, 4 c 35.

dobeir dígail fort, 6 a 14.

ni fornachnéile, 6 a 15 (*uindex in iram ei qui malum agit*).

hore conice dígail forib, 6 a 17.

nataibred dimiccim foir, 6 b 11.

naitaibrid fornech ní nádaccobra, 6 c 1.

náchbeir fornachnéile, 6 c 18.

nitabarthi dímes . . fornach . . 6 c 19.

nifuirni nech dimiccim foirsom, 8 c 1.

badhé innesso dobertthar fornn, 8 d 18.

niepur brithemnaect fornech naform fein, 8 d 26.

nebmess fornech, *ib.*

nád cóimnacaíd brithemnaect forsincinsa, 9 b 10.

messimmirni forrusom, 9 c 10.

berir breth foir, 12 d 38.

nitabir dia fornni didiu fochith nádfochomolsam, 14 b 15.

doaidbiur foirib, 14 c 40.

nidothabirt toirse fuiribsi anísiu, 14 d 14.

isindí dofich apeccad forcách, 15 a 16.

nitabir uáil natoris fornn, 16 a 1.

nipsa tróm fornech, 17 c 2 (*nulli honerosus fui*).

diarniráil fuiribsi, 18 a 18.

So, inpeccath forarele, 9 c 19.

In all these exx. the acc. is justified by the fact that the result expressed by *for* is the outcome of a rationally directed activity.

c) *for* is used to indicate the *terminus* with verbs of motion or verbs implying motion:

ní fortorbe nimdibi tra dotéit som act is formolad *inde-
orum*, 2 a 3.

nifarmaid rosnuicc, 5 b 3.

ní asse linn éem léim dindbéstatu . . foraisidiis di thuiste
dúile, 5 c 16.

oral cúairt fuiribsi, 7 a 4.

docoith dígal forru, 11 a 22.

arfóit fortechtairechta, 15 a 15.

techt innan corp fornem, 15 c 22.

ní farcuairt parche docoid, 21 a 12.

ninrucc formaith ar sóire, 21 b 3.

indígal dochoid for diabul iar nimmarmus ar nadecha
foir, 28 b 30.

docoid *onessimus* iarum dochum poil forlongis, 31 d 19.

d) *for* is used to indicate the object of attack:

brister immairece fairsom, 7 c 4.

argebaid inscol foraréli, 8 a 7.

II. With dative:

a) *for* has a purely locative sense, 'in', 'upon':

amal nád robe mesrugud forsindimmarmus níbia mes-
rugud forsindigail, 1 d 2.

nípa farnainnsi bias forib, 4 d 2.

inti dothuit foir, 4 d 15.

dobeir pól gluáis fortestimín nafettarlicce, 4 d 25.

is hecen saineosec . . for accrannaib, 5 a 5.

indaltóir foranidparar (do) ídlaib, 5 b 6.

conróbad écosc acheneóil foir, 6 d 6.

comadas . . . immomon forsin mug, 8 b 1.

gluass for *accarnalibus*, 8 c 4.

corp innapecthe bite forsinmertrich, 9 d 8.

arbeir biuth ambís foraltóir indídil, 10 c 6.

foraltóir demne, 11 b 13.

cenchaille fora ciunn, 11 c 9.

cid dialeicid cundubairt fordrecht uáib, 13 b 12.
 buid fortectairecht hó ísu, 13 b 5.
 bieid crich fortimtherecht cacha dúlo, 13 b 28.
 for brethir, 15 d 5.
 act cach lasel dún forimrádud dé insel aile forprecept,
 15 d 9.
 arnaconroib dethiden forneuch, 15 d 11.
 actisforóis tuaithe arfocarar, 16 d 7.
 nifil folad naill fora sernte insocéle issin act crist, 18 c 8.
 dindriuth forsarobith, 20 b 1.
 cose innacoimded inso arnápforóil acumachte foramogaib,
 27 c 16.
 gluás forsaní asrubart riam, 32 d 2.

b) An extension, perhaps, of this use is the employment of *for* = $\pi\epsilon\acute{\rho}i$, 'concerning':

argaibside céil forbáas, 9 a 3.
 ocsaigid forsunni, 12 b 23.
 arishé besad felsub etarcert didúlib etsaigid forru, 27 a 10.

The similar use of $\acute{\epsilon}\pi\acute{\epsilon}\rho$ seems to have arisen from the sense 'for the sake of', $\gamma\rho\acute{\omega}\mu\epsilon\nu \acute{\epsilon}\pi\acute{\epsilon}\rho \tau\eta\varsigma \kappa\omicron\iota\nu\eta\varsigma \delta\acute{\omicron}\xi\eta\varsigma$, Isoc. 135 B. Is this use of *for* in Irish an imitation of the Latin, *multa super Priamo rogicans super Hectore multa*, Verg. *Aen.* I, 750?

Fri [frith < *u \ddot{r} t : *uert : (to)wards, (vor)wärts, etc.,
 Thurneysen, p. 467].

a) The certain etymology of the word indicates that the earliest use of the preposition would be to indicate the *terminus ad quem* with verbs of motion and the like, cf. Lat. *uersus*. Exx. are:

frigrecia aníar *et* frietáil anáir, 6 d 17.
 oricc frissalind serb, 7 d 9.
 desemmrecht . . . frissacomricfea farnaire, 12 c 35.
 ataat trí réte *hic* niréid ambrith fricorpu *peccatorum*,
 13 d 4.
 benad friachubus fessin, 20 c 8.
 concomuir frisinalinn .i. frisinfochricce nemdi, 24 a 17.
 intain donairber(ta)r inboill uili fri(c)aingnimu, 25 c 23.
 tairbertar súili frideicsin maith, *ib.*
 docotar *iterum* fritola inbetho, 29 a 8.

berir dano frilaa brátha, 29 a 28.

comairsem friarfochric, 33 a 9.

b) As a natural extension of this use *fri* is used to mark the end or purpose of an action:

isbecce inbriú frissandéntar asaitharsin, 11 a 9.

bad fricumtach necolso, 13 a 3.

ní ruanus fris, 14 d 29.

ced torbe frisateicommacht, 19 c 8.

friprecept eforcital, 31 a 5, (*Erastus remansit Corinthi*).

amal astoise fribiathad naforcitlaide, 31 d 17.

fritinfed níce dochách, 32 c 3, cf. *dothabairt diglae for-pecthachu*, *ib.* 4.

c) *fri* is used like Lat. *erga* of attitude or behaviour towards a person or thing:

cóire fridia, 2 d 16, 3 d 32.

niarmaith friu, 4 c 37.

bad fuairrech cách frialaile, 5 d 15.

bfiú *páx* libsi fricách, 5 d 33.

dognésu maith frissom, 5 d 39.

domaith friss, 6 d 4.

faite frinóibu, 7 b 2.

badchore dúib friu, 7 b 4, 14.

format fribsi, 12 c 29.

dlegair dochách umaldóit frialaile, 13 a 17.

taidbuid for ndeseire friss, 14 d 22.

cid doronad friu, 15 a 33.

fornét frisáibapstalu, 16 b 4.

itmaithi aarilti frib, 16 c 11.

iscore doib fribsi, 18 b 19.

catte didiu farfailtesi frinn, 19 d 22.

niarmaith frib (*acculantur nobis non bene*), 19 d 28.

dénium maith fricách, 20 c 17.

badchensi fricách, 24 b 1.

conroib desere leu fricách, 26 d 22.

cid incoimdiu dodgné friamug (cid) inmug friachoidid,
27 c 14.

ainmne frimpeccad, 28 a 14.

leisce fri fognam 31 b 23.

d) Differing from b) and c) often merely in virtue of the context are those instances of *fri* where it indicates hostile relations, Lat. 'contra':

nipo lobur ahires cepu friained *quod dictum est*, 2 c 25.
 arni asse tuidecht fritoil dé, 4 c 23.
 adcomeisset ilbéim friss, 4 d 13.
 ní déne comrud frissinullec, 5 d 38.
 hóre ronortigestar dia cedono tuidecht friss, 6 a 4.
 cech ancridi dognethe frib, 9 c 20, 22, 24.
 nabíth debuith duín frinech, 10 a 8.
 intimmormus dognither friusom, 10 c 11.
 fridia, 11 a 25 (*quidam eorum normorauerunt*).
 nittatorbi fritoil dée, 11 b 17 a.
 aní tra aschotarsne frihicc, 17 d 27.
 andorogba cách frialaile, 22 b 9.
 occath friidiabul, 23 d 8.
 nabadchotarsne fribarnícc annogessid, 24 b 3.
 bid cotarsne fridia, 26 a 18.
 nianse hóre nád comeienigther nech fritoil, 28 b 1.
 ní bii debuith do frinech, 28 b 25.
 ní imbresnat mogníma frimort *et* mothogairm, 29 d 2.
 arimfresna cách frialaile, 30 c 16.
 nifrittáit mo hiressa fri hiress innaní as deg rochreitset
 hicrist, 31 a 6.
 imfresnat angnime friambriathra, 31 b 30.

e) In sentences expressing similarity or comparison *fri* is used to indicate the thing with which comparison is made:

mad cosmil ahires frihiris abraachae, 2 c 28.
 is friss nasamlur, 3 c 6.
 cosmil fricethir, 8 b 14.
 samaltir inmolad dóinde frilaithe, 8 d 22.
 arnitaat cosmuli ambésasa fribsi, 9 b 17.
 ammicosmili frisincethir, 13 c 12.
 cosmili friadam, 13 d 12.
 cosmil friicrist fessin, 13 d 13, 14.
 iscosmuilius fris, 14 c 37.
 nidan chosmili frisna preceptorí, 14 d 37.
 níáil dún arcondele friú, 17 b 9.
 frinn fanisin cotondelecfam, 17 b 10.
 itomus frinech, 17 b 11.

nonsamlafammar frinn fesine, 17 b 12.
 icutrummus fribsi, 17 b 14.
 amal nibimmis cutrummi frib, 17 b 16.
 batchosmuli frinni, 17 c 5.
 doinscansom cidcutrummus fridia, 17 c 8.
 dogníther cosmulus indrecho fripersana *et* luccu, 20 a 7.
 nitachummese friusom, 20 c 25.
 cosmulus lessom inso frimilid, 24 a 17.
 nípa cosmúil frisintitacht tóisig, 25 d 13.
 oróissinn cutrummus friss, 26 d 17.
 cumtach basuisse fri hiriss, 28 b 9.
 nicosmil frignímu angil insin, 32 c 7.
 farsamailsi fri talmain, 33 d 4.
 ishuisse cerusamaltar fricrist, 34 a 4.

- f) *fri* is used in a sociative sense:
- adcomla friu fessin infectso, 3 c 13.
 - atcomlasom friu, 4 a 10, 16 a 19.
 - cororannam áorpe fricrist, 4 a 16.
 - congniam fribsi, 14 c 42.
 - adibscripthisi . . . inoentid fricrist, 15 a 12.
 - arcongéna dia frib, 22 d 9.
 - ogní som frimsa ocsuidiu, 26 d 17.
 - oenichthisom *híc* frisnahireschu, 32 d 8.

g) *fri*, by a common analogical transference is used with words indicating *separation*. [Cf. Skt. *viprayuj-* with inst., Eng. *part with, different to*, etc.]

arnachitrindarpither frisinfirini, 5 b 33.
 indat *iudei* itirroscar(sat) fri hiris nabarche, 5 b 34.
 eterscértar acoirp *ctananmin* friu, 8 b 3.
 eterscerthar anecne friu, *ib.*
 etarscarad frisuidiu, 9 b 19.
 ma eterrósca friafer, 9 d 31.
 na scarad frisinfer, 10 a 3.
 na scarad frit, 10 a 29.
 níbscara [forníres] fribarpecthu, 13 b 19.
 etarscarad . . . friatola, 13 c 6.
 is assu linn scarad friarcorp, 15 c 22.
 noscarinn friu, 24 a 4.
 roscarsam frib, 24 d 26.

marudscarsid fritola tre bás crist, 27 a 30.
adechur frisacartu fetarlicce, 33 c 10.

g) *fri* is used with verbs and nouns of address:

epert friss, 2 c 24.
frigenti asbeir som anisiu, 4 d 17.
isi moirnigde fridia, 4 d 18.
cossóit athuaithe fridia inso, 5 a 23.
asberidsi cid arind epur frit, 5 a 31.
isfriú asberar *sumite*, 6 b 7.
uerba lenia et amicalia rurádi friu, 7 d 9.
isairi asbiur frit *stultam*, 8 a 9.
asbera frib, 9 a 17.
ni epur frib, 9 b 19.
epert frissom, 16 b 19.
biusa ocirbáig . . frimaccidóndu, 16 d 8.
nibuide fris, 22 c 15.
dénid anasberar frib, 23 c 11.
roart lessom epert friusom, 24 c 10.
isbuide linn frib, 25 a 39.
nimchubandom attach trócaire frib, 5 c 17,
perhaps belongs here.

h) *fri* with verbs of giving, entrusting:

amal asfriss roairptha, 8 c 12.
indleire doratsam frisechim gníme adim, 13 d 15.
fricorpthadid . . . doberat *iudei* tóib *tantum*, 15 b 2.

i) *fri* with verbs of listening:

diacoitsea cách frialaile, 13 a 10.
éitset frisinprecept, 13 a 11.
niméte dúibsi nicoitsi frinni, 17 b 32.

k) In a number of cases *fri* with a noun takes the place of the 'accusative of respect'. This may possibly be an extension of the use of *fri* = Lat. *erga*.

nifédligedar .i. alled friabracham, 2 c 3.
nipochóim less frinn¹⁾, 4 b 12.
alled friss fadessin, 6 c 18.
dimeccither alled frispirut, 8 b 16.

¹⁾ Perhaps this should be placed under e), 'in comparison with us'.

amal nondathorisse frissintectairecht, 10 a 28.
 issain fricath sain friscor . . ., 12 c 46.
 nigóo dún friarcubus, 14 c 8, 12.
 arishé aseola friaidgne indathar, 19 d 9.
 badfaitig frisinfoirinsin, 24 a 24.
 amloor fricachrét, 24 b 16.
 bat idain fricachrét, 31 c 13.

fri is used in a locatival sense,

(a) with *-dei* in the sense of 'in the day time':

isfride intiagam, 6 a 30.
 precept dosom fridei, 9 a 5.
 precept fridei, 24 d 14.
 dénum suainemun inaidchi precept fridei, 26 b 17.

(b) with verbs like *oc* in the sense of being occupied with something:

arnach naurchoissed som frinii, 8 a 4.
 inbiam fris, 15 a 1.
 hóre is *incontumiliam* dúnni nipiam fri aithirge, 30 b 17.
 níuisse domug dáe buith fridebuid, 30 b 26.
 nachitochthad friachosce ní besire, 31 d 11.

iar(n) [Thurneysen, p. 468].

This preposition has two main uses, both of which are represented by the English *after*, German *nach*.

a) *iar(n)* = after, in reference to time:

trichretim . . . isinbeothu itáa ísu iarnesséirgu, 3 c 2.
 icomairbirt núidi iarfoisitin hirisse cen peccad, 3 c 16.
 nagníusa iárnaírgairiu, 3 c 30.
 ismoo iárnaarigud *quam ante*, 3 c 35.
 iarnatobu, 5 b 41.
 iarrichte, 17 b 6, 7.
 iár tichte crist, 19 b 20, 21 b 7, 15.
 iarsintairgairiu, 19 c 3.
 inchaingnímai aili isiarcein rofinntatar, 29 a 30.

b) in one ex. *iar(n)* seems to have the local meaning of Lat. *secundum*:

intuisque iarsinganim, 11 a 17.

c) *iar(n)* has the sense of 'in accordance with':

ishé arnathir iarcolinn, 2 b 23.

iarfiach, 2 b 25.

iar cosmilius abáis som, 3 a 14.

amal donbeir docách iarnahiris, 5 c 24.

bad iárndligud hirisse, 5 d 8.

iar timnu ísu, 6 d 2.

íarcolinn, 6 d 10.

aní immeraither iarcolinn, 14 c 22.

iarforcitul, 16 a 14.

iarsinchumung bess lib, 16 c 19.

íar fartointinsi, 20 a 14.

iarsinchaintoil, 20 d 19.

arisand isecne *et* isfissid cách iar netarenu crist, 26 d 25.

isbrathir deit iarcolinn, 32 a 15.

It is, I think, probable that the sense of the preposition in c) is a comparatively late development, aided, possibly, by the Latin *secundum* which *iar* often translates. The etymology of the word is difficult. May it not be a compound of **pē-* a long ablaut variant of *po-*, Lith. *pō-*, Lat. *post*, *pone*, and **per-*? The ending *-mi* which must, apparently, be assumed, may very well be due to *rem*, *re*, cf. Thurneysen, p. 478.

im imm [*< *imbi < *m̥bhi*: Skt. *abhi*, ἀμφί, Lat. *amb-(itus)*,
o. h. g. *umbi*, Thurneysen, p. 469].

a) *im* has the original local sense of 'round about'¹⁾.

dothinóol átig impu, 12 b 3.

ðdarlicthe tech nebmarbtath immunn dinim, 15 c 13.

criss firinne immib, 22 d 16.

nataibred cách uáib bréic immalaile, 27 b 12.

Cf. ἀμφί μιν φᾶρος βάλων.

b) In one ex. *im* appears to have the sense of 'against' usually expressed by *fri*:

cid nombetha imetarceirt amessa imdia.

This sense of *im* is probably an extension of a). It is easy to see how 'dispute round one' might come to be equivalent to 'dispute against one'.

¹⁾ The use of ἀμφί suggests that the earliest meaning was 'on both sides'.

c) By a very common course of development *im* from meaning 'round about' comes to mean 'concerning', cf. *περί*.

imdethidnea *saeculi* i. doguile dineuch adbaill, 16 b 11.
anasbiur sís imchosmulus indfiadnissi, 19 c 1.

So, *κλαίειν ἀμφί τινα*.

d) A slight advance on the meaning of *im* in c) is seen in those instances where *im* is used, with words expressing desire, to indicate the thing wished for:

imminbidbethid, 15 c 14, (*ingemiscimus*).
annongeiss cách immachomalnad, 30 b 4.

in [\leftarrow **en*, **eni*, **end*-: *ἐν*, *ἐρί*, Lat. *in*, *indu*-; Goth. *in*; Lith. *in*, *i*; Thurneysen, p. 472].

I. With the dative (locative).

a) *in* has the original locatival sense, 'in', 'at'.

1. With pronouns:

manud fel inspirut nóib indiumsá, 11 c 1.
indib, 16 a 17.
indiunni, 22 c 16.

2. With nouns:

(1) Of place:

isinchétné tuiste, 1 a 1.
isairdirec icachthír, 1 a 3.
nitérpi illed nach áli, 1 d 10.
arrudérged írúnaib innadeacte, 2 b 10.
orobad innacorp ní inchoissised tóbe *uitiorum* assa
anmin, 2 c 7.¹⁾
ibartolaib marbdib, 3 b 8.
arisi retaib nebaicsidib biid *spés*, 4 a 24.
isnanaicci atái, 5 b 27.
iccach lucc imbet cristidi, 7 d 1.
indfir bíis innasuidiu, 13 a 12.²⁾

(2) Of time:

isindaimsirsin, 13 b 1.
ammi irlaim hicachláo do dul martre, 4 b 31.

¹⁾ Contrast: is hecen saineosce . . . *for* accrannaib; *for* refers to external, *in* to internal relation.

²⁾ Cf. the use of *oc* with such nouns.

dobérat huili acoibsena isindlaosin, 6 b 27.

hitossuch, 7 d 15 *et passim*.

- (3) Of manner, attendant circumstances, etc.:

isindí nadcreitid, 1 d 14.

masu and is *amplius* inimdibiu, 2 a 3.

im hulccsa, 2 a 8.

is ho isaác dofuisémthar asil *non* inismail, 4 c 7.¹⁾

briathar foirbthigedar induine indirgi caingnima, 4 d 6.

atasamlibid si ináiritiu hirisse, 5 a 13.

bii in hiris *ex mortuis*, 5 b 22.

mabeid hibar cumung, 5 d 32.

inéutt .i. hiformult, 6 b 2.

madtairismech hifochidib, 8 d 1.

iscoir . . . indithem issuidib, 15 c 11.

- (4) Here too belong a few cases of *in* with adjectives and verbs of knowing:

ishé dia aseola indiumsá, 8 d 23.

isbecc rofitemmarni irrunaib dáe, 12 c 5.

condan éolich irrunaib deachte, 15 b 19.

nabad eola inarcintaib, 33 b 21.

adib eolaig and cene, 33 c 19.

- (5) *in* marks the ground or motive of an action:

isderb linn is *in praeputiis* ní in imdibiu, 2 c 6.²⁾

arnebmóidem himagistrib, 8 d 26.

fornebmóidem himagistru, *ib*.

hore nom móidim indib, 14 c 18.

isóiri ceneóil, 17 c 15.

The two exx. from 8 d 26 where *himagistrib* and *himagistru* are used in precisely the same sense³⁾ show how little suitable a merely formal classification according to the accompanying case would be in dealing with the prepositions in Irish. It is therefore doubtful whether we should place here two exx. of *in* with verbs of 'believing':

- (6) niretid hícríst, 20 a 13.

nachiberpidsi dano ibarcumachtu, 22 d 6.

¹⁾ Under (1) if = 'in the family of', but it more probably means 'by means of I.'

²⁾ So Sarauw.

³⁾ Unless *magistru* be taken as the Latin singular, *magistro*.

The noun in either case might represent the old dative (locative), but it is permissible to suppose that the Latin *credo in* may have been at least partly responsible for the construction.

II. With the acc.

a) *in* is used, like Gk. ἐν, Lat. *in*, of extension in time:

isdia bendachthe isnabithu, 4 c 4.

The Irish is here probably a literal rendering of the Latin *Deus benedictus in saecula*.

b) *in* is used with verbs of *motion*, *carrying* and the like to mark the *terminus*:

icorpu et anmana peccatorum, 2 b 5.

nifil taidchur do dochum inchorpsin act isicorp spirtálda,
3 a 14.

icosmulius collno iróbe peccad, 3 d 23.

in hétt, 5 a 13, (*ego in emulationem uos adducam*).

hinephchenéil, 5 a 14.

nihed notbeir inem, 6 c 9.

inaurlatid, 6 d 16.

trimirothorndiussa indium, 8 d 26.

conruceca inoetarene cáich, 12 c 32.

dobartabart hifortanda rechta, 18 c 9. *6-

sóifitir iclóini, 26 a 21.

saibes inobar, 27 a 9.

c) *in*, again like Latin *in*, is used of the result of an action, or the state or condition to which an action leads:

bid hinoibad duibsi ón, 3 b 31.

doróigu dia immacu do, 4 b 31.

ropia anorpe nemde illóg farnirnigde, 27 c 12.

Cf. with 4 b 31, *Pisonem sibi in filium et in regnum adoptavit*, Oros. 7, 8, 1 (Quoted by Schmalz, p. 275).

le, la, li [Thurneysen, *o. c.* pp. 67, 474; *KZ.* 37, 424 ff.].

The most general idea expressed by this preposition is that of possession of one kind or another, of material things or of mental perceptions. It seems probable that the root meaning of the word indicated a locatival relation; traces of this may indeed be seen in all the actual usages. The classification attempted here errs, perhaps, in making distinctions where, from

the Irish point of view, none existed. For example, it is more than doubtful if any difference would be felt to exist between the sense of *la* in *sechippé lasambé iustitia legis* a) and in *aris bésad leusom* b), though in translation a distinction is possible owing to the fact that in the second ex. the pronoun is plural. Nevertheless, it is perhaps permissible, if only for convenience, to make a distinction between those exx. where *la* and its noun, accompanied as a rule by the substantive verb, have the sense of the Latin dative of possession, from those in which *la* would be better translated by *apud*. In some cases, naturally, the distinction will seem arbitrary.

a) *la* indicates possession like the dative with *esse* in Latin:

sechippé lasambé *iustitia legis*, 1 d 19.

fides .i. robói laabracham recomallnad rechto, 2 c 15.

dudract lib, 3 b 21.

accobor lammenmuin maid doimradud, 3 d 13.

intain bes ninun accobor lenn .i. lacorp *et anim et la-spirut*, 4 a 27.

nísí arsercc less, 4 b 16.

ní linni didiu atá, 4 c 23.

bid héet libsi, 5 a 13.

combad éet leu, 5 b 20.

biíd *pax* libsi fricách, 5 d 33.

biíd sain láa leiss, 6 b 16.

x níbí sainláa lasuidib act is abstanit doib semper, 6 b 17.

ní lanech huáin alaíle, 6 b 20.

commimis less huili, 6 b 21.

ní latt aní ararethi *etní lat incách forsammitter*, 6 b 22.

iscían ós accobor lemm farrichtu, 7 a 3.

is amre lim rad údé lib, 7 d 3.

atáa lib uile, 7 d 5 (*ita ut nihil uobis desit*).

irbaga robatar leusom, 7 d 10.

ní cuman lim, 8 a 3.

ní limsa (*supere*)*dificare sed fundamentum ponere*, 8 c 17.

itlib huili, 8 d 15.

is lib atá arogu, 9 a 23.

atá brithem lasuidib, 9 c 2.

nitad lib fésin, 9 d 11.

maniptol lasinfer, 9 d 16.

ar ní dond imdibu coluidiu lessom inso, 10 a 14.

cosmúilius aile lessom inso, 10 d 14, 24 a 17.
 act nírobat pecthe less, 11 d 9.
 cosmúilius roisc aní siu lessom, 12 c 10.
 isóentu forcitil linn hóre isoénrad fil linn, 13 b 9.
 corofessid méit forserce lemsa, 14 d 16.
 nírbuaithrech limsa, 16 b 6.
 dineuch bis la nech nad bí lat so, 16 b 11.
 atá lib anuilese, 16 c 8.
 taibrid aflib, 16 c 17.
 iarsinchumung bes lib, 16 c 19, 22.
 hóre rommoidisom cumachte less cosse, 17 a 12.
 attaata scela linn, 18 d 4.
 ceist limm dúib, 19 b 7.
 conafil dualchi na accobra colnidi leu, 20 c 1.
 óenchoimdin lib, 22 d 7.
 isduthracht limm cáinteist diib, 23 a 23.
 isdia roftir forsercsi limsa, 23 a 27.
 ished cétmus asaccobor limm fein, 23 b 34.
 isuccu forserce linn, 25 a 27.
 isbuide linn frib, 25 a 39.
 oróib gním irisse lib inneurt hirisse, 25 d 23.
 ní nach cuman lib, 26 a 9.
 conroib deserc leu fri cách, 26 d 22.
 actrocretea deacht *etdóinecht* crist bitless indhuili dáni
etnahu(ili) timn(e), 27 b 15.
 dobiursa teist asmór farsercsi less, 27 d 8.
 nípi ciall lanech dogní insin, 29 b 11.
 intain ronanissiu domhéisse nírbó accur lat, 29 d 9.
 attáa lemsa asainredsa, 32 a 5.
 it les dano indangil, 32 c 2.
 leissom atech didiu, 33 a 2.
 indearc bratharde ruboi libsi, 33 d 6.

b) *la* indicates the sphere of action in the widest sense:

arbabibdu báis leusom intí nád imdibthe, 1 d 15.
 islúud leu teistiu fuile, 2 b 1.
 aris básad leusom, 5 b 42, 10 d 6.
 doarrchet dichéin nombiad adrad dáé lagenti, 6 d 8.
 rongab *scientia* lib, 6 d 12.
 rofetar nímirchói nachgéin libsi, 7 a 11.
 atá olcc maill lib, 9 c 3, 7.

bat hé berte bretha lib, 9 c 12.

ciatasode lat arécin, 10 a 10.

× ainfa lib, 14 a 8.

bied afortacht linn, 14 c 1.

ar ba ainm leosom *peccatum* dundidbairt, 15 d 20.

cini inonn riagul linn, 18 a 16.

niimdibe dualche robói lasuidib

nosnguidsom didiu arnarobat leu inpecthisi, 25 b 9.

ní accatar linn, 26 b 11.

fortacht dáé lib, 32 b 1.

c) A development of the local sense of *la* in a) and b) is *la* indicating the agent. Exx. like *doarrchet . . nombiad adrad dé lagenti*, 6 d 8 and 3 a 5, *inf.* show how easy the transition was from *la* = Lat. *apud* to *la* = Lat. *a*. The exx. of this use are:

tri óenpheccad la adam, 3 a 5.

gratia ex multis dilectis la isu dodóinib, *ib.*¹⁾

indindobál doratad doerist condantar dúnni less, 4 a 18.

rogabad gabáal dóib leu, 7 a 7.

maided fair lib, 7 c 4.

conaroib diupart neich lelele, 16 c 24.

congabtis gabala linn dondóisfoiss inhierusalem, 19 a 4.

dogéntar aidchumtach tempuil less, 26 a 8.

d) An extension of a) seems to be the use of *la* in marking a mental attitude. It connects — usually with a pronoun — an adjective, e. g. *serb*, or a substantive equivalent in sense to an adjective,²⁾ e. g. *mebul*, to indicate that the adjective or substantive expresses the opinion of the subject. This is one of the commonest uses of the preposition in the modern language: *is beg lim e*. 'I despise him, think little of him'; *bfhearr linn sud* 'we should have preferred that, considered that better'.

ní mebul lemm precept soscéli, 1 b 10, (*non erubesco euangélium*).

isderb linn, 2 c 6.

ishé aammus lemm, 2 c 27.

iseddbir dúib cidmébul lib ataidmet, 3 b 30.

incuntubart lib inso, 3 c 3.

¹⁾ These two exx. suggest that the starting point of *la* in this sense was its use as here with nouns rather than with verbs.

²⁾ But not always, cf. 3 d 5, 5 c 23.

- ished *aperficere* lessom, 3 d 5.
 aní asmaith ladia, 4 b 4.
 isnessa doinni lemm, 4 b 17.
 isdilmáin lacách arnorcunni, 4 b 23.
 act is corpad mithlig lessom inducbál dianóibaib, 4 c 37.
 lour leu gníma recto, 4 d 12.
 is hecen . . leosom, 5 a 5.
 badochu lem, 5 b 31.
 ní asse linn, 5 c 16.
 ished *aplus sapere* lessom, 5 c 23.
 isdiamuin leiss cachthúare, 6 b 8.
 is fearr són lessom, 6 b 10.
 ní laugi abriig less *quam tú*, 6 d 12.
 anas maith lacách dínad . . 6 b 18.
 isinteúir léu, 7 a 6.
 is amre lim, 7 d 3.
 nítorbe lasuidiu precept doib, 8 a 11, 12.
 ní mebol limsa *isstultitia* leusom ón, 8 a 13.
 indí nád ní libsi, 8 a 18.
 isbeic lim inbrígsin, 8 d 21.
 isirdureu epirt lim són, 9 b 17.
 ní aidrech limm, 9 b 20.
 ithé *inimici* lessom, 9 c 25.
 madmelltach lassinfer, 9 d 17.
 maith les agnási, 10 a 2.
 is escon leu, 10 c 3.
 is frithorcon leu, 10 c 5.
 anas olcc lasin brathir, 10 c 13.
 maso dorchide lanech apridchimmeni, 15 b 14.
 isderb linn, 15 d 10.
 isferr lium lobre *quam* dígallre, 18 a 1.
 indoich bidfrithorcon lib inso, 18 a 9 a.
 intáin ropomithich lasinnathir nemde, 19 d 7.
 nibadimicthese libsi, 21 d 3.
 isamre leu, 22 a 16.
 istarisse limm inso, 23 a 18.
 istarisse leu precept soscéli, 23 b 10.
 ní imned lim, 23 b 24.
 hóre narbolour linn afoirbthetu, 24 b 20.
 niairegdu nech alailiu less, 27 b 14.

nabad mebul lat precept crist crochthi, 29 d 18.
 móa léu sercc atuille *quam dei*, 30 c 11.
 intain rombo mithig less, 31 a 9.

e) Superficially resembling this use of *la* is another in which *la* connects an adjective¹⁾ with a substantive or pronoun. The relation here is that of the *dativus (in)commodi*, and differs from that in d) in that no judgment on the part of the subject is implied *except when such a judgment is implied in the adjective itself*. Thus *isingir lem cenchretim dúib*, 4 b 28, 'it is painful to me', whereas if the sentence were placed under d) we should have to translate 'I consider it painful' — not necessarily to the writer. So in *ní date leu*, 8 b 6, 'it is not agreeable to them', the judgment is contained in the adjective, not in the relation of the preposition to the noun. The exx. are:

nipochoim less frinn, 4 b 12, (*quin etiam proprio filio non pepercit*).
 isingir lem cenchretim dúib, 4 b 28, (*tristia est nihi magna*),
 24 a 27.
 arcessi doneoch besmeldach less, 4 c 19.
 hore nárbubae laiudeu creitem 5 b 12.
 ní date leu, 8 a 6.
 isdiliu dó intí lasmbi æcne, 8 d 10.
 isglé limm, 9 d 9.
 isglé limsa rombia buáid, 11 a 10.
 isdiliu lemm, 11 a 17 a.
 nidiliu nech limm alailiu, 23 a 14.
 ished asdilem limm ciatcoid, 26 a 2.

f) *la* is used in a *sociative* sense, 'along with', with verbs of going, e. g. 30 d 17, 'in the presence of', e. g. 6 a 11. In those cases it is equivalent to *co(m)*, which it had already begun to supplant, cf. Thurneysen, p. 458.

rotbia less lóg dodaggníma, 6 a 11.
 ní lanech atchí *sed fide*, 6 c 17.
 ascoir dochách guide dée liachéle,²⁾ 7 a 13.
 corran célide libsi, 7 a 17.
 ní biesi hicobodlus lasuidiu, 9 b 17.

1) A substantive in 4 b 28.

2) Here *la* is on the point of assuming the sense of Lat. *pro*.

proind less hitaig, 9 b 23.
 conamuntir dochoid less, 14 a 19.
 gigestesi dia linn, 14 c 2 a.¹⁾
 cininfil lib, 16 b 9.
 islabendachtin doindnagar, 16 d 14.²⁾
 niepeirsom arandiltad lasuidib, 17 d 11.
 nilegend rollegusa lapetor, 19 a 6.
 nepproinde lageinti, 19 a 10.
 amal mbis cometid lammaccu, 19 c 15.
 arnarobat lib, 22 b 2.
 aratá torad lagnímu soilse, 22 b 26.
 combad accomaltisi limsa, 23 a 26.
 atcomlasom *hic* lasnahí dofuircifea bráth imbethu, 25 b 16.
 immaircide . . . cerubet ipéin ladiabul, 26 a 23.
 orobith inindocbáil lacrist, 26 a 28.
 madhú farmbethusi crist robia indocbál less, 27 b 6.
 la irnigdi airib féisne,³⁾ 27 c 19.
 (or)ibtis ocdenum rectche la riga. 28 a 1.
 conarobat dualchi lat, 30 b 8.
 ni epil fir neich less, 30 d 14.
 dothuidecht lat illei, 30 d 17.
 istacir deit nitáirle lat, 30 d 20.
 laairitin *oncessimi*, 32 a 26.

g) In one or two instances *la* with a pronoun appears to be used as a sort of 'ethic dative':

bacosse carat limm dit a gentlidi . . 5 b 32.⁴⁾
 décce lat corintiu, 10 c 20.

ó, úa. [Etymology uncertain, cf. Thurneysen, p. 476.]

All the uses of this preposition have the *ablatival* idea in common, and may most easily be derived from an original sense of *separation*.

a) *ó* indicates *material separation*, removal or freeing from:
reccdens a lumine uerilatis i. ósoilsí étareni dé, 1 b 18.

¹⁾ The sense of Lat. '*pro*' is here the predominant one.

²⁾ Cf. *mad condiuiti doindnasatar*, 17 a 2.

³⁾ *la* here approaches to the modern instrumental sense.

⁴⁾ Unless we are to understand *limm* as in d). This is however impossible in the case of 10 c 20.

condanfírianichthi uadib, 2 d 14 i. e. *peccatis nostris*.
 léic uait innabiada mílsi . . 6 c 7.
 imdibthe ólanamnas, 10 a 14.
 amal doberthe . . . ófolt, 11 c 12.
 tóiniud fatho óróma(nib), 26 a 5.
 bás *etadnacul* itheside immafólget imdibe ódúalchib,
 27 a 13.
 óntréidiu asrubart riam, 27 d 27 (*a quibus quidam aber-*
rantes . . .).

b) *ó* indicates the *origin* or the *material* from which a thing is made, or the impulse from which an action springs:

indóinecht araróit som ónni, 4 b 19.
 isúadib crist, 4 c 2.
 is ho isaác dofuisémthar asíl nairegde, 4 c 7.
 ó óinsíl rogénartar damacc de,¹⁾ 4 c 12.
 ond óentoisrinn, 4 c 31 (*ex eadem massa*).
 asbeir cate infirinne hó hiriss, 4 d 23.
 innaní . . . immechuretar cori horígaib, 5 a 5.
 níp sain anasberthar hogiun . . 5 d 14.
 commarí farúdígal huaimse, 5 d 37.
 manip hodia, 6 a 2.
 berar animehumarce huáib, 7 b 4.
 aris húad cach necne, 7 c 15.
 anasberaid hó bélib,¹⁾ 7 d 10.
 ní onach ailiu, 8 a 19.
 ósechide humaldóit huáimse, 8 d 26.
 isónspirut rouiceius brith, 9 b 6.
 ondeacht, 9 d 10.
 ished inso anaithesce noberid uaimm, 9 d 15.
 cen nachtairmesce ódethidin inbetho i. ósétchi, 10 b 15.
 ná bith fochunn uaimm fein domæcnduch, 11 c 1.
 dorígeni dia corp duini ó ilballaib,²⁾ 12 a 29.
 ón(dair)cur, 14 b 12.
 trecúrsagad uáimse, 14 d 5.
 furóil serce hopool doilsom, 14 d 30.
 maic inso tra ógním *et non filii naturae*, 21 b 2.
 uisse inboill dóass ónchiunn, 22 a 17.

¹⁾ *ó* here has almost the instrumental sense.

²⁾ Cf. rosuidigestar óm óinchorp diilballaib, 12 a 30.

bad hothoil infognam, 22 d 5.
 isuáib fesin achenél, 27 d 6.
 isuaidib arróit colinn, 32 d 10.

Here belong the exx. of *ó* with verbs of hearing:

doneuch rochuale cách huanni, 5 a 7.
 doneuch rochualammarni huaitsiu, *ib*.
 amal bid odia rachlóithe, 24 d 21.
 rochúala uaimse, 28 c 22.

c) From uses like *commarí farúidígal huaimse*, 5 d 37, arose easily the use of *ó* to mark the agent, cf. *ἀπό, ἐκ*, Lat. *ab*.

amal nonnertarni hodia, 14 b 13.
 adibscripthisi ón spirut, 15 a 12.

d) Similarly the use of *ó* to mark the *instrument* in the widest sense would begin in cases like *anasberaid hó bélib*, 7 d 10. The exx. of instrumental *ó* are:

ocach indírgi, 1 c 4¹), (*repletos omni iniquitate*).
 ocech cenélu serbe, 2 a 22.
 hothuil mochollno, 3 d 1, (*quod enim operor non intellego*).
 fudumne indfiss hoarícc dia ácenele údoine, 5 c 16.
 saithar hó lámaib, 9 a 5.
 nilabrátar uli ó ilbérib, 12 b 22.
 cid asbere siu ond fógur *tantum*, 12 d 13.
 intoichther andruailnitheso homnebdruailnithiu, 13 d 20.
 anasberim obélib *et* aní immeradim óchridiu, 14 c 23.²)
 óderchóiniud, 14 d 20.
 hóchretim inísu crist, 19 c 16, (*ut ex fide iustificemur*).
 ó adchaib *seodoapostolorum*, 22 a 14, (*fluctuantes*).
 ócachathig, 22 a 15, (*circumferamur omni uento*).
 óduthracht, 22 d 4.
 ósoils deachte crist, 26 a 17, (*quem destruet inlustratione adventus sui*).

e) *ó* marks the cause:

hoamiris, 2 c 29, (*non hesitavit defedentia*).

¹) In such cases as this whether we speak of 'instrument' or 'material' is doubtless indifferent.

²) *óchridiu* here seems better taken as the 'instrument' than as the 'origin', another example of how the context (*immeradim*) is the determining factor.

bad fuairrech cách frialaile ondeserce brathardi, 5 d 15.
hóairegas, 7 b 11.

ní ó aicniud nacétné tuisten act is oaicniud pectho do-
forchosalsam, 21 b 4.

niognímaib firinne rechtó, 31 d 4.

f) In a few cases *ó* indicates that in respect of which the predicate holds of the subject. We may look on *ó* here as *causal* or *instrumental*.

basa iudide *ó* écosc, 10 d 34.

nipsa iudide *ó* béssaib, 10 d 35.

condamarb hóthoil cholno, 19 a 17.

With this use of *ó* we may compare a use of Latin *ab*, which corresponds in most respects to *ó*: *uastus a natura*, Sall, *Jug.* 48, 3, *sanus ab illis*, Hor. *sat.* 1, 3, 129 (quoted by Schmalz, p. 270).

g) A development of the original sense of *ó* is its employment to express distance in time:

ishósiun conuie dam farserce, 4 b 29.

o aimsir bicc, 5 c 2.

iscian ós accobor leum farríchtu, 7 a 3.

óthossuch 7 b 11.

doforchossol cách inrecht sin ho adam, 13 d 27.

doforchosalsam *ó* adam, 21 b 4.

h) *ó* like *di* is used in a partitive sense, a development of the use to indicate origin:

nítaidirsed nech huann, 4 d 9.

ní lanech húain alaile, 6 b 20.

ní ba *unus* gebas ambuáid huáibsi, 11 a 6.

isdrécht uáibsi as debthach, 11 d 2.

arafogna talland cáich uanni dialailiu, 12 a 12.

fordrecht uáib, 13 b 12.

nech uáibsi, 14 a 5.

rann uáibsi .†. rann diarforcitlúni, 14 c 15.

ma beith míduthracht *etdígál* lacách uáib, 20 b 12.

cách uáib, 25 a 34.

It will be observed that in regard to the partitive use there is this distinction between *ó* and *di* that *ó* is used only with the suffixed pronoun, while *di* is used with substantives as well. The difference is well brought out in 14 c 15, *rann uáibsi* but *rann diar forcitlú*.

oc, ac, ic [$< *aggu-$, Thurneysen, p. 477, cf. Walde, *etym. Wb. s. v. ango*].

All the uses of *oc* indicate, in one way or another, the sphere within which an action takes place, or the activity in which a faculty is exercised. The classification of the uses of the preposition must therefore rest on those differences in sense due to the context.

I. *oc* with verb or verbal noun:

a) *oc* indicates the occasion of an action, or the conditions, whether of time or place, under which it takes place, or the circumstances of a state:

foditiu cech inmed . . . *oc asgnam gloriac et honoris in futuro*, 1 c 18.

rosariged *mandatum* *occo*, 3 c 24.

ishécen ainmne *occo*, 4 a 26.

ninfortéitni inspirut *ocsuidiu*, 4 a 27.

dontlathur diasúdisiu robói hirúnaib innadeacte octuiste dúile hitossuch, 5 c 16.

is *occ* maid atáa, 6 a 18.

ónmenme lib *occo*, 6 d 3.

manidénatar ferte *occa*, 8 a 11.

óis foirbthe bite *ocbaitius*, 9 a 11.

adláig bite *oc pennit*, 9 c 11.

locc imbitis primsacairt *ocirnigdi*, 10 d 15.

ocairbirt biuth coirp *crist*, 11 b 14.

cogniam fribsi octáircud raith spirito dúib, 14 c 42,

doarbas *gloria* octindnacul *legis*, 15 a 18.

b) In 9 a 11, *supra*, we see the beginning of the modern use of *oc* and a verbal noun with the substantive verb as a substitute for a continuous tense, present or past. Further *exx.* are:

cerudbatar *iudei* *oc*cathindnaculsom, 4 b 13.

imba immalei do *oc*cartaithchricc *et* *oc*caránsem, 4 b 16.

nifil nech and *oc*ctadrad so acht meisse móinur, 5 a 25.

ciabethir *oc*far ningrim, 5 d 33.

céin nibiis *oc*fognam diachoidid, 8 b 1.

áis biis *oc*irchollud, 9 c 27.

bete banscala *oc*car timthirect, 10 c 22.

induili bíte icoitsecht, 13 a 14.
ataat octimthrecht apastolorum, 14 a 30.

II. *oc* with adjectives:

nitatsóir huili *oc* tintuúth, 12 b 23.
arisgliccsom ocaslug inphectho, 14 d 27.
cidtrén octecmallad, 16 c 25.
ciabolobor octecmallad, 16 c 26.

Here perhaps should be placed
ocprecept soscéli, 7 c 6, (*cognati mei*).

III. In one case *oc* and its noun express the preventing cause:

armain bed accuiss napreceptesin, 9 b 19, (*alioquin debu[e]ratis de hoc mundo exisse*).

oc I would connect with ἐγγύς, cf. Boisacq, *Dictionnaire étymologique de la langue grecque*, p. 212. more immediately with an ablaut variant *ḡγγύ-. The primary sense of the preposition would thus be 'near to', a meaning still retained, cf. mod. Gael. *aig na dorsaib* = ἐγγύς τῶν θυρῶν. For the possessive sense which the preposition has acquired, and which in mod. Gael. threatens to supplant entirely the possessive pronouns of the 1st and 2nd p. pl. we may perhaps venture to compare οἱ Ζηρὸς ἐγγύς, Aesch. *fr.* 155. From such a use as this the possessive meaning would almost inevitably be developed. How the other characteristic modern use of *oc* + verbal noun = present participle, could be derived from a meaning 'near to', may be illustrated from ἐγγύς τοῦ τεθράρα = ἐποθρηζων practically.

ós [Thurneysen, p. 477. Perhaps we should connect with √ *auǵ-, Skt. *ōjas*, αἰξάρω, Lat. *augeo*, etc. Hence ós < *auǵ-s. For the form cf. *es, as* < *ek-s].

The original local sense has developed into a metaphorical one:

isósib atá, 2 b 7, (*super omnes*).
oscech anmimm ainmnigther, 21 a 14.

re, ri [Thurneysen, p. 478].

The preposition indicates precedence in point of time:

dúitte linn *et* firinne *ut* fuit adam rénimmarum, 9 b 16.

ished rorélus dúib recachréit, 13 a 35, (*tradidi enim uobis inprimis*).

mathéis cucuibsi riumsa, 14 a 14.

resindalmsinsin, 16 c 6, (*semet ipsos dederunt primum Domino*).

arndip maith nairlethar amuntir ritecht gráid foir, 28 b 32.

doberr teist diib ritecht gráid forib, 28 c 4.

tre ailli gaibther reproinn, 28 c 20.

sech [Skt. *sácā*, Av. *hacā*, Delbrück, I, p. 752, Lat. *secus*, Lindsay, p. 591, Walde, *etym. Wb.*, p. 558, Thurneysen, p. 480].

For the most part, the predominating idea of the preposition in O. Irish is that of *preference* or *precedence*.

a) The preposition may be translated 'in preference to':

æit leu precept domsa seccu, 23 b 13.

b) In a larger number of cases *sech* refers to a difference in degree between two things in respect to a quality. Here, therefore, the idea of comparison is more prominent than in a).

sechani ittóo, 17 d 24, (*ne quis me existumet supra id quod uidet in me*).

sech mochomáessa, 18 c 16, (*et proficiebam in iudaismo supra multos coetaneos meos*).

sechcách, *ib.* 17, (*habundantius aemulator*); 13 b 22, (*misericiliores sumus omnibus hominibus*); 16 b 23, (*et uiscera eius abundantius in uobis sunt*).

c) In one ex. the idea of *preference* has developed into that of *opposition*:

nisechcomairli dáé dano, 29 d 1, (*per uoluntatem dei*).

The original force of the preposition was probably that seen in Skt. *sácā* in *asmé indra sácā suté ní šadā pítáyē mádhū*, *R.V.* VIII, 97, 8, (quoted by Delbrück *l. c.*) and of the Lat. *secus* in the ex. given by Charis, 80, 18 k, *secus illum sedi, hoc est secundum illum* (quoted by Lindsay, *l. c.*). If we start with this as the original sense we can, I think, see pretty clearly how the idea of *superiority to* was developed from such an example as that that cited from *R.V.* Here Indra is invited to seat himself beside his worshippers. In such an assembly Indra would be first in rank and all the rest nowhere, so that so far as the sense

goes we should be justified in rendering 'sit at our head, over us'. Beyond this stage of meaning the *Wb.* ex. of *sech* 23 b 13 implies little, if any, development. The only advance on this in the exx. given under b) is that in the latter the idea of comparison is enforced. In c) *nisechcomairli dé dano* the preposition has reached the stage of *W. heb* and the Lat. adverbial *secus*, cf. a curiously similar use, *ne quid fiat secus quam uolumus*, Cic. *Att.* VI, 2, 2.

The preposition could doubtless have acquired the sense of a) and b) at least, if, as Lindsay suggests *l. c.*, it had originally meant 'following and going past'. This theory, indeed, derives support from the use in mod. Gaelic, e. g. *cha teid e seach so*, 'beyond this', *seach an dorus* 'beyond the door'. But it does not explain how *sácā* came to have the sense it bears in the *R.V.* passage quoted, and elsewhere, e. g. II. 17. 7, *amājūr iva pitrōh sácā satī*, VI. 57, 4 *yád índro ánayad rīto mahīr apó vrīśantamaḥ tátra pūṣābhavat sácā*. On the other hand if we suppose, as is scarcely doubtful, that the original sense of the $\sqrt{*seq}$ was 'accompany', 'be in the neighbourhood of', it is more likely that the stages in the history of the preposition were in the reverse order to that implied by Lindsay's theory, and that the sense of 'outstripping' came from the idea of the predominant partner in an association. Once the sense of 'being beyond' came in this way to be connected with the word, its use with a verb of motion would lead to the development of the meaning 'past', and, finally of that of 'separation from'. The latter which seems to be the only meaning of *Av. hacā*, Delbrück *l. c.*, is illustrated by the use of *Mid. Ir. sechnaim*, mod. Gael. *seachainn* 'avoid'. Here, as in the Lat. *secus* and *sech* in *nisechcomairli dé*, the alleged original sense of 'following' appears transformed into its opposite.

tar, dar [skt. *tiráḥ*, av. *tarō*, Thurneysen, p. 481, Delbrück, I, p. 746, Schmalz, p. 269].

a) *tar* seems to have had for its original sense the idea of *motion* over a space, cf. Lat. *trans*, as in the following exx.:

caníral síd súil torunn, 15 a 1.

otuidchissed *uíta* tarsin corpsin, 15 c 16.

rolasid súil torunn itossuch, 15 d 1.

b) In the above exx. it is implied that something coming from without passes over and beyond the space indicated by the governed noun. When reference to anything outside that space is absent, the preposition naturally indicates rest over a space, as in:

conaroib temel . . . tarrose fornanme, 21 a 8.

c) *tar*, like *per* in Latin, marks the *cause* in
dartimne recto dognither intimmarmus, 3 c 36.

d) *tar* indicates the thing sworn by:

ducuitig tarais fadeisin arnicobe nech bad huaisliu
taratoissed, 33 d 10.

This use might conceivably be explained as of the same nature as the last, i. e. indicating the *instrument*, but it is tempting to take *tar* as referring to the practice of placing the hand over the object on which the oath was taken.

From *tar* are formed two compound prepositions *tarcenn* and *tarési*.

1. *tarcenn* has the sense of:

a) 'on behalf of', 'for the sake of':

frecre inso dar cenn ind iudidi dongeintlidiu, 2 a 4.

taiccéra cách daráchen fessin, 6 b 28.

robtar irlim dothecht martre darmchen(n), 7 b 5.

hóre rombebe crist darcenn indóesa lobuir, 10 c 11.

fornét frisáibapstalu dar(m)chensa, 16 b 4.

biuusa ocirbáig darfarennsi, 16 d 8.

asiriusa mochumang darfar cenn, 18 a 14.

rocathichsiur darachenn cosse, 24 a 3.

itáu darcenn sosceli, (*in uinculis euangelii*), 32 a 10.

In 16 b 4 and perhaps in 32 a 10 there may be detected a shade of meaning approaching that of Lat. '*propter*' 'because of'. This sense is the predominant one in:

b) ba ainm leosom *peccatum* dundidbairt adoparthe dar cenn
peccati, 15 d 20.

darcenn *peccati* didiu síl adim adropredsom, ib.

2. *tarési* has the sense of:

a) 'after', 'behind':

badchách darési áréli, 13 a 5, 9.
nidéccu darmmési, 24 a 13.

b) From the sense of 'coming after' that of 'taking the place of' could easily be developed, as in:

dabo uobis (cor) carniūm .i. tarési lapidei (i. e. first stone and after, in place of that, flesh).
acheile dothuidect darahési, 13 a 20.
athuidecht icride tar ési dé, 22 b 5.
doanad dartéssi siu, 31 d 13 (i. e. to remain after, instead of).

c) From the meaning 'in place of' it is an easy step to that of 'in return for', *árrí*:

ronbia indocbáal tarahési, 4 b 6.
olcc tarési nuilcc, 5 d 28 (*malum pro malo*).
ishé dobeir lóg deit tarhési do dagnímo, 6 a 11.
nímbia fochrice dar hési moprecepte, 10 d 23.
tar hési tomalte innatúare, 11 c 2.
rotbia indocbál darahéssi, 13 d 32.
dober díthnad darahéssi, 14 b 15.
atluchfam buídi dodia darahéssi, 17 a 2.
madudéll ní taibred ní taraéssi dobochtaib, 22 b 7.
rambia dígal tarhési adrognímo, 27 c 13.
uisse sún darési césto, 32 d 3.

tri, tre. [*< *treiōnt*, a neut. participial form, Thurneysen, p. 483.
Cf. Lat. *trans* *< *traiant*].

a) *tri*, like *trans*, is used of motion or sensation 'through' or 'across' a space or an obstacle:

berir dano andedesin trisintestimso, 10 b 19.
adcií nech ní triscáath, 12 c 11.
nipifirderb anadchiher trilhemel, 12 c 12.

The etymological connections of the word, Lat. *trans*, Skt. *tirás*, Av. *tarō*, Delbrück, I, p. 146 f., indicate that this must have been the original sense of the preposition. With *adcií triscáath* cf. *tirás támō dadṛçē*, *R.V.* VI, 48, 6. But just as in Latin, *per*, starting from a very similar local sense (*περάω, πέρασ, πορεύω*) acquired an *instrumental* force, so *tri* has in Irish. Cf. *tar*, *supra*. The exx. which show this sense are by far the most numerous. It will be convenient to make two subdivisions according as the

preposition marks the instrument (= *per*), or the cause (occasion). The distinction is often, naturally, a very fine one, and in some of the *exx.* either sense would suit the context equally well, e. g. in

inreect rósárichset istriit atbélat, 1 d 4,

where we might translate 'it is on account of it they shall perish', or, 'it is through, by means of, it they shall perish'.

- b1) *tri* gives the cause or occasion of an action or event:
 trichomaitect donbráthir, 10 c 2, (*si quis autem diligit Deum hic cognitus est ab illo*).
 trethairmthecht recto, 19 b 16, (*quicumque enim ex operibus legis sunt sub maledicto sunt*).
 condantar ainm napstil doib treprecept nimdibi dúibsi, 20 c 24.
 adib dessimrecht si tra dosin tre foditin ingremmen, 25 d 8.

- 2) *tri* indicates the instrument or effective cause:

istri isu predchimse, 1 d 9.
 istrichretim *iesu christi* isfirian cách, 2 b 6.
 trihiris incháich cretes áhic tria fuil, 2 b 11.
 trignim(n) rechto, 2 b 13.
 istriit ata *gloriatio*, 2 b 15.
 istriliris rofirianiged ní trignímu rechtidi, 2 b 24.
 istrideolodacht didiu ronóbad, 2 b 26.
 cain ronóbad abraacham trihiris intree áem didiu fanace, 2 c 4.
 trinephthóbe, 2 c 9.
 istrialiris rambái cachmaith, 2 c 13.
 nibiad *promisio* dosom madtrerecht duairngerthe, 2 c 17.
 anadruirmed doabracham .i. firinne trihiris, 2 d 7.
 isfollus dunni triahesséirgesom asfirdia, 2 d 8.
 tri énpheccad, 3 a 5.
 istriit atá *gratia*, 3 a 10.
 ní triit fadeisne, *set per Deum*, 3 b 22.
 ciabeid crist indibsi trefóisitin hirisse *in baptismo*, 4 a 6.
 ismarb incorp immurgu trisnasenpecthu, 4 a 6.
 trithabairt diglæ foir, 4 c 22 (*ut anuntietur nomen meum in universa terra*).
 níirmadatar firinni trirad, 5 b 2.
 trisinintamail sin, 5 b 20.

cofardumthésidse triguidi náirium . . 7 a 12.

anadchodadossa trithorad moprecepte, 7 a 16.

trilathar demuin, 9 d 24.

dús inríctar triagnáissi, 10 a 3.

dús inríctar indalanái trialaile, 10 a 4.

conroib búaid precepte duun tresaniccatar hili, 27 c 20.

King's College, Aberdeen.

J. FRASER.

ZUR IRISCHEN GRAMMATIK UND LITTERATUR.

1. *adsúithe* LU 86 b 7.

Seit Zimmer KZ. 30, 98f. gezeigt hat, daß zum Infinitiv *atúd* 'anzünden', der später *fatód*, neutr. *adughadh*, *fadóghadh*, *fadughadh* geschrieben wird, als deuterotonierte Form das obige Imperf. Pass. *ad-súithe* gehört, zu dem sich seither noch das Präs. *ad-súi* LL 35 a 35, mit Metathesis *astói* R. Celt. 6, 188, pl. *astuat* Expulsion of the Dessi (Rawl. B. 502, ed. Meyer § 20) gesellt hat, gilt es als ausgemacht, daß ein Kompositum mit *soud* 'wenden' vorliege. Das geht soweit, daß Strachan in dem posthumen Werk *Stories from the Tún*, an das er ja freilich die letzte Hand nicht mehr hat legen können, S. 7 das Präs. *ataiscem* beider Handschriften in *adsói-scom* verwandelt, um eine echter altirische Form zu bieten. Im Glossar allerdings beginnt sich sein Gewissen zu regen; hier findet sich als Stichwort neben *ad-sóim* in Klammern *ath-sóim*. In der Tat, welche Präposition soll man ansetzen? *Ad-*, an das Zimmer dachte, ergibt mit anlautendem *s* nicht *at* (= *add*), sondern *as(s)*, vgl. *asscílbiud*, *as-sarcaigthe*, *aslondud*, *aslach*, *astud* usw. Aber auch für den Wandel von *aith-* vor *s* (= *h*) zu *add-* liefse sich kein Analogon finden. Erstlich gibt *th* vor *s* seine Lenierung nicht auf, vgl. *athsárgud*, *athscólad* (Contrib.) — *sccu* ist nicht regelrecht aus *sech-sú* entstanden (Handb. § 448) —; und namentlich wäre unerklärlich, wie es vor *h* zum stimmhaften Verschluslaut werden sollte. Denn daß *t* diesen Wert hat, wird ja außer durchs Neuirische schon durch die alte Schreibweise *ra-addúí*, *naro-addaíde* (Contrib.) erwiesen.

Somit muß diese Erklärung aufgegeben werden. Vielmehr ist *atúd* zweifellos aus **ad-douth* kontrahiert und ein Kompositum des Verbs *doud* 'sengen, brennen' (Rev. Celt. 9, 482), das heute *dóghadh* geschrieben wird, und das gr. *δαίω*, korn. *deuy*, *dywy*,

dewe (meiner Ansicht nach auch bret. *devi*, kymr. *deifio*) entspricht. In allen Formen reimte das Verb mit *impúd* 'Umdrehen' aus **imb-soud*; das hat zur Folge gehabt, daß nach dem Muster des deuterotonierten *im-soí* gelegentlich **ad-soí* (*ad-suí*) statt **atoí* (*ataí*) und ähnliche Formen gebildet werden. Aber ursprünglich haben die beiden Verben nichts miteinander zu schaffen.¹⁾

2. *ól n-gúala*.

In der Einleitung zu der Ausgabe der *Tidings of Conchobar mac Nessa* nach LL 106 a verweist Stokes (Eriu 4, 21) zum Ausdruck *ól n-gúala* auf *Cóir Anmann* p. 358; dort sei dieser Name erklärt. Aber die Erklärung hat für den vorliegenden Text natürlich nur dann Bedeutung, wenn *Cóir Anmann* älter ist als er. So wenig wir uns über die Bedeutung des Graals in Chrétiens Perceval bei Wolfram von Eschenbach oder gar bei Richard Wagner Aufklärung holen dürfen, so wenig kann man in der irischen Litteratur die älteren Texte durch die jüngeren aufhellen, ohne Gefahr zu laufen, dem älteren Erzähler Anschauungen unterzuschieben, von denen er sich nichts träumen liefs. Denn daß die Sagenüberlieferung dieser Jahrhunderte im wesentlichen eine rein litterarische war, hat schon Zimmer in seiner Analyse der Sagen in LU (KZ. 28) ausgesprochen und hat sich durch die seitherigen Ausgaben immer mehr bestätigt. Die späteren Erzähler fußen auf älteren Erzählungen, die auch uns großenteils in Handschriften vorliegen, und formen sie bald nach eigener Phantasie, bald durch Kontamination mit andern, gleichfalls geschriebenen Sagen um, wie ich das an zwei evidenten Beispielen, an der Seereise von Snedgus und Mac Riagla (Halle 1904) und an *Fled Bricrend* in dieser Zs. 4, 193 ff. habe zeigen können. Man sollte also endlich aufhören, die ganze mittelirische Litteratur als eine einheitliche Masse zu behandeln und die Fassung, wie sie jüngere Texte zeigen, als authentische Interpretation der Älteren hinzunehmen, wie vielfach geschieht.

Das an sich unbedeutende Beispiel *ól n-gúala* greife ich heraus, weil man an ihm die Verzweigung der Tradition besonders deutlich erkennen kann. Mir sind im ganzen fünf Belege für diesen Ausdruck bekannt, aufser den zwei schon erwähnten einer

¹⁾ Korrekturnote: Durch K. Meyer erfahre ich, daß auch Zimmer seine frühere Erklärung zu Gunsten der richtigen aufgegeben hat.

in *Tochmarc Emire* und je einer in beiden Prosaversionen von *Tochmarc Ferbe*.

I. Der für uns älteste Beleg ist der in dem an sich nicht sehr alten Text *Tochmarc Emire* LU 121 b 8 ff. = Zs. 3, 230 (Harl. 5280). Nach der einleitenden Schilderung von Conchobars Zehnhalle Craebruad beginnt scheinbar die Erzählung: 'Als einmal die Ulter in Emain Macha mit Conchobar beim Trinken des *iarnqual(ae)*¹⁾ waren' . . . Dieser Ausdruck bewegt jedoch den Verfasser, vorerst die Erzählung wieder abzubrechen, um ihn zu erklären: 'Hundert *bruth*²⁾ an Getränke pflegten um jede None (d. h. zu jeder Hauptmahlzeit) hineinzukommen. Das war das *ól n-gúalai*; das genügte für alle Ulter auf einmal'³⁾. Die Schilderung des Treibens im Craebruad fährt dann fort, ohne das Riesenfafs weiter zu berühren.

II. Das Gedicht *Tochmarc Ferbe* (Ir. T. III, 2, 518—528), welches, als *remscéal* zur Táin frei erfunden, den gleichbetitelten Prosaerzählungen zu Grunde liegt, enthält unsern Ausdruck nicht. Es berichtet nur Str. 21, in dem Augenblick, als Conchobar in Gergs Burg in Glenn Geirg eingedrungen sei, sei man dort dabei gewesen, ein Fafs aus Kupfer mit Wein zu füllen. Fernerhin wird des Fasses nicht weiter gedacht, auch am Ende nicht, bei der Zerstörung der Burg durch die Ulter (Str. 30).

Erst in der älteren Prosaauflösung des Gedichtes, die in Eg. 1782 erhalten ist (Ir. T. III, 2, 549 ff.), findet er sich. Der Prosaist folgt zwar dem Gedicht im allgemeinen ziemlich genau; aber wie er zu Gergs Burg kommt, kann er sich einer kurzen Schilderung der Pracht der Waffen der Versammelten und der Ausstattung des Hauses, wie sie in den Prosasagen üblich war, nicht ganz enthalten. Sie schließt S. 550, 32: 'Ein Fafs aus Kupfer mitten in der *both* ('Bude' übersetzt Windisch) wurde eben mit Wein gefüllt. Das hätte für alle für die Zeit von drei Tagen und drei Nächten genügt'. Am Ende des doppelten Kampfes läßt der Erzähler dann die Burg durch die Ulter plündern und fährt fort (S. 552, 65): 'Und sie bringen das Fafs

¹⁾ *oc ól ind ierngúali* LU, *ic ol ind iarnqualai* Harl.

²⁾ *bruth*, eigentlich 'so viel Metall, als auf einmal im Schmelzofen geschmolzen wird', wird auch für eine entsprechende Quantität anderer Flüssigkeiten gebraucht, vgl. AL IV, 310, 8.

³⁾ *Ba sisin (siside* Harl.) *ól ngúala (ól ngolai* Harl.), *is sí no fíred (fírad* Harl.) *Ulu uli i nóensist.*

aus Bronze (so!) ins Land der Ulter und räumen da mit diesem Heere der Connachter völlig auf vor der Heimkehr und kamen siegreich nach Hause. Dieses Fafs, das die Ulter mitnahmen, ist ein Teil der in-Bewegung-Setzung von Westen her, den Stier zu holen (d. h. war einer der Beweggründe für die Connachter, später ostwärts nach Ulster zu ziehen, um den Stier aus Cúalnge zu entführen). Es (das Fafs) pflegte für sie (die Ulter) alle zu genügen, wenn sie dann auf gemeinsamem Wege oder bei einer Zusammenkunft waren. Daher stammt *ól n-gualu* bei den Ultern, auch (der See) *Loch n-gual(u)*; der ist auf (der Insel) Devenish im Gebiet der Ulter'.

Der gelehrte, auch in der Sprache altertümelnde Prosaist identifiziert also Gergs Fafs mit dem *ól n-gúalai*, das er vermutlich, wie wir, aus *Tochmarc Emire* als im Besitze Conchobars befindlich kannte, und benutzt den Ausdruck ferner, um den Namen *Loch n-Gúalai* zu erklären, wie ja die etymologische Deutung von Ortsnamen ein Hauptvergnügen der Sagen-erzähler war.

III. Die zweite Prosaerzählung, die der Abt Aed von Terryglas in das 'Buch von Leinster' aufgenommen hat (LL 253 ff., Ir. T. III, 2, 462 ff.), fußt auf der ersten, zugleich aber auf dem Gedicht, das sie sich zum Schluß ganz einverleibt, ähnlich wie die erste Prosaversion von Snedgus und Mac Riagla mit dem ihr zu Grunde liegenden Gedicht getan hat. Während aber die ältere Erzählung den holperigen, gehackten Stil der älteren Heldensage zeigt, ist der Verfasser der zweiten ein gewandter Erzähler und Dichter, der die Geschichte frei ummodellt und mit Flickern aus vielen uns bekannten Texten wie *Táin bó Fráich*, *Cophur in dá muccida*, *Táin bó Cúalnge* (jüngerer Version), *Bruiden Da Derga* ausschmückt. Natürlich hat er sich die Episode mit dem Fafs auch nicht entgehen lassen; in der Mitte der Geschichte heißt es auch hier (S. 476, 196): 'Da wurde auch ein Fafs von Kupfer dort im Haus hingesezt, das später den Namen *Ol gualai* hatte. Und man war dabei es zu füllen'. Es wird aber im folgenden fester mit der Erzählung verwoben als in II (Z. 197 ff.). Am Schluß (S. 516) wird dann erzählt, wie Conchobar aus Gergs erstürmter Burg mitnahm, was sie an Kostbarkeiten barg. 'Er nahm auch das Fafs von Kupfer mit, das in dem Haus war und das, mit Getränke gefüllt, für das ganze Land der Ulter zu genügen pflegte, und das von

den Ultern *ól n-gúala* genannt wurde, weil ein Kohlenfeuer (*teni guail*) im Haus zu Emain zu sein pflegte, wenn es getrunken wurde. Und davon ist *Loch Guala Umai* auf Devenish im Ultergebiete benannt; denn unter ihm ist es heute verborgen'.

Hier treffen wir zuerst den Versuch, den Ausdruck *ól n-gúalai* durch das Wort *gúal* 'Kohle' genauer zu deuten. Auch wird näher motiviert, warum der See auf Devenish nach dem Fafs benannt sei, was der Erfinder der Etymologie unausgesprochen gelassen hatte.

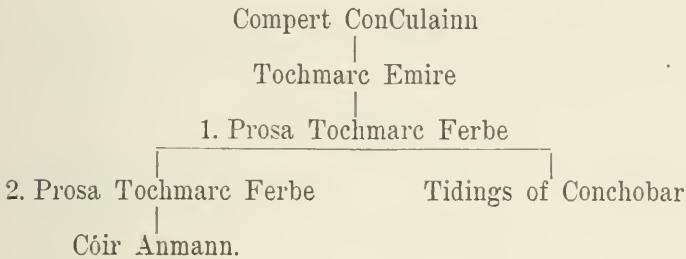
IV. In dem späten, zusammengestoppelten Text LL 106 a, von dem wir ausgegangen sind, lautet § 22 der Stokes'schen Ausgabe (Eriu 4, 30): 'Dreißig Krieger (pflügten) auf Conchobars Ruhebett (zu sein) zum Trunke. *Ol n-guala*, das ist Gergs Fafs, (stand) mitten im Haus, immer voll. Das war aus Glenn Gergg gebracht worden, als Gerg durch Conchobar getötet worden war'.

Diese Notiz ist deutlich aus der ersten Prosaversion von *Tochmarc Ferbe* (oben II) geschöpft; sie weiß noch nichts vom Kohlenfeuer (III). Ob das Fafs 'immer voll' war, weil es immer neu gefüllt wurde, oder ob ihm der Verfasser die neue Eigenschaft beilegt, von selber immer voll zu bleiben, wie dies ältere Sagen von Fässern im Land der Elfen berichteten (z. B. Ir. T. I, 218, 29), mag dahingestellt bleiben. Nach § 13 wäre das erste wahrscheinlicher; aber ein Schriftsteller dieser Art vergift schnell, was er vorher geschrieben hat.

V. Endlich *Cóir Anmann* § 160 (Ir. T. III, 2, 358) lautet: '*Ól n-gúalai*, das ist ein Fafs aus Kupfer. Das brachte Conchubar mac Nessa aus der Burg von Gerg mac Faeburdil nach der Zerstörung der Burg und nach der Tötung Gergs. *Ól n-gúalai* war es genannt, weil ein Kohlenfeuer im Haus zu Emain Macha zu sein pflegte, wenn es getrunken wurde. Davon ist *Loch n-Gualai* auf Devenish im Ulstergebiet genannt; denn darunter ist es heute verborgen'. Es folgt dann nur noch der Stammbaum Gergs bis zum Allerwelts-Stammvater Rudraige, vielleicht vom Verfasser hinzuerfunden, wenn er nicht etwa im verlorenen Anfang von III enthalten war.

Die Notiz ist, wie schon Windisch, Ir. T. III, 2, 452 bemerkt, fast wörtlich aus der zweiten Prosaversion von *Tochmarc Ferbe* (III) ausgezogen; sie lehrt uns, daß der Fehler *Loch Guala Umai* statt *Loch n-Gúalai* in älteren Handschriften von III noch nicht vorhanden war; sonst wäre er mitkopiert worden.

So genügt es, auf den einen Ausdruck zu achten, um die zeitliche Folge der Entstehung einer ganzen Reihe von Texten mühelos zu bestimmen. Beachten wir dann etwa weiter, daß *Tochmarc Emire* den Text *Compert ConCulainn* großenteils in sich aufgenommen hat (vgl. Ir. T. I, 324 f. = Zs. 3, 235 f. mit Ir. T. I, 141 f.) und zwar mit schlimmer Vergewaltigung der Sprache (z. B. *rom-ebail* als Präteritum!), so kommen wir noch um eine Staffel höher hinauf. Die Reihe ist:



Aus allem vorhergehendem wird klar, wie verkehrt es wäre, aus den späteren Texten Belehrung darüber zu suchen, was der Ausdruck *ól n-gúalai* für den Verfasser von *Tochmarc Emire* bedeutet hat; sie wußten es genau so wenig wie wir. Soviel ist deutlich, daß er an ein gewaltiges eisernes Gefäß dachte (*ind iarngúalai*), während es von II auf ein kupfernes Faß übertragen worden ist, das sich unter der Hand eines Abschreibers einmal weiter in ein bronzenes verwandelt hat; ferner, daß bei ihm nur der Genitiv *gual(a)i* (und *iarn-gúalai*) das Gefäß bezeichnet, während spätere den ganzen Ausdruck *ól n-gúalai* als Name des Fasses verwenden. Zunächst fällt auf, daß in *Tochmarc Emire* einmal der Artikel gesetzt ist: *oc ól ind iarngúalai*, das zweite Mal nicht: *ól n-gúalai*. Das erklärt sich leicht, wenn wirklich das irische Wort für 'Kohle' darin steckt, wie der Verfasser von III meint. Grammatisch ist es möglich; ein zweisilbiger Genitiv *gualle*, *gualli* kommt AL IV, 310, 23; V, 474, 5; Imram Maile-Diúin Str. 62 vor, allerdings mit palatalem *l*. Der Bedeutung nach geht es nur an, wenn man annimmt, die dunkle Farbe der eisernen Kufe habe den Anlaß zur Benennung gegeben; denn das Eisen galt den Iren als schwarz (s. Cormac s. v. *hiarnbelra*). Man hat dann zuerst zu übersetzen 'beim Trinken [aus] der Eisenkohle', dann 'der Kohlentrunke'.

Das scheint mir die einzig mögliche Auffassung, wenn der Verfasser von *Tochmarc Emire* den Namen erfunden hat. Denkbar ist freilich auch, daß er ihn einer anderen, für uns verlorenen Quelle entnommen hat, wo er irgendwie motiviert war. Zimmer hat Zs. f. deutsch. Altertum 35, 165 ff. an ein Mißverständnis von altnord. *ölkjóll* 'Bierschiff' gedacht. Das liegt lautlich nicht sehr nahe, und namentlich scheint mir die Auflösung des Kompositums durch den Iren unwahrscheinlich. Eben solche Bedenken hat es, gr. *γαυλόε* beizuziehen, wozu etwa die Glosse verlocken könnte: *cypa seu magna βοῦττις μεγάλη, ἢ τινες γαυλόε ζαλοῦσι* Corp. Gloss. Lat. VI, 296. Aber im lateinischen Westen ist dieser Ausdruck nur als Schiffsname nachgewiesen, z. B. *gaulus genus nauium pacne rotundi* (so!) CGL. V, 569.

Doch nicht diesen Ausdruck zu erklären war der Zweck dieser Zeilen, sondern zu einer etwas mehr philologischen Behandlung der irischen Sagentexte anzuregen. Wir können das Verdienst eines guten Erzählers (wie oben Nr. III) nur würdigen, wenn wir genau wissen, was er von anderen übernommen und was er daraus gemacht hat; nur auf Grund solcher Analysen ist eine künftige Litteraturgeschichte des irischen Mittelalters denkbar. Und auch der, den die Sagen vornehmlich ihres antiquarischen Inhalts wegen interessieren, hat genau darauf zu achten, was der einzelne Autor hinzuerfunden, was er von früheren übernommen hat.

3. *ind aradach*.

Dem großen Fafs, das man sich in Conchobars Zechhalle dachte, haben zwei Texte, die denselben Titel *Fled Bricrend* führen, aber inhaltlich voneinander abweichen, einen anderen Namen, nämlich *ind aradach* gegeben. Ich komme darauf nur zu sprechen wegen der absonderlichen Behandlung, die Zimmer in den Sitzungsber. d. Berliner Akad., 1909, S. 462 ff. sowohl ihm als Windisch und mir angedeihen läßt, die wir jeder einen der obigen Texte übersetzt haben. An der einen Stelle (Ir. T. I, 291, 15) heißt es: *ro-linad iarom ind aradach dabach Conchob(a)ir) dóib* 'nun wurde die *aradach*, Conchobars Fafs, für sie gefüllt'; an der anderen (Ir. T. II, 1, 173): *ro-linad ind aradach Conchoba[i]r*. Da ein durch einen Genitiv bestimmtes Substantiv keinen Artikel zu sich nimmt, schlägt Windisch (ebend. 173 A. 1) vor, auch hier *ind aradach dabach Conchobair* zu lesen. Das

bestimmt Zimmer (a. a. O. 463) zu der sonderbaren Behauptung, Windisch und ich hätten geglaubt, *aradach* sei das vorangestellte Adjektiv zu *dabach*,¹⁾ und er erlaubt sich freundlichst, dieses Irisch, das er eigens für uns konstruiert hat, mit dem Deutsch des Baron Mikosch zu vergleichen und mit diesem edlen Vergleich die Schriften der k. preussischen Akademie zu zieren! Vermutlich möchte er dadurch bei seinen Lesern den Glauben erwecken, er könne besser Irish als wir anderen. Nebenbei vergiftet er, der die Lesart *ind aradach Conchobair* vorzieht, aber völlig zu bemerken, wie er sich den Artikel erklärt.

Ind aradach, auf ein Fafs (*dabach* f.) bezüglich, kann nach der Bedeutung des Suffixes *-ach* für einen Iren nur bedeuten 'das mit Leitern (oder mit einer Leiter) versehene'. Der Verfasser der zweiten *Fled Bricrend* hat sich und seinen Lesern das verdeutlicht durch den Zusatz: 'denn daher stammte (der Name) *aradach*, weil von aufsen und innen eine Leiter daran war; und so wurde es ausgeschenkt'. Nun ist zwar wohl kein Zweifel, dafs diese *Fled Bricrend* etwas jünger ist, dafs ihr Verfasser den Titel und auch die Situation von der anderen (speziell der Version A nach meiner Bezeichnung Zs. 4, 193 ff.) entlehnt hat, zugleich mit dem Namen *aradach*. Aber mich dünkt, er hat ihn richtig gedeutet; das mag in der Tat ungefähr das Bild sein, das dem Erfinder des Namens vorgeschwebt hatte, mag das nun der Verfasser der älteren *Fled Bricrend* selber sein oder mag der ihn einer uns unbekanntem Quelle entnommen haben.

Sollte einem anderen eine bessere Deutung von *aradach* einfallen, so werde ich mich nicht dagegen sträuben; aber dieser andere scheint mir jedenfalls Zimmer nicht zu sein. Ein häufiges Wort für 'Trinkbecher' heifst altir. *eredech*, *eridech*, *airidech*, *airedech* (f. *ā*-St.), in späteren Hss. *aredeg*, *airigech*, *airdech*, *irdcoch*, AD sg. *airdig*, *érdig*, *ardig*, ein einziges Mal in einer Hs. des 14.—15. Jahrhunderts *aradig* (Stokes, Lives of Saints 325, 3). Zimmer meint, das könne kein anderes Wort sein als das obige *aradach*, und er läfst ein paar Seiten lang seiner Phantasie die Zügel schiefsen, wie ein — ganz geläufiges — Wort für Trinkbecher das Riesenfafs Conchobars bezeichnen könne. Da die

¹⁾ Bei mir, der ich den Ausdruck in 'Conchobars Leiterfafs' zusammengezogen habe, ist dieses Mißverständnis bei gedankenlosem Lesen allenfalls begreiflich; bei Windisch, der Ir. T. II, 1, 187 'aradach, das Fafs Conchobars' übersetzt, sollte es ausgeschlossen scheinen.

beiden Wörter gerade in den älteren Texten lautlich weit auseinanderliegen, fehlt aber für die Identifikation jede Grundlage.

Eredech sieht aus wie ein Kompositum mit der Präp. *er-*, *air-*; ob es wirklich eines ist, weifs ich nicht, da der zweite Bestandteil bis jetzt nicht klar ist. Über die von Zimmer als möglich erwähnte Etymologie, die das Wort mit der Bezeichnung der Zecher als *συμποσίον ναῦται καὶ πλίζων ἐρέται* bei dem Elegiker Dionysios Chalkus zusammenbringt, deckt man besser den Schleier des Schweigens.

Auch seine etymologische Erklärung von *amdabach* oder *damdabach* (a. a. O. 459 ff.) scheint mir mehr als bedenklich, besonders was den zweiten Bestandteil angeht; weder Vokalismus noch Konsonantismus stimmen zum westeuropäischen *doga* 'Fals-Daube'.

4. *Conall Cernach clóen.*

In denselben Sitzungsberichten (1909, S. 3 ff.) verwendet Zimmer fast zwei Druckbogen auf die Darlegung, dafs ich u. a. mit der Übersetzung von *clóen* durch 'bucklig' die Anschauung der alten Sagenerzähler erheblich gefälscht habe. Ich brauche kaum zu bemerken, dafs ich meine Übersetzungen nicht für fehlerlos halte und dafs ich heute mehrere Stellen anders, ich hoffe getreuer übersetzen würde. Aber speziell mit *clóen* verhält es sich folgendermassen.

Clóen 'schief' steht im Gegensatz zu *díriuch* 'gerade'. Wo es sich auf einen Menschen bezieht, kann man von vornherein nicht sagen, ob es auf die Haltung und den Wuchs seines Körpers oder auf seinen Blick geht; denn für den schiefen Blick, das Schielen, ist es gut bezeugt. Auf den berühmten Ulter Kämpen Conall Cernach wird es nur viermal angewendet, einmal in *Serglige ConCulaind* (Ir. T. I, 206); dann — und zwar unverkennbar aus diesem Text entlehnt — in der jüngeren Erzählung *Talland Etair* (Rev. Celt. 8, 60); ferner in dem gleichfalls späten *Cath Ruis na Ríg* (ed. Hogan, S. 56). Hier sagt Conchobar zuerst in Prosa: *menbad Chonall is forainne bad róen* 'ohne Conall wären wir geschlagen worden' und wiederholt es dann im Vers: *munbad Conall Cernach clóen | ropad forainne bad róen*, wo das Epitheton *clóen* als Reimwort zu *róen* und als Alliteration zu *Conall Cernach* hinzugefügt wird, vermutlich nach derselben Quelle. Endlich steht in dem Schlufsgedicht der jüngeren Version von *Tochmarc Emire* (Zs. 3, 262): *Lagairi Cas,*

Conall Clan. Jedenfalls kann man aus diesem Vorkommen nicht mit Zimmer S. 5 folgern, daß *clóen* ein festes Beiwort von Conall Cernach gewesen sei. Denn an den zahllosen Stellen, wo er sonst in Vers und Prosa erwähnt wird, fehlt es überall. Und daß der König des 7. Jahrhunderts *Congal Claen* 'Congal der Schieler' (ein Bienenstich hatte ihm ein Auge verletzt) darum seinen Stammbaum auf Conall Cernach zurückführe, weil sie das gleiche Beiwort hatten, wie Zimmer S. 27 vermutet, wird schon durch den von Zimmer zitierten Text *Fleadh Duin na n-Gedh* (ed. O'Donovan, S. 32) unwahrscheinlich gemacht, wo als einzige Ähnlichkeit zwischen ihm und seinem Stammvater erwähnt wird, daß sie, wenn die Kampfeswut über sie kam, Freund und Feind nicht mehr unterschieden.

Nur an einer der vier obigen Belegstellen ist ohne weiteres deutlich, wie der Verfasser den Ausdruck *clóen* verstanden haben will. In *Talland Etair* heißt es: 'Conall *clóen* hatte er bis dahin geheißsen . . . Conall legte aber den Kopf (des erschlagenen Leinsterkönigs Mes-Gegra) auf seinen Kopf, so daß er über seinen Rücken rollte (*conid tarla (d)ar-a ais*), so daß er von Stund an gerade (*díriuch*) war'. Also sein Rücken, sein Rückgrat war bis dahin nicht gerade gewesen. Meine Übersetzung 'bucklig' erkennt daher auch Zimmer für diese Stelle als im wesentlichen richtig an; aber er meint, der Verfasser von *Talland Etair* habe eben den älteren Text *Serglige ConCulaind* mißverstanden. Das wäre an sich natürlich sehr wohl möglich. Immerhin hätte ihn die Stelle, wenn er sie früh genug beachtet hätte, vor dem Satze (S. 6) bewahren können: 'Für jeden, für den die Texte der altirischen Heldensage mehr als eine Schatzkammer von interessanten Verbalformen für eine altirische Grammatik oder eine Sammlung seltener Vokabeln für ein irisches Wörterbuch sind, muß es ganz unerträglich sein, sich den Conall Cernach als buckelig oder mißgestaltet zu denken'. Mag er mich vielleicht in diese Kategorie rechnen, der Verfasser von *Talland Etair* gehört ganz gewiß nicht hinein.

In *Serglige ConCulaind* wirft bekanntlich Leborcham dem CuChulaind vor, durch ihn hafte einer der drei Makel *clúine, minde, guille* an den Frauen von Ulster. Weil er in der Kampfeswut das eine Auge völlig in den Kopf hineinzog,¹⁾ würde auch

¹⁾ 'so daß ein Kranich es nicht in seinem Kopfe erreichte' übersetzt Zimmer (S. 4) wohl genauer als ich ('daß kein Kranich in seinen Kopf hätte

jede in ihn verliebte Frau einäugig, wörtlich: 'sie vereinäugigte (*no-gollad*) ihren Blick (*a rose*) nach Ähnlichkeit CuChulaind's und aus Liebe zu ihm'; jede in Cúscraid Mend Verliebte bringe gesteigerte *mínde* (*formínde*) über ihre Rede; jede in Conall Cernach Verliebte sei *clócn* (*ba clócn*). Also die einen erhalten einen Defekt im Sehen (einäugiges Blicken), die anderen einen im Sprechen — denn das bedeutet *mínde* (s. u.) —; die dritten, meint Zimmer, zeigten wieder einen Sehdefekt, nämlich sie schielten. Ich glaube, niemand, der beide Bedeutungen von *clócn* kennt und der ohne Voreingenommenheit an diese Stelle herantritt, würde auf diese Auffassung verfallen, so wenig es der Verfasser von *Talland Etair* getan hat. Das Natürlichste ist, daß neben den Defekt im Blicken und im Sprechen einer in der Körperhaltung tritt: die Frauen halten sich nicht gerade, sind also *clócn*. Zum Träger dieses Defekts hat der Erzähler, da nun einmal in diesen Sagen aller guten (und schlechten) Dinge drei sein müssen, den nächst CuChulaind berühmtesten Helden Conall Cernach gewählt. Dieser gewaltige Kämpfer wird, mit CuChulaind verglichen, öfters als etwas plumper gedacht; *mailli do cheim* 'langsamer ist dein Schritt' wirft ihm CuChulaind in *Fled Bricr.* 34 vor. Es war also keine große Sünde des Verfassers von *Serglige ConCulaind*, ihm eine etwas gebückte Kopfhaltung anzudichten, und gewiß hat sich keiner seiner Zuhörer, wie Zimmer meint, darüber entsetzt. An einen ausgetretenen Rückenwirbel braucht man ja bei *clócn* nicht gleich zu denken; bucklig nennen wir unsere Kinder, sobald sie den Kopf nicht hoch halten.

Auch mit meiner Übersetzung von *menl* durch 'stammelnd' ist Zimmer (S. 14, Anm. 1) nicht einverstanden, weil das heute veraltete, auch früher schwach belegte Wort in einem Wörterbuch des 18. Jahrhunderts durch *dumb* übersetzt wird. Ob diese Übersetzung den ganzen Sinn des Wortes ausdrückt, wissen wir natürlich nicht. Heute heißt 'stumm' in Irland und Schottland gewöhnlich *balbh*, manks *balloo* (aus lat. *balbus*), das aber nach Dimmen daneben noch 'stammering, inharmonious' bedeutet. Zu der Bedeutung 'stumm' schlechthin scheint mir das Substantiv *for-mínde* schlecht zu passen, da man Stummheit nicht wohl

langen können'). Aber man muß dann wohl *conna[cha] roched* lesen, da man das Objektpronomen schwer missen kann.

steigern kann. Für die genauere Bestimmung der Bedeutung von *mend* in der älteren Sprache liegen bis jetzt nur zwei Stellen vor. Der Verfasser von *Scél mucci Mic Dá Thó* (Ir. T. I, 103) hat sich den Beinamen *Mend*, den Cúscraid führt, so zurecht gelegt, daß Cet mac Matach ihm eine Lanze durch den Hals geschleudert habe, 'so daß (seither) kein Wort bei dir in richtiger Ordnung (*i córai*) erfunden worden ist'. Nehmen wir an, daß nur der Kehlkopf verletzt war, so würde allerdings die übrige Artikulation nicht notwendig gelitten haben, sondern nur eine geflüsterte Sprache die Folge gewesen sein. 'Vielleicht hat es sich nur um ein gelegentliches Aussetzen des Stimmtons gehandelt', sagt Zimmer S. 9, als ob es sich um den authentischen Krankheitsbericht einer historischen Person handelte. Ich bezweifle aber, daß sich der Erzähler die Folgen des Lanzenstichs so anatomisch genau ausgedacht hat. Jedenfalls haben das auch im Mittelalter andere nicht so aufgefaßt. Denn der Verfasser von *Cóir Anmann* Ir. T. III, 2, 404 modelt den Bericht dahin um: 'Cet verwundete den Cuscraidh durch den Mund, so daß er ihm den Zipfel (*barr*) der Zunge abschnitt, so daß er späterhin *mend* war'. Also *mend* ist für diesen einer, der wegen gestutzter Zunge nicht mehr ordentlich sprechen kann. Ich halte daher für alle diese Stellen den umfassenderen Ausdruck 'stammelnd' (lat. *balbus*) für die treffendste Übersetzung, wie wir die Rede von Kindern und Ausländern, die unsere Wörter nicht richtig herausbringen, ein Stammeln nennen. Dagegen in *Talland Etair*, wo ich *guil* in Anlehnung an die andere Stelle gleichfalls durch 'stammelnd' übersetzt habe, hätte ich vielleicht besser 'stumm' gebraucht, wie Zimmer will. Der Verfasser verwandelt die Einäugigkeit der Ulster Frauen in 'Blindheit';¹⁾ so kann er auch ihr hochgradiges Stammeln (*forminde*) in 'Stummheit' gesteigert haben.

Endlich noch eins. Zimmer (S. 9 f.) glaubt, die Frauen von Ulster hätten die Unsitten ihrer Geliebten absichtlich nachgeahmt. Mir ist wahrscheinlicher, daß ihre Liebe, wie eine Zauberkraft, sie zwang, also zu handeln. Aus dem Wortlaut kann ich das freilich nicht beweisen, die Entscheidung ist Sache des Stilgefühls. Höchstens darauf kann ich mich berufen, daß

¹⁾ (*d*)*aill* liest wenigstens Stokes (Rev. Celt. 8, 60); das Faksimile von LL gibt allerdings *guil*.

es auch der Verfasser von *Talland Etair* wohl so aufgefaßt hat. Er bemerkt, daß die Frauen den Defekt nur zu zeigen pflegten, *cotacall-*; das heißt doch: 'bis sie sich mit ihm treffen konnten'?¹⁾

In der scheltenden Anrede CuChulainds mit *a cláin trúag Fíed Brier*. 43. 98 gebe ich dagegen völlig zu, daß schwer zu sagen ist, wie man *cláin* fassen soll, und ich habe meine Übersetzung 'bucklig' nie für sicher gehalten. Zimmer denkt mit andern daran, daß CuChulaind wegen seiner zeitweiligen Einäugigkeit 'Schieler' gescholten worden sein könne. Vielleicht war *clóen-trúag* ursprünglich nur eine Steigerung von *trúag* 'elend', ähnlich wie *lomm-thrú* von *trú*. CuRoi schildert CuChulaind ebd. § 98. 100 (Rev. Celt. 14, 454) daneben auch *cuil-truag* und einfach *trúagán*. Doch trennt die jüngere Version deutlich beide Scheltwörter: *a clainain* (*clonnan* Cod. Voss.) *truaigh*.

5. *Tarmchossal*.

In den Sitzungsberichten der Berliner Akademie 1908 S. 1100 ff. hat Zimmer eine Reihe von irischen Wörtern, die einen Stamm *s..l-* enthalten, wie mir scheint, nicht immer glücklich behandelt, auch ganz abgesehen von dem verfehlten Einfall, sie könnten das spätere *siubhal* = kymr. *syfl* 'wandern' etc. in sich schließsen. Es lohnt sich wohl mit ein paar Worten auf die Wortsippe einzugehen.

Zu Grunde scheint mir die keltische Wurzel *sucl-* zu liegen,²⁾ deren Bedeutung am deutlichsten in kymr. *chwyl* f. m. 'a turn, a turning, a course, a revolution, a rotation, a while, an event', *chwel* dass., *chwyllo* 'to revolve, to rotate, to turn or wheel round, to run a course, to bustle about' etc. (Silv. Evans), *adchwelu*, 'zurückkehren', *dychwelyd* 'umwenden, zurückkehren' u. a. zu Tage tritt. Danach darf man den gallischen Ortsnamen *Nant-suelta*, der in der Inschrift von Saarbürg zur Ortsgöttin erhoben uns entgegentritt, als 'Talwende, Talbiegung' fassen (s. Holder s. v.). Im Irischen lebt der ursprüngliche Sinn noch in den Komposita *de(ri)ssel* und *túathbel* (*b* aus *f*, *sv*) 'Wendung nach

¹⁾ Zur Form der Präposition vgl. *cotadaig* 'bis zur Nacht' LU 67 b 12. Stokes übersetzt 'while conversing with him', faßt es also wohl gleich 'cond *acallaim* oder 'co *acallaim*. Die Handschrift Harl. 5280 liest nach ihm einmal dafür *ocoddescin*.

²⁾ Vgl. Stokes zu O'Dav. 627 *docoislet*.

rechts, nach links' und in neutr. *seal an mhuilinn* 'eine Umdrehung der Mühle' (ebenso *manks shall*) fort.¹⁾ während sonst *sel* in Ausdrücken wie *sel bec* 'eine kleine Weile', *cachla sel..in sel aile* 'bald..bald' u. ähnl. eine etwas abgeblasste Bedeutung zeigt.

Das Substantiv war im Irischen maskuliner *o*-Stamm (**suelo-s*). Von ihm sind mehrere Verben abgeleitet. Zunächst mit *to-uss-* ein Deponens für 'entgleiten, gleiten, ausgleiten', das öfters lat. *elabi, labi* glossiert: II. sg. *-tuislíder* Ml. 30 c 10, Fut. *-tuslifea* 27 b 18; in deuterotonierten Formen tritt das von der Pröp. *fo* entlehnte *f* ein: *do-fuislim* Sg. 146 b 1, *du-fuisledar (-edor)* Ml. 30 c 10, Karlsr. Beda 34 c 1. Das alte zugehörige Substantiv *tuisel* m. bedeutet außer 'Ausgleiten, Fall' (AL., Glossar) auch 'Kasus', wie kymr. *dychwyl, dychwel*; es ist dann ein neues Verbalabstraktum *tuisled* (**to-uss-selad*) für 'Gleiten, Fehltritt' geschaffen worden.

Gleichfalls intransitiv ist das aktive Kompositum mit *com-*, dessen Belege K. Meyer, Contrib. s. v. **con-selaim* zusammenstellt: Imper. *coisle* 'gehe!', gebildet wie *comainse* Ml. 22 b 2 (Handb. § 586), Prät. *con-sela, con-selai, cot-sela* 'er ging (weg)', pl. *conselsat*, Fut. *ní-choislebat*. Die Bedeutungsentwicklung wie bei engl. *I went*.²⁾

Transitiv ist das Dekompositum mit *fo* in der Bedeutung 'wegnehmen': *fo-coslíder* Gl. 'tollitur' Trierer Enchiridion 76 b, *foda-coisle* 'der sie wegnimmt' AL. IV, 202 usw., Prät. *fo-rróxlul, 'tulit de medio'* Wb. 27 a 19 (mit irrigem Längezeichen?)³⁾, pl. *fo-rochsalsat* Ml. 18 d 11, Pass. *fo-roxlad* 31 a 5 mit dem Ab-

¹⁾ Zimmers *seal* 'Geld zum Wechseln, Kleingeld' (Kelt. Stud. I, 176) wird von anderen nicht verzeichnet.

²⁾ Zimmer erwähnt von diesen Formen nur *coisle*, wodurch seine Ausführungen etwas Schiefes erhalten und die Bedeutung des Verbs nicht deutlich hervortritt. Nicht klar ist, wie sich zu den erwähnten Formen mit palatalem Wurzelvokal des Präs. *con-sla* 'er geht' verhält, unsicher gelesen Ml. carm. 1 (Thes. II, 292), aber sicher AL. I, 266, pl. *cota-slaad* Eriu II, 33, Z. 1, Fut. *coslafa* Rev. Celt. 13, 272. Enthält es einen andern Stamm und gehört dazu etwa der Imper. *colla, collaa* 'gehe!' (Contrib.)? Oder ist *con-sla* nach dem Abstraktum **cossol*, **cossal* falsch gebildet, wie *ad-cobra* neben *accobur*, *ad-comla* neben *acomol* stand?

³⁾ Wie kann Zimmer 1106¹⁾ sagen, *fórróxlul* für **fónróxlul* sei 'getreue Übersetzung von *ipsum tulit*'? Das würde doch altirisch **farroxlul* heißen. Wegen des *rr* s. mein Handb. § 244, 2.

straktum *foxol*, *fochsul*, *foxal*, von dem *foxlid*, *foxlaid* 'Ablativ' abgeleitet ist.

Ebenso ist transitiv das noch um *to-* vermehrte Verb. Am deutlichsten tritt seine Bedeutung hervor in der Glosse *to-foxlaitis* zu *tractaturis* Ml. 47 a 13, da diese Glossen die lateinischen Ausdrücke zunächst wörtlich, ohne Rücksicht auf den Zusammenhang zu übersetzen pflegen. Es bedeutet also 'schleppen, hinter sich drein ziehen', und Zimmer hat Recht, die transitive Bedeutung des Präteritums *do-forchosol*, *do-forchosalsam* Wb. 13 d 27, 21 b 4 gegen Stokes zu verteidigen. Wenn *uerriculum* Sg. 53 b 4 mit *tóxal* übersetzt wird, so ist dagegen durchaus nicht sicher, daß dieses im Irischen konkret 'das Schleppnetz' bezeichnet hat, wie Zimmer meint; es kann eines der vielen Versehen des Glossators sein, der in *uerriculum* das Abstraktum zu *uerrere* sah, da er unmittelbar vorher 53 b 3 *diuerticulum* zu *diuertere* richtig mit dem Abstraktum *diall* übersetzt hatte.

Nicht so deutlich ist die Konstruktion des direkt zu *com-sela-* gebildeten Dekompositums *to-com-sela-*, das der Gesetzes-sprache angehört (Atkinson, Glossar zu AL., S. 375). Einmal mindestens scheint es mir deutlich intransitiv, nämlich in *beich do-coislet* V, 318 = IV, 184 'Bienen, die auswandern (schwärmen)', vgl. O'Dav. 713. Daneben wird es transitiv gebraucht wie *fo-coislea* und scheint '(als Pfand) nehmen' zu bedeuten.

Indem ich noch *ardon-sela* Féil. 23. Juni erwähne, dessen Bedeutung mir nicht klar ist, komme ich endlich zu Zimmers Ausgangspunkt, dem Wort *tarmchossal* in Fiaccs Hymnus 38, wo es heisst: '(die Iren) gingen alle mit dem Teufel (*la císel*); der *tarmchossal* hat sie in die tiefe, große Grube (d. h. die Hölle) gestürzt, bis der Apostel zu ihnen kam' usw. Was *tarmchossal* bedeutet, ist uns glücklicherweise klar bezeugt durch die Glosse *tairmchoslaidib* zu *praeuaricatoribus* Ml. 74 b 8. *Praeuaricatio* ist bekanntlich im kirchlichen Latein, abwechselnd mit *transgressio*, die Wiedergabe von gr. *παράβασις*, häufig von dem Sündigen gegen das Gesetz des alten Testaments gebraucht — *in redemptionem earum praeuaricationum quae erant sub priori testamento* heisst es Hebr. 9, 15 — auch von Adams Übertretung von Gottes Gebot. Da das Primitivum *-coislea*, Abstr. **cossal* das Gehen bedeutet, ist also *tarmchossal* eine ebenso gute Übersetzung von lat. *transgressio* wie das daneben gebräuchliche *tairmthecht*, und so haben es Stokes und andere in Fiaccs Hymnus

aufgefaßt. Das ist völlig verkehrt, meint Zimmer, und die Quelle des Irrtums ist, 'daß die Übersetzer die Atmosphäre, in der der Dichter lebt, den Ideen- und Gedankenkreis, aus dem heraus obige Zeilen entstanden sind und verstanden sein wollen, nicht kennen oder nicht beachten'. Da *to-fo-cosl-* 'schleppen' bedeuete, also lat. *ducere* wiedergeben könne, auch *fo-cosl-* einmal *subducere* glossiere, sei *tarmchossal* eine sklavische Übersetzung von *tradux*, womit die Pelagianer die Erbsünde bezeichneten. In der Tat hat ja der Pelagianer Caelestius eine Schrift *Contra traducem peccati* geschrieben. Somit bekommt der Text für Zimmer den ihm angenehmen Geruch des Semipelagianismus, den er in Irland bekanntlich überall wittert. Allein da *cosl-*, *com-sel-* eben nicht *ducere*, sondern intransitiv 'gehen' heißt, hätte der Verfasser des Hymnus (etwa im 9. Jh.), selbst wenn er das Wort *tradux* noch gekannt hätte, nicht auf den Gedanken kommen können, es mit *tarmchossal* zu übersetzen. Das ganze Gebäude, das Zimmer errichtet, entbehrt der Fundamente, und ich fürchte, die Atmosphäre, in der die alten Dichter gelebt haben sollen, ist lediglich eine Nebelschicht, die er um sich selber geschaffen hat.

Nicht glücklicher ist er in der Erklärung von *císel* 'Teufel' in Fiaccs Hymnus, *kísel* in der Vita Findani (Gloss. Hib. 273), beidemaal im Reime mit *ísel*. Die irischen Glossatoren, die das Wort auch nicht mehr analysieren konnten, nahmen wohl mit Recht an, daß darin *cís* (*census*) in der häufigen Bedeutung '(Fleisches-)zoll, Sünde' stecke. Zimmer glaubt, das ganze Wort sei das lateinische *censualis* 'Tribut-Abschätzer', das in Britannien auf den verhafsten Eintreiber des Tributs und schließlich von den Christen auf den Höllenfürsten übertragen worden sei. 'Die Schwächung des *ā* in unbetonter Silbe vor ursprünglich palatalem *l* zu *e*' ist nach Zimmer S. 1124 'lautlich in Ordnung'. Vielmehr würde das ja ir. **císail* ergeben; nur zwischen palatalem *s* und dunklem *l* kann schwachbetontes *e* stehen (wie in *ísel*). Die Endung bleibt also unerklärt. Eine Anlehnung des Namens des gefallenen Engels an *aingel* anzunehmen, wäre wohl zu kühn. Stokes' Vermutung, es sei aus lat. *pistillus* entlehnt (Rev. Celt. 27, 87), bedarf kaum der Zurückweisung.

6. *Imram Curaig Máile-Dúin.*

In *Imram Snedgusa ocus Mac Riagla* haben sich die poetischen Stücke als die Grundlage des Prosaberichts herausgestellt. Die

Vermutung lag nahe, es möchte sich bei der Meerfahrt von *Máel-Dúin* ebenso verhalten, wo freilich nur in zwei von vier Handschriften Verse neben der Prosa überliefert sind. Nur die letztere hatte Stokes Rev. Celt. 9, 447; 10, 50 zum Abdruck gebracht. Nachdem nun in *Anecdota from Irish Manuscripts* I, 50 auch das Gedicht publiziert ist, ist jedermann die Beantwortung der Frage leicht gemacht. Und zwar behält hier Zimmer völlig recht, der sich Zs. f. deutsch. Altertum 33, 149 so ausgedrückt hat: 'Daran darf, wie mir scheint, kaum ein Zweifel obwalten, daß es sich nur um Versifikation der älteren Prosa handelt, nicht um eine ohne die Prosa verständliche Poesie.' In der Tat, man mag beliebige Stücke vergleichen, etwa die Einleitung oder den Schluß oder ein beliebiges Abenteuer, überall ergibt sich die Poesie als ein kümmerlicher, oft kaum verständlicher Auszug aus der Prosa, nicht die Prosa als Ausführung des Gedichts. Das Muster für den Versifex war vermutlich eben die Seereise von Snedgus und Mac Riagla — sie folgt im Yellow Book of Lecan unmittelbar darauf —, die in der Überlieferung gerade diese Gestalt bot, Prosaerzählungen mit anschließenden Versen desselben Inhalts. Auch im Metrum (*dechnad cumaise*) ist er seinem Vorbild gefolgt.

Im Schlußsatz der Version ohne Verse (Egerton 1782) heißt es: *ro-chöruid im. Aed Finn ardecnuid Hérinn in sgél sa, amal atá sunt* (Rev. Celt. 10, 94). Diesen Schluß hat die Prosa in YBL nicht, aber hinter dem Gedicht in anderem Metrum (*Rannaigeacht mór*) die Worte (Str. 223): *Inrum moltach Mæli Duin . . ro-gab Aed Find . . grian an eona indsi Fail* 'die preisreiche Seefahrt von Mael-Duin . . Aed Find hat [sie] gesungen, Irlands Sonne der Weisheit'. Darnach könnte man annehmen, daß Aed Find der Versifikator sei, und so hat es K. Meyer (A Primer of Irish Metrics, p. 27) gefaßt. Das würde aber voraussetzen, daß Eg. 1782 auch die jüngere Version mit den Versen gekannt und ihr die Notiz über Aed Find entnommen hätte. Da dafür aber sonst gar nichts spricht, liegt es näher in den Schlußversen nur die versifizierte Notiz der Prosa zu sehen. Auffallend ist allerdings, daß der Verfasser einer Prosaerzählung mit Namen genannt wird. Oder ist Aed Find gar keine reelle Person? Soll damit etwa der sagenhafte Dichter Aed als Gewährsmann für die fabelhafte Geschichte bezeichnet werden, der in der irischen Verslehre (Ir. T. III, 1, 66) als einer ihrer Autoren genannt wird?

7. Zur Präposition *oss-*, *uss-*.

Am Schluß meines Handbuchs (II, 99 f.) habe ich noch an-gemerkt, daß die Präposition, die man bisher als *ud-*, *od-* an-gesetzt hat, im Irischen vor Vokalen vielmehr als *oss-*, *uss-* er-scheint und vortonig mit *ess-* in der Form *as-*, vor Pronomen *at-* zusammenfällt. Zu den dortigen Beispielen *osnad* (**oss-anad*) 'Seufzen', *con-osna* 'ruht, hört auf', *-fúasna* (*fo-oss-*) 'verwirrt' (eigentlich 'schnauft von unten hinein'), *as-oilgg* 'öffnete' Abstr. *oslucud*, *ar-osailci* 'öffnet', *túasulcud* 'Lösen' möchte ich noch zwei hinzufügen. Erstens altir. *fursundud* 'Aufhellung' Ml. 74 b 1, mittelir. *for-osnai* (aus *-osndai*) 'er hellt auf, erleuchtet'¹⁾ aus **for-uss-andud* zu *andud* 'Anzünden, Entflammen'. Ferner hat schon Zimmer KZ. 36, 454 f. *dúscart* 'schaffe fort!' Inc. Sg. (dafür *díscart* LU 63 b 9), *dúscartai* 'deponendam' Ml. 115 a 15 (vgl. *dúscartach* 'deponens' Sg. 196 b 1) zum Simplex *cartaid* 'er schafft hinaus' gestellt, indem er es in *di-od-ess-cart-* zerlegte. Es genügt aber die Trennung *di-uss-cart-*; vor *c* erscheint unsere Präposition als *os-*, *us-*, wie die Präp. **eks* vor *c-* zu *es-* wird (*escarae*, *escart* usw.). In *dom-foscartae se* 'exponebar' Ml. 127 c 20 beruht das (stumme) *f* auf der häufigen Vermengung unserer Präposition mit *fo*, vgl. *du-fuisledar* oben S. 77.

Auch darauf habe ich a. O. hingewiesen, daß im Britan-nischen diese Präposition im allgemeinen nicht von mkymr. *uch* = ir. *ós* unterschieden ist, vgl. kymr. *uchenaid*, *uchafael*, wenn auch der Vokal in mkymr. *drychael*, *drychafael*, *dyrchael*, korn. *drehevel* = air. *turbál* (*to-ro-uss-gab-*) kurz erscheint. Vielleicht beruht also auch die Länge des Vokals in ir. *óbál* Karlsr. Beda 18 d 2 nicht auf einer Analogiebildung, wie ich Handb. § 837 an-nahm, und ist selbst *ósnað* Fled Bricr. 89 (LU) kein bloßer Schreibfehler.

KZ. 37, 57 wurde bemerkt, daß unsere Präposition auch als Verbalpartikel, wie *ro*, *ad*, zu fungieren scheint in *con-oitechatar* Wb. 8 a 14 neben *con-aitech*. Ein zweites Beispiel ist *cot-n-omalt* Fled Bricr. 82 zu *con-meil* 'zerreibt'; auch hier steht daneben *con-ammelt* Cormac s. v. *Mugéme*.

¹⁾ Meine Vergleichung dieses Verbs mit gall. *sonno-* Zs. II, 535 war verkehrt.

ZUR KENNTNIS DES GALLISCHEN.

1. Der Wandel von *e* zu *i*, bzw. *a* in den französischen Ortsnamen gallischen Ursprungs.

Unter den französischen Ortsnamen gallischen Ursprungs, welche Meyer-Lübke in seiner Abhandlung: „Die Betonung im Gallischen“ (Sitz.-Berichte d. Wiener Akademie d. Wiss., phil.-histor. Klasse, Bd. 143, 1901) anführt, finden wir mehrere, welche *i*, bzw. *a* für gall. *e* aufweisen. Bekannt ist der Ortsname *Limoges* < *Lemovices*. Dazu bemerkt Meyer-Lübke (l. c. 48), daß das *e* in *Lemovices* durch alte und häufige Überlieferung gesichert sei. Zu demselben Stamm *lem-* gehören auch die Namen *Lemausum* > *Limours*, *Lemoialum* > *Limeil*, *Limeuil*, *Liméjouis*. Meyer-Lübke stellt mit Rücksicht auf das im Französischen auftretende *i* einen Stamm *lim-* mit langem *i* als Grundlage auf und meint, ob nicht vielleicht ein dialektischer Unterschied in gallischer Zeit vorliege, derart, daß indogerm. \bar{e} in einzelnen Gegenden zu Cäsars Zeit noch nicht bis \bar{i} fortgeschritten sei und dann in der schriftlichen Überlieferung als *e* fixiert wurde und erhalten blieb. Er denkt auch an volksetymologische Anlehnung an lat. *limum*. Doch spricht, wie ich glaube, die griechische Schreibung mit ε in $\Lambda\epsilon\mu\omicron\upsilon\upsilon\iota\kappa\epsilon\varsigma$ bei Strabo gegen ein ursprünglich langes *e*, das wohl durch η wiedergegeben worden wäre, namentlich, wenn es zu \bar{i} neigte, da zu dieser Zeit griech. η schon als *i* gesprochen wurde. Wir werden daher bei dem Stamme *lem-* mit kurzem ϵ bleiben. Unzweifelhaft liegt gallisch kurzes \bar{e} in den mit *eburo-* zusammengesetzten Ortsnamen zugrunde, da gall. *eburo-* dem germ. *Eber* entspricht. Auch in diesem Falle treffen wir *i* im Franz. an, vgl. *Eburodunum* > *Yverdon*, *Eburiacu* > *Ivry* (Holder, Alt-keltischer Sprachschatz). Hierher gehört auch *Breviodurus* > *Brionne*, *Briare*, woneben *Brivodurum* > *Briare*, *Brrières*,

Brieuilles vorkommt. Holder (Altk. Spr.) leitet den ersten Namen von dem Eigennamen *Brevios* ab, den letzteren bringt er mit gall. *briva*-Brücke zusammen und übersetzt ihn daher mit „Festung der Brücke“. Meyer-Lübke (l. c. 39) hält beide Namen für identisch, nimmt aber *Brivodurus* als die ursprüngliche Form an und übersetzt mit „Brückentor“, da *Brevioduro* zu **Broyeurre* oder **Broyerre* hätte werden müssen. Dagegen möchte ich einwenden, daß der Ausfall des *j* in den Formen mit *i* wie in *Brivodurum* gegenüber *Breviodurus* und *Brevidorum* erkennen läßt, daß die Form mit *e* in der ersten Silbe die primäre, die mit *i* die sekundäre ist. Ein ähnlicher Fall liegt in *Clippiacu* > *Clichy* vor, das von dem römischen Namen *Cleppius* gebildet ist (Holder, Altk. Spr.). Besonders interessant ist die Entwicklung von *Nemausus*, von gall. *nēmos* abgeleitet, zu frz. *Nîmes*. In den beiden letzten Fällen liegt unzweifelhaft kurzes *e* zugrunde. Im südfranzösischen, provenzalischen Sprachgebiete treffen wir *a* aus gall. *ĕ*, entsprechend dem *i* des Nordfranzösischen an, z. B. *Clippiacu*, eigentlich *Cleppiacu* > *Clapiers*, *Eburodunum* > *Averdon*, *Elariacu* > *Alleyrat*, *Elaver* > *Allier*, *Petroniacu* > *Parignargue*, *Amiliacu* > *Amillac*. Auch außerhalb des Provenzalischen begegnen uns in einigen frz. Dialekten Formen mit *a*, z. B. *Eburiacu* > *Avry*, *Elariacu* > *Larrey* bei Dijon, *Eliniacu* > *Alligny*, *Amiliacu* > *Amilly*, *Eponiacu* > *Appoigny*, *Cregadunum* > *Craon*. Was nun den Übergang von *e* zu *i*, bzw. *a* betrifft, so habe ich in der Zeitschrift für romanische Philologie XXXIV, 153 ff., darzutun versucht, daß dieser Wandel nur bei offenem (kurzen) *e* eintrat, wenn dasselbe einen Nebenton trug und infolgedessen seine offene Aussprache bewahrte, während sonst im Romanischen alle offenen unbetonten Vokale geschlossene Aussprache annahmen, vgl. lat. *venire* > frz. *venir* gegenüber lat. *vĕnit* > frz. *vient*. Als Beispiel für den Wandel von nebetonigem offenem *ĕ* zu *i*, bzw. *a* könnte man erwähnen: lat. *eccu (ecce) illu* > afrz. *icel*, aprov. *aquei*, *aicel*, span. *aquei* (it. *quello* infolge Abfall des anlaut. *a*), *ebureu* von *ĕbur* zu frz. *ivoire*, it. *avorio*, aprov. *avori*, germ. *Repulf* > afrz. *Rioul*, prov. *Raoul*. Der Nebenton auf dem *ĕ* geht, wie ich ebendort zeigte, auf einen Hauptton — so in germ. *Repulf* — oder auf einen Nebenton zurück, der verschiedenen Ursprungs sein kann. Da es sich um zusammengesetzte und abgeleitete Wörter handelt, vgl. *eccu illu*, *ebureu* von *ĕbur*, so geht der Nebenton in diesem Falle auf einen Hauptton im Grundworte zurück.

Außerdem trägt in mehrsilbigen Wörtern im Romanischen die erste Silbe einen Nebenton, auch wenn sie im Grundworte nicht betont ist, wie in *Thëodorittus* > aprov. *Taudoret* oder in *Ämiliäcu* > *Amillac* von *Ämilius*. Da die erwähnten gallischen Ortsnamen durchwegs Zusammensetzungen oder Ableitungen sind, so ist der Nebenton auf der ersten Silbe im Romanischen erklärt. Es handelt sich nunmehr noch um den Nachweis, daß das nebetonige *ē* offen oder, da im Romanischen nur kurzes *ë* und *ö* offene Aussprache besaßen, kurz war. Am deutlichsten ist dies an *Ämiliaeu* ersichtlich, *Petroniacu* ist von *Petronius* und dieses wieder von *Petrus* abgeleitet, das nach dem Zeugnis von it. *Pietro*, frz. *Pierre* kurzes, offenes *ē* hat. In *Eburodunum*, *Eburiacu* können wir die Kürze des *ë* aus dem dem Bestandteil entsprechenden germ. *ëbur*; agls. *eofor* erschließen. Kurzes *e* liegt auch in *Eporedia* > oberit. *Ivrea* zugrunde, da gall. *epo-* dem lat. *ëquus* entspricht. In anderen Fällen deutet uns die lat. oder griech. Überlieferung die Kürze des *e* an wie in *Lëmovices* (griech. *Λεμοορίζες*). Wo alle diese Hilfsmittel versagen, können wir die offene Aussprache des *e* erst aus der Weiterentwicklung dieser Namen in den romanischen Sprachen erschließen wie in *Brevioduru* oder in *Segisamon* > span. *Sasamon*. Wie ich l. c. zeigte, ist der Wandel von nebetonigem offenem *ē* zu *a* eine romanische Lauterscheinung. Anders verhält es sich mit dem Übergang dieses *ē* > *i*. Dieser Wandel tritt nur in jenen Gegenden auf, wo der Einfluß des Gallischen auch sonst in der Sprache sich am stärksten bemerkbar macht, was im Nordfranzösischen, Rätoromanischen und Oberitalienischen der Fall ist. Es liegt daher die Vermutung nahe, daß wir es hier mit einer gallischen Erscheinung zu tun haben. Tatsächlich finden wir einen solchen Übergang von kurzem *e* zu *i* innerhalb des Gallischen in zusammengesetzten und abgeleiteten Wörtern, vgl. *Venedotio* > *Guined*, *Demetia* > *Dyfed*, *teg* zu *tigirn*, *Sigo-* in Zusammensetzungen neben *Sego-*, *Virgilius* neben *Vergilius*. Kürze des *ë* ist gesichert in gall. *teg*, da es griech. *τέγος* entspricht und die Ableitung **tegia* im Oberit. *tëja* mit offenem *ē* lautet, in *Sego-*, das germ. *Seg-* in *Segomerus* bei Tacitus entspricht, das später zu kurzem *i* in ahd. *sig* wurde, ebenso in *Vergilius*, dessen Grundwort **vergo* griech. *φέργος* und germ. *werk* entspricht. Auch im Gallischen trug in Ableitungen und Zusammensetzungen das Grundwort, wenn nicht den Hauptton, so doch einen Nebenton,

später allerdings stets den Hauptton. Es scheint daher, daß im Gallischen eine ähnliche Erscheinung eintrat wie im Romanischen, nur mit dem Unterschiede, daß nebentoniges (oder haupttoniges?) offenes ϵ im Gallischen i , im Romanischen hingegen a ergab. Dieser Wandel muß im Gallischen gleichzeitig oder nur kurze Zeit früher als im Romanischen eingetreten sein, da sonst das kurze gallische i im Französischen zu e mit dessen weiteren Entwicklungen geworden wäre, vgl. gall. *Brīga* > frz. *Broyes*. Da dieses i somit späteren Ursprungs ist, blieb es im Französischen, Oberitalienischen und Rätoromanischen erhalten. In einzelnen nordfranzösischen Mundarten wird dieses offene ϵ ebenfalls zu a wie sonst im Romanischen oder es bleibt als ϵ z. B. in *Eburovices* > *Évreux*, wofür man in Analogie zu *Eburiacu* > *Ivry* eine Form **Ivreux* erwartet. Andererseits treffen wir $i < \epsilon$ auch im Südfranzösischen, so in dem Gaunamen *Lemovicinus* > *Limousin*, der zu *Lemovices* > *Limoges* gehört. Offenbar war hier der Einfluß des Gallischen stärker. Wie der Wandel von nebentonigem offenem ϵ zu a , bzw. i in romanischen Lehnwörtern beweist, gehört derselbe der Zeit des Überganges vom Lateinischen zum Romanischen, also dem Vorromanischen an, das wir vom 2. oder 3. Jahrhundert n. Chr. ab datieren können. Gallische Namen, die aus dieser oder der späteren Zeit überliefert sind, weisen daher häufig an Stelle des nebentonigen offenen ϵ ein i im nördlichen Gallien und ein a auf dem übrigen Gebiete auf, z. B. *Veragri* — *Varagri*, *Erminius* — *Arminius*, *Eravisci* — *Aravisci*, *Petovio* — *Πεταβίον*, *Cleppiacu* — *Clipiagum*, *Lemovices* — *Λεμοβιζοί* (bei Ptolemäus). Auch zur Deutung von Ortsnamen kann uns dieses Lautgesetz gute Dienste leisten. So können wir aus arov. *Naiac* auf ein Etymon *Næviacu* schließen, das vom römischen Gentilnamen *Nævius* gebildet ist. Für frz. *Nueil-les-Saintes* setzt Holder (Altk. Spr.) *Naioialos* an. Es findet sich nämlich für frz. *Nueil-sous-Faye* die Schreibung *Neioialo*. Die letztere Form ist als die richtige anzusehen, da das i in frz. *Nueil* nur auf ein ϵ , nicht auf ein a zurückgehen kann. Beide Namen stellen die jüngere Form von ursprünglich *Nevio-ialus* = 'Neufeld' dar (vgl. *Neviodunum* neben *Noviodunum*). Aus Thracien führt Holder den Namen *Naiodunon* an, der bei Procop *Ναϊοδουρόν* lautet, aus Liburnien den Namen *Nedinum*, jetzt Gradino bei *Nadin* in Dalmatien, bei Ptolemäus *Νήδινον*. Alle diese Formen gehen auf ein ursprüngliches *Neviodunum* = 'Neu-

stadt' zurück. In diesem Falle entwickelte sich das ϵ nach dem lat.-rom. Prinzipie zu a in *Nadin*. Die Schreibung *Nῆδιον* bei Ptolemäus läßt vermuten, daß es im Gallischen mit i gesprochen wurde, da zu dieser Zeit griech. η schon i lautete. Wenn ich aprov. *Naiac* nicht mit *Nevio-* = 'neu' in Zusammenhang gebracht habe, so liegt der Grund darin, daß Ortsnamen auf *-acu* nur von meist lateinischen Gentilnamen, nicht von Adjektiven gebildet wurden, vgl. *Amiliacu*, *Petroniacu*. Wir finden schließlic auch a für ϵ in Fällen, wo im Lateinischen auf dem ϵ kein Nebenton ruhte, z. B. *Adnama* zu *nēmos* gehörig, *Adnamatos*, das wohl zu *Nēmetes* zu stellen ist.

2. Die gallischen Ortsnamen mit *lēm-* und *brīg-* in der ersten Silbe.

Da wir stets die Schreibung *Lemovices* für frz. *Limoges* antreffen, so muß das ϵ des Stammes, wie ich im vorausgehenden zu zeigen suchte, offen oder, vielleicht besser gesagt, kurz gewesen sein. Holder führt im Altkeltischen Sprachschatz zwei Stämme *lem-* an, von denen der eine 'Ulme' bedeutet und dem ahd. und mhd. *ēlm(boum)* entspricht, während er den zweiten mit 'Stimme' übersetzt. Er leitet die mit *lem-* zusammengesetzten Namen von einem Personennamen *Lemos* ab, den er, wie es scheint, mit dem zweiten Stamme in Zusammenhang bringen möchte. Welche Bedeutung sollten aber dann diese Namen haben? Zieht man aber Namen wie *Nemausum* von *nemos* = 'Hain', *Cassanoialum* von *cassanos* = 'Eiche' zum Vergleiche heran, so wird man *Lemausum*, *Lemoialum* ohne Zaudern von **lēmos* 'Ulme' ableiten. Wenn nun auch *Lemovices* von dem Personennamen *Lemos* gebildet ist analog *Eburovices* von *Eburos*, so hängt dieser Personennamen doch mit *lemos* = 'Ulme' zusammen. Derselbe Stamm liegt auch zugrunde in *Lemannus*, *Lemane*, *Limane* > *la Limagne*, in *Lemanae*, pl. nom., das d'Arbois de Jubainville als ligurisch ansieht, Name eines Hafens in England westlich von Dover, der ae. *Limene*, heute *Lymyne* lautet. Nur bei *Lemonum*, *Limonum* nimmt Holder Herkunft von *lemos* = 'Ulme' an.

Es entspricht somit gall. *lēm-* einem germ. *ēlm-*, lat. *ulm(us)*. Dem lat. *ulm-* sollte aber im Gallischen eine Form *lim-* entsprechen, da sonantisches l und r im Lateinischen *ul*, bzw. *or*

(aus *ur*), im Gallischen aber *li*, bzw. *ri* ergeben, vgl. gall. *ritum* < *prutum* = lat. *portus*, das auf ursprüngliches *prtus* zurückgeht. Ein anderes Beispiel ist gall. *lit-* in *Conco-litanos*, *Litumara*, das auf *pltanos* zurückgeht (vgl. griech. *πλατάνος*). Dieselbe Abweichung, die wir im Gallischen finden, besteht bei diesem Worte auch im Germanischen. Sonantisches *l* und *r* werden im Germanischen zu *ul* (später *ol*) und *ur* wie im Lateinischen. So entspricht gall. *ritum* ein germ. *furt*, gall. *litan* ein germ. *foldan*. Das bekannteste Beispiel ist gall. *briga* gegenüber germ. *burg* aus *brg*. Es sollte daher dem lat. *ulmus* im Germanischen eine Form 'Ulm' entsprechen, die aber erst im Nhd. vorkommt und aus dem Lateinischen entlehnt ist (vgl. Kluge, Etym. Wtb.). Die eigentliche germ. Form ist *ēlm*. Ein ähnliches Verhältnis wie zwischen *ēlm* und zu erwartendem **ulm* besteht noch bei *burg*, neben dem, von derselben Wurzel stammend, noch germ. *berg* mit kurzem (offenem) *e* vorkommt. Im Gallischen hatte *briga* sowohl die Bedeutung von germ. *burg* als *berg*, da heute noch ir. *bri* (akk. *brigh*), kymr. *bre* 'Berg', 'Hügel' bedeutet, was sich wohl daraus erklärt, daß sichere Städte, 'Bürgen', nur auf Bergen möglich waren. Nach Analogie von *ēm* — *lēm* — sollten wir zu germ. *berg* eine gall. Form **brög* erwarten, die nicht vorzukommen scheint. Wir müssen also annehmen, daß im Gallischen bei der Weiterentwicklung von sonantisch *l* und *r* ein ähnliches Ablautverhältnis bestand wie im Germanischen zwischen *burg* und *berg*. Es steht dann der Zusammenstellung von gall. *lēm-* mit germ. *ēlm* und lat. *ulm-* nichts im Wege. Vielleicht könnte man auf germ. *wēr*, ir. *fer* gegenüber la. *vir* hinweisen, wo ebenfalls das Gallische und Germanische den gleichen Ablaut aufzuweisen scheinen.

3. Die Ortsnamen frz. *Nîmes* und *Blismes*.

Ein schwieriges Problem stellt der Ortsname frz. *Nîmes*, prov. *Nemze* < gall. *Nemausum* dar, einerseits wegen des Wandels von *e* > *i*, andererseits wegen der Zurückziehung des Akzentes. Daneben existiert ein frz. Ortsname *Nemours*, ebenfalls aus gall. *Nemausum* entstanden, der hinsichtlich der Betonung mit anderen gall. Namen auf *-ausu* wie *Nemausu* > frz. *Limours* übereinstimmt. Der Wandel von *e* > *i*, der uns nach dem Vorausgehenden keine Schwierigkeit bereitet, zeigt uns an, daß auf der ersten Silbe im Romanisch ursprünglich ein Nebenton

ruhte. Kurze und offene Aussprache des *e* in *Nemausum* ergibt sich aus der Überlieferung *Ναμαύσιζαβο* und aus dem Adjektiv *Namausatis* mit *a* aus nebetonigem offenem *e* nach dem lat. Lautgesetze (s. oben). Die Zurückziehung des Akzentes kann daher erst später im Romanischen eingetreten sein. In Zeitschrift f. rom. Phil. XXXIV, 157 habe ich an einem griechischen Lehnwort im Romanischen, nämlich griech. *λεπίς, -άδος* > prov. *lapedo* mit Betonung auf der ersten Silbe und span. *lapa*, zu zeigen versucht, wie man sich diesen Vorgang ungefähr vorstellen kann. Während aber bei diesem Worte der Akzent nach dem lateinischen Betonungsgesetze auf die erste Silbe verlegt wurde, müssen wir bei den gall. Ortsnamen annehmen, daß zunächst nach dem lat. Betonungsgesetze die lange vorletzte Silbe betont wurde, später aber der Akzent unter dem Einfluß des Gallischen auf die erste Silbe rückte, die schon vorher im Vorrömischen einen Nebenton trug. Nach dem früher Gesagten müßte dem *i* in frz. *Nîmes* im Provenzalischen ein *a* entsprechen. Aber nach Meyer-Lübke, Rom. Gram. I, § 162, wird im Provenzalischen offenes *e* vor Nasal zu geschlossenem *e* und bleibt als solches erhalten, daher prov. *Nemze*.

Größere Schwierigkeit bereitet der Ortsname *Bismes* < gall. *Belisama*. Daneben kommen die Namen *Belismis*, *Blesamius* und *Blesamus* vor. Dazu bemerkt Meyer-Lübke Betonung im Gallischen, S. 9, daß man darin einen Grund gegen Anfangsbetonung sehen könne, da betontes *bel-* nicht zu *bl-* werden konnte. Da aber die Form *bel-* Gallien und Britannien angehört, der *Blesamius* ein Galater ist und *Blesamus* sich in Italien findet, so verlieren, meint er, diese zwei Formen jede Beweiskraft für die Gallia transalpina. Aber der ähnliche Klang aller dieser Wörter und das Nebeneinander von frz. *Blesmes* und frz. *Bellême* mit und ohne Erhaltung des *e* von *bel* läßt uns vermuten, daß sie alle zu demselben Stamme *Beles-* gehören, dessen erste Silbe allerdings unbetont war. Ich möchte daher *be* als Präfix auffassen, das dem germ. Präfix *bi* mit kurzem *i*, später *be*, entspricht. Der eigentliche Stamm wäre dann *les-*. Das *i* in *Blismes* gegenüber *e* in *Bellême* und *Blesmes* und gall. *Blesamus*, *Blesamius* weist darauf hin, daß die Grundform ein offenes *e* enthielt, das im Romanischen zunächst einen Nebenton trug und daher zu *i* wurde, in Dialekten als *e* blieb und erst später analog *Nîmes* < *Nemasu* den Hauptton auf sich zog.

Ferner kann, da auf dem *a* der vorletzten Silbe ursprünglich der Hauptton im Romanischen lag, dieses *a* nicht kurz gewesen sein, woraus folgen würde, daß die Endung in diesem Falle nicht der got. Superlativendung *-uma* entspricht. Es kann daher keine Superlativbildung sein wie gall. *Uxama*, später *Oxima* > frz. *Exmes* oder *Axima* > frz. *Aime*. Mit dem Stamme *les-*, den ich aus *Belisama* konstruiert habe, möchte ich den bekannten Ortsnamen gall. *Alesia* > frz. *Alise* in Verbindung bringen. In diesem Worte ist die offene Aussprache durch die Entwicklung des *e* im Französischen zu *i* vor dem palatalen *s* erwiesen. Wie wir *Belisama* mit *i* gegenüber *Blesamus* und *Blesamius* antreffen, so findet sich für *Alesia* häufig die Schreibung *Alisia*. Das anlautende *a* von *Alesia* fasse ich als Präfix, dem germ. *at*, lat. *ad* entsprechend, auf. Beachtenswert ist, daß die Präfixe *at* und *bi* im Germanischen nur zur Bildung von Verben, das letztere auch zur Bildung von Verbalabstrakten (vgl. germ. *bisprähha*, ahd. *bismër*) verwendet wurden (Paul, Grundrifs d. germ. Phil. I², 477), so daß vielleicht auch die beiden gallischen Wörter von einem Verbum abgeleitet sind.

Ich möchte daher den gallischen Stamm *les-* mit dem germ. Verb *lësan* = 'auflesen', 'sammeln' in Zusammenhang bringen. Dann würde *Belisama*, das zunächst der Name einer Göttin ist, nach der später die Stadt benannt wurde, 'Sammlerin' bedeuten, eine Bezeichnung, die für die Göttin der Fruchtbarkeit passen würde. Den Namen *Alesia* könnte man als Bezeichnung für einen Ort deuten, wo sich die einzelnen Stämme zu einer Gauversammlung oder zum Kriege 'sammelten'.

4. Der französische Ortsname *Arras* < gall. *Atrebatés*.

In *Atrebatés* > *Arras* liegt, wie ich glaube, derselbe Fall vor wie in den früher besprochenen Ortsnamen frz. *Nîmes* und *Blismes*. Die Mehrzahl der Namen auf *-âte* trägt den Ton auf der vorletzten Silbe, so daß wir annehmen können, daß das *a* lang war, vgl. *Argentorate* > *Argentré*, *Audrate* > *Orré*, *Adesate* > *Axat*, *Cerate* > *Céré* (Meyer-Lübke, I. c. 53). In einigen Fällen tritt aber Zurückziehung des Akzentes ein. So treffen wir analog *Nîmes* neben *Nemours* die beiden Formen *Mende* und *Mimat* < *Mimate*, *Condé* und *Condes* < *Condate* an. Auch in *Atrebatés* rückte der Akzent auf die drittletzte Silbe. Es handelt sich um die Erklärung des *a* in frz. *Arras* aus *e* in *Atrebatés*. Da

im Mittelalter häufig die Form *Atrabates* vorkommt, nahm Thomas (Ess. de phil. franç. 268) Assimilation des *e* an das folgende *a* an. Doch ist, wie Meyer-Lübke (l. c. 54) mit Recht bemerkt, die Angleichung des betonten Vokals an den unbetonten wenig wahrscheinlich. Eine Umstellung von *Atrebates* zu *Atrâbetes*, wie sie Meyer-Lübke in Rom. Gram. I, 499 annahm, ist schwer zu erklären. Wir werden vielmehr wie bei *Nîmes* davon auszugehen haben, daß das kurze, daher im Romanischen offene *e* zunächst im Romanischen einen Nebenton trug, während der Hauptton auf der Endung *-âtes* lag wie in *Varates* > *Varas*. Unter dem Nebentone wurde das offene *e* infolge dialektischer Entwicklung zu *a*, nicht zu *i*, wie man im Nordfranzösischen erwarten sollte, analog *Eburiacu* > *Avry* neben *Jvry*. Aus *Atrebates* entstand somit zunächst *Atrêbâtes* > *Atrâbâtes*, das sich weiter zu *Atrâbates* entwickelte. Auf dieser Stufe wurde das nachtonige *a* wie sonst in Proparoxytonis zu *e* geschwächt, also *Atrâbetes* > *Atrabtes* > *Arraz*, *Arras*. Die Entwicklung von *Atrâbates* > *Arras* entspricht vollständig der von gall. *gabata* über **gabete* > **gabte* zu frz. *jatté*.

Der Zusammenhang des Namens *Atrebates* mit kymr. *tref* = 'Dorf' steht außer Zweifel. Dieses Wort *tref* nun geht auf indogerm. **t̥r̥bo* mit sonantischem *r* zurück. Wie wir früher bei Besprechung der gall. Stämme *lem-* und *brig-* gehört haben, wird sonantisches *r* (oder *l*) im Lateinischen zu *ur*, bzw. *ul*, im Germanischen zu *ur*, bzw. *ol* und im Gallischen zu *ri*, bzw. *li*. Got. *baúrgs*, ags. *burh* entspricht gall. *brîga*. Man sollte daher aus indogerm. *t̥r̥bo* im Gall. **trif* erwarten. Die genauen Entsprechungen sind lat. *turba*, got. *haurp*. Gall. *tref* aber entspricht gall. *lîm-* statt **lîm-*. Es ist dies ein neuer Beweis dafür, daß neben der regulären Entwicklung von sonantischem *r*, bzw. *l* zu *ri*, bzw. *li* im Gallischen eine andere mit kurzem, offenem *ɛ* vorkommt, die offenbar zur ersten im Ablautverhältnis steht.

5. Der Name des Flusses *Erlaf*.

Der Name des Flusses *Erlaf* in Nieder-Österreich ist uns als *Arelape* überliefert, wofür auf der Tabula Peutingeriana sogar *Arelate* steht, offenbar in Verwechslung mit dem bekannteren *Arelate* > frz. *Arles*. Da aber das *e* in nhd. *Erlaf* nicht aus *a*, sondern nur aus *e* oder *i* hervorgegangen sein kann, so müssen wir annehmen, daß der Name im Gallischen **Erlape*

oder **Irlape* lautete. Nach den früheren Ausführungen werden wir uns für die Form *Erlape* entscheiden, da dann das *a* im Lateinischen sich leicht erklären läßt. Wir brauchen uns nur an die Beispiele *Arminius* statt *Erminius*, *Arcunia* für *Ercynia* und *Namausatis* von *Nemausus* zu erinnern, in denen nach dem lateinisch-romanischen Prinzip das nebetonig offene *e* sich in *a* verwandelte.

Was die Bedeutung des Namens betrifft, so ist klar, daß der zweite Bestandteil nicht *lape* ist, wie Holder, Altkelt. Spr., abteilt, sondern *ape*, *apa* = lat. *aqua*, got. *aha* = nhd. Ache mit der ursprünglichen Bedeutung 'Wasser'. Das End-*e* in *Arelape* steht wohl für *ae*, da die ganze Form ein Genitiv ist, also *Arelapae*; man sagte ja *rivus Arelapae*. Als erster Bestandteil bleibt dann *erel*, das ich von korn.-bret. *er*, kymr. *eryr* = got. *ara* = nhd. Aar (Adler) ableiten möchte. Da das Grundwort *er* ist, so wäre *erel* eine Ableitung mit einem Suffix **el*, das vielleicht dem germ. Suffix *-ila* entspricht. Man könnte somit *Erelape* = nhd. *Erlaf* als 'Adlerache' deuten, eine Bezeichnung, die für diesen Gebirgsfluß mit seinem schnellen Lauf sehr passend wäre. So heißt auch ein Fluß in Böhmen Adler.

6. Der Wandel von gallisch *u* zu *e*, *i*.

Der in Frankreich sehr beliebte gallische Ortsname *Lugdunum* oder *Lugudunum* lautet in seinen heutigen Formen *Lyon*, *Lion*, *Laon*, *Laons*, *Laudun*, *Lauzun*, *Mont-Lahue*, *Loudon* (Meyer-Lübke, Betonung, 29). An diesen Formen ist der Übergang von gall. *u* zu frz. *i* oder *a* sehr auffällig. Doch führt Holder (Altkelt. Spr.) aus spätlateinischer Zeit die Schreibungen *Leudunum* und *Laudunum* an, in denen das *g* schon zu *u* vokalisiert erscheint und das vorhergehende *u* zu *e* bzw. *a* geworden war. Dazu bemerkt Meyer-Lübke (l. c. 31), daß gleichzeitig mit der Vokalisierung des *g* zu *u* auch eine Dissimilation der beiden Vokale (*uy* < *ug*) stattfand, wobei das erste *u* zu *e* oder *a* wurde ebenso wie in lat. *frigidus* gleichzeitig mit der Vokalisierung des *g* zu *i* das erste, ursprünglich lange *i* zu kurzem *i*, bezw. geschlossenem *e*, also *frigidus* > *frīidus* > *freīdus* > it. *freddo*, afrz. *froit*, wurde. Aber während in *frigidus* die Dissimilation auf zwei Sprachgebieten zu demselben Resultat führte, nämlich zu geschlossenem *e*, bietet *Lugudunum* auf dem französischen Sprachgebiete allein zwei verschiedene Entwicklungen. Der Umstand

nun, daß dieses *u* im Spätlateinischen zu *e* oder *a*, im Französischen zu *i* oder *a* wurde, läßt uns vermuten, daß dieses *i*, bzw. *a* auf nebetoniges offenes *e* zurückgeht. Es muß also schon im Gallischen das *u* zu *e* geworden sein. Man wäre versucht, die Dissimilation als lat.-rom. anzusehen. Aber es ist sonst kein Beispiel für Dissimilation von *u* zu *e* im Romanischen bekannt. Die Dissimilation von *ou* < lat. *o* zu *eu* trat im Französischen erst später ein und ist spezifisch französisch, nicht provenzalisch, während *Laudun*, *Lauzun* beweisen, daß diese Dissimilation auch im Provenzalischen zugrunde lag. Daß der Wandel von *u* > *e* gallischen Ursprungs ist, sehen wir an einem gallischen Worte, das ins Lateinische und Romanische eindrang. Bei Livius findet sich ein Wort *tugurium*, womit nach seiner Angabe die Gallier eine Hütte bezeichneten. Dazu bemerkt Ducange unter *teges*: *parva domus quae est tugurium, scilicet casula quam faciunt sibi custodes vinearum vel pastores ad tegmen sui, quasi tegerium vel tugurium*. Unter *tegorium* heißt es bei Ducange: *tegurium, casa a tegendo dicta*; daneben kommt die Form *tigurium* vor. Aus diesen Zitaten ersieht man, daß *tugurium* die ältere, *tegurium* oder *tigurium* die jüngere Form ist. Es ist eine Ableitung von gall. **tegia*, das im Norditalischen als Appellativum *teggia* und in frz. Ortsnamen *Arctegius* > *Arthies*, *Athies*, *Athée* erhalten und mit griech. *τέγος*, lat. *tēgere* stammverwandt ist. Eine Weiterbildung von *tegia* ist **tegnos* = lat. *dominus*, kymr. *tigern*, *tigirn*, *tirn*, wall. *teym*. Auch den Völkernamen *Tigurini*, auch als *Tejurini* überliefert, rechne ich hierher. Interessant ist, daß wir daneben auch die Formen *Tugurinis* und *Tugurinus* mit dem *u* der älteren Form antreffen. Der Ortsname *Tegern-acu*, *Tigern-acu* gehört ebenfalls hierher. Holder (Altkelt. Spr.) führt zwar alle diese Namen an, setzt sie aber seltsamerweise nicht zu *tugurium*, *tegurium*, bzw. **tegnos* in Beziehung. Möglich wäre es, daß auch der Ortsname *Tugia*, *Tuia* > span. *Toia* dem gall. *tegia* entspricht. Der Wandel von *u* > *e* im Gallischen läßt sich vielleicht folgendermaßen erklären: wir finden auch bei einem anderen gallischen Worte einen ähnlichen Entwicklungsgang, nämlich bei gall. *novio*, das indogorm. **nevios*, griech. *νεός* entspricht und in vorromanischer Zeit *nevio-* lautet, so daß neben älterem *Noviodunum* > frz. *Noyon* jüngeres *Neviodunum* > frz. *Nyon* vorkommt. Wir können somit annehmen, daß vor velaren Konsonanten, *v*, bzw. *g* in

**tegurium* (vgl. *τέγοϛ*), das palatale *e* zu velarem *o*, bzw. *u* in gall. *novios*, *tugurium* wurde. Später aber wurden gall. *vj* und *g* zu Spiranten und infolge der velaren Umgebung zu velaren Spiranten. Wir können dies aus der Entwicklung von **tegernos*, ursprünglich wohl **tugurnos* von *tugurium*, zu wall. *teyrn*, kymr. *tirn* und aus Schreibungen wie *Tejurini* für *Tugurini*, *Tegurini*, *Lussoius* = *Luxovius* (Meyer-Lübke, l. c. 18) erschließen. Auf dieser Stufe, auf der die Spiranten zur Vokalisierung zu *u* neigten, trat nun eine Dissimilation ein, während ursprünglich, solange *v* und *g* noch vollwertige Konsonanten waren, vielmehr der Vokal assimiliert wurde. Der Entwicklungsgang ist also folgender:

indogerm. *nevios* (griech. *νεός*), *tegos* (griech. *τέγοϛ*),

gall. *novios*, *tugurium* (*tugia*?),

spätgall. **neios*, *tejurium* (*tegia* > **teja* > nordit. *teggia*),

wobei *j* den Lautwert *χ* hatte, vgl. gall. *uxello* > kymr. *uchel*. Wie nun *tugurium* > *tegurium* wurde *Lugudunum* > *Leudunum*. Da it. *teggia* offenes *e* hat, ist zugleich der Beweis erbracht, daß auch das *e* in *tegurium* und somit in *Leudunum* offen ist, so daß es sich unter dem Nebentone im Romanischen zu frz. *i*, prov., it. *a* entwickeln mußte. Andere Beispiele dieser Art sind: *Luxovii*, auch *Lixovii* geschrieben, zu frz. *Lezou*, *Lisieux* (Meyer-Lübke, l. c. 18), *Uxellodunum* > *Yssoudun*, *Exoudun*, *Issolu*. Meyer-Lübke (l. c. 28) nimmt bei letzterem Beispiel Umstellung von *uxello-* zu *exullo* durch Einfluß des lat. Präfixes *ex* an, da sich aus der Merowingerzeit die Schreibung *Exuldunum* findet. Doch wäre auch dann das *i* in *Yssoudun* nicht erklärt; die Schreibung *Exuldunum* aus so später Zeit gibt nur die Form, zu der sich der Name entwickelt hat, annähernd wieder wie *Leudunum*, *Laudunum* für *Lugudunum* entsprechend frz. *Lyon*, *Laon*. Vielleicht trat dieser Wandel von *u*, *o* zu *e* auch in *Uxama*, *Oxima* > frz. *Exmes*, *Oximense* > frz. *Liémois* ein, da wir in *Uxama*, der ursprünglichen Form, dieselbe Lautgruppe *ux* = *uʒs* haben wie in *Uxellodunum* und *Luxovii*. Doch besteht ein Unterschied, da in *Uxama* > *Exmes* das *e* nicht erst durch einen Nebenton im Romanischen entstanden ist, wie dies in den beiden anderen Wörtern der Fall ist. Das gallische *e* blieb im Französischen als offenes *e* erhalten, während es in *Yssoudun* und *Lisieux* infolge des Nebentones zu *i* wurde. Allerdings hat Oestberg (nach Meyer-Lübke, l. c. 20 Anm.) das *e* in *Exmes* aus dem betreffenden

Dialekte erklärt. Doch zeigt es dieselben Lautverhältnisse wie die anderen oben angeführten Beispiele, so daß man die heutige Form auch analog den anderen erklären wird.

7. Der Wandel von *o* vor *j* zu *e*.

Schon im vorstehenden Artikel habe ich auf den gallischen Ortsnamen *Noviodunum* aufmerksam gemacht, der hinsichtlich der Entwicklung des *o* der ersten Silbe eine Ähnlichkeit mit *Lugudunum* > *Lyon* aufweist. Wir finden nämlich sehr häufig die Form *Nyon* neben *Noyon*. Bekannt ist auch der Ortsname *Novioritum* > frz. *Niort* (Meyer-Lübke, Betonung, 44). *Noviomagus* wurde im Französischen zu *Nyon*, *Nijon*, *Noyon*, *Noyen*, *Nouvion*. Die frz. Formen mit *i* können nach den früheren Ausführungen nur auf eine gallische Grundform zurückgehen, in der das *o* von *novio-* zu *e* geworden war. Während aber die französischen Entsprechungen von *Lugudunum* sämtlich auf eine Grundform *Leudunum* mit $e < u$ zurückzuführen sind, ist an den Zusammensetzungen mit *novio-* der Wandel von *o* zu *e* nicht überall eingetreten, sondern das *o* teilweise erhalten geblieben, so daß im Französischen Formen mit *i* und *o* nebeneinander vorkommen, *Nyon* neben *Noyon*. Dieses Nebeneinander von Formen mit *o* und *e* kommt auch bei anderen gallischen Wörtern vor; so wird gall. *broialum* > frz. *breuil* neben *breil*, welches letzteres auf eine Grundform **breialum* weist; nebem dem Stamme *trog-* treffen wir die Form *treg-* an. Die Schreibung mit e, i oder *a* ist tatsächlich aus der späteren Überlieferung zu belegen. Holder (Altkelt. Spr.) zitiert neben *Novesium*, das offenbar eine Bildung mit *novio-* ist, die Form *Nivisium*. Für *Nieuil-les-Saintes* und *Nucil-sous-Faye* führt er die Schreibung *Ncioialo* an und schließt auf eine Grundform *Naioialos*. Aber frz. *Nueil* kann nur auf *Novioialos* zurückgehen, worin offenes *o* > *ue* wurde, und auch *Nieuil* ist eher von *Novioialos* als von *Nevioialos* abzuleiten, so daß diese Beispiele nichts für das Vorhandensein einer Form *Nevioialos* beweisen. Anders verhält es sich mit dem bei Procop vorkommenden *Ναϊοδορυός* in Thracien an der Donau, das nach meiner Annahme ursprünglich *Noviodunum*, später *Neviodunum* lautete. Nach dem lat.-rom. Prinzipie mußte, wie ich weiter oben gezeigt habe, das nebetonige offene *e* zu *a* werden. Diese Annahme findet eine Stütze an dem Ortsnamen *Nedinum* in Liburnia, bei Ptolemäus *Νιθινον*, heute *Gradino* bei *Nadin* in Dal-

matien. Es ist klar, daß *Nadin* die Entsprechung von *Nedinum* ist, das die spätgallische Form von *Neviodunum* darstellt, da *dunum* im Gallischen zu *din* wurde. Wir haben in *Nadin* ein Beispiel dafür, daß außerhalb des Französischen das offene *e* in *nevio-* zu *a* wurde, wie in *Lugudunum* zu prov. *Lauzun*. Ein anderer Name, der hieher gehört, ist *Claudiomagus* > frz. *Clion*. Der Personennamen *Claudius*, gesprochen **Clodius*, ist auch als *Chledius* überliefert. Der Wandel von *o* zu *e* läßt sich in diesem Worte ebenso erklären wie in *novio-*. Vor dem velaren Spiranten *di* > *j* (χ), der zur Vokalisierung zu μ neigte, trat Dissimilation des velaren *o* zu palatalem *e* ein. In allen Fällen wurde das *o* zu offenem *e*, wie uns die Entwicklung dieses *e* unter dem Nebentone zu *i*, bzw. *a* zeigt.

8. Die Betonung im Gallischen.

Die vorhergehenden Erörterungen sind vielleicht imstande, über die Frage nach der Betonung im Gallischen einiges Licht zu verbreiten. Wir haben gesehen, daß die Entwicklung einiger Vokale in der Stammsilbe des Grundwortes darauf schließt, daß im Romanischen auf ihnen ein Nebenton ruhte. Ein derartiger Nebenton im Romanischen kann, wie ich in Zeitschrift f. rom. Phil. XXXIV, 154 f. gezeigt habe, vierfachen Ursprungs sein. Er kann 1. auf einen ursprünglichen Hauptton zurückgehen, der infolge der Verlegung des Akzentes im Romanischen als Nebenton erhalten blieb. vgl. germ. *Reþulf* > prov. *Raoul*, afrz. *Rioul*; 2. auf einen ursprünglichen Nebenton wie in lat. *eccu ille* > span. *aquel*, aprov. *aquel*, *ecce ille* > aprov. *aicel*, afrz. *icil*; 3. gehen der Hauptsilbe im Romanischen zwei oder mehrere Silben voraus, so erhält die erste, auch wenn sie ursprünglich unbetont war, einen Nebenton, so in *Äsopittus*, von *Äsopus* gebildet, zu afrz. *Yzopet*; 4. in abgeleiteten Wörtern erhält die im Grundwort haupttonige Silbe einen Nebenton, vgl. lat. *ēbureu* von *ebur* zu frz. *ivoire*, it. *avorio*. Da die in Betracht gezogenen gallischen Ortsnamen keine Ableitungen, sondern Zusammensetzungen sind, so können nur die beiden ersten Fälle auf sie Anwendung finden. Nun habe ich l. c. die gallischen Ortsnamen vorsichtshalber unter 2. angeführt, da sie Zusammensetzungen wie *eccu ille* am nächsten kommen. Diese Annahme ließe sich auch mit Meyer-Lübkes Ansicht (Betonung, 63) vereinbaren, daß in den zusammengesetzten gallischen Ortsnamen die indo-

germanische Betonung auf der Kompositionsfuge erhalten blieb wie in skr. *medhāpati* von *médha*. Gegen diese Ansicht aber sprechen die Namen mit langer Stammsilbe im zweiten Bestandteil wie *-dānum*, *-brīva*, *-lānum*, *-dubrum*, die niemals auf der Kompositionsfuge betont sind, z. B. *Lugudunum* > *Lyon*, *Carobrivus* > *Chabris*, *Mediolanum* > *Milhan*, *Vernodubrum* > *Vernoubre*. Eine Ausnahme machen nur die Zusammensetzungen mit *-rīges* und *-casses*, die auf der Kompositionsfuge betont sind. Der Umstand, daß die Zusammensetzungen mit kurzer Stammsilbe im zweiten Bestandteil auf der Kompositionsfuge betont sind, beweist nichts für indogermanische Betonung, sondern ist vielmehr ein Beweis dafür, daß die gallischen Ortsnamen im Romanischen im allgemeinen nach dem lat.-rom. Betonungsgesetze betont wurden, wonach der Ton auf der vorletzten Silbe lag, wenn sie lang war, hingegen auf der drittletzten, wenn die vorletzte kurz war, daher *Lugudunum* > frz. *Lyon*, aber *Rotomāgus* > frz. *Rouen*. Wie nun die Zurückziehung des Akzentes in den Zusammensetzungen mit *-rīges* und *-casses*, also die scheinbare Betonung auf der Kompositionsfuge, zu erklären sein dürfte, können uns die gallischen Ableitungen mit *-ausu* und *-ate*, wie *Nemausu* > *Nîmes*, *Arelate* > *Arles*, wo trotz der Länge des Vokals der Ableitungssilbe der Akzent im Romanischen auf die drittletzte Silbe zu liegen kam, lehren. Bei der Besprechung von *Nemausu* > frz. *Nîmes*, *Atrebātes* > *Arras* haben wir gesehen, daß im Romanischen der Hauptton zunächst nach dem lat.-rom. Betonungsprinzip auf der langen vorletzten Silbe, also in diesen Fällen auf dem Suffixe, lag, während die Stammsilbe einen Nebenton trug, wodurch offenes *e* zu *i*, bzw. *a* sich entwickelte. Erst später, nachdem dieser Wandel infolge des Nebentones eingetreten war, ging der Hauptton auf die früher nebetonige Silbe über. Da fragt es sich nun, aus welchem Grunde die Akzentverlegung eintrat. Da sie dem lat.-rom. Betonungsgesetze widerspricht, so muß man annehmen, daß sie durch den Einfluß der Betonung im Gallischen hervorgerufen wurde. Der Nebenton auf dem Grundworte im Romanischen ist somit nicht auf einen Nebenton im Gallischen, sondern nach Fall 1. auf einen Hauptton im Gallischen zurückzuführen. Merkwürdig ist allerdings die Tatsache, die auch Meyer-Lübke aufgefallen ist, daß, wie er sagt (Betonung, 61) „gerade die kleinsten und unbedeutendsten Orte der Latinisierung gefolgt sind, grössere

und früher gekannte und romanisierte sie verschmätzt haben“. Man denke nur an *Nîmes*, *Arles*, *Arras*, bedeutende und frühzeitig romanisierte Orte. Man sollte doch erwarten, daß vielmehr die kleineren Orte, in denen sich das gallische Element länger erhielt, die gallische Betonung des Namens bewahrten. Doch darf man nicht vergessen, daß man ein fremdes Wort, besonders einen fremden Namen, wenn man ihn zum erstenmale liest, nach den Gesetzen der eigenen Sprache betont. Ebenso, wenn man einen fremden Namen gehört hat, betont man ihn, sobald man ihn nachzusprechen sucht, zunächst nach seiner Weise. Erst, wenn uns der Name einigermaßen geläufig ist, werden wir uns allmählich seine lokale Aussprache aneignen. Auf diese Weise müssen wir uns die Namen *Nîmes*, *Arles* etc. entstanden denken. Zuerst wurden diese gallischen Namen nach dem lat.-rom. Betonungsgesetze betont, wobei der gall. Hauptton im Romanischen zum Nebenton wurde. Später drang die gall. Betonung durch, obwohl in diesen Orten die Romanisierung rasche Fortschritte machte. Aber gerade diese rasche Romanisierung macht uns das Durchgreifen der gallischen Betonung begreiflich. Die Römer schenkten in den großen, bedeutenden Orten der gallischen Bevölkerung mehr Aufmerksamkeit, weil sie in innigerem Verkehr mit ihr standen, und eigneten sich so ihre Aussprache des Ortsnamens an, andererseits behielten die romanisierten Gallier ihre Aussprache des Ortsnamens bei, so daß schließlich die gallische Betonung die herrschende wurde. Die Namen der kleineren Orte hingegen, deren Bevölkerung die Römer als ihre Diener betrachteten und daher nicht beachteten, wurden nach lat.-rom. Betonungsweise betont, der gall. Hauptton blieb nur als Nebenton erhalten, vgl. *Nemours* neben *Nîmes*, *Arlet* neben *Arles*, *Brivé* neben *Brioude* > *Brivate*, *Condé* neben *Cosne* < *Condate*. Aus dem Wandel von *nd* > *n* in *Condate* > *Cosne* (das *s* wird nicht gesprochen) schließt Meyer-Lübke (Bet., 52) auf eine Rückbildung. Tatsächlich ist eine Rückbildung, eine Wiederherstellung der ursprünglichen Betonung, eingetreten. Dasselbe ist auch der Fall bei *Tricasses* > fr. *Troyes*, wo man wegen der Länge der vorletzten Silbe Betonung des *a* erwartet. Schwieriger wird die Sache bei *Durocasses* > *Dreux* und *Bituriges* > *Bourges*, wo statt der langen vorletzten Silbe die Kompositions-fuge betont ist. Schwieriger zu erklären sind diese Namen deswegen, weil sie nach Thurneysens Annahme und nach dem

oben Erörterten im Gallischen den Ton auf der Stammsilbe des Grundwortes, also ersten oder viertletzten Silbe, trugen. Wenn nun der zweite Bestandteil einen langen Vokal enthielt, so sollte man erwarten, daß dieser im Romanischen den Hauptton trug und die erste Silbe einen Nebenton erhielt. Wenn aber unter dem Einfluß der gallischen Betonung der Akzent weiter zurückgezogen werden sollte, so widerstrebte es doch dem lat.-rom. Betonungsgesetze, den Ton auf die viertletzte Silbe zu verlegen. Er konnte daher bei langer vorletzter Silbe nur auf die drittletzte, die Kompositionsfuge, zu liegen kommen. Gerade diese Betonung beweist uns, daß ein Ausgleich zwischen der lat. und gall. Betonung angestrebt wurde, wobei freilich keines der beiden Prinzipie zum vollen Siege gelangte, so daß, wie Meyer-Lübke (Bet., 4) sagt, „bei diesem Ausgleich beide Teile etwas verloren“. Daß gerade die Namen auf *-rīges* und *-casses* die Verlegung des Akzentes aufweisen, hängt vielleicht damit zusammen, daß nur bedeutende Orte, die Hauptorte des Gaues, nach dem Namen des Volksstammes benannt wurden. Übrigens kommen auch hier Doppelformen vor; so gehört zu *Bourges* der Gauname *Berry*, zu *Caturiges* > *Chorges* der Gauname *Chéry*. Meyer-Lübke (Bet., 10) führt *Berry* auf *pagus Bituricus* zurück, das belegt ist. Doch glaube ich, daß das Adjektiv erst eine späte Bildung ist. Ursprünglich hieß es wohl *pagus Biturīgum* (gen. pl.). Zu dem Akkusativ *pagu(m) Biturīgu(m)* konnte nach Abfall des *m* ein Nominativ *pagus Biturīgus* gebildet werden, indem *Biturīgu* als Adjektiv aufgefaßt wurde. Es besteht also zwischen *Berry* und *Bourges* dasselbe Verhältnis wie zwischen *Nemours* und *Nîmes*, so daß wir auch hier auf eine ursprünglich schwankende Betonung im Romanischen schließen können, da das *i* in dem einen Falle seine Länge bewahrte, im anderen aber synkopiert wurde, was nur nach vorausgegangener Kürzung möglich war. Der Umstand, daß auch in diesen viersilbigen Wörtern mit Betonung der ersten Silbe im Gallischen der Akzent im Romanischen nicht über die drittletzte Silbe hinaus verlegt wurde, ist ein weiterer Beweis dafür, daß die gallischen Ortsnamen sich soviel als möglich dem lat.-rom. Betonungsgesetze unterordneten, was uns vor allem die Doppelformen beweisen. Doch daß im Gallischen niemals die Kompositionsfuge, sondern die Stammsilbe des Grundwortes den Hauptton trug, lehren uns diejenigen Namen, welche einen Wandel von offenem nebetonigen

e > *i*, bzw. *a* aufweisen wie *Neviodunum* > *Nyon*, *Nevioritum* > *Niort*, in welch letzteren Beispielen die Kompositionsfuge im Romanischen betont erscheint, auf der ersten Silbe aber ein Nebenton ruhte, der aus einem Hauptton im Gallischen entstanden ist. Man könnte noch den Einwand erheben, daß es doch sehr auffällig sei, daß die Zusammensetzungen mit *-dunum*, *-briva*, *-dubrum* im zweiten Bestandteil niemals eine Zurückziehung des Akzentes aufweisen. Zur Erklärung können wir die Tatsache heranziehen, daß *dunum* im Gallischen selbständig fortlebte und seine Bedeutung auch den Römern bekannt war, wie man aus den Namen *Chateaudun*, *Le Bourg-Dun* ersieht, die Übersetzungen und Umschreibungen des gall. Wortes darstellen; *briva* und *dubrum* kamen auch selbständig oder als erster Bestandteil vor, vgl. *Brīva Sartae* > *Brissarthe*, *Brioux* < *Brīvis* (loc. pl. zu *Brivae*, Meyer-Lübke, l. c. 23) und öfter vorkommendes *Douvres* < *dubrum*, so daß wir annehmen können, daß diese Wörter auch in der Zusammensetzung größere Selbständigkeit bewahrten. Bei den Namen auf *-ācu*, die stets auf der langen vorletzten Silbe betont sind, kann man geltend machen, daß sie vorwiegend von römischen Namen gebildet sind wie *Āmiliacu*, *Petroni-acu*, so daß sie sich der lat. Betonung unterwarfen. In den Ableitungen mit *-āte*, *-ausu* wie *Arelate*, *Nemausu*, hingegen hatte das Suffix für die Römer keine Bedeutung, so daß die Zurückziehung des Akzentes leichter eintreten konnte. In ganz analoger Weise läßt sich bei Zusammensetzungen mit kurzer Stammsilbe im zweiten Bestandteil die relative Selbständigkeit dieses Teiles nachweisen. So treffen wir in einigen Ortsnamen auf *-brīga* Betonung der kurzen vorletzten Silbe an, z. B.: *Mageto-brīga* > *Moigte de Brie*, *Volobriga* > *Valabregue*, *Genebrea* < **Genabrīga* > *la Genebrée*. Da daneben das einfache *brīga* als *Broyes*, *Bries*, *Brée* vorkommt, so müssen wir annehmen, daß diese Zusammensetzungen, wie Meyer-Lübke (Bet., 22) sagt, noch verstanden wurden, zumindest, daß der zweite Bestandteil größere relative Selbständigkeit besaß als in anderen Zusammensetzungen. Das Ergebnis dieser Untersuchung läßt sich folgendermaßen formulieren: Im Gallischen herrschte auch in den Zusammensetzungen Anfangsbetonung wie im Germanischen. Bei der Romanisierung wurden die gallischen Ortsnamen dem lateinischen Betonungsgesetze unterworfen. Nur in einzelnen Fällen wurde ein Ausgleich

mit der gallischen Betonung angestrebt; doch auch dann rückte der Akzent nicht über die drittletzte Silbe hinaus. Eine andere Durchbrechung des lat.-rom. Betonungsgesetzes, die Betonung der kurzen vorletzten Silbe, trat nur ein, wenn der zweite Bestandteil relativ selbständig war.

Zum Schluß noch einige Bemerkungen.

Unter den Namen auf *-ōna* führt Meyer-Lübke (Bet., 58) auch frz. *Divonne* < gall. *Divona* an und schließt aus der Schreibung *Divōna* bei Ausonius und *Διγούρα* bei Ptolemäus auf eine Form *Divōna* mit langem *i* und kurzem *o*. Doch ist auf die Akzente und Längenbezeichnungen im Lateinischen und Griechischen kein besonderer Wert zu legen. Ein zuverlässigeres Kriterium ist die Weiterentwicklung des Namens im Romanischen. Nun kann aber frz. *Divonne* nur auf eine Form mit langem *o* zurückgehen, da *-ona* nur ein Suffix ist und keine Selbständigkeit besaß wie *brīga*. Tatsächlich kommt neben *-ōna* wie in *Axōna* > *Aisne* auch *-ōna* vor in *Artona* > *Artonne*, *Exona* > *Essonnes*. Es kann daher die Schreibung *Divōna* bei Ausonius die gallische Betonung auf der ersten Silbe wiederzugeben suchen, wobei nach dem lat. Betonungsgesetze die vorletzte unbetonte Silbe nur kurz sein konnte. Auch das Längezeichen auf dem *i* beweist nichts. Das *i* könnte ja, wie wir gesehen haben, aus einem nebetonigen offenen *e* entstanden sein, welches *i* den Lautwert von lat. langem *i* hatte, da es im Französischen als *i* erhalten blieb und nicht wie lat. kurzes *i* zu *e* wurde. Wir kommen somit auf eine Grundform *Dēvōna*, im Gallischen auf der ersten Silbe betont, mit langem *ō*, nicht, wie Holder angibt, mit kurzem *o*, *Devōna*. Wenn wir *Dēvōna* als Grundform annehmen, so läßt sich der Name auch einigermaßen deuten, da man den Stamm *dev-* mit lat. *deus*, gr. *Zeus* in Zusammenhang bringen kann. Diese Ableitung würde auch zu der Bedeutung des Namens passen, da *Devona* eine Flufsgöttin bezeichnet, welcher Name dann auf den Fluß selbst übertragen wurde.

Ob in *Argenou* < *Aregenua* wirklich Betonung des Hiatusvokals vorliegt, der gemäß der Entwicklung im Französischen kurzes *u* hätte sein müssen, ist zweifelhaft. Ich möchte daher annehmen, daß uns der Name schlecht überliefert ist und daß er vielleicht *Aregenuvia* lautete. Er hätte sich ähmlich entwickelt wie *Lixovii* > frz. *Lezou*. Allerdings möchte Meyer-

Lübke es nicht von *Lixovii* direkt ableiten. Man könnte vielleicht *Lixovium* als Grundform annehmen, das zu *Lezou* wurde analog *Lūxovium* > *Lūxū*, später *Lūxūcil*. Voraussetzung ist dabei, daß *vj* > *j* und vokalisiert wurde. Analog könnte *Aregenūria* > *Argenoia* > *Argenou(e)* geworden sein. Wir hätten dann eine Form mit Betonung der drittletzten Silbe bei kurzer vorletzter Silbe.

Auffallend ist, daß im Spätlateinischen *Bituriges* als *Biturcas* und *Lemovices* in der Form *Limovica* erscheinen. Nach lat. *flores* > afrz. *flours*, nfrz. *fleurs*, sollte man erwarten, daß das *e* der letzten Silbe ausfiel und das *g* vor dem *s* vokalisiert wurde wie etwa in *placitum* > frz. *plait*. Aber wir haben es mit Proparaxytonis zu tun, in denen der palatale Konsonant *g*, bezw. *c* als Auslaut der Mittelsilbe auftritt, was sehr selten ist. Am ehesten könnte man das lat. Suffix *-aticu* > frz. *-age* zum Vergleich heranziehen, woraus man ersieht, daß *c* und daher auch *g* in dieser Stellung nicht vokalisiert, sondern zu *ge* werden. Daher ergab *-óvices* im Französischen *-oges*, also *Lemovices* > *Limoges* und analog *Bitúriges* > frz. *Bourges*. Zu der Zeit, als nachtoniges *a* im Französischen zu *e* geworden war, vgl. *planta* > frz. *plante*, konnte für *Limovices* in latinisierender Schreibung und in Anlehnung an andere fem. Ortsnamen wie *Athenas* auch *Limovicas* und analog *Biturcas* geschrieben werden. Trat zu dem Namen *urbs* hinzu, so wurde durch grammatische Attraktion aus dem Plural *Limovicas* ein Singular *Limovica*.

Während in *Bituriges* > spätlat. *Biturcas* die vorletzte Silbe synkopiert wurde, trat in *Durocasses* > mlt. *Durocas* und *Tricasses* > mlt. *Trecas* Apokope der letzten Silbe ein. Diese Verschiedenheit erklärt sich daraus, daß in *Durócasses*, *Tricasses* die vorletzte Silbe *a* enthält, das nach Meyer-Lübke, Rom. Gram. I, § 326 weniger leicht synkopiert wird. In Zeitschr. f. rom. Phil., XXXIV, 139 habe ich gezeigt, daß in Proparaxytonis mit *a* in der Nachtonsilbe Apokope der letzten Silbe eintritt, wenn durch die Synkope des zu *e* gewordenen *a* ungewöhnliche Lautverbindungen entstanden, z. B. *Isara* > afrz. **Eisere* > **Eise* > nfrz. *Oise*. In den Zusammensetzungen mit *-casses* würden bei Synkope des *a* zwei stimmlose *s* zusammenstoßen, die eine im Französischen ungewöhnliche Lautverbindung ergeben würden. Es fällt daher die letzte Silbe ab, also *Durocasses* > *Durocas* > frz. *Dreux*.

Eger i. B.

RUDOLF HABERL.

MITTHEILUNGEN
AUS IRISCHEN HANDSCHRIFTEN.

(Fortsetzung.)

Abenteuer Königs Aed Oirdnide.

Aus H. 23. N. 10 (R. I. A.), S. 56.

[F]echt n-aon doluid Aodh Dorndine¹⁾ ben²⁾ Néill Frasaig do ordugud rīghe Cairnd Ōlnēcmachta. Issed doluid for Ess Rūaid 7 robāudh a trī fuistesci ann 7 a fethla. Tānic Ōedh co n-airnecht Corcartri. Rofórruimedh co hōgh ann hē la rīgh Corcartri 7 dogeine trī nōi ndabcha ndō do laith 7 do bheoir 7 do mid. Caoga fó do tuirínibh fuada maille fri himper an anma is dea longais tene n-aonbēime 7 in rīgrad aidchi fiado 7 cia roscorb Ōed, nī rusib fim,³⁾ ūair nī bōi bñaignech leis, ūair dobatar a fet[h]la oc Āth Senaich ūas Ess Rūaid oc techt don arbar tairis. Essin⁴⁾ immorro bōie Āed, co nār ibh daif a harec n-aile acht a curna namā ōr dodeiled fri cīoch a māthur. Pa trīsd tra lia saoglan Corcartri 7 la cuine⁵⁾ cāch ac ōl 7 trīath Temoria gan bit[h] ac ōl. Tūargbais angal a fracā fria hÉl⁶⁾ 7 fecais cen tomait 7 can toirt[h]im co trogain maidne co n-erbert a be fris arnabārach: 'Collaa' ar sī 'co Turlus Gūaire bhein Colmāin, ar ba teallach fēli 7 garta Fālmaige é óab Dáthi anall, dūs in bfuigbit[h]i corm tria firt fele ann'. Cechaing angal tar dorus an bla amauch 7 tuislid apoides 7 tuislis ailcne lais a tūa in lis .i. omn robōi for buss an tsuirn hi rabatar na trī

¹⁾ = Aed Oirdnide. S. *Cóir Anmann* § 113.

²⁾ 'Sohn' (hebr.)

³⁾ .i. deog, .i. fin, *Corm. Tr.* S. 80.

⁴⁾ = Is sin 'es ist so'.

⁵⁾ = cuiniu .i. ben, *Corm. s. v.* arg.

⁶⁾ 'Gott' (hebr.).

feathla is deach do bōi a nEalga, id *est* in [quaum]¹⁾ corainn 7 an lidan 7 an escong. Cuirn sin do hugad co Corbmac hūa Cuinn . . . tar²⁾ rein. 7 rocleith Nīa ben Lugnao indala coic lie do Corbmac, co torracht Coirbri rochar Lifi²⁾ tar nell 7 cia rofēt na curna n-aile lia Coirpri, nī atcota na buaignech si co rē na mbréou 7 Aoda Dorndine bein Néill Frasaigh, nair tardad dí-cealtar tairsib, co ros-ecnadh Dia do thuridhin Chorca[r]tri tria firt feile. Altaigis buide dia Art³⁾ antī angal 7 beiris leis na curna cona trí lán do laith indtibh 7 dā⁴⁾ d'Aodh an lidan 7 altaich side do Día, 7 dobert a[n] escung hi lāim rīgh Echta co fāgbais aice fein an cuaum corainn, co torracht Ier tain do Maoilseclainn mac Nūa[i]ll an domain⁵⁾ [7] tuc side do Día 7 do Ciaranus co brāth a coitcenn 7 trie pithu sir.

Urteilsspruch wegen entwendeter und beschädigter Pferde.

Ib. S. 54.

[L]uidh araile rīg dochum Temrach. Fertha fiadh friss. Scurther a graueidiv.⁶⁾ Teallsatar iar sin macdretill Temrach sriauona in rīgh 7 docuaotar for a graid⁷⁾ condarubartar dia reir fri lūth 7 lēim 7 diuburgud comboacombacht dōib 7 go robris cāch dīb alaile. Iar sin ruofec ind rī for slānc[h]uinc[h]id au greda⁸⁾ 7 rofecsat na tūaetæ for saigid ica a mac friu. Auiss ann sin iarum ruiced in ureth sou doiv:

Echraide i rēim riadatar sceoo dalaib tindrime suidi ech caich a huir dogrennait dogrennaiter, dosennait dosennaiter, cuma arfemat saora 7 daora, cairdi 7 nāimdi nī nesa broghais dot bais⁹⁾ indass dia bais⁹⁾ na cēile,¹⁰⁾ ar nī bī būadach 7 nī bī fiachach, maine luither amal issrubrad isin senbreith fri gabāil nErem .i. conlaur conseolau.

Atāit .iii. sreatha cutrumai cin fiachā .i. drumela n-eich, cuma leis eich naidai immbi conair forsa tēit, cuma lee cip crua dosnessa, couma lē cip srīan cotagaib, couma lē in i mbeolaiβ

¹⁾ Hier ist der Rand beschädigt.

²⁾ 'Gott'.

³⁾ = Cormac Lifechar.

⁴⁾ 'gab'; siehe Contributions s. v.

⁵⁾ = Maelseclainn mac Domnail (948—1022). Doman-niall ist Cormac Etymologie von Domnall.

⁶⁾ = graige.

⁹⁾ Vielleicht bass.

⁷⁾ = graig.

¹⁰⁾ c.ii. MS.

⁸⁾ = a grega.

fa i mbeolaib eich focerdtar; cumma la luit in for tein focerdtar fan for colcaid, ar cid alles issa lluam nottluathar air, cidh in dam costeth̄ fria cr̄ich cōir mat dir̄ araidien cid int aigin lleth fuit̄er issed t̄eti aneid sreba ar oircelaib mis gluaisit co lu (S. 55) athar. Ar cid bās dobera for cethra iss coitchend dōib, cid dia cinn idnasta a ffiacha is d̄ilus dō, fodiag n̄i ful[n]giut cethra pecai in duine ar ilar a imarbus 7 t̄iagat sium asa n-aig-nedaib cōirib.¹⁾

Aus H. 3. 18, S. 60 a.

Toghuil ts̄itha Truim inn so.

Toluidh Bodhp in reimim dochum in ts̄itha réinid curchān a dhóchum rodhalbestar for alailiu indlantar diabereadh forcaomhnacair talamchumhscugud̄ isind aoir faietar neōill etarbúasach ūaistib din buires̄ rubertsat for alaili. Atnaidh Bodhp fuasmudh dinrabhaing consernaigh inlpinḡ b̄ui i curchān. Focerd̄ curchān abaid dinlengaid ocus sernais in ceirn̄in bōi ic Bodhp ic imditin a thāib. Iāchtaidh Bodhp. Iteūas do Sárān mac Boidhb̄ soidid a ath̄ 7 longais curchān fo d̄i nō fo tri 7 ramaightar isin s̄ith, cutardsat ā cacha hairdi treithe, conbuiretar i caomthach nasoduine. Finit.

Toghmare Baisi bandruad̄ ind̄ so.

Ib. und in Harl. 5280, fo. 48b.

Bais bandruadh, ingen sidhe Chrummyōil h̄i s̄idhaib. Consentar ocus Fachtna Fathach. Comairether d̄i toghmare Fachtna Fathach 7 is edh asbert: Fachtna Fathach manip²⁾ cōir coibdiula³⁾ n̄i budh bruan⁴⁾ brinda oldas munmharḡ m̄il a frisgart ruadh rogrindi diambudh cul cumsanudh ol is forband Fachtna. Fachtna 7 rl. Finit.

Tāin Bō Rūanaid̄ ind̄ so.

(Ib.)

Doluid Rūanaid̄ forsin tāin. Conruibhnigh a sēitigh 7 forlengair a hairbir miscaidh himmorro int̄i Rūanaidh 7 forreblangair⁵⁾ intain foidhid Condla 7 foceird bedhḡ 'sin chomrair⁶⁾ corob rūanaidh

¹⁾ Finit do sin 7 is ercotach in duph.

²⁾ mani H.

³⁾ coibdelai H.

⁴⁾ ni ba buan H.

⁵⁾ forlengair H.

⁶⁾ sa comrair H.

don beim. Tingair himmorro intī Rūanaidh sin chuibhleng 7 forerlangair¹⁾ intī Condlai, conid ann asbert: 'Nī cheil²⁾ Rūanaid rinnela brūchtaid in būar bódela tingair in tuir tredenus fosaid nī budh foillechtaidh cumang oliscenn-suidhi forro rindaidd in ruanaidh-si.' Nī cheil Rūanaidh. Conidh ann rosoíedh in tain 7 rl. Finit.

Cath Sléphe Cāin inso.

Aus H. 3. 18, S. 60b.

Seuchaidh eāch co araili díobh, edōn Fint 7 Gold. Forruipnetar 'sin tailaig. Lautar forsna harmu, consephnatar forsna sciathu. Elcuig indalanæ, ruibidh alailiu. Eacmaing Fint dia tofund, toaidh Gold forsin amar 7 consephaind Oséne mac Fint dia timchar 7 maidhidh for claind Morndai 7 c. Finit.

Die ersten Ärzte Irlands.

Aus Egerton 1782, fo. 42a 1.

Cīa cétliagh robūi ind-Ērinn ar tūs riam ocus cīa cētšær ocus cīa cētīascuire²⁾ Amal isp[er]tar:

Cappo re leighius, nīr lag, re reimmess robu comnart,
Lúasat in sāerglice cosse ocus Laighni in t-īascaire.

Ēba in bainnliagh tainice arōen re Cessair in liaigh tánuiste. Slānga mac Parrt[h]alōin in tres liaigh tainice le Parrt[h]alōn i' nhĒrinn. Fergne hū[a] Crithinbéil in cethramad liaigh tanic arāen re Neimidh a nĒirinn.

Legha Fer mBolg didiu .i. Dubda Dublosach 7 Codhan
× comchīsnech ocus Fingín fiseoda ocus Maine mac Grisach ocus
Áengus an térnámach.

Legha Thūaithe Dē Danann ĩarsin Díancecht 7 Airmed 7 Mīach.

Tūath Dē Danann,³⁾ is ĩat tug mucco i' nhĒrinn ar tūs.

Die fünfzehn Namen des Boyne.⁴⁾

Aus Laud 610, fo. 116b.

1 A ēcsiu Fāil, fēgam sein, dēnam dāil nāchandubaig,
samlam ann-ōge uli anmann⁵⁾ Bōinne Bregmaige.

¹⁾ forerlengair H. ²⁾ cel H. ³⁾ Am Rande: nō Mumain.

⁴⁾ Nach Sprache und Stil möchte ich Cináed ua Hartacáin für den Dichter halten.

⁵⁾ anmann MS., das letzte a später hinzugefügt.

- 2 Cōic anmand dēc tre blaid mbinn fil d'anmanaib for Bōinn,
 ō Sīt[h] Nechtain, nīth im gail, co pardus n-ūasal n-Ādaim.
- 3 Segais a hainm isin sīd intan failsig^{thir} iar fir,
 Sruth Segsa ōtā sīd somma co Linn Mocōe Nōemdroma.
- 4 Dā n-ainm fuirre ō sin immach ilLaignib na læchmarcach:
 Rig Mnā Nūadat, nī lūad lac, ocus Colpa Mnā Nūadat.
- 5 Bōand im-Mide na māl, dā n-ainm fuirri ō sein co sāl:
 Mōrc[h]uing Argait, hūaisle de, ocus Smir find Feidelve.
- 6 Trethnach tonn co Cūalngne hūass cath, Sruth Findc[h]uill
 co Loch nEchach,
 galla a nem re gail nglūair ngil, Banna iar sin co Tūa[i]g inbir.
- 7 Lunann i nAlpain cen ail, sruth Sabrann i Saxanaib,
 sruth Tibir i rRōim na recht, dligid co cōir comaitech.
- 8 Sruth n-ard nEordanān, nī cēl, hi tīrib mac nIsraēl,
 Tigir¹⁾ a hainm iar n-astar hi pardus na pīmapstal.
- 9 Ropond²⁾ bēo for deis mic Dē iar n-ētsec[h]t, iar n-essērgē,
 is hē rofargnī, rofes, iss ē ardrī na n-ēces.

A hēcsiu F.

Wie Sechnall und Patrick Fiac vom Tode retteten.

Aus der Handschrift des Féilire in Cheltenham³⁾ S. 46 a.

Feacht n-aile luidh Seachnall do Ardmachæ 7 ní raibi Pātric hi fus, conacca dá ech carpuit lá muintir Pātric for a cind for sgar. Ocus rorāidhe Seachnall ba cōru ind eich uccu[t] do breith dond espug i. do Fiac. Ūair dorūacht Pātric attēas dó innī sin. Dohindled a carput forsna heocha 7 nusfāidhe Pātric cen duine léo cu féotur ina disirt la Mochtæ. Lotar deisell arnauarach go Domnach Seachnall. Lotar iarnanairter (sic) do cill Auxile. Lotur iar suidhiu do cill Monach. Lotur iarum cu Fiacce cu Sleibte.

IS hí tucait in carpait do breith cu Fiacc, ar notéighed dā sathairn init co mbídh oc Cnoc Droma Coblai.⁴⁾ Ūaim dó ann, cūicc baigena leis, ut fama est. Dia cāsc dośaighedh docum Sleibte. 7 dothuairthedh boim leis de chuig panibus. Is í tucait

¹⁾ tigrā MS.

²⁾ Die Handschrift hat robond; über dem b steht nō p.

³⁾ S. Féilire Oengusso ed. Wh. Stokes (H. Bradshaw Society). S. X.

⁴⁾ = Cnoc Drommo Gablæ, Trip. 350, 2.

an charpait do Fíacc: rochnaoi dáol a chois corbo comfochraib bás
dóu. 7 rl.

Randglossen und Reimereien aus H. 3. 18.

S. 3.

fé (trúagh) .i. ue amai .i. lim amin .i. ué. ar is fern laisin
laidneoir 7 u laisin Gáidel.

S. 4.

Flaind line nachamluaidh nād rotbréccat meschoin¹⁾ müaid,²⁾
mainbad leca³⁾ Lugdach liss eōin bicc baile⁴⁾ notbeitiss.

S. 5.

Intan dono atāi-siu aniu a nirt 7 a n-airechus nī aisc⁵⁾ duit
gūairugul frium-sa, ol ēigsi. Nī dolith⁶⁾ dorōine an Coimthe
gach dūil.

Die Hölzer am Kreuze Christi.

(Ib.)

Ceithre fedha, fāth gin gheis, i croich mic Dé dia fégmais:
cedir, cupris is gius gann, bethe bán i mbúi in sgríbenn.

Cedir in cos feibh adcúas, gius in crann bōi etarbhūas,
a tenga ba cupris cain, [ocus] ba bethe a titail.

Abstammung der zwölf Apostel.

Aus Laud 610, fo. 9b.

- 1 Petor co treib Iuda áin, Andrias co treib Ísachāir,
Iacōb co treib Zabulōn cen lēn, Eōin ūasal co Ruben.
- 2 Peilib co treib Semiōn co llī, Partolōn co treib Leuī,
Tomās, [co treib] Efracim se, Matheus co treib Manasse.
- 3 Iacōp . . in,⁷⁾ cāin a brīg, co treib beōda Beniamin,
Tatheus co treib Dan, nī cēl. Simōn Canane co Asser.
- 4 Pōl co geinntib, comall ngrinn, Madian co treib Neptalim,
apstal cach tīre can tor amail rorāda Petur.

¹⁾ .i. dí bhrai. ²⁾ fir étaidh.

³⁾ .i. ruici 7 athis. Vgl. LL. 125 b 6.

⁴⁾ Vgl. Harl. 5280, fo. 75 a m. inf. .i. pōic 7 meirtrech Eoin baili .i.
bet 7 mebul, nó pōc 7 pudhair.

⁵⁾ .i. nī dligecl. ⁶⁾ .i. geis.

⁷⁾ Unleserlich. Vielleicht amnín. Man erwartet min (Jacobus Minor).

*Rangordnung der Könige in Tara.**Aus Harleian 528v, fo. 74 a.*

- 1 Temair, sær in sossadh do cech rí[g] dia rimhe,
imne, maith an t-áighi, suides flaith cech tíri.
- 2 Dia láim deis (*sic*) rí Caisil cáin cuiri,
rí Laigen lín ngrai¹⁾ hi cétlud fri suidhe.
- 3 Suidid²⁾ airdrī Ailig dia c[h]liu, cēim co clothgai,
rí Ulad, ard n-athe, hi cétlud rīg Fochla.
- 4 Fosernd clothrī Connacht ier cūl, cáine sretha,
fri senchus, sōer fatha, fri būaid *ocus* breatha.
- 5 Baghaso an crutsa, is cōir cīa *noderba*,
suid[igud] ard amrae tige túathaic[h] Temra. Temair.

*Das Haus des Mac ind Óc.**(Ib. und in B. IV, 2, fo. 136 a.)*

- 1 Tomus tige mec ind Ócc, fōt cen bine buidnib sēt,
etir dā fraigid rosíacht, mō secht traigid, mō secht cēt.
- 2 Cet[h]rí dorais ind cen brōn, bith oc ōl tria bitha sír,
tuib ciprib, ūair is cām, cōel fo tuighib d'itib én.
- 3 Dabuch d[e]argiubair mōr lucht,⁴⁾ slōg ōss a ucht cen nach socht,
suide *fichet* co ba secht, coire cert ocht⁵⁾ *fichet* torc. Tomus.

*Congal Cinnmagair.**Aus B. IV, 2 (R. I. A.) fo. 62.*

- 1 Congal Cinnmaghair maith rí, bliadain, dā bliadhain fo trí
d'Éirinn gan coccadh, gan cath, fa rí sona sechtbliadhnach.
- 2 As uime do trēig Temhraigh ar Chendmaghair móirmhen-
mnaigh,
cīos is cáin Érenn re hedh i ttír Conaill co caithfedh.
- 3 Braighde Éirenn co na šeacht gabhais tre rīghe is tre neart,
secht rīgh acht co ndernta de ar Inis Fáil féruaine.
- 4 Co mbeth áirenh secht rīgh ndécc ar clannaibh Conaill na
ccēd,
ōs rīograidh Érenn uile ga ccor sa réim rīoghraidhe.
- 5 Loch fire nī raibhe riamh ar ūa Conaill na ccaoimhgíall,
acht éd tre mergrádh a mmá do bí i mac Fergusa.

¹⁾ ngraidhe *MS.* ²⁾ suidigh *MS.* ³⁾ *Zeilenende.*

⁴⁾ dabach d'arccat mór a lucht *B.* ⁵⁾ secht *B.*

⁶⁾ *König von Irland 705—710.*

- 6 *Dā* ndeachaid Congal a ccéin 'sa domhan soir ar sliocht
 Néill,
 do ghébhadh ar ghabhsat soin, Níall is Dathī co ccathgoil.
 7 Lacht *ocus* íasce, mil is mes in cechl tír thūaith *ocus* tes,
 tuc gach tír a thoradh trom mar dobái ag Corbmac nō ag
 Conn. Congal.

Laitheog ermahnt ihren Sohn Flann.

(*Ib. fo. 61b.*)

Laitheōg .cc. madh fíor.

- 1 Bendacht ort, a Floinn Aidhne, gabh ōt māthair comairle,
 nā bī gan gart at gnīomh nglē. oir as lat *gach* ní chuinghe.
 2 Adbeir do mhāthair feine nī dligh ollamh ainbfeile,
 antí síres ní ar *gach* nech ní dhlighenn beith gan oinech.
 3 An t-ollamh cuinghes *gach* ní ar feraibh an bhetha bí,
 dlighidh an t-ollomh gan ches a bhronadh amhail chuinghes.
 4 Sāsadh urlamh, fáilte íer sin. proinn aige da *gach* aoidhidh,¹⁾
 cradh d'iarraidh, bīadh do brondudh dlighidh riamh *gach* ro-
 ollomh.
 5 Adubairt Marbān Mūaidhe gidh mór ndamh dhiolus Gúaire,
 tieofa sái da c[h]loinn dia eis bhenfus do chāch a coibheis.
 6 Ainm fola goirfíther de fer da bfuil an tairngire,
 an t-ēn ceileabhrus do chāch ūadh sloinnfidher é co bráth.
 7 Duit as dūthc[h]a *beth* co fial d'ēixibh Erenn thoir is tíar,
 ó Ghūaire nār glāmadh gart gár fagaibh dāmh mór mben-
 nacht.
 8 Tucais gaiscedh *ocus* gart ō ríoghaibh caomha Connacht,
 [is] tuccais an éccsi nglain ōn mnaoi mérghil, ōt māthair.
 9 *Dā* mbeirt[h]ea dán lat bothúaid co ríoghraid Esa rogloin
 Rúaidh,
 nī budh lúgha let ale nās ō chūairt Erenn uile.
 10 Thūaidh atā an cethrar calma as feile atā ar broinn Banba:
 Maoldoraidh, Éiccneachān án, Flaithbertach is Canannán.
 11 Fer ós cách Éigneachán oll, rī Leithe Cuinn a Conoll,
 fregartach Gūaire im ghartaibh mac Dálaigh mic Muir-
 c[h]ertaig.
 12 Sái re thūaid mo bhráthair féin Níadha mac Duineachair féil,
 cíá as féle nā Bran mac Taidg *ocus* Maelcéin ōn C[h]loch-
 aird?

¹⁾ áoidhigh MS.

13 As mē Laitheócc láidhech lán, 's am inghen do Laighnechán,
an exe atā let co becht as ūaisle dhuit mo bennacht. B.

Fland mac Lonāin [ffornit 890] m. Condmaig m. Cathnia m. Aoda m. Torp[th]a m. Fergaili m. Artgaile m. Gūaire Aidhne ar dūthchus a māthar dodhechaidh sidhe re hēicesi .i. Laitheócc Láidheach ingen Laighnechāin do c[h]enel Conuill Gulban m. Néill.

Pātraic cecinit.

Aus der Brüsseler Handschrift 5100-4, S. 49.

- 1 Cumma lem etir cen co tīas ilLaighnib,
bat imda a n-airlig, is léir for a n-airdhibh.
- 2 Cindus beiti cena bat fāssa a rát[h]a,
bidh fann a cumang tall a laithi brātha.
- 3 Mōr let a manac[h] la Cæmgen fene,
is dā trīan la hAbān is la Moling in tslebi.
- 4 In trīan nā bērat-somh for nem dia læchraidh,
is íat-side berat-sa a lōgh mo saothair.
- 5 Is íatt-so na lochranna da lasfatt Laighin,
dobér-sa anosa a crosa darm' aigidh.
- 6 Nī loiscfe an tene lam treasa talc[h]air,
nem *ocus* talamh raghaidh dia manc[h]aib.
- 7 Gidhedh nogabdaís o Bhir co Berba,
cech leth naragdais nī tairgtais demna.
- 8 Bid fīr an dordān-sa dordaid dam aingil,
crīcha in chorpāin-so¹⁾ bid íad-so am *anmain*.
- 9 Togaide an trīar-so tairngires sinne,
in mac raith Eibbān ataldar linne,
Moling na Tæidhen is Cæmgin Glinne.
- 10 Bad sgrībt[h]a a sgela, bad fleda a fadla,
nīscoirset cesa cen lessa a n-anna.
- 11 Cech sær noslēma ar lār a t[h]īre,
acht æn dīb nī gebha rath, recht nā rīghe.
- 12 Cech æn ba nesa da cat[h]raib calma,
bid íatt bus mesa dūibh for bith Banba.
- 13 Acht co tī an lā-so bat fāsa falma,
īar foillge flat[h]a cen catha calma.
- 14 Dāilfadh an Dūilem dōib co lār a tempail
flait[h]ius ind alltair, mait[h]ius in c[h]enntair.

¹⁾ *concorpainso MS.*

15 Is na cléirigh aile tífat díb sunna,
bat crín is bat croma, a bein, is cumma. Cuinma.

Nekrolog auf Art Buidhe mac Domhnaill Riabhaigh
(† 25. Nov. 1517).

Aus Egerton 1782, fo. 3 und 4.¹⁾

Calainn enair for dardáin anno Domini milésimo .cccc. XVII.²⁾ Macc Murchada ríg Laigen do écc im féil Catrach fíona³⁾ isin bliadain si .i. Artt Buide m. Domnuill Riabaig m. Gerailt m. Airt m. Airt m. Murcheartaig m. Muiris m. Muircheartaig m. Domnaill m. Domnaill Chæmánaig m. Diarmata na úGall .i. Art Áinfer hĒrenn⁴⁾ tar éis Airt m. Cuinn Chétchathaig, in t-áenmace ríg is fearr tãruill úir Ērenn riam, is mó dorinne d'úaisli 7 d'ágh 7 d'orbirt, (fo. 3b) is mō fuair 7 tuc amach, intī nār ér ōenduine riam fa athe[h]uingid etualuing, in fer do lomairg Gaill Ērenn uile ar crehad ocus ar madmannaib 7 in fer nār c[h]otail énoidechi riam gan maithes Gall da inluccad da dúntib ar a oman féin. Acht atā ní cena: noco rímtar renna nime, noco ndech comla fri haieór 7 noco n-áirmither míla in mara, nī hai-rémthar trian a maithiusa 7 a gnīmrail. Acht ma tecmadh secht tengt[h]a filed i cinn āenduine (fo. 4a) ocus secht sírla-bartha súadh in gach tengaidh díb, nō aiúgil nime dia n-aisnes, do beth ní dia chomrumuib gan turim asa haithli. Fir Ērenn uili *immorro* ic comcáineð in éca sin iter eclais 7 tuaith 7 aos gacho dána olcheña. Is derb dono nī biaidh ith i n-úir 7 nī bia blicht ac búar nā íasc a n-inberuib nā lamlmad for cōir i Laighnib don bás hīsin. A éc a múr na mbráthar (fo. 4b) Minabur a nInis Coirthaig. Et sepultus est isin mainistir cētna i n-otharlighe a athar fo dítin Dé 7 sin Frónséis iar mbreth búada ó doman 7 ó dēman a haithli sechtmogat bliadan do forba .i. sē bliadna a lánrighe Laigen gan fresabra co mbloidh do bliadain, 7 in cuid aile fri degmacacht rígh co sainemail ocus a der-bráthair do rígad ina inat .i. Geralt Caemánach.

¹⁾ Auf zwei winzige Pergamentstücke geschrieben, die vorne in die Handschrift eingebunden sind.

²⁾ Die Vier Meister haben den Tod Art's unter dem Jahre 1518 eingetragen.

³⁾ Diese Auflösung von *Catr. f. vordanke ich O. Bergin, der den Namen Catriona auch sonst in Catair fiona zerlegt gefunden hat.*

⁴⁾ herinn MS.

*Die Herkunft der Partraige.**Aus B. IV, 2, fo. 147a.*

Partraige Cera cidh re cloinn Fiachach giallait, nī dībh dōibh, acht is do senChonnachtaib .i. do chloinn Genainn meic Deala.

Partraige an Locha, diatá Magh Tuiredh et Conga, do c[h]loinn hSreing meic Sengainn dōibh.

Partraige an tSleibhe .i. ō C[h]rūaich co Loch nOirbsen, do chloinn Conaill Oirisen meic Briain dōibh.

*Brīathra Floinn Fīona meic Cosa an[n]so.¹⁾**Aus 23. N. 17, S. 33.*

Maith dán eena dogní rí[g] do bocht, dogní ansruith d'esert, dogní sochinel do dochinel, dogní gáeth do báeth. Maith a thosach, ferr a deired, airmitech isin centar, lōgmar isin alltar, ní derchóintech fri a deired .i. fri tabairt nime don anmain.

Doilig dán láechdacht. Ní hoirdere 7 is dercnaig a daig, gnímhach duthain a saoi .i. [it] tregdaig a bí, a[t] hifern[eig] a mainb. Ní thimain athair dia mac. Mairg danab dán láechdacht mina tair aithrige.

*Fīthels Ratschlāge an seinen Sohn.²⁾**(Ibidem.)*

Cid imma ngabthar trebad? ol a mac fri Fīthel.

Ní hansa. Im indeōin cothaigthe, ol Fīthel.

Ceist. Caide an inneōin threbtha? ol in mac.

Ní hansa. Ben maith, ol Fīthel.

Cinnas do aith[g]enmais in degmnái? ol in mac.

Asa deilb 7 asa costud, a tlás, a fos, a féile.

Ní thuca in cóil ngairit, osí c[h]amm finnfaeach. Ní thuca in remain ngairit.

Ní thuca in finn fotai.

Ní thuca in dub súilig ndochoise.

Ní thuca in uidir n-apuide.

Ní thuca in duib teimlidi.

Ní thuca in cenaim ngāirechtaig.

¹⁾ Vgl. *Anecdota from Irish MSS.* III, S. 20, Z. 9; *Zeitschrift VI*, S. 261, und *Féire Oengusso*²⁾, S. X, Z. 25.

²⁾ Vgl. *LL.* S. 346b.

Ní thuca in cóil clannmair, osí drúith édrúith.

Ní thuca in līthig mībésaig.

Ca ben dobér? ar in mac.

Da fagair na móra finna 7 na báingela¹⁾ duba, tabair tēt.

Cid as dech do mnáib?

Ní *hansa*. Ben maith nād fitir fer romat ríam 7 ma fagair sin, as í in ben saer sóchinéilech sóchruid co ndegbésaib 7 co lám-thorad.²⁾

Cid dogén muna fagar mar sin íat?

A ngabáil tar a n-ainme cipé cruth i mbeid.

Cia ben is mesa do mnáib?

Ní *hansa*. Bē chārna.

Cid is mesam iná sin?

In fer dobeir í.

Cid is mesam iná sin?

In mac gēntar ūatha ar áen. Ar ní bí cen meing, cen meail an[n] do gnáth.

Cúic airdena³⁾ déc degmná: ciall, cóime, conlacht, náire, áille, ailgine, saídbres, sóire, sogóidelg nó soitnge, tlas, fos, feile, gáis, idna, indracus.

Cúic airdena déc drochmná .i. doimne, díbe, dímaine labra, leisce, liuntaige, glōr, gráinne, cesacht, cūairt, goit, céilide, drúis, báes, brataige. Finis.

Hebräische Wörter erklärt.

Aus dem Buch von Húi Maine, fo. 132b 2.

- 1 Episcopus in t-ebra, irdaire a lūad re labra,
pontifex a grēc, ní mer, speculator a laten.
- 2 Prespiter in t-ebra ūais, sacerdos grēc, nīr fogūais,
senior a laten malle, ní dereōil inn imirge.
- 3 Diaconus dil delbda rād rīme na ronebra,
leuita a grēc, lūater lib, minister isin laitein.
- 4 Sinagoga in t-ebra tall, ecclesia in grēc nosfrecreand,
congregatio sund cid sean, ed a fīr isin laitin.
- 5 Ethelium in t-ebra thair, eoangelium ic Grecaib,
bonum nuntium, rād nāch nār, ic auctaraib na Rōmān.
- 6 Amellus ainm don c[h]loich cruind astiathir⁴⁾ talman trēntruim,
is impe, nī sūaill in sein, rocumdaig Dauīd cathraigh.

¹⁾ baingella MS.

²⁾ lánorad MS.

³⁾ ailgena MS.

⁴⁾ *Zu lesen a iarthair?*

*Der Ursprung des gregorianischen Kirchengesangs.**Ibidem, fo. 174 b.*

- 1 Mac atēuala is domain tair a crích Iuda 'san Beithil,
rī ro¹⁾ cum in cruindi cōir amail indises canōin.
- 2 Ingnad robī in mac go mbloid tānic eter Iuda[da]ib,
amlaid itā in rī²⁾ go rath gan deiredh is gan tosach.
- 3 Rogab format Irūath ān re mac Muiri na mōrdal,
do drec[h] Irūath, cēim nār cōir, do marbudh Ísu ardmōir.
- 4 Adubairt Grigair and sein re hIrūath an ai[d]chi-sein:
'is i comarli is cōir dhe, a marbud meic mōir Muire'.
- 5 Idubairt Irūath and sin re Gamut guna muinntir:
'eirig is comet in laind go marbt[h]ar Ísu ālaind'.
- 6 Atruacht (*sic*) Gamut go nguth mbind a ndiaig ingini Iachim,
go cūala ceōla ba dlecht, orgān 7 cantairecht.
- 7 Dogabsat gloria glan aingil nimi da mōradh,
'san tulaigh i rucad Dīa dogab Grigair in gloria.
- 8 Darōnsat aingil 'ga thig ceōla comarle don Chomid,³⁾
go tue Gamut leis da thig na ceōla go teach Grigair.
- 9 Tan dacūala Grigair glan ceōla cuibdi na n-aingel,⁴⁾
tresna ceōlaib sein ar sein do creit Grigair in Comdid.³⁾
- 10 Bē, Mī, Rē, La, Fa, Mī find, dalta da Grigair go grind,
documsadar sin gu cōir in cantairecht fo c[h]etōir.
- 11 Tānic Sol glē glan go mbloid go oidi fēin go Grigair,
gor cuir a c[h]uitig go ceart go cubaidh 'san cantairecht.
- 12 Rē ocus Ut go rēim n-ān, is iat ro-glēs in t-orgān,
go fuil a cuitigh go ceart go cubaid 'sin cantairecht.
- 13 Grigair mac Ardnois gu nert 'gar cumad in cantairecht,
ab Rōma i re Irūa[i]th thair re Grigair do Ghædelaibh.
- 14 Tānic rath in C[h]omdead cain ar Grigair cona daltadaibh,
gor creitset in sluagh gan acht Grigair trīasan cantairecht.
- 15 Sē cēt mili, baig go mbloidh, d' Iu[da]daibh in n-aidchi sein
do creit do Grigair go hān, docandais leis a orgān.
- 16 Asein dacūaidh isan Rōim Grigair go n-imat a slōigh,
is rasuidh 'san Rōim go cert go raibi 'na hab[d]ainecht.
- 17 Ro hīndisead d' Irūath sein Grigair d'eludh le muinntir,
is ro gell Irūath iar sein nāch biad a dīn for talmain.

1) re *MS.*2) rīg *MS.*3) comdig *MS.*4) aingil *MS.*

- 18 Rāngus ō Irūath 'na diaig 7 roba lām a ngliaigh,
is ē sin cēt cath amach Iudadh agus Cristaigécl.
- 19 Iar sein romeбайдh in maidm ar muintir Irūa[i]th agairb,
nīr gabud re Grigair de secht laithi na sechtmaine.
- 20 Secht mbliadna go leith gan lēn isan Rōimh gan imarlēn,
recht n-abaidh iar sein rogab eter Grigair is Pedar.
- 21 Marbud nobeired uili na habaidh sin Armēnni,
isan Rōim sin, baigh go mbloidh. ga cosnam re hIu[da]daibh.
- 22 Tānic Peadur, rēim go mbloid, gor súidh a n-inadh Grigair,
is go raibi and iar sein ag fognadh don mōrChoidid.¹⁾
- 23 Cūig bliadna is cōic cēt gan lēn isan Rōim, gan ederlēn,
etir Pedar, baigh go mbloidh. is Grigair do Gædelaibh.
- 24 Grigair mac Tuilegnaid teand ardab na Rōma a hĒrend,
is ris aderair iar sein Grigair Rōma na nGædel.
- 25 Doriachtadar Gædil sair go Rōim a n[d]egaid Grigair,
go tucad mane[h]ini dāibh, do Gædelaib gan dimbaigh.
- 26 Is cian rosrained amach Iudaich a crīch Rōmānach,
fada ōn Ierusalemh soir, uail²⁾ itā ceand in cogaidh.
- 27 Nī dligend cantairecht cōir do tōcbail agun altōir
neach nach findfa, līth gan acht, innī data in cantairecht.
- 28 Poliponus, Dunstān grind rocumsat Kirie inn aiffrind,
ro cumsat Kirie go hān Poliponus is Dunstān.
- 29 Rocum Grigair gredail glan isan aiffrind ard ūasal,
da faaibh 'na inad ān dar cum Grigair in gredal.³⁾
- 30 Ceat[h]rur suidhiscēl slangha rocumsat na soisceāla,
d'indisin scēala dia dhe agus do tšilad creitme.
- 31 Lechtain le Pedar go mblad isan affrend ard uasal,⁴⁾
Alaxandair Rōma, itelos, is ē rocum in Sanctus.
- 32 Rocum Septenāir sund tra, ardrī⁵⁾ [na] Saxan særdha,
Septināir fri Solam trān agus Agnus fri Dunstān.
- 33 Rocum Sencais go cōiri fatadh cæm na canōni,
is d'indis do gach tur thoir in scēl⁶⁾ mōr-sa is da macaib.
Mac itcūala 'san tīr toir.

Der Tribut des Königs von Ess Rúaid.

Aus B. IV. 2, fo. 60b. < 6 Fen. f. 234f

- 1 Atā sunn senchus nāch sūaill do rīgh Eassa roghloin Rúaidh,
gach ní dlighes, ní dúaitnid, is síres ó phríomhlthūathaib.

¹⁾ coindigh MS.

²⁾ = bhail.

³⁾ gregal MS.

⁴⁾ uasail MS.

⁵⁾ ardrīg MS.

⁶⁾ scelā MS.

- 2 Dā dabaigh déce do lionn maith, a thrí urdaíl do degh-
braith,
cēt muc, cēt mart arna mhes, cēd brat, cēd matal mōirdhes.
- 3 Trī cēd bairghen co ma trī, cīos Cairpri sin don airdrī
gacha bliadhna, líth gan locht, 'sa adhlacadh coa ardport.
- 4 Dartraighe *ocus* Tūath Rātha, Fir Luirec co n-ilur fátha,
do rīgh Erne, rūathar ngle, bīadh *ūathaib* gacha rāithe.
- 5 Cenel Luighdhech, ní dlecht díbh acht comaitecht re haird-
rīgh,
a triáth chuca ar cūairt ar sin gan bīadh d'iodhlacadh
ūaithibh.
- 6 As edh fodera dōib sin gan bīadh d'iodhlacadh ūaithibh,
a lionmaire thūaid ga toigh is burba an tslūaigh o Thoruigh.
- 7 Atád trī tūatha 'na tír, cīos nō cāin nī dlegar dhíbh,
clann Murchada an lámāigh luinn, clann Dālaigh is clann
Domhnaill.
- 8 As uime nach dlegait soin cīos nó cāin do rīgh ūathaibh,
daibh as dúthaig an rīghe, nī chráidh cách a coimhdíne.
- 9 Anūair nāch leis Temair tend *ocus* airdrighe nĒrenn,
do rīgh Eassa Rūaidh nī dlecht cīos nā cāin nā comhuidecht.
- 10 Ge deach rī Conaill a ccēin ar slūaiged rī Temhra trējn,
nī heiccen beires ó thoigh acht do thuillemh tūarastoil.
- 11 Dā ttegmadh a ccath cend i ccend slūagh Conaill is rī
Erenn,
cecha marbt[h]ar díobh 'sa ccath dlighid a íoc rī Temrach.
- 12 Nī dlegait lōn leo for sēt laochradh Conaill na ccēmhcēd,
acht an ccēin rabhaitt amnigh rī Érenn da bfríothāilimh.
- 13 Ge mōr donīad for conair nī dlecht a accra oruibh,
tūarustal rī cūiceid crúaidh dlighid rī Essa rīoghrūaidh.
- 14 Tūarustal trī n-uirrig n-oll da gach uirrig a Conall
re taobh a thecht slān da thoigh gan dāl, gan agra
orthoibh.
- 15 Is tūarustal uirrig díobh gacha tōisigh tre bioth síor,
tūarustal tōisigh amnigh da gach enbrucchaid ūathaibh.
- 16 Adhbair asa ndleghait soin clanna Conaill Gulbain gloin,
do chinn tslōighidh nāch dlecht díobh is ar erōdhacht a
ccaithgnīomh.
- 17 Pātraicc dofāccaibh dōibh soin, ūadh do sgrīobadh i lleab-
raib,
gach nī dleghait línibh lá Críst da choimet mar atā. Atā.

19. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19.

*Do chomramaib Laigen inso síis.**Aus Rawlinson B. 502, S. 88a.*

Fland mac Mælmædōc .cc.

- 1 Éol dam i ndairib drēchta in Midaig mūaid mōrēchta,
ēchtaigtis glonnaib gaile do læchraid lūaith Lorcmaige.
- 2 Læchrad Lagen, lūad nad chres, nīrbo chíiun a comathches,
fri hUltu, fri Mumain mūaid is fri Leth Cuind claidebrūaid.
- 3 Is mō airim, airid bāig, an romarbsat Laigin lāin,
an robeotar buidnib drenn do ōcaib amraib hĒrenn.
- 4 Orddaigem cein as ada a catha his a comrama,
tuirmem chena, crōda in clī, a n-elgnos, a n-ardēchtu.
- 5 Roort Labraid Loingsech Mōen Cobthach diarbu chomainm
Cōel,
co trichait rīg rēil, rob rath, i mbruidin Tūamma Tenbath.
- 6 Robī Nūadu, noithech scēl, mac hūi hĪeir Etarscēl,
ba do Mumain a mada dia mairt ōs Leirg Labrada.
- 7 Læchdu ōcaib co n-āine Cet mac Māgach meic Dāire,
focheird glonnaib, gairgiu guin, ailich hi cenn Conchobuir.
- 8 His ī-seo ind ail almaib cūan roftir hĒireo adrūad,
inchind Meis Gegra gnāthaig forfācbad for ilāthaib.
- 9 Ailill mac Māta mūinig, is aurdaire isna lāidib,
ardrī Āi, ba hān in gein, is ē robī Amargein.
- 10 Hit hē cauraid clōite ferg robeotar Lugaid rēo ūderg,
na trī Rūadchind, rēim ūgaile, hit ē beotais Conaire.
- 11 Conaire coimsid hElgga ort i mbruidin Dā Dergga,
at ē rombeotar ar daig, na trī Rūadchind do Laigneib.
- 12 Ba gairgge gnīmaib gossa hēcht meic Cairpri meic Rossa,
scothais a chenn clēithi de do Choin Caulaind Murthemne.
- 13 Marbais Ailill a dalta, ba scēl n-iūgair n-indatta,
ailis Ailill, ēcht ba dōich, a sleig hi Fergus mac Rōich.
- 14 Rogāir brīg bressa buille an rolamair Liguirne,
guin Airtt Ōenfir, ardd bine, hi cath magrūaid Muccrime.
- 15 La Mess Gegra,¹⁾ gair cach thuir, trēn g[n]im ōs allaind
Ētuir,
guin Meis Deād, dith co feirg, iar tabairt ūad a gīall-
cheird.
- 16 Rofessa a scēla cen brēic tria chomram na fian for Feic,
rofig Fothaid, nī deolaid, ann for Ailill mac nĒogain.

¹⁾ scegra MS.

- 17 Éol dam aided, aidble druing, Daire meic Cormaic hūi
Chuind,
rombī Fothaid laindrech lūain Mogsaille ō Beluch Gabrūain.
- 18 Glanna glan gas co ngail grinn Cāilte coslūath gilla Find,
hi cath Ollorba cen meth rongeguīn Fothaid Airgtech.
- 19 Āed mac Fidaig, ferg fene, rochar ingin Breg Éle,
focher d'urchur lāma Find do sleig Fīacclaig meic Conchind.
- 20 Iath mac Cāilte crodaib crād rogeguīn Fīachraich Cassān
hisin chath clūite flaithe tuaid hic Temraig co ndaithe.
- 21 Dā Rūad Rōirenn, rēim ūgaile, beotar Fīachaich Sraptine,
Sārnia mac Cīrb cetaib ūgīall rogegain Eochaid Dumplīan.
- 22 Lām Echdach meic Ēnnai āin robī Bēcc mac Lethderggāin
hir-Raith Bēicce cen timmi, trī chōicait ecess immi.
- 23 Iss ē tria gaile gretha beb Laidcenn mac nīBairceda,
ba de sain sōiset fo thūaid ō Inis Coirthi clethruaid.
- 24 Clothrī Insi finni Fāil Nīall mac Echdach Mugmedāin,
focheird Saxan sreith (*sic*) ō Eochaid mac Ceinselaich.
- 25 In cath i n-īath Dara dēin argab Lægaire mac Nēill,
nassa fīr na udūla de, ba de arbath Lægaire.
- 26 Brīon¹⁾ Badgna bertaid graig mac Echdach meic Muire-
daig,
læch do Laignib ro chuala rombī hi cath Damchlūana.
- 27 Crimmthann mac Ēnna co nhīr geguīn Ailill Molt in rīg,
hi cath Ocha, ard a chlū, is comram for Connachtu.
- 28 Ailill mac Dunlaing, deilm læch, robī Ōengus mac Nad-
fræch,
diargæt Mumu milib srath isin chath ic Cell Osnad.
- 29 Lochēne lonn letrad chath imberr choilgg for Cummascach,
his Rōn Cerr iar cūrad chrech robī Āed mac nAimmerech.
- 30 Dūnchad mac Murchada mūaid, Āed mac Colgan c[h]laideb-
rūaid,
marbsat Fergal, finn a gnē, hi cath adrūad Almaine.
- 31 Fīäch Ailbe airm i ūgart geguīn Cór mac Cinnabrat,
i cath læchda Liäch uill diar slassa Muman mōrdruing.
- 32 Droūg in so, senchas nād oll, fri tuirim lūad Lagenglonn,
nī eicsem huile do glē cid fri sægul sechtmaine.
- 33 A catha iar slūagaib slat, d'ernmus a ndorigensat,
a n-ār for droūgaib derga, a ndīrmann, a ndībergca.

¹⁾ brian MS.

- 34 A slūaig, a cauraid cholma, a fessa, a tāne, a togla,
a tuir, a trebaind trérig, a fianna co firfénrib.
- 35 Fíanna Fínd, fath cen timme, hūi Baiscne breccais rinne,
fianna Foilūge, forom nglē, fianna Fothaid Canainne.
- 36 Is mōr tria gaile glāid gegnatar ann tria gnāid,
mac Connaid ar cūrad crād, Marcān ocus Maelodran.
- 37 Labraid Loiŋgsech lmb glec, Crimthann ocus Bresal Brec,
Nūadu Necht, ba nūal co nem, ocus Cairpre Niāfer.
- 38 Mess Gegra din gabuir glūair, Fínd file mac Rossa Rūaid,
Cū Chorb, cethrur, clū nād sāeb, ocus a hindhūa Cathær.
- 39 Bresal Belach brosnaid chath ocus Ēna Gensalach,
Eochu mac Ēna co ngail is Dūnlaŋg din Forcarthain.
- 40 Ailill, Illann, ertais rath, ocus Brandub mac Echdach,
fer dobeir bann ar each mbūaid, Āed mac Colgan c[h]laidebrūaid.
- 41 Is mōr nibliadna nibresta bloir ō flaith primda Partholoin,
co taurseur mac Miled māir dochum nĒrenn a hEspāin,
- 42 Ō flaith hĒbir, meit n-ada, co flaith Fíachach Fir Mara,
ō flaith Fíachach fri fessa co flaith meic nithaig Nessa.
- 43 Ō flaith Conchobuir Emna co flaith Donnchada Temra,
dāig rofes, nī brīathar bras, connāch ecnaid cen eolas. E.

Wie die zwölf Söhne Cennétigs ihren Tod fanden.

Aus dem Buche von Lecan, fo. 220b¹ und 23. G. 26,²) S. 244.

Mac Liag .cc.

- 1 Dā mac dēc Cheinnēidig chaid meic Loreāin meic Lachtna
lāin
indeosad²) dāib madh āil libh amhail fūaradar oidhidh.
- 2 Dubh ocus Fíonn, clú cen acht, torchradar le hĒoganacht,
Echthigern is Donnchūan cain torchradar le Goisgenaibh.
- 3 Lachtna mac Cennēidigh chain ba rī tenn ar Tūath-
mumain,
romarbsat Hūi Fíoinn i fill is Hūi Chernaig cen choicill.
- 4 Mathgamain, cían bus chumain, ar ngabail gíall for Mumain,
nī rāinic acht ō Thaidc thair ar Ūib Echach Chuire Caisil.

¹) Im Jahre 1717 geschrieben.

²) indeosad G.

- 5 Brian mac Cenneidig na cned, ardrī Gall ocus Gædel,
fer sochair soim in each than, adrochair le druing nDanar.
- 6 Aed mac Ceinneidig na cned slāag Connacht, leō do letrad,
Domnall, Cleirchēn, Anlūan ard fa marb do galar glégarg.
- 7 Marcān díada, Dia rochar, fa chend ar cleirchib Muman,
ar forbad damliac co lí adbath iar mbūaid n-aithrigi.
- 8 Acsin a n-oidid éicin chloinde crōda¹⁾ Cenneidig,
sochaide rochuir a n-éc, robo maith an dā mac²⁾ dec.

Die Ursache von Noinden Ulad.

Aus Harleian 5280, fo. 44b.

Luid Cūculaind dorerim inbuis la Bōainn 7 [a] ara .i. Laog mac Riencabair. Fide[h]iult lais ina c[h]arpuot 7 buónfuch 7 i bocelān di c[h]lochuip d'orcoim 7 gaoi inna laim co tēd n-ass de gouin ēsce 7 essé uhud desen no gaiptot[h] ēsse an c[h]arpoid.

Dilluid Fe[d]lim Folte[h]oin 7 a celi Eulmoire don leth oili a mBōaind. Aspert Eulmaire fria mnāi: 'Turtarta, a Fedlim!' Fedlim dixit: 'Antar frim aire co n-accar in coimriti in fer isind airide coní³⁾ chēli alaīli aireccar in dā n-ech la fide[h]ioll, lia būanpuch, la forum n-ēn ic gach lercc.' Dober iarum for a rinn eēich⁴⁾ brecai a Bōinn. Luid Elcmaire isand āth 7 debrid sidie cort[h]ie cethorc[h]uir confer in carpat aurseat pris. Bii Qūculaind a dī ord lāma 7 a dī ortt coisse. Tairmgert Fedlim bliadain inna gnāis 7 a taidusin⁵⁾ noc[h]t di Ulltaib rie tuidecht dosnadba(i)t dāa bliadna⁶⁾ arsene, conid ead fofuoair cess for Ulltoip 7 c.

¹⁾ nō coscraich G.

²⁾ fēr G.

³⁾ Lies cona.

⁴⁾ Lies iaich.

⁵⁾ i. e. taidhsin.

⁶⁾ bliat MS.

THE 'ANNALES CAMBRIAE' AND THEIR SO-CALLED 'EXORDIUM'.

This controversy is about four things. 1. Are the 'Annales Cambriae', as I say, a transcript of notes on the margin of a Paschal Cycle of Victorius of Aquitaine, such cycle being copied about 509, and coming sooner or later to the church of St. David's? 2. Does the preface to them justify anyone in maintaining that the Saxons landed in 428, as against Gildas, Bede, and the Anglo-Saxon chronicles, which place the landing somewhere about 20 years later? 3. Can Bede (and the Anglo-Saxon chronicles which follow him) be got rid of by supposing that he mistook Gospel Verity dating (said to have been invented *three centuries later* by Marianus Scotus) for A. D. dating, and consequently erred to the extent of 22 years? 4. Can Gildas be disposed of by splitting him into two persons, one of whom wasn't him? I say 'No', Mr. Anscombe and his disciple Mr. Wade-Evans say 'Yes', to the last three questions.

Mr. Wade-Evans wrote in the *Celtic Review* for July and Oct. 1905 two papers called 'The Ruin of Britannia': I disposed of them in Ap. 1906 in one called 'The Ruin of History'. Mr. Anscombe wrote in vol. III of this *Zeitschrift*, published in 1901, a paper (pp. 492-514) called 'The date of the first settlement of the Saxons in Britain'. It was only an instalment, and my answer in vol. VI (pp. 439-453), published in 1908, had been kept waiting for the continuation, which was to show that Gospel Verity dating was really in use long before the time of Marianus Scotus.

That part of the continuation did not appear till the same number as my paper (VI, pp. 339-394). Meanwhile another part had been printed in 1907 in *Ériu* (III, p. 117-34), entitled 'The

Exordium of the *Annales Cambriae*'. And now Mr. Anscombe answers my *Zeitschrift* article. Were I to deal with all those 94 pages in detail, I should produce an amount of matter which the editor, I am sure, could not print, or the reader wade through. As Mr. Anscombe has in his avowed reply to me referred freely to his other papers, I shall consequently refer to them only so far as he does. And, to save time and space, I shall leave to the reader much mere reflexion on my judgement. But every charge of inaccuracy or error I shall meet in full.

First, are the '*Annales Cambriae*' what I said above? Mr. Anscombe says that is impossible because they want order and consistency and are 'a conglomeration of little chronicles', 'the incorporation of which into one body shews distinct traces of computation from different epochs or era-years'. Well, the reader shall see by and by an instance which Mr. Anscombe produces in his reply to me — and what happens to that instance.

The '*Annales Cambriae*' do not call themselves annals, and quote no era, but run straight from 1 to 533 (532 being the number of a paschal cycle), while every 10th year is numbered. They begin thus: — *an'*, without any event against it; then 7 other blank *an'*s; then *an'* with a note of a change made in the celebration of Easter; then *an'.x* with a note of the birth of Brigid. In the first 72 years there are no other notes whatever except of the deaths of Patrick, Benignus, and Ebur. And in their oldest MS. they end thus: — *an'.dxxx.* followed by 3 blank years, and preceded by 19 blank years. Even 'little chronicles' are not written in *this* way.

In their oldest MS. they are preceded by what Mr. Anscombe calls an 'Exordium', but which does not call itself anything. It is the obvious preface to a copy of the 532 years paschal cycle of Victorius of Aquitaine. It does not *say* anything about Victorius or a cycle, but it consists of calculations of date, of which the first goes to the year in which he composed his cycle, and the second to the year with which he commenced it. And any impartial person familiar with paschal cycles, tables, and their surroundings in MSS., who looks at the so-called Exordium and the so-called *Annales* together, can have no reasonable doubt that the former accompanied a cycle of Victorius and that the latter are a transcript from notes on the margin of that very cycle.

As the Victorian cycle was never used in Wales, I suggested that a copy was brought over from Brittany to Old Meneu or one of the Llanbadarns, and thence came to the younger Meneu (St. David's). Afterwards I thought it might have been brought from Winchester by Asser between about 887, when he began to instruct king Ælfred, and about 893, by which latter date he had had the *parochia* of Exeter bestowed on him and doubtless left St. David's. That was the period of the compilation of the Anglo-Saxon chronicles; the draft of the local variants which have descended to us must have been prepared at Winchester, a number of annotated paschal cycles and the like may have been brought together for its preparation, and Asser might very well bring back to St. David's a specimen of these, either original or copied: in the case of the Victorian cycle, its list of consuls would be a special temptation. But in the course of the following observations, which (hasty and fugitive though they are) contain some new things and may help the future editor of the text, I have found cause to revert to my earlier idea and to suggest 620-30 as a likely period for the arrival of the cycle at St. David's.

1. The name of Meneu¹⁾ (St. David's) shows that it was a Menapian settlement, and that consequently its vernacular was not Welsh but a dialect of Goidelic ('Manx', in fact). Among the missionary bishops of St. Patrick were two (unless they are a doublet) whose names proclaim them Menapians, though whether they came from any of the Menapian settlements in Wales cannot be proved. One was the bishop 'Menathus' (*Tripartite life*, II, 304), with *th* for intervocalic *p*.²⁾ The other³⁾ (*ib.* 305) was 'Inaepius', = *maepus*, a scribal corruption of *mēapus*, 'Menapius'.

In the traditional list of Menevian bishops many names may have been effectively kymricized, but 'Masgoed', that of

¹⁾ On the Menapian settlements in Britain and Ireland, and the language, see my *Keltic Researches*, 9-15.

²⁾ Cf. the same, 10. In both these cases 'Menapian' may not really be a personal name, but only a qualification of another name.

³⁾ Called one of Patrick's 'Franci uiri'; but if 'Franci' be really a proper name it is doubtless only a late term indicating nothing more than inhabitants of Gaul (see index to *Trip. Life*). Note that in II, 318 *fratres* and in II, 305, 318 *soror* probably mean 'monks' and 'nun'.

the 17th, who may be put in the late 8th or early 9th cent., is altered from a Goidelic Mascēt = Maxentius.¹⁾ Nay, Asser's own name (though not peculiar to Menen) is a Goidelic derivative of Asterius: Welsh would have kept the *st*.

2. The Welsh entries go back to the name 'Arthur' (B reads 'Arturus') in the 72nd year, and a mixed Welsh and Latin note, in the 93rd year, of the battle in which he met his death. Here 'Arthur' is a later form of Artur; and the *gu-* in 'Gueith' is apparently not earlier than the 8th cent., if so early. Of course the Welsh may have been modernized, but I see none which looks earlier than Asser. One entry, 'Cat brin onnen', must be mentioned in connexion with his book. It means 'Battle of [the] hill of [the] ashtree', *i. e.* of Ashdown. Now Asser himself has said that Æscsdun 'Latine „mons fraxini“ interpretatur' (37), and this (Stevenson has pointed out) is a mistake: had it been named after an ash, it would have been Æscdun, and Æscsdun must mean 'Æsc's down'. Still the coincidence in error does not prove that Asser wrote this entry: it is more likely to be merely based on his statement.

3. Most of the entries *may* have been made from books long after the events they chronicle: this is obviously so with the *births* of St. Brigid and St. Columcille. But at least as early as the 186th year (Mr. Phillimore's 630) there seem traces of some local record; for then we are told 'Guidgar²⁾ comes and does not return'. He may have been from the diocese of Llandaff, where there was a 'Guoidgar' (another form of the same name) at a still earlier date (*Book of Llan Dâv*, 150). The eclipse of³⁾ [624], the burning of the monastery in [645], the star of [650], Osguid's coming and taking (?) prey⁴⁾ [658], the star of [676], the earthquake in Man in [684], the red rain of [689],⁵⁾

¹⁾ See my paper in *Y Cymmrodor* XXI (86), where the Latin origin of many Welsh names is pointed out.

²⁾ Nevertheless the *form* of the name (Gu- for V-) is almost certainly not original.

³⁾ The following dates are merely Mr. Phillimore's bracketed ones: I prefer not to distract readers by going into slight differences of dating.

⁴⁾ He had wars with the Britons: no doubt this was a naval expedition. The Latin is 'uenit. et predam duxit.' B has the earlier form Oswid.

⁵⁾ In a Canterbury Saxon Chronicle (Plummer's F), but of the 12th cent. and possibly borrowed from the 'Annales'.

the bright night in [714], the hot summer of [721], the Danish arrival on the W. coast of S. Wales in [796], the burning of Miniu in [810], the striking of Deganwy by lightning in [812], the thunder and fires in [814], the 'breaking' of Miniu in [906], the coming of Otter (the pirate) in [913], all have the look of being local entries,¹⁾ though a few have parallels in Bede and the Anglo-Saxon chronicles. On glancing over this list, I am struck by the fact that what may be called the local entries synchronize closely with the arrival of Guidgar. Did Guidgar bring the cycle, and was he a Breton?

What I have said of the age of the Welsh in the 'Annales' applies equally to that in their 'Exordium'. There we have *Guorthigirni*, *Guitolini*, *guolopprn*, *catguoloph*, all with *gu* for *v*, and therefore in their present form presumably not earlier than the 8th cent. Indeed the various readings to the *Historia Brittonum*, by such forms as *with* (§ 8), *uortegirnus* (§ 31), *Picta (ib.)*, *pecta (ib.)*, *uortemir* (§ 43), make it pretty clear that the change had not taken place when that book was first written.

And now for Mr. Anscombe's impeachments.

I said that, if a Paschal table had been brought over by Germanus, 'it could only have been the extension of an 84-year cycle, the 532-year cycle not having then been invented'. Mr. Anscombe says 'the idea . . . was not first applied by Victorius . . . but by Anianus, an Egyptian monk, in A. D. 400, or thereabouts'. The Dictionary of Christian Antiquities did not tell me that An(n)ianus actually constructed such a cycle. I now find that he did, and that it was still extant in the time of Georgius Syncellus: but it is lost, the Alexandrians of its author's day did not adopt it, and in the West the first of such cycles used was that of Victorius. My argument is absolutely unaffected.

The next allegation of error shows Mr. Anscombe himself hopelessly wrong. I have pointed out that the 'Annales' are only the marginal notes of a Paschal cycle of 532 years, the cycle of Victorius of Aquitaine, that of Dionysius not having yet been invented. Impossible, says Mr. Anscombe, because the *Annales* begin with 445 and 'the 532 years . . . cannot be reckoned from any year you please. They must be reckoned

¹⁾ See note 2 of p. 4.

from A. D. 28, A. D. 560, A. D. 1092, and so on'. I do not know that any *liturgical* MSS. exist which contain Victorian cycles, but the Dionysian cycle consisted of the same number of years, and should *pari ratione* be reckoned from A. D. 532, A. D. 1064, 'and so on'. Very well, liturgical MSS. show Paschal cycles beginning with 'any year you please', and tables of Paschal key-letters which prove that they were arranged for similar cycles. For instance, the Bodleian MS. D'Orville 45 has a Paschal cycle for the 532 years beginning with 1026: it was written at Moissac, but from a Cluniac book, and (as I have shown elsewhere) between the Easters of 1067 and 1068. MS. Bodley 572 has a table of key-letters arranged for a cycle of 532 years which must have begun in 836, and MS. Douce 296 has a like table: the former table was copied, if I am not mistaken, in 982 at Winchester for a certain abbat passing through that city, and the latter is in a MS. of the Winchester school, written *for* Peterborough, in 1037-8.

The 'Exordium' says that from the two Gemini, Rufus and Rubelius, until Stillitio consul¹⁾ are 373 years, and I remarked 'They are only 371: the Gemini were consuls in 29, Stilicho in 400'. Mr. Anscombe points out that Victorius put the Gemini in what we call A. D. 28, and that in his cycle their year is 1, and that of Stilicho 373. Even then, most people would say that from 1908 until 1910 is not 3 years but 2, and that from 28 to 400 is not 373 years but 372. And the fact pointed out by Mr. Anscombe makes it more obvious than ever that the writer of the 'Exordium' had a Victorian cycle before him, and that, as I said in my former article, the 'Exordium' is a series of 'preliminary memoranda' to a transcript of that cycle.

Mr. Anscombe says I cite no authority for identifying the consul Decius with Importunus Decius — that I don't state where Importunus is called Decius. Well, I took 'Importunus Decius' from p. 18 of Cappelli's *Cronologia* (1906), and Cassiodorus Var. III, 6 (Migne's ed. I, 579) shows that Importunus belonged to the Decian family. As to the supposition that Importunus was *sole* consul in 509 (so that a Valerianus could not have been consul in the East), I find in Pauly-Wissowa (IV, 1135) that in the documents of the Roman chancellery the

¹⁾ 'a duobus Geminis . . . usque in Stillitionem consulem'.

Eastern consul was always put second *or omitted altogether*, but nowhere do I find that, while the Western consulat^o was still surviving, the Eastern empire was ever left without a consul of its own. As to the 7th cent. copy of Marcellinus's Chronicle which has 'Opportuni solius', I have in front of me the still earlier 6th cent. MS. (Auct. T. II. 26) and it has OPORTUNO SOLIUS. What authority is to be attributed to a chronicle which cannot even give this consul's name correctly, or to one which gives Longinus as sole consul in 486 when Caec. Maurus Decius was consul in the West? Or take the years 514—18 in Cappelli, in 3 of which the Western consul is called *solo*; or 526—9, in one of which the Eastern emperor Justinian is consul *solo*, while in the other 3 the Western consul is *solo*! Does anybody really believe that there was no consul at Constantinople in those groups of 3 years, but only at Rome?

'Mr. Nicholson equates *annus IX.* with A. D. 453', and yet states that the Annals begin at 444. He is therefore supposed incapable of taking 8 from 453, and Mr. Anscombe makes the parade of subtracting the years one by one for the benefit of 'those investigators who do not possess an abacus'. I merely said 'Mr. Phillimore has suggested that in the entry against 453' &c.: I must acknowledge a 'touch' for looseness of reference, but I had no chronological intent, and was only telling the reader where to find a note against which Mr. Phillimore had bracketed the date 453. I adopted 444¹⁾ because the editor of the 'Annales' in the Rolls series says 'From a comparison of dates assigned to many of the events noticed in it by other writers, it would appear that the era on which its chronology rests would concur with the year 444 of the Incarnation'; because the next editor, Mr. Phillimore, adopts the same date; and because Mommsen in his edition of the *Historia Brittonum* accepts it also.²⁾

¹⁾ I did *not* assert that 444 'is the actual year of the Saxon landing', but only that the original scribe of the 'Exordium' so regarded it. There can be no serious doubt that Bede got *his* approximate date from his correspondents Albinus and Nothelm, of St. Augustine's, Canterbury. The tradition of that monastery would probably represent information given to Augustine, at whose coming there may have been Britons living in or near Canterbury whose grandfathers had fought against Hengest.

²⁾ If 445 were substituted, it would make no difference to me: see later in this article. Indeed 445 would suit me personally, since it would corroborate my longstanding contention that Maelgwn did not die before 548.

In speaking of the 'original' entry of St. David's death in the *Annales* I did not suggest that it was *contemporary*, nor does my 'hypothesis postulate it'. And, when Mr. Anscombe asks why the Menevian monks of the latter part of the 8th cent. should have thumbed the edges of this cycle, and says 'There is but one reply, which is that Mr. Nicholson's ingenuity has misled him', he is simply throwing dust in his own eyes. If it had been customary to use the margins of this cycle for annalistic purposes, that was reason enough for their thumbing it, but, whether a particular page is or is not *consulted*, it gets thumbed all the same in the mere act of turning it over, and I showed that the entry relating to Augustine and Mellitus had been so thumbed.

As to Mr. Wade-Evans's 'era of Stilicho', there was about as much an era of Stilicho as there is an era of the last Lord Mayor of London¹⁾ — the only evidence for it being the fact that the consulship of Stilicho is mentioned in the 'Exordium' as a steppingstone to certain British events of the 5th cent. — see my paper 'The Ruin of History' in the *Celtic Review* for Ap. 1906.²⁾

Mr. Anscombe says 'By Mr. Nicholson's own hypothesis the obit of St. David ought to have been found entered at annus *C* + 3. Why then should its appearance have been retarded?' Very possibly the entry was in its right place originally, and the reason for its being in the wrong one now is quite clearly shown in what I have written on pp. 451—2 of vol. VI of this *Zeitschrift*.

Mr. Anscombe's next point is that David did not die in 544, because the Tuesday on which he died was not Mar. 1 but the

¹⁾ There is just this difference. It was customary to date letters with the names of the consuls of the current year, and occasionally (after 336) with the names of those of the *last* year — probably because, as one consul was nominated in the other half of the empire, there was sometimes delay in the announcement or official recognition of a new name. Consequently in 401 the dating 'post consulatum Stilichonis et Aureliani' is found, but not after that year. In 401 the Eastern Consul's name was not published at Rome till March.

²⁾ I now see that the calculation (with an erroneous substitution of 373 for 372) is ultimately from Sulpicius Severus, *Hist. sac.* II, 27, and it is obvious to me that he was writing in the year of Stilicho's consulship and that that is why he makes it.

day preceding that (Feb. 28 or 29). If this were so, I need only substitute 545; but what are the facts? Mr. Anscombe's authority for Tuesday, Feb. 28 or 29 is an anonymous Welsh life of the 14th cent. which says that David died on *duw Marth y dyd kyntaf o galan Mawrth* = *die Martis, die prima a kalendis Martii*. My authority for Wednesday, Mar. 1 is the 11th cent. life written by one of David's own successors in the bishopric. O, says Mr. Anscombe, that is only because 'the ecclesiastical kalendar-day began at Vespers, on „the day before“', so that anyone dying on Tuesday night, Feb. 28 or 29, would die on the ecclesiastical day March 1. Let us see.

At matins 'octavo calendarum Martii' an angel told David that on the kalend of March (*kalende Martii*) Jesus would come to him, and David informed the people that he should die 'tertia feria in kalendis Martii'. Well,¹⁾ when the third day of the week came, at cock-crow the city was filled with angelic choirs, and at the matin hour, the clergy rendering the hymns of psalms, and canticles, Jesus appeared to David, and he died. Now in ordinary practice cock-crow was the 3rd watch of the night, and the matin hour was the 4th: presumably the former was from midnight to 3 a. m., and the latter from then till 6 a. m. David plainly died about dawn, the day was the kalends of March, and it was also the third day of the week. The ecclesiastical days would run thus, 1. From Saturday at Vespers to just before Vespers on Sunday, 2. From Sunday at Vespers to just before Vespers on Monday, 3. From Vespers on Monday to just before Vespers on Tuesday: if David died about dawn on the third day of the week and it was Mar. 1, how could that be anything but the early morning of the *civil* day, Tuesday, Mar. 1? *Nay, according to Mr. Anscombe's own anonymous Welsh life the day cannot have been Tuesday, Feb. 28 or 29, because it says that the angel's prophecy, a week before, was given 'on the last Tuesday in February' ('duw mawrth diwethaf²⁾ Chwefrwr*). It is clear that *y dyd kyntaf o* = not 'the first day from' but 'the first day of', and is simply a gloss on *calan* which has got into the text. Indeed in this same Welsh life the

¹⁾ 'Tertia itaque veniente feria, ad pullorum cantus . . . Matutina vero hora, clero psalmoreum ymnos et cantica reddente'. On 'cantus pullorum' and 'matutinalis hora' see H. Grotefend, *Zeitrechnung*, 1, pp. 71, 120.

²⁾ MS. Jesus Coll. 119 inserts *ovis* before *chwefrwr*.

angel prophesies that David will die 'y dyd kyntaf o Vawrth' — obviously the first day *of* March, not the first day *from* March. And this *explains* the gloss: over *calan* was written the angel's actual phrase 'y dyd kyntaf o', and a copyist mistook it for an intended insertion and altered the *c* of *calan* to *g* to suit the preceding *o*.

Mr. Anscombe goes on to construct a new explanation, to supersede mine, of the way in which David's death came where it is in the 'Annales', and his entire treatment of the date of death is so typical that I will here lay it bare for Keltic students to judge what is the true value of those articles of his which are meant to revolutionize early British chronology.

1. He finds in an anonymous 14th cent. Welsh life of David that David died on Tuesday 'the first day' 'from' (or 'of') the kalends of March, and says this means the day before those kalends. He ought at once to have guessed that a supralinear gloss had got down into the text, because I. the kalends are themselves 'the first day of' March, II. 'the first day from' is not natural Welsh for 'the day before', for which one would have expected 'y dydd cyn'.

2. He does not mention that this very same life makes the angel prophesy that David was to die 'the first day of' March, *not* the day before.

3. Nor that it flatly contradicts his dating by saying that David was warned 'on the last Tuesday' of February, and did not leave the church till the 8th day to preach and pray.

4. Having thus extracted from it a date (Tuesday, Feb. 28 or 29) for David's death which cannot conceivably have been in its original text, he erroneously states that the date given in the 11th cent. life (March 1, 3rd day of the week, about dawn) is not inconsistent.

5. From the bogus date Tuesday, Feb. 28 or 29, he then deduces (what is impossible by the true date Tuesday, March 1) that if David died in the first half of the 6th cent. it must have been in 545, 534, 528, or 517. If he had chosen 545, that would have been within a year of the dating of Geoffrey of Monmouth (542—4) and William of Malmesbury (546): but no, for reasons which he does not state, he takes 517, which was year cccxc in Victorius's Passion-era.

6. He then says that 'An annalist who preceded the Xth century compiler' mistook this A. P. ccccxc for a year in the era of the Passion computed *secundum Veritatem Evangelii*, and turned it into an A. D. date by adding 11, which gave 501. Well, Mr. Anscombe has not produced a rag of proof that the *secundum Veritatem Evangelii* dating existed before the 11th cent. when Marianus Scotus invented it: and Marianus reckoned not from the year of the Passion but from that of the Incarnation.

7. A date 501 having been tortured out by this hypothetical blunder, the blunderer is supposed to have written it 'DC. I' — not as a further blunder, but as a recognised mode of dating!

8. 'The compiler of the *Annales* misread DC. I as DCI, (= 601)!'¹⁾

This is the chronologist for whom we are to abandon Bede — who is to be bid hide his diminished head for using a Gospel Verity date without knowing what it was.

And now we will settle 'DC. dating' and Gospel Verity dating.

For DC. dating we are referred to *Ériu* III, 124, note, and this *Zeitschrift* VI, 393 nro. xliiii — which are in other articles of Mr. Anscombe's. The last is the instance which he would probably select as his battlehorse; for he thinks it strong enough to carry DC. dating *and* Gospel Verity dating — each with a copyist's misunderstanding clinging on behind.

It is an entry in the 'Annales', 'Primum pasca apud saxonef celebratur', *i. e.* 'For the first time (*or* The first) Easter is celebrated among the Saxons', and it is put against the year which Mr. Anscombe equates with 665 — 'which is absurd', Mr. Anscombe says. The right year, he tells us, is 598, the year after Ethelbert's conversion by Augustine.²⁾ This was written as year 587 in Gospel Verity dating by the Passion,

¹⁾ Mr. Anscombe adds 'and got his interval *clvii* by deducting Annus I (= A. D. 445) therefrom'. As 601—445 does *not* = 157, I can only suppose that for some unknown reason Mr. Anscombe is subtracting from the number of the next year 602. But the 'Annales' say nothing about an 'interval': they merely date the death in the 157th year, which is 601 if 445 is the first.

²⁾ The conversion of the English was in the 'Annales' already, and an additional entry as to their first celebration of Easter would have been to the last degree improbable.

and 587 was represented by D^oLXXXVII. Another copyist mistook this for 687 (small blame to him!). He also mistook it for a year of the *Incarnation* in Gospel Verity dating. And he then reduced it 'to the vulgar era by deducting 22, according to rule', which of course gives 665.

Anyone with an elementary appreciation of probabilities would have known that the chances against the truth of an explanation which depended on that chain of suppositions were practically infinite, and would have considered whether it might not be the *wording* of the entry which was at fault and not the *year*. He would have inquired whether anything very special *did* happen about the Saxon Easter in 665, and would have learnt that 665 was the first year after the famous Council of Whitby, which unified the English observance of Easter.¹⁾ He might then have seen that the date is absolutely correct, and that *Primum* is merely an erroneous amplification of an earlier *Ium = Unum* (*i. e.* 'One Easter, instead of two, is celebrated among the Saxons').²⁾

And now for the three examples in *Ériu!* 1. 'We are told' by a 12th cent. Durham MS. 'that *annus MCLXVI* was „*aduentus Augustini* DC. LXVIII.“' Here the scribe's eye was caught for an instant by the LXV in the preceding number instead of in that which he was writing, and so he came to prefix the C. 2. The first year of a Chronicle of St. Waast's 'is A. D. 874, and so Pertz printed it ('SS.', II, p. 196), but with the significant annotation „MS. *DCCCCLXXIII. et ita deinceps*“'. Now, if that MS. had continued its numbers beyond 899 and had represented 900 by *DCCCCC*, there might have been something to say; but it does not.³⁾ Moreover *et ita deinceps* does not

¹⁾ Before then the king of Northumbria observed it on one day, and his queen (a daughter of the king of Kent) on another! Whether the Council was held before or after Easter 664 is unknown, but no change in the diocesan observance of Lindisfarne would take place till after the resignation of Colman as bishop, which took place at some unknown date in 664 after the decision of the Council.

²⁾ *I* being used as an abbreviation both for *un-* and for *prim-*: see Chassaut, *Dict. des abréviations*, p. 40. If anyone doubts the likelihood of *unum* being used in this particular connexion, he will find in Leo the Great's 121st letter 'ut non simul omnis Ecclesia quod nonnisi unum esse oportet observet' — an identical instance.

³⁾ It includes 900 but does not give the *number*, and then stops short.

mean that it uniformly adds a C; for under the year 898 Pertz writes 'DCCCXCVII *Codex*'. Finally, the MS. is not contemporary, but 12th cent. 3. 'Pingré, too, speaks . . . of a Chronicle of Saumur, which dates the comet of 892 „*in anno DCCCXCII*“. If Mr. Anscombe had referred to the chronicle in question he would have found that it has quite distinct numerations for the series of 30 9th c. dates (DCCC-) and for the series of 23 10th c. dates (DCCCC-), and that all that has happened is that the comet of 892 has got accidentally incorporated into a 992 entry, where it is followed by 'Prælium Concaeticum. Robertus rex fit'.

Mr. Anscombe says 'In dealing with British chronography and chronology Dr. Mommsen was often at fault. He did not recognize that *DC.* sometimes = 500'. Mommsen sometimes spoke in haste, as when he once told me that there was no such word as *senatrices*, which I had just 'revived' in a 6th cent. Bodleian MS., and which he subsequently printed; but, if he had read Mr. Anscombe's expositions that '*DC.* sometimes = 500', I can guess what he would have not only 'said in his haste' but, as the Scots anecdote has it, 'at his leisure'. In my paper 'The Ruin of History' I pointed out that 'D stands to C in exactly the same relation as L to X and V to I' and that one might as well talk about 50 being written LX and 5 being written VI as talk about 500 being written DC. The fact is that in copying long Roman numerals the eye and memory are being continually trapped by the occurrence of other very similar numbers in close proximity, and there are probably hundreds — perhaps thousands — of instances in mediaeval MSS. of an extra C or X or I being *inserted* from that cause. There are also probably hundreds — perhaps thousands — of instances in which from the same cause C, X, or I have been omitted, and Mr. Anscombe might just as well say, when C is written for CC, that C was once used to represent 200!

Exit DC dating, enter Gospel Verity dating. Mr. Anscombe says 'Mr. Nicholson's challenge to me to provide evidence of the use of the computation of the years of the Incarnation and the Passion *secundum Veritatem Evangelii*, before the middle of the XIth century, was met in the same *Heft* of this *Zeitschrift* as contained the „Remarks“ which I have reviewed'.

My words were 'Of „Gospel Verity“ dating being invented

before the 11th cent. he gives no evidence'. He promised in 1901 to 'shew' it¹⁾ (*Zeitschrift* III, 494). We had to wait nearly 7 years for the demonstration. When it appeared it professed to be 'Exact proof' (*Zeitschrift* VI, 351 foot and 352), and he set out a 'Table of Proofs of the use of the Computation *sec. E. V.* before the birth of Marianus Scotus' derived from 11 MSS. Of those MSS. he gives the dates: I have no time to investigate the age of the 10 which I have *not* seen, but the one which I *have* seen, the earliest MS. of the 'Annales', he calls 11th cent., whereas it is 12th.

Does he from these 11 MSS. produce one single date with the words *secundum evangelii veritatem* attached? No. One single mention of the *existence* of an era corresponding to the 'Gospel Verity' era? No. One single series of dates differing by the 'Gospel Verity' interval from those of our received era? No. 'Then what on earth', the reader may say, 'does he mean by „proof“?' He means what I will now describe.

1. He takes a date in the MS. and says it is wrong.
2. He gives the date which *he says* it ought to be.
3. He assumes the existence of a number of different eras, I. our present era, II. an era (which he calls A. D. 1, i. e. *anno Dominicæ Incarnationis*) which he says differed from our era by 3 years, III. an era of the Passion according to Prosper, IV. a 'Gospel Verity' Incarnation-era, V. a 'Gospel Verity' Passion-era.
4. He assumes that what he calls the true date was originally written in any of these eras which he chooses.
5. And that a copyist was liable to mistake it for a date in any *other* of those eras, and in consequence to erroneously 'reduce' it to *any* other era (either its own or a third one).
6. And that this copyist was liable erroneously to leave the word Passion unchanged where he had altered the date into an Incarnation-era. And, by postulating a 'Gospel Verity' date as a link *somewhere* in this rotten chain, he gets what he calls 'proof' that 'Gospel Verity' dating was known at the period in question!

¹⁾ 'I shall shew that the method of computing the years *ab incarnatione dominica secundum veritatem euangelii*, which is said to have been employed first by Mariannus Scotus, was really in use long before his time'. I see no allusion in the 1901 paper to Gospel Verity dating from the *Passion*: that appears to be a subsequent introduction of Mr. Auscombe's.

Does the reader decline to believe that I have fairly represented Mr. Anscombe? Well, he shall judge for himself: I will here analyse each one of the 10 'proofs' given on pp. 353-6 of the paper in question.

a) This instance is of supreme importance to Mr. Anscombe. It is vital to his case that 'Gospel Verity' dating existed in the time of Bede, and this is the only 'proof' from a MS. (or from a work) as old as the lifetime of Bede.

He says that all the earliest MSS. of Gregory of Tours's life of Martin date Martin's death in 412 of the Passion, which, he truly adds, 'is quite wrong'. He then tells us *without any qualification whatever* that 'St. Martin died after midnight on the Lord's Day, 11. November, 395'. That is the year the figures are tortured to by Mr. Anscombe: consequently if 395 is wrong the 'proof' collapses.

Well, I look at the abbé Duchesne's *Fastes épiscopaux*, 1899: he says (II, 299) 'Ce que me paraît le plus probable, c'est que saint Martin . . . est mort le dimanche 8 novembre 397, et qu'on l'a enterré à Tours trois jours après, le 11 novembre'. I turn next to the *Dictionary of Christian Biography*, and read 'The date of his decease must probably be fixed at A. D. 397, on the 11th of November', and a note that Clinton adopts 397. Then I turn to Tillemont (X, 776 &c.), referred to by Duchesne, and there find that Gregory of Tours states 'positivement en divers endroits' that Martin died during the consulship of Caesarius and Atticus, *i. e.* in 397 — which year Tillemont sums up for. Lastly I look at Gregory himself. I find that the blundered date 412 is taken from the end of his *Hist. Franc.* I, 48, and that *that very chapter* says Martin died 'media nocte quae dominica habebatur', in the 2nd year of the emperors Arcadius and Honorius, the 81st of Martin's own age, and the 20th of his episcopate, and that Atticus and Caesarius were consuls. The year of their consulship was, as I said, 397, and that was the 2nd complete consular year¹) during which Arcadius and Honorius reigned. Also Gregory had himself told us (c. 36) that Martin was born in the 11th year of Constantine, and Constantine's first year began July 25, 306, — consequently Nov. 11,

¹) Tillemont says (p. 778) Gregory often dated emperors' years from the January following their accession.

397 might be in Martin's 81st year, but Nov. 11, 395 could not. It is true that Nov. 11, the day on which Martin's 'depositio' is celebrated in Gregory's time (*Hist. Franc.* II, 14), did not fall on a Sunday in 397, but did in 395 and 400, and that Gregory has a legend which represents Ambrose, who died on Ap. 4-5, 397, as surviving Martin; but the legend is an absolutely incredible invention, and the day I can show reason to suspect of having been confused with the day of burial. I have not come across mention of the adoption of 395 by *any* writer.¹⁾

But, though Mr. Anscombe's only 'proof' that Gospel Verity dating was as early as Bede turns out to be still-born, it is too remarkable to be left undescribed. 1. 395 would have been 384 in the Gospel Verity Passion-era, and this 384 was the original number. 2. A copyist wished to turn it into an A.D. date. 3. To do this he erroneously added 28, as if it had been in the Passion-era of Prosper, and so got the *Incarnation*-date

¹⁾ I have not exhausted the elements of doubt about the date of Martin's death, not wanting to introduce irrelevant matter, but I have not suppressed any fact which could have favoured 395. And I venture a few remarks of my own bearing on the date.

In c. 3 of his 1st book on Martin's virtues, Gregory says: that it is 'manifestissimum' that Martin died on the Lord's day, 'idque in sequenti certis testimoniis comprobamus'. He then tells two stories. In the first, Severinus of Cöln is represented as hearing voices singing upon the Lord's day, and telling his archdeacon that Martin was dead and angels were taking him on high: the archdeacon sent a swift messenger to Tours and found that Martin had died at the day and hour in question. *But the evidence of the second story is very different.* Ambrose on the Lord's day falls asleep on the altar, and on being woke up says Martin had died and he, Ambrose, had been taking part in the service at the funeral at the very time in question! Now that is evidence only that the *funeral* was on a Sunday. Gregory's tone suggests to me that the day of the week was disputed: I suspect that some people said Martin died on a Sunday, others that he was buried on a Sunday, and that to support their assertions the former party invented the legend of Severinus, and the latter the legend of Ambrose (for the low Roman Catholic valuation of which see Tillemont, p. 779). The preface to the acts of the Council of Tours in 461 states that its members had met for the feast of Martin's 'receptio' (which was that of his burial), and dates their proceedings from Nov. 14 or 18th (for MSS. vary). This suggests to me that the death of Martin may have been originally commemorated on the day of his 'receptio', which may have been Sunday, Nov. 15, 397, and that when the festival of his translation was instituted the feast of the 'receptio' on the 15th was changed to that of the 'depositio' on the 11th.

412. 4. He nevertheless left unaltered the words indicating that it was not an Incarnation-date but a Passion-date! And this was to be 'proof'!

The true explanation of the erroneous Passion-year 412 is much simpler. If we deduct 32 or 33¹⁾ to bring Nov. 397 into a Passion-era, we get a Passion-date *CCCLXu* (365), which was corrupted into *CCCCXu* by the extremely easy misreading of *L* as *C* and *u* as *n*.

b) 'The Era-year of the „*Annales Cambriae*“' This Mr. Anscombe calls 445 and says it is apparently meant for the year of the Saxon advent. 1. He postulates 428 as the right year (which is the very point at issue!). 2. This he says would be 417 in the Gospel Verity Passion-era. 3. A scribe mistook it for a year in the Passion-era of Prosper. 4. He wished to reduce it to the Dionysian era, and owing to that mistake added 28. That is 'proof' no. 2!

In my former article, dating the year 444 with the editors, I showed how it probably came to be chosen, as the 4th year of Vortigern. If it be 445, my explanation is not affected. Vortigern's 4th year would be either 443-4 or 444, according as the writer calculated from his accession at some unknown date in 440, or from the beginning of the first consular year after that accession. But in either case the Saxons would not have sailed till after Easter; the Easter next after their landing would be that of 445; and (if the compiler of the Easter cycle from the margins of which the so called *Annales* were copied took the Saxon landing as his *terminus a quo*) it would be at least as natural to begin with 445 as with 444.

But there is another reason why the cycle should have begun with 444 or 445. The Paschal cycle of Victorius took its chronology from Prosper's epitome of chronicles. The first edition of that went down to 433: the second was continued to

¹⁾ I say 'or 33' because, if (as Mr. Anscombe conjectures) the Dionysian era began on September 24 preceding the date assigned to the Nativity, a day in Nov. 397 of our present reckoning might apparently be counted as A. D. 398. According to Mr. Anscombe (p. 357) Bede and others reckon A. D. 1 as 33 and 34 of the Passion, a difference of 32 or 33. But the books I have consulted give no hint of Sep. 24, and I have no time to search Mr. Anscombe's articles for the ground of it: Dionysius himself spoke of his years as running from the Incarnation.

443, and may have run into 444, but at any rate did not complete the latter year, as Victor Tonnennensis began his continuation with 444. The third edition of Prosper stops short with the consuls of 445, giving no events for that year. If, then, the scribe of the particular Victorian cycle on the margins of which the 'Annales' were written contemplated such a use of it, he would be likely enough to begin his cycle just when Prosper left off. (I may add that the first marginal note preserved to us in the 'Annales' is an entry relating to the disputed celebration of Easter, which had been the theme of one of Prosper's two entries under 444.) And this seems to me a more probable motive for the commencement of a cycle coming to Wales from Brittany than the date of the Saxon landing — especially as in the 'Annales' themselves no note relating to the Saxons (or to political events) is found before 516.

c) Now for 'proof' no. 3. In the Parker MS. of the Winchester Saxon chronicle is 'a series of errors which is due to the ignorant amalgamation of two distinct chronicles'. The one cited here is as follows: 'Cerdic and Cynric arrived, we are told, in A. D. I. 495 (= A. D. 492). They began to reign, according to the Preface, in the sixth year after, *i. e.*, in A. D. I. 500, A. D. 497: but the Annals say that they began to reign in A. D. 519. Now, A. D. 519 [*sec. E. V.*] = A. D. 497, A. D. I. 500.'

This is another variety of the three-era trick. 1. The Preface says the arrival was in the year that was agone 494 winters from Christ's birth: Mr. Anscombe calls this 495 (Mr. Plummer 494), and says it is in an era 3 years earlier than ours, and = A. D. 492. 2. The Preface does *not* say they began to reign in the sixth year after, but after 6 years (*ymb·vi·gear*): in any case, however, A. D. 497 would have been only the 5th. 3. The *Preface's* date for accession having thus been twisted into 497, it is turned into a Gospel Verity date in the *Chronicle* by adding 22, which gives 519. And this is 'proof' of Gospel Verity dating!

Let me add what Mr. Anscombe omits: 1. that the *Chronicle* gives for the arrival 495, and not a year corresponding to either of Mr. Anscombe's postulated eras. 2. that the *Preface* assigns 17 years to Cynric — a certain blunder — against the 26 of the *Chronicle*, 3. that it omits his successor Ceawlin, who

reigned 31 years. So much for the value of the Preface as a foundation for Gospel Verity transmutations.

The *Chronicle* does not say how many years passed between arrival and accession, and its wrong date 519 for the latter can be quite simply accounted for as a miscopying of CCCCXCIX into CCCCCXIX.

d) I come to 'proof' no. 4. In the same Chronicle Sexwulf's death is dated 705. 1. 'He really died in 691' — which there is no record of: we only know that he was succeeded at Leicester by Wilfrid in 692. 2. This is supposed to have been written in the 'A. D. I.' era, so as to make it 694. 3. A scribe (why?) mistook this for a date in the Gospel Verity Passion-era, and added 11 to turn it into our present era.

This is only the three-era trick once more. And if we suppose that Sexwulf died in 692, when Wilfrid succeeded him, we get the very simple palaeographical explanation that *deccu* had its *x* accidentally omitted and its *ii* then misread as *u*.

e) 'Proof' no. 5 is like unto it. A Munich 10th (or 11th?) cent. MS. dates a 680 synod in 705. 1. 680 in Mr. Anscombe's 'A. D. I.' era would be 683, and this is what he supposes a copyist to have had before him. 2. The copyist mistook it for an A. D. date. 3. He then altered it to a Gospel Verity date by adding 22 (as if it *were* an A. D. date)!¹)

f) 'Proof' no. 6. At last a 3rd era is dispensed with! The Winchester Saxon chronicle puts Eleutherus's imaginary mission to Britain in 167, but the burnt portion of the Cotton MS. *Otho B. XI* (written about 1025) put it in CLXXXIX — 22 years later, which is the Gospel Verity interval. And once more the inconvenient facts which Mr. Anscombe keeps underground rise up and refute him.

1. Mr. Plummer *Two Saxon chronicles* (II, p. xcix) says it 'can hardly be doubted' that the MS. 'is a copy of' the Parker

¹) I cannot offer an explanation of my own, because neither Mr. Anscombe nor books give the context of the passage. Apparently the MS. contains Bede's *Chronica minora* (which only went down to 702) with a continuation to the time of the emperor Ludwig. The passage itself, except its date, seems to be an extract from Bede's *major* chronicle, where, however, there is no A. D. date whatever to serve as a starting-point for Mr. Anscombe's theory.

MS. of the Winchester chronicle. It agrees with it 'in the minutest points, and in the most obvious blunders'. There *are* differences, mostly 'slight scribal variations', but sometimes they 'are more serious, and seem to imply deliberate alterations'. 'There are also some omissions', 'but these can be accounted for as mere scribal slips. And taken all together', Mr. Plummer does 'not think that the variations imply that' the Cottonian MS. 'had any other source besides' the Parker MS. And I put it to the reader's common sense whether a scribe copying the Parker MS. would change one date alone into a Gospel Verity date and leave the hundreds of others unchanged.

2. The order in the Parker MS. is

167 Mission to Lucius
(no intervening events)
 189 Accession of Severus.

That in the Cotton MS. is

189 Accession of Severus
 Mission to Lucius.

Anyone used to ancient MSS. can see at a glance what has happened. If the Cotton scribe had wanted to turn the date of the 167 mission into a Gospel Verity date, he would still have written it before the accession of Severus. He didn't, but simply left it out by one of his 'scribal slips', and afterwards added it on the bottom margin below the 189 entry. Had the original survived, we should doubtless have found that he had put against 167 a *caret* which the editor, Wheloc, overlooked or did not understand.

g) 'Proof' no. 7. Ethelwerd says Birinus began to convert the West Saxons 'fere centum uiginti' years from their arrival in Britain. Birinus came about 634, so that the West Saxons would have come about 514. They *did* come in 495 or 494, but 495 is, according to Mr. Anscombe, in an 'A. D. I.' era, and = A. D. 492, which = Gospel Verity year 514. The steps are therefore these. 1. You suppose 495 really = 492, 2. that 492 was converted into a Gospel Verity date, and became 514, 3. that Ethelwerd mistook that for an A. D. date. Which is a 'proof' of Gospel Verity dating!

To the palaeographer or textual critic it is obvious that 634 is 'fere' 140 years from 495 or 494, and that Ethelwerd's

mistake simply arises from CXXXX having lost two of its X's in repeated copying.

b) 'Proof' no. 8. In an 11th cent. MS. of the 9th. cent. *Annales Xantenses*, the vision of Drythelme is dated 671, whereas in Anglo-Saxon chronicles it is dated 693. 1. The scribe of the MS. had 693 before him. 2. He thought (why?) that this was a Gospel Verity date. 3. He therefore made the mistake of reducing it to our era.

If, however, the 'proof' had not been absurd, it would still have been impossible. For 1. the facsimile of the MS. in Pertz shows that this (unique) MS. of the *Ann. Xantenses* cannot have been written as early as 1040, was almost certainly not written as early as 1070, and was *probably* not written before the 12th cent.: in other words it is contemporary with or later than Marianus Scotus. 2. If Mr. Anscombe had read Pertz's preface, he would have seen that all the part relating to the years before 790 is from the hand of a 12th cent. monk of Egmond, and is apparently no part of the *Annales Xantenses* at all!

The actual explanation of the wrong dating may be that DCLXXXIII lost a couple of its X's and I's in process of transmission from one MS. to another between the 8th and 12th centuries; but, though the period 692-6 is suggested by the context of Bede (the earliest authority), he gives no date, and 671 may represent, or arise out of, a divergent guess at the proper year.

i) 'Proof' no. 9. A 10th cent. MS. gives the obits of Martin, Clovis, and Remy as 444, 556, and 576. Mr. Plummer (*Bede*, II, c) has pointed out that these datings are apparently in the Julian era, which is 45 years before ours. That would give us the A. D. dates 399 for Martin (probable year 397, but 400 according to others), 511 for Clovis (correct), Remy 531 (died c. 530). Mr. Anscombe probably gets his facts from Mr. Plummer, but nothing so simple will suit *him*. 'The years assigned were arrived at by a succession of errors.'

1. Martin is once more alleged to have died in 395. 2. This was expressed in the Gospel Verity Passion-era as 384. 3. *That* was mistaken for a date in the Passion-era of Prosper. 4. It was then translated into A. D. and became 412. 5. This was misstyled A. P. (i. e. *anno Passionis*). 6. And was then trans-

lated *a second time* into A.D. as 444. Clovis's 511 and Remy's 531 are converted into 556 and 576 by *exactly* the same succession of processes.

Chronology, in fact, reduced to a screaming farce.

k) 'Proof' no. 10 and last. 'In the Chronological Memoranda which were written in 737 at the end of the More MS. of Bede's 'H. E.' we are told that '63 years had passed away since Egfrid's death. A. D. 737 *minus* 63 = A. D. 674 for Nechtan's victory; but that is 11 years too early, the true date being 685.' 1. 685 is 674 in the Gospel Verity Passion-era, and is, says Mr. Anscombe, what was before the scribe 2. Who treated it as if it were an A.D. date. Proof!

Now the event mentioned is *not* called 'Egfrid's death' but 'Pugna Egfridi' (so Mr. Anscombe himself at p. 384 of the same paper). The last preceding entry was 'Penda moritur', and the *pugna* of Egfrid I take to have been not the battle in which he was killed but one against Uulfhere, Penda's son. For Bede, mentioning the expulsion of Wilfrid in 678, says that Egfrid, then in the 8th year of his reign, had very recently gained the province of the Lindisfari 'superato in bello Uulfhere'. And, says Mr. Plummer (II, 223), 'It cannot have been later than 675, as Wulfhere died in that year.'

Mr. Anscombe adds that 'The same explanation applies to the erroneous date he', the scribe, 'indicates as that of Egfrid's brother Aelfwin's death'.

Well, the entry, which is the next after that relating to Egfrid, is 'Ælfuum ante annos lviii'. Of course this = 737 — 58 = 679, and Mr. Anscombe himself says that Æ. was killed in 678-9. *Yet to get at that date* he has emended and construed the entry in the most amazing way, whereas the whole of the difficulty he imagines is due to his copying an incorrect transcript in the E. E. T. Society's edition, instead of looking at the facsimile (which he himself has referred to!) in pl. 140 of the Palæographical Society.

And so, fittingly enough, ends the series of 'Proofs' for which we waited nearly 7 years. To anyone with any idea of the amount of mediæval Latin literature from the 8th to the 10th cent. — the theologians, historians, chronologists, and tens of thousands of dated charters — I need hardly add 'Do you believe that in all those centuries there was current a mode of dating

which put the Nativity and Crucifixion 22 years before the dates of our era, and that no theologian, historian, chronologist, or charter should mention it?' The bare idea is ridiculous.

I may now reply to Mr. Anscombe's remaining charges of error.

It seems Mr. Nicholson 'does not know what the Welsh writers he criticises so unkindly meant by the word *consules*. In the Vatican and Paris MSS. we read 1. that in the time of Gratian, 'a consulibus Romanorum totus orbis regebatur'; ed. Mommsen, p. 201, *note*. 2. 'A tempore illius [*sc.* Maximi imperatoris] consules esse coeperunt et Caesares nunquam appellati sunt postea'; cap. xxvi., p. 166. 3. '... a Valentiniano et Theodosio consulibus . . . spoliatus [Maximus] indumentis regiis, sistitur et capite damnatur'; cap. xxviii., p. 168, l. 23. These passages shew that the Welsh author we are quoting continually used the word *consules* as equivalent to *imperatores*'. The 'author' is the *Historia Brittonum*, and the following is my reply.

1. We have here a characteristic specimen of Mr. Anscombe's methods: he keeps back from the reader the following facts: I. that the passage was apparently added in 974, II. that the writer says *not* 'in the time of Gratian', but 'when Gratianus was *consul*' — a blundered reference to the joint consulship of Gratian and Equitius in 374. He did not confuse emperors with consuls: he simply thought the consuls were the *de facto* rulers.

2. The *Historia* had previously given the name 'imperator' to Claudius and 'Karitius': how then can it mean that *emperors* began with Maximus?

3. It is true that in the year of Maximus's execution Valentinian and Theodosius were not *both* consuls: Valentinian's year was the one before. Moreover the passage is from Prosper, who has not 'consulibus' but 'impp.'. Mr. Anscombe is entitled to make all he can out of this. But let the reader note that Maximus himself is called not 'consul' but 'imperator', and that, while we hear of 'British emperors' (§ 21) and 'emperors in Britain' (§ 30), we never hear of British consuls. The writer of this particular passage may have had in his memory one of the joint consulships of the later Theodosius and later Valentinian, and have substituted 'consulibus' by a mere slip of the pen.

Let me add that, though Geoffrey of Monmouth gives the name 'consul' to British provincial rulers of the post-Roman period, he never uses it as a synonym for emperor or king.

But see into what a hopeless dilemma Mr. Anscombe has argued himself! To save the chronological credit of his 'Exordium', he has had to construe 'consulibus' as = 'emperors'; yet in the very next sentence he has to construe it again as = 'consuls' — unless he expects us to believe that the writer thought Felix and Taurus were emperors.¹⁾ And, if he still insists on the supposed double meaning, surely at least the two sentences cannot have been from the same pen — one must be an interpolation. Since the first does not imply the second, but the second does ('sui') imply the first, it is obvious that it is the 'Felice et Tauro consulibus' part — on which his whole theory is built — that this disastrous conclusion would affect.

This is the place to show how Mr. Anscombe has treated that paragraph. 1. He construes *tenuit imperium* 'was ruling' (*Ériu* III, 126) as if it were *tenebat i*. 2. He translates (*ib.*) *catguoloph* 'Battle of Guoloph': 'these are 12 years, which is Guoloppum, that is the Battle of Guoloph'. Fancy 12 years being a battle! *Guoloppum* means 'void', and *catguoloph* 'void of war': Sir J. Rhys has shown this, but of course it won't fit the blundered order of the text, so it is ignored. 3. For 'Incarnation' he emends 'Passion'. That is how he squares the date with the consulship of Felix and Taurus, which was in 428.

I said (p. 443) that the 'Exordium' was printed as c. 66 of the *Historia Brittonum*, but only occurred in two MSS. (Mommsen's HK), in one of which it is followed by the 'Annales'. Mr. Anscombe says it occurs also in the Cottonian MSS. Vitell. A. III and Vesp. B. xxv. Mommsen — who only collated them for 4 chapters — has not mentioned this, but says the former seems to be a mere copy of K and the latter a mere copy of H. Mr. Anscombe's inaccuracy in saying that 'we read' in Mommsen's *apparatus criticus* 'primo' where Mommsen has ·|· led me, however, to write to Dr. G. F. Warner, the Keeper of the MSS., to know what was the precise reading of all four, and I find that, while H has not got primo or ·|·, all the rest have *i* with a dot on each side — proof that MS. Vesp. B. xxv is *not* copied from H.

¹⁾ Of course the same applies to Stilicho, who is called consul in the 'Exordium' and was never emperor.

I then turn to the edition of the *Historia Brittonum* in the *Monumenta historica Britannica*, where this MS. appears as Z: it seems to have been collated only for a very small part of the text, but in that small part it has one probably correct various reading in which it stands alone, and which shows the necessity for a full collation of the MS. This is at p. 203 l. 7 of Mommsen's text (end of § 57) where one of the wives of the Northumbrian king is said to have been called 'Riemmelth filia Royth filii Rum' (*sic* for Rū = Run). Now Riemmelth is nonsense, and so is the various reading 'riemmedt', but MS. Vesp. B. xxv gives Nemmedh, a perfectly sound name if we suppose the second *m* due to a scribal slip.¹⁾

Next, we are told that it is inaccurate to say that the date 428 'is nowhere to be found in words or figures'. Three evidences are given — thoroughly typical of Mr. Anscombe. 1. The Incarnation-era stated in the MSS. is left out, and a Passion-era substituted in square brackets. 2. 428 is deduced from the statement of the 'Exordium' that it was 28 years from Stilicho's consulship (400) to the reign of Vortigern,²⁾ whereas what we are disputing about is not the reign of Vortigern but the Saxon landing, which the 'Exordium' says was in the 4th year of that reign. 3. A quotation from the *Historia Brittonum* as to the killing of Maximus (388) is given, *then dots to signify an omission*, then a further quotation that the Britons were 40 years in fear, and that Vortigern reigned and while he reigned was in fear of the Picts and Scots &c. *The omission conceals the fact that the last words preceding 'per quadraginta annos' are 'transactoque Romanorum imperio in Britannia.'*³⁾ Now the Roman imperium in Britain did not end till 407-10⁴⁾ (Stilicho had regarrisoned the northern wall in 396 and a new Roman

1) i. e. *z* copied as *em* instead of *em*. Nemedh would be the Welsh phonetic spelling of the word now written *neantheidh* ('heavenly') in Highland Gaelic and Irish: she was probably half a Pict — indeed her grandfather Run certainly was (see *Y Cymmrodor* XXI, 82, 84, 89).

2) To maintain, as Mr. Anscombe has done, that 'usque ad . . . regnum Guorthigirmi' does not necessarily mean 'up to the beginning of Vortigern's reign' is idle.

3) The only words covered by the dots. They are in all the MSS. of Mommsen's *apparatus criticus* except Z (filius Urbagen).

4) See Rhys, *Celtic Britain*, 94.

emperor was actually elected by the troops in Britain in 407), so that the 40 years bring us not to 428 but to the period indicated by Bede for the Saxon landing!

And here I see how this Felix and Taurus dating may very easily have arisen. The local record made on the margin of the Victorian Paschal Cycle and afterwards copied in the *Annales Cambriae* is older than the *Historia Brittonum* by at least a century. But, when the *Historia Brittonum* came to St. David's, additional entries were made from it¹) on these same margins — cf. those at [626] [631] [644] [656] [657] with §§ 63, 64 of the *Historia*. And the same annotator would naturally make like additions on the margins of the preface (the so-called 'Exordium'). Very well: he had before him that passage about the killing of Maximus. He probably knew nothing (and had no book to tell him anything) of the subsequent history of the Roman authority in Britain, and he supposed 'transacto Romanorum imperio' to refer to the killing of Maximus, and that the 40 years were to be reckoned between his death and the reign of Vortigern. The *Historia's* account of the killing of Maximus is from Prosper, and, if the St. David's annotator had a Prosper, it would give 361 as the date. By adding 40 he would get 401, and his Prosper would show him Felix and Taurus as the consuls. Unless he knew what Prosper said at A. D. 29, he would not know these were not Incarnation-years. A marginal note giving 401 for the landing would easily creep into the text, and the rest is easy.

I said there was no Guitolin known to history except Vortigern's grandfather, probably identical with Geoffrey of Monmouth's Guethelinus, abp. of London. Mr. Anscombe replies 'There was a Guithelin whose father Gurgiunt or Gurgint Barbruch, son of Beli son of Dyfnwal Moelmud ('H. R. B.' III, xi.), was probably the Gurind Barmhruch who, according to the XIIth century Cotton tract 'De Situ Brecheniauc', married a daughter of Brychan of

¹) The reader may ask why not from 'Filius Urbagen', of whom the only extant MS. omits the words covered by Mr. Anscombe's dots. That MS. is imperfect, so we cannot say that the absence from it of §§ 57-65 of the *Historia* is conclusive to the contrary. But if F. U. was the Run, son of Urbgen, who is alleged to have baptized Edwin, and if his father was the great Urbgen, he would hardly have been alive to write the passage from which the [656] and [657] entries are borrowed.

Brecknock. If that were as I suggest Guithelin the son of Brychan's son-in-law might have been active in the middle of the fifth century, *sc.*, in A. D. 440.'

Would the reader believe that the Guithelin in question is one of the *prae-Roman* British kings invented by Geoffrey ('H. R. B.'), being only two generations younger than the Brennius whose Gauls captured Rome?¹) This is the man who as a grandson of Brychan of Brecknock 'might have been active . . . in A. D. 440'. As he lived about 800 years, we cannot be surprised that two other of Brychan's grandsons fought *in 596* at the battle of Raith:²) perhaps they also were born a few hundred years B. C., while Brychan himself may have been coeval with Solomon!

Yet after this we are told that the Guitolin who was Vortigern's grandfather cannot have taken an active part in politics in 428 because Vortigern married an orphan daughter of the Maximus who was killed in 388. Well, it depends on how early the Britons of those days married. If Guitolin was not out of politics till his death, and lived (not to 800 but) to 80, he might have been born in 348, his son born in 369, and his grandson in 390, and that grandson might easily marry a daughter of Maximus. Nay, the dates can be put more favourably than this by a good deal: Vortigern might very well marry the daughter of a Roman emperor even if she was ten years older than himself, for the sake of the enormously enhanced political status which he would obtain.

'Mr. Nicholson . . . has invented a second Ambrosius.' He has not, and the difficulty he is supposed to have felt about Ambrosius in relation to the date of Arthur never entered his head. He has simply suggested that Geoffrey of Monmouth's story of Guethelinus may be true, and that Geoffrey's Ambrosius may have been grandson or nephew of the Ambrosius of the 'Exordium'.

¹) Mr. Anscombe represents him as grandson of a man who was Brennius's brother: Geoffrey only says he succeeded that man's son as king. The actual 'Guurgint Barmbtruch', whose name Geoffrey copied, was a 6th cent. person, 'son' of Catualatr, and 4th in descent from Cunedag.

²) See my paper in the *Celtic Review* VI, 215, 225. They were Aidan mac Gabrain and Wit.

If Mr. Anscombe, instead of quoting a Latin dictionary 66 years old, had looked at Lewis and Short, he would have seen that Mr. Plummer and I are absolutely justified in taking 'tunc' as referring to any period of the 'VII annis' in which Marcian held rule with Valentinian. He would have learned that 'In post-Aug. style tunc freq. occurs without emphasis, and is freely used of periods of time' and as equivalent to 'illis temporibus'.

And now for 'Pseudo-Gildas'.

The 6th cent. writer Gildas tells us (§ 20) that before the Saxons were invited the Britons wrote to 'Agetium' [Aetius] 'hoc modo loquentes: „Agitio ter consuli gemitus Britannorum“; et post pauca querentes: „repellunt barbari ad mare, repellit mare ad barbaros; inter haec duo genera funerum aut iugulamur aut mergimur.“' As Aetius was not consul the third time till 445, this is of course disastrous to Mr. Anscombe's 428 as the date of the Saxon landing. Consequently it has to be got rid of, and this is how it is done.

I. It is asserted to be a letter from the *Bretons*, against whom Aetius had employed the Alani, and on whose behalf Germanus went to supplicate him. Well, it was on behalf of the 'Armoricus tractus' that Germanus went: the term *Britanni* is not found before 461 of any people living in that tract,¹⁾ and even then it is doubtful whether they were more than a colony on the Loire.²⁾ If we waive these facts, it is still most unlikely that they should in a letter to Aetius give themselves, without any geographical qualification, a name which would naturally be understood of the *insular* Britons.

II. Our author is supposed to have got his information from Bretons. If he did, how could he fail to know that it was a Breton letter?

III. Gildas being naturally supposed incapable of such a blunder, his first 26 chapters are called Pseudo-Gildas, and declared the work of a later period.

¹⁾ An 'episcopus Britannorum' signs at the Council of Tours in 461, but it was also attended by bishops of Nantes and Rennes, as well as of an unnamed see which may have been Armorican.

²⁾ 'Britannos supra Ligerim sitos' (Sidon. Apoll. *epp.* 1, 7, 5 — written about 469).

In the Celtic Review for Ap. 1906 I dealt exhaustively with Mr. Wade-Evans's attempts to shake Gildas's authorship. I will not repeat all I then wrote, for the following adapted extracts will satisfy every reader who knows Gildas.

The work of Gildas consists of a denunciation preceded (cc. 3-26) by a historical narrative. The latter in turn has a preface in which the author states his denunciatory purpose (c. 1), but announces (c. 2) that before fulfilling his promise ('ante promissum') he will give a historical outline. No work could more clearly proclaim its own unity, and this unity is confirmed by the extraordinarily pretentious and involved style of the whole.

Mr. Anscombe ignores the testimony of the work to itself, ignores the evidence of style, and attributes everything before c. 27 to a later writer. By so doing he gives to the part which he *does* allow to Gildas an inconceivably abrupt beginning, while he leaves the *other* part with the promise of its preface unfulfilled.

He has also failed to notice (or else ignores) two striking correspondences of phraseology between c. 1 of the narrative which he rejects as Gildas's and the denunciation which he accepts. The first of these¹) is 'merito . . . dicebam . . . Stephanum gloriosum ob martyrii palmam, sed Nicholaum miserum propter immundae haereseos notam' compared with c. 67, 'Nicolaum in loco Stephani martyris statuunt immundae haereseos adinventorem': in each passage there is also an antithesis between Peter and Judas. The second is 'Habet Britannia rectores, habet speculatores', to be compared with c. 27, 'Reges habet Britannia, sed tyrannos; iudices habet, sed impios' and c. 66, 'Sacerdotes habet Britannia, sed insipientes', etc.

Finally, it is not the fact that Mr. Nicholson 'is prepared and desirous to throw over the testimony of both Bede and Pseudo-Gildas' if he can be allowed to substitute 444 as the date of the landing. He has never advocated that year, or any particular year, still less has he proposed to fix a date which would conflict with Gildas or Bede.

¹) I owe my knowledge of it to Prof. Hugh Williams's edition. He cites Jerome, *Ep.* XIV, 8: 'Attendis Petrum, sed et Iudam considera; Stephanum suspicis, sed et Nicolaum respice'.

I have only to add that if Mr. Anscombe insists on prolonging the chronological controversy, which he began as the impugner of received tradition, and in which he has occupied a vastly greater amount of space than myself, I shall not contest the last word with him. When two men differ so diametrically as to what makes certainty, what makes probability, and whether those who discuss historic questions are bound to tell not only 'the truth and nothing but the truth', but also 'the *whole* truth', it is, from an interpersonal point of view, quite useless to continue discussion. Should he, indeed, misrepresent my opinions or arguments, or allege against me imaginary errors, I may or may not think worth while to defend myself — but, as for Gospel Verity and DC dating, '*verberet ictibus auras*'.

E. W. B. NICHOLSON.

THE WELSH DENOMINATIVES IN *-HAU* AND *-HA*.

The influence of the denominative verbs upon Welsh conjugation has long been a subject of discussion in determining the origin and growth of the *-a* termination of the 3 sg. pres. ind. and the 2 sg. of the imperative. In the *Grammatica Celtica* this termination is considered a part of the stem, and Nettlau (*The Cymmrodor*, IX p. 60) and Strachan (*Introduction to Early Welsh*, p. 83) trace it to the derivative verbs in *-hau*, while Evander Evans (*Studies in Cymric Philology*, Arch. Camb. 4th series IV, 146), although cited in his favour by Nettlau, seems to regard it as a separate termination, and S. J. Evans (*Studies in Welsh Grammar and Philology*, p. 171) as the remains of the old verbal ending. But no careful examination of the *-a* forms and no systematic attempt to decide the question has so far been undertaken.

The denominative verbs in Welsh may be divided into two classes according to the terminations of their verb-nouns, viz. *-hau* and *-ha*, but they both contain undoubtedly the same element *-ha-*, as is proved by the unvoicing of consonants which immediately precede this ending and by various finite forms of the latter class; e. g., pres. ind. 1 sg. *bwytaaf* RB. 289, 17; 3 sg. *gwreica* Myv. 834 b 3, *gwreicka* Laws 438; imperf. indic. 3 sg. *difethaei* Laws 382; pret. 2 sg. *difetheeist* RB. I, 19, 7, 3 sg. *diuethaawd* RB. II, 388, 21, *difethaawd* 394, 9, *bwythaawd* 260, 18, *bwytdaes* Myv. 864 b 15; pres. subj. 2 sg. *bwyttehych* RB. I, 292, 29, 3 sg. *marchocao* Laws 280, *gwreicão* Myv. 804 a 23, impers. *lletataher* Laws 357.

The dissyllabic character of the *-(h)au* in older Welsh can easily be proved from the various instances where it is found

rhyming with *-u*, and from the metre of the stanzas in which it occurs. Thus

Myv. 243 b 34 *Cyn annaws tywaws tywarchu-fyngnawd*
Tywarchen o bobtu,
Bwyf gwas Duw cyn nom gostegu,
Gwst angen angen riallu;
Bwyf unfod wossod wassäu
Oe weision iw wasanaethu,
Am dyfynno Duw ym dyfynnu-nef
Ar ei nawdd ai deulu.

The metre is that of *Byr a Thoddiad*, i. e. a 'toddaid byr' of two lines of ten and six syllables respectively at the beginning and at the end of the stanza, with four lines of eight syllables each intervening.

Myv. 227 b 42 *Achaws y dyfu*
Uchel ri ym mru
Meir er mawrhäu
Llu llyuenyt.

The metre is that of *Cyhydedd Hir*, which consists of three lines of five syllables each, rhyming with the first syllable of a fourth line of four syllables.

Myv. 349 a 6 *I'r hwn ai gwnaeth*
Drwy fawr arfaeth
Ef y gweithred,
Er nerthu (? nerthäu)
A rhwyddhäu
I'r rhwyf godded.

Here we have two stanzas of the metre called *Huppynt Byr* usually written in two lines of four and eight syllables respectively, the fourth syllable of the second rhyming with the last syllable of the first. The first line of the second stanza quoted above is imperfect. As further instances of this ending rhyming with *-u* may be mentioned *cattäu* FB. 64, 23, which occurs in a stanza of lines of nine syllables each, *kamwalhäu* 148, 28, and *guell(a)häu* Myv. 128 a 9, where the metre is uncertain.

It is well known that the formation of these derivative verbs in *-hau* is identical with that of the Breton denominatives

in *-(l)aat* and the Old Irish deponents in *-(a)igedar* (3 sg.), *-aigur* (1 sg.) = Mod. Irish *-(u)ighim*. The Brythonic forms points to an earlier stem-suffix **-sag-*, and this was probably the antecedent of Irish *-(a)ig-*, inasmuch as an intervocalic *s* before an unaccented vowel would disappear without leaving any trace of its existence, and unless the *s* represents a generalization of the final consonant of a stem to which **-ag-* was suffixed, our denominatives cannot be equated with Latin verbs like *remigare*. See Thurneysen, *Handb. des Altirischen*, p. 315, § 517.

The following is a list of the denominatives in *-hau* occurring in Old and Mediaeval Welsh books and supplemented by forms that I have found only in the dictionaries. As intransitive verbs they have the general meaning of 'becoming', and as transitive verbs of 'rendering or making'. For the Breton equivalents I have utilized the dictionaries of Le Gonidec and Troude and M. Loth's *Chrestomathie Bretonne*, and the Irish equivalents are quoted chiefly from Strachan's *Old Irish Deponent* (*Trans. Phil. Soc.*, vol. 28, 1891—1894) and Kuno Meyer's *Contributions to Irish Lexicography*.

As will be seen below, they can be said to be derived from nouns and adjectives with or without an intermediate stem-suffix and from adjectives of the positive or comparative degree.

A) From nouns.

- addurnhau* 'to adorn' : *addurn* 'ornament'.
amgylchau 'to surround' : *amgylch* 'circuit, compass'.
arfoliau 'to entertain' : *arfol* 'entertainment'.
boddhau, *boddâu* Myv. 801 a 2. 806 b 5 'to please' : *bodd* 'desire, wish'. Cf. *anvoddâu* Myv. 790 a 11 'to displease', *ymvoddhau* 'to please oneself'.
blashau (*blasaaf* FB. 215, 5) 'to taste' : *blas* 'taste'; Bret. *blasaat*, M. Ir. *blassaigim*.
cattau FB. 64, 23 'to wage battle' : *cad* 'battle'; O. Ir. *frisca-thaigedar* Ml. 90 a 6, Mod. Ir. *cathuighim*.
kreirhau Laws 74 'to put to the relics' : *crair* 'relic'.
coffau Laws 79 'to remember, commemorate' : *cof* 'memory'; Bret. *kounaat*, O. Ir. *cuimnigedar* Wz. 16 b 24, Mod. Ir. *cuimh-nighim*.
kanatau RB. II, 90, 10, *kanhatau* 74, 18, *cenattau* 322, 8, *canattau*

- 348, 8, *cennatau* 'to permit' : *cennad* 'messenger, leave, permission', Bret. *kannad*, a derivative of *kent-, whence also Ir. *cead* 'permission', *ceaduighim* 'I permit, allow'. Cf. *ymgennattau* RB. I, 80, 9 'to send messages', but *kanhyadu* 178, 26, *ganhadu* 180, 14.
- coronhau* RB. II, 125, 8. 239, 7 'to crown' : *coron* 'crown'; Ir. *corónuighim*.
- kyflehau* RB. II, 202, 21 'to arrange' : *cyfle* 'a suitable place or occasion'.
- cyfranghau* (*kywraghaum* = *kyfranghawn* BBC. 24, 11) 'to battle, to meet' : *cyfranc* 'combat'; Ir. *comhraicighim*. *pan gyfreing* Myv. 174 a 23.
- coddhau* 'to offend' : *cawdd* 'vexation, wrath' < Idg. *kād- > Gr. *ζήδω*, *ζήδος* : *kəd-, *kəd-to-s > W. *cas* 'hateful, odious', Ir. *caiss*.
- digenedylhau* RB. II, 225, 27 'to degenerate' : *cenedl* 'nation, race'; O. Ir. *arrondoichenelaigsiursa* Ml. 44 b 36 : *dochenclaigur.
- dyddhau* 'to dawn, become day' : *dydd* 'day'.
- dyfrhau* 'to irrigate' : *dwfr* 'water'.
- ffurfhau* (*ffuryfhawyt* RB. II, 378, 30) 'to form, make' : *ffurf* 'form, shape'.
- garthau* 'to fortify' : *garth* 'enclosure, fort, rampart'.
- gofalhau* 'to become anxious' : *gofal* 'care, anxiety'.
- goleuhau* RB. I, 46. II, 38, 3. 100, 17. 107, 12. 392, 27 'to illuminate, become light' : *goleu* 'light'.
- gorddinhau* (*gordinhaawd* RB. I, 220, 8) 'to impel, assault' : *gorddin* 'attack'.
- grymhau* RB. II, 146, 1 'to become strong' : *grym* 'strength'. Cf. *raerymhau* 309, 17.
- gwarthau* (*gwerthey* RB. I, 113, 22, *gwarthäer* Myv. 812 a 29) 'to disgrace' : *gwarth* 'disgrace'.
- gwassau* Myv. 243 b 38 'to become a servant' : *gwas* 'servant'.
- gwrhau* RB. I, 178, 30. II, 53, 32, Laws 431 'to pay homage' : *gwr* 'man'.
- llehau* RB. II, 281, 15 'to place' : *lle* 'place'; Bret. *laakat*.
- llesâu* Myv. 801 a 2 'to benefit' : *lles* 'benefit'; O. Ir. *lesaignit* Leabhl. na h'Uidhre 32 b 29, *rolesaign* 32 a 4, Mod. Ir. *leasuighim*.
- llifhau* (*llifhaawd* RB. II, 372, 26) 'to overflow, inundate' : *llif* 'flood'.
- meflhau* 'to disgrace' : *mefl* 'shame, disgrace'; Ir. *meabhluighim*.

- mwynhau* 'to enjoy' : *mwyn* 'desire, wish'; Ir. *mianuighim*.
nakau Myv. 209 b 38, *nackau* RB. II, 78, 6. 164, 13, *neckau* I, 60, 27,
neckau II, 29, 12 'to refuse' : *nag* 'refusal, „no“'.
nerthau 'to strengthen' : *nerth* 'strength'; Ir. *neartuighim*.
ofynhau RB. II, 46, 18. 56, 12. 91, 23, *ovynhau* 67, 10 'to fear,
 become alarmed' : *ofn* 'fear'; cf. Ir. *eagluighim*.
sarhau, *soráu* Myv. 835 a 17 'to insult' : O. Ir. *rusārigestar* Ml. 71 b 14,
 Mod. Ir. *sáruighim*.
ymoprau RB. I, 21, 26 'to bargain' : *amobr*, *ymobr* 'fee, payment'.
 Cf. Bret. *gôpraat* 'to hire'.

B. From nouns by means of the adjectival suffix *-og-*.

- adnywockau* (*adnywockaant* Yst. Gwlad Ieu. Fend. § 6) 'to in-
 vigorate, renovate' : *nyw* 'vigour, ardour'.
arwydockau Myv. 795 a 13 'to signify' : *arwydd* 'sign'.
adurnockau 'to embellish' : *addurn* 'ornament'.
alltudocau 'to exile' : *alltud* 'exile'.
arglwyddockau 'to govern' : *arglwydd* 'lord'.
buchedockau RB. II, 59, 25. 250, 24 'to live, dwell' : *buchedd* 'life'.
gwallockau RB. I, 101, 4, *gwallocau* Myv. 944 a 5, Laws 369 'to
 neglect, become negligent' : *gwall* 'fault'; Bret. *gwallekuat*.
 Cf. Bret. *fallaat*, O. Ir. *fallaigedar* Ml. 129 a 2 b, Mod. Ir.
faillighim.
gorfodocau 'to render or become obligatory' : *gorfod* 'necessity,
 obligation'.
nerthockau RB. II, 357, 27. 364, 12 'to strengthen' : *nerth* 'strength'.
ofnockau RB. II, 2, 32 'to become afraid' : *ofn* 'fear'.
ymdeithocau 'to travel, prepare oneself for travelling (Pughe)'
 : *ymdaith* 'journey'.
cedymdeithockau RB. II, 230, 10, *cydymdeithockau* 137, 2 'to
 assemble' : *cedymdaith* 'company'.

C. From adjectives of the positive degree.

- arafhau* RB. I, 152, 16. II, 93, 1. 322, 26, *aryfhau* 229, 20 'to
 become slow or gentle' : *araf* 'slow'.
addwynhau Myv. 790 a 11 'to pacify' : *addwyn* 'gentle'.
agoshau 'to approach' : *agos* 'near'.
amhlhau Myv. 910 b 20, *amylhau* RB. II, 99, 18. 112, 24 'to in-
 crease' : *aml* 'frequent'.

- amlycau* Myv. 931 a 40, *amlyccau* Laws 180, *amlyckau* RB. II, 37, 18,
amlykau Laws 606 'to expose' : *amlywg* 'evident, conspicuous'.
amryfalhau 'to vary' : *amryfal* 'various, different'.
arderchockau RB. II, 185, 14 'to honour' : *ardderchog* 'noble,
grand'.
atnewyddhau RB. II, 79, 33. 138, 1 'to renovate' : *newydd* 'new'.
blinhau 'to tire' : *blin* 'weary, tired'.
blyghau RB. II, 65, 21. 66, 19. 115, 12. 215, 21 'to become fierce'
: *blwng* 'fierce, furious'.
bodlonhau RB. II, 38, 25. 83, 28 'to satisfy, be content' : *bodlon*
'content, satisfied'.
brasau 'to thicken, fatten' : *bras* 'thick, large'; Bret. *brasaat*.
butrau 'to render or become dirty' : *budr* 'dirty'.
byrhau Myv. 886 a 3. 911 a 55 'to shorten' : *byr* 'short'; Bret.
berraat, *diverraet*, Ir. *giorraighim*.
bychrau 'to animate, quicken' : *byw* 'alive'; O. Ir. *beoigidir* Wb.
13 d 7.
ymfywhau 'to rouse oneself'.
cadarnhau RB. II, 15, 30. 43, 20, *catarnhau* 21, 21, *cadarnâu* Myv.
806 a 26, 24 'to affirm, confirm' : *cadarn* 'strong'.
ymgadarnhau 'to strengthen oneself'.
caethau RB. I, 282, 13, *caethau* Laws 213, *caythau* 401 'to block,
forbid, enslave' : *caeth* 'captive, enslaved'.
callau, *ymgallau* RB. II, 86, 8 'to grow or become wise' : *call*
'wise, prudent'.
kamwalhau FB. 148, 28, *dywalhau* 'to become fierce' : *dywal*
'ferocious'.
cassau RB. II, 230, 12 'to hate' : *cas* 'hateful'; Bret. *kasaat*.
atgassau RB. I, 32, 16 : *atgas* 'odious'.
ymgassau 'to hate oneself'.
clacrhau RB. II, 86, 19 'to brighten, become clear' : *clacr* 'bright,
clear'.
croychau Myv. 908 a 34 'to freshen' : *croyw* 'fresh'.
cryfhau (a *grycâunt* Myv. 802 a 46), mod. colloquial Welsh *cryffau*
'to strengthen' : *cryf* 'strong'.
culhau 'to render or become narrow' : *cul* 'narrow'; Ir. *caoluighim*.
cwplau RB. II, 120, 34. 121, 1, *cwpplau* 30, 25. 31, 22, 24, *cwblâu*
Myv. 904 b 29 'to complete' : *cwbl* 'entire, whole'.
cyfanhau RB. I, 202, 25, 28 'to become whole, entire' : *cyfan*
'whole, entire'.

- cyfiawrhau* 'to justify' : *cyfiawn* 'just'.
- cyflawrhau* 'to fill' : *cyflawn* 'full, complete'.
- cystadylhau* Laws 81 'to equalize' : *cystadyl* (*cystadl* < *konstadhlo- 'having the same position') Myv. 206 a 20 whence, by the loss of *ð*, *cystal* 'as good as' and by the hardening of *ð* into *d* before *l*, *cystadlu* 'to compete'.
- digrifhau* RB. I, 8, 7, Myv. 832 b 15 'to amuse' : *digrif* 'funny, amusing'.
- diogelhaul* 'to make safe' : *diogel* 'secure, safe'.
- doethau* 'to make or become wise' : *doeth* 'wise'.
- ymddoethâu* Myv. 881 b 18 'to become wise'.
- dofhau* 'to tame, subdue' : *dof* 'tame'; Bret. *dōnaat*, *doñvaat*.
- drutau* 'to make dear' : *drud* 'dear, costly'.
- dyfalhau* 'to persevere' : *dyfal* 'diligent, assiduous'.
- dyfnhau* 'to deepen' : *dyfn* 'deep'; Bret. *dounaat*.
- edifarhau*, *edivarâu* Myv. 801 a 39. 867 a 32 'to repent' : *edifar* 'penitent, sorry'.
- eglhurhau*, *eglhurâu* Myv. 949 b 6 'to explain, make clear' : *eghur* 'clear'.
- emendeuhau* Laws 233 'to repair', based on Lat. *emendare*.
- esmwythau* 'to ease' : *esmwyth* 'easy'.
- euocau* 'to become guilty' : *euog* 'guilty'.
- garwhau* RB. I, 34, 24 'to bristle' : *garw* 'rough'; Bret. *garvaat*, Ir. *garbhuighim*.
- glanhau* RB. I, 127, 7, *glanau* Laws 159 'to clean' : *glan* 'clean'; Ir. *glanaighim*.
- gnottau* (*gnotta* Myv. 731 b 13) 'to be accustomed' : *gnawd* 'customary'; O. Ir. *rognáthaigsetar* Ml. 34 b 2, Mod. Ir. *gnáthaighim*.
- gwacau* 'to empty' : *gwag* 'empty'. Cf. Bret. *gwakaat*, *goakaat* 'devenir mou, tendre'.
- gwanhau* RB. I, 183, 25. II, 219, 4 'to weaken, become weak' : *gwan* 'weak, feeble'; Ir. *fannaighim*.
- gwarâu* Myv. 790 a 17. 804 b 36 'to appease' : *gwar* 'gentle'.
- gwastattau* RB. I, 78, 20, Laws 431 'to level, settle down' : *gwastad*.
- gwlyddhau* 'to mollify' : *gwlydd* 'soft'.
- gwynhau* 'to whiten' : *gwyn* 'white'; Bret. *gwennaat*.
- hawddâu* Myv. 806 a 33. 909 b 33 'to facilitate' : *hawdd* 'easy'.
- haerau* RB. II, 59, 13 'to deface, spoil' : *hagr* 'ugly'; Bret. *akraat*, *hacraat*.
- henhau* 'to grow old' : *hen* 'old'.

- hwyrhau* 'to grow late' : *hwyr* 'late'.
- hyfrytau* RB. II, 314, 2 'to amuse' : *hyfryd* 'pleasant'.
- iachau* Myv. 943 a 50 'to cure, make or become well' : *iach* 'healthy'; Bret. *iac'haat*.
- iawnhau* Laws 238 'to right' : *iawn* 'right, just'.
- ymiawnâu* Myv. 892 a 3 'to straighten, rectify oneself'.
- irllonhau* RB. I, 151, 27 'to enrage, make or become furious' : *irllon* 'wrathful'.
- irhau* 'to become fresh or green' : *ir* 'verdant'; O. Ir. *ūraigedar* Ml. 15 b 14, Mod. Ir. *úruighim*.
- iselhau* 'to make or become low' : *isel* 'low'; Bret. *izelaat*, O. Ir. *nomāsligur* Wb. 17 d 22, Mod. Ir. *ísleighim*.
- llucau* 'to slacken' : *llac* 'slack, loose'.
- llawenhau* RB. II, 15, 30, 33. 49, 5. 56, 4, *llawenâu* Myv. 821 a 9 'to rejoice, gladden' : *llawen* 'joyful, merry'; Bret. *laouenaat*.
- llwfrhau* 'to become timid, lose heart' : *llwfr* 'timid, cowardly'; O. Ir. *lobraigedar* Ml. 43 d 21.
- llyfnhau* 'to make smooth, to polish' : *llyfn* 'smooth'; Ir. *sleamhuighim*.
- llymhau* (*lemhaam* gl. *arguo* Eut.) 'to sharpen' : *llym* 'sharp'.
- manhau* 'to become or make fine or small' : *man* 'small, fine'; Ir. *mionuighim*.
- marwhau* 'to mortify, deaden' : *marw* 'deed'; Ir. *marbhuighim*.
- mawrhau* Myv. 227 b 42 'to magnify, extol' : *mawr* 'large'; Ir. *móruighim*.
- meinhau* 'to make thin or slender' : *main* 'thin'.
- parhau* RB. II, 221, 11 'to continue' : **par* < Lat. *parem* 'like, equal'.
- pellau* RB. II, 81, 18 'to remove, recede' : *pell* 'far, distant'; Bret. *pellaat*.
- perhau* 'to make or become sweet' : *per* 'sweet'.
- prinhau* 'to become scarce' : *prin* 'scarce'.
- pruddhau* 'to sadden, become sad' : *prudd* 'sad'.
- rhwydlhau* Myv. 349 a 6. 911 b 35 'to facilitate' : *rhwydd* 'facile, easy'; O. Ir. *níredigedar* Ml. 24 d 22, Mod. Ir. *réidhighim*.
- rhyddhau*, *rydhau* RB. II, 42, 33. 46, 18, *redhau* Laws 75 'to set free' : *rhydd* 'free'.
- ymrydhau* RB. II, 34, 13 'to free or extricate oneself'.
- salhau* 'to secure' : *sal* 'safe, secure'.
- salwhau* 'to make or become frail' : *sawh* 'frail'.

syberichau RB. II, 115, 25 'to become proud, noble': *syberw* 'proud'.
syfalhau 'to become fickle': *syfal* 'fickle'.

talhau 'to grow or make tall': *tal* 'tall'.

teckau RB. II, 78, 30. 166, 30. 199, 25 'to beautify': *teg* 'fair'.

tewhau RB. II, 85, 6. 176, 3. 190, 27 'to thicken': *tew* 'thick';
 Bret. *tevaat*.

tirfhau 'to freshen': *tirf* 'fresh'.

tristau RB. II, 54, 21. 67, 8 'to sadden': *trist* 'sad'; Bret. *tristaat*.

truanhau RB. II, 78, 23. 80, 16. 170, 19. 212, 26 'to pity': *truan*
 'sorry, wretched'.

trugarhau RB. II, 66, 32 'to take pity, compassion': *trugar* 'merciful'.

trynhau 'to become heavy, to sadden': *trwm* 'heavy'; Mod. Ir.
tromuighim. Cf. O. Ir. *cutrummaigidir* Ml. 25 c 12.

tynerhau 'to become tender': *tyner* 'tender'; Bret. *teneraat*.

tynhau 'to tighten': *tyn* 'tight'.

ufyddhau, ufydhau RB. II, 16, 18, *ufudhau* 43. 17. 50, 6 'to obey'
 : *ufudd* 'obedient'.

ymhyfau 'to grow bold': *hyf* 'bold'.

ysgafnhau 'to become or make light or easy': *ysgafn* 'light';
 Bret. *skañvaat*.

ysgyfalhau RB. I, 178, 6 'to make or become easy, careless'
 : *ysgyfala* 'secure, easy, negligent': *gofal* 'care'.

D. From adjectives of the comparative degree.

achwaneckau RB. II, 208, 27. 218, 4 'to increase', *chwaneckau*
 25, 23. 102, 11, *chwanecâu* Myv. 938 b 58. 961 a 39 : *chwaneg*,
ychwaneg 'more'.

gwaethau Laws 206 'to deteriorate, degrade': *gwaeth* 'worse';
 Bret, *gvasaat*.

gwellhau Myv. 128 a 9, *gwellau* RB. II, 77, 9, Laws 640 'to better,
 improve': *gwell* 'better'; Bret. *gwellaat*.

ymwellâu Myv. 892 a 3 'to improve oneself'.

hawsau 'to make easier': *haws* 'easier'.

isau 'to abase, humble': *is* 'lower'.

mwyâu Myv. 804 b 37. 833 b 2 'to increase': *mwy* 'greater'.
 Ir. *móraigim*, Wind.

nesau, nessau WB. 68 'to approach, come nearer': *nes* 'nearer'.

dyneshau Myv. 732 a 17, *dynessau* RB. II, 114, 9, *dynyssau*
 98, 10 'to approach'; Bret. *dinesaat*.

E. From adjectives, with adjectival suffix *-og-*.

ardunockau RB. II, 10, 29 'to prepare'(?): *arādan* 'sublime, grand', whence *arddunol* 'majestic, grand'.
claerockau 'to become bright or clear': *clær* 'bright, clear'.
ymfywiocau 'to liven up, rouse oneself': *byw* 'alive', *bywiog* 'lively, brisk'.

The Denominatives in *-(h)a* (= Davies' *verba colligendi*) have their equivalents in the Breton verbs in *-a* and *-aat*, and a few among the Irish verbs in *-uighim*. Thus *marchoca* = Bret. *mar'hekaat* 'to ride on horseback', and *chwedleua* = Ir. *scéalhuighim* 'I tell tales, I gossip', but the use of *-a* as a verb-noun suffix is much more extensive in Breton than in Welsh; e. g. *kanna* = W. *cannu* 'to whiten', *dalla* = W. *dallu* 'to blind', *dua* (and *duaat*) = W. *duo* 'to blacken', *neza* = W. *nyddu* 'to spin', *ranna* = W. *rhannu* 'to divide', *toulla* = W. *tyllu* 'to make or bore holes' etc. The following is a list of the Welsh denominatives of this class which have the general meaning of 'gathering, collecting, following (a trade or profession), meddling with'.

A. From nouns.

ađara 'to fowl, catch birds': *ađar* 'birds'.
ađauaelha Laws 155 'to distrain': *gafael* 'hold, grasp'.
adlymeita > *adlymcitia* 'to tip again': *llymaid* 'drink'.
afaleua 'to gather apples': *afalau* 'apples'.
amaetha 'to pursue agriculture': *amaeth* 'husbandman'.
bawa 'to void ordure': *baw* filth, dirt'.
benthyca 'to borrow': *benthyg* 'loan'.
blodeua 'to gather flowers': *blodau* 'flowers'.
blonega 'to beg for lard': *bloneg* 'lard'.
blota 'to collect or beg for meal': *blawd* 'flour, meal'.
brwynha Laws 307: *brwyn* 'rushes'.
bugeila 'to act as a shepherd': *bugail* 'shepherd'.
bwyta 'to eat': *bwyd* 'food'; Bret. *bocta*, *boueta*.
cardotta RB. I, 55, 23, Myv. 325 b 27 'to beg': *cardod* 'alms, charity'.
cawna 'to gather reeds': *cawn* 'reeds'.

- cawota* 'to be showery' : *cawod* 'shower'.
- cawsa* 'to beg or gather cheese' : *caws* 'cheese'.
- ceinioca* 'to beg or collect pennies' : *ceiniog* 'penny'.
- cica* 'to hunt or beg flesh, meat' : *cig* 'meat'.
- ciniawa, cinawa* 'to dine' : *ciniaw* 'dinner'.
- clera* Laws 631 'minstrelsy, to go on circuits as minstrels' : *cler* 'minstrels, itinerant bards'.
- clora, cylora* 'to gather earth-nuts' : *cylor* 'earth-nuts'.
- clota* 'to fish for eels' : *clot* 'a bait used in eel-fishing'.
- kneuha* FB. 116, 7, *cneua* Myv. 861 b 59 'to gather nuts' : *cnau* 'nuts'.
- coeta* 'to gather wood' : *coed* 'wood'.
- coffa* 'to remember, commemorate' : *cof* 'memory'.
- cyfloc*a 'to hire' : *cyflog* 'wages'.
- cymuta* Myv. 840 a 39, *kenuta* Laws 33 'to gather fire-wood' : *cymud* 'fire-wood'; Bret. *keûneûta*.
- chwedleua* Myv. 911 b 12, *ymchwedleua* 886 b 44 'to chatter, gossip' : *chwedlau* 'tales'; Ir. *scéaluighim*.
- chweina* 'to catch fleas' : *chwain* 'fleas'.
- chwilena* 'to search, pry' : *chwilen* 'beetle'.
- chwilota* 'to catch beetles, to search' : *chwilod* 'beetles'.
- defeita* 'to gather sheep' : *defaid* 'sheep'.
- difetha* Laws 382. 708 'to destroy, spoil' : **medd* 'possession', *meddu* 'to possess, own'.
- dillata* 'to clothe' : *dillad* 'clothes'.
- diotta* RB. I, 110, 29, *diota* Myv. 832 b 43 'to drink' : *diod* 'drink'.
- echwyna* 'to make a loan' : *echwyn* 'loan'.
- elcha* Laws 402 'to make profit' : *elw* 'benefit, profit'.
- eoca* 'to fish for salmon' : *eog* 'salmon'.
- gloddesta* 'to revel' : *gloddest* 'revel, carousal'.
- golochwyta* 'to lead a hermit's life' : *golochwyd* 'retreat, hiding-place'.
- gwellta* Laws 32 'to supply straw' : *gwellt* 'straw'.
- gwiana* Myv. 854 b 32 'to gather wool' : *gwlan* 'wool'.
- gwledda* 'to feast' : *gwledd* 'feast'; Ir. *fleadhuighim*.
- gwersa* 'to tattle, gossip' : *gwers* 'lesson'.
- gwesta* 'to be a guest' : *gwest* 'entertainment'; Ir. *féastuighim*.
- gwiala* 'to gather rods, sticks' : *gwial-en* 'stick'.
- gwica, edwica* 'to be a pedlar' : *gwig* 'town'.
- gwina* 'to tipple wine' : *gwin* 'wine'.

- gwrcatha* 'to caterwaul' : *gwrcath* 'a he-cat'.
gwreicka RB. I, 102, 1 'to marry, take to wife' : *gwraig* 'wife'.
gwrha RB. I, 227, 24, Laws 117, *gwra* Laws 115 'to pay homage'
 : *gwr* 'man'.
hanota 'to have proceeding' : *hanod* 'proceeding'.
havota Myv. 848 a 6 'to go into summer residence' : *hafod*
 'summer-quarters'.
heboca 'to hunt with a hawk' : *hebog* 'hawk'.
herwa RB. I, 57, 11 'to wander, scout' : *herw* 'plunder, raid'.
llaetha Myv. 839 a 10 'to give or get milk' : *llaeth* 'milk'; Bret.
leza.
llathlutta Laws 700 'to seduce' : *llathlud* 'seduction'.
lletratta RB. I, 54, 13. 55, 16, 20, *lledratta* Myv. 325 b 34, *lletrata*
 Laws 202 'to steal' : *lledrad* 'stealth'; Mod. W. *lladrata*
 'to steal'.
lleua 'to hunt for lice' : *llau* 'lice'.
llofffa Myv. 325 b 36 'to glean' : *llaw(f)* 'hand'; Ir. *lámhuighim*.
llusa 'to gather bilberries' : *llus* 'bilberries'.
lluydda, *lluedda* 'to wage war' : *llu*, pl. *lluydd* 'host, army'.
llygota Laws 275 'to catch mice' : *llygod* 'mice'; Bret. *logota*,
dilogota.
llyseua 'to gather plants or herbs' : *llysiau* 'herbs, plants'.
llyssa Laws 749 'to object' : *llys* 'objection'.
maela 'to benefit, profit' : *mael* 'gain, profit'.
maesa Myv. 859 a 14 'to wander about the fields' : *maes* 'field'.
maetha 'to get nourishment' : *maeth* 'nourishment'.
marchnata 'to market' : *marchnad* 'market'; Bret. *marc'hata*.
marchoca (*marchoccao* Laws 280, *marchocka* 3. sg. pres. ind. RB. II,
 154, 13, but *ni verchyg* Myv. 864 b 38) 'to ride a horse'
 : *marchog* 'horseman'; Bret. *marc'hekaat*, Ir. *marcuighim*.
meidda 'to collect curds and whey' : *maidd* 'whey'.
mela 'to gather honey' : *mel* 'honey'; Bret. *mela*.
melina 'to go to mill' : *melin* 'mill'.
mercheta Myv. 877 a 48 'to go after girls' : *merched* 'women,
 girls'; Bret. *merc'heta*.
mesa 'to gather acorns' : *mes* 'acorns'.
negesa, *negeseua* 'to go on errands' : *neges* 'errand', pl. *negesau*.
neithiora 'to keep a marriage festival' : *neithior* 'nuptials'.
offerenna 'to celebrate Mass' : *offeren* 'Mass'; Bret. *oferenna*.
pabwyr 'to gather rushes' : *pabwyr* 'rushes'.

pawena 'to gather with the paw' : *pawen* 'paw'.
planta 'to beget children' : *plant* 'children'; Ir. *clannuighim*.
pryfeta, *pryfeda* Laws 691 'to breed worms' : *pryfed* 'worms'.
pyscotta RB. I, 200, 27, *peskodha* Laws 51 'to fish' : *pyscod* 'fish';
 Bret. *pesketa*.
rhedyna 'to gather ferns' : *rhedyn* 'ferns'.
ryssedha FB. 307, 12 'to rush' : *rhysedd* 'onslaught, contest'.
segura 'to loaf about, be idle' : *segur* 'idle'.
simera 'to dally' : *simer* 'levity; a frisk' (Pughe).
taplasa 'to gambol, dance' : *taplas* 'gambol, dance'.
tarianna 'to use or clash a shield' : *tarian* 'shield'.
tywota 'to gather sand' : *tywod* 'sand'.
yta Myv. 848 a 7 'to gather corn' : *yd* 'corn'.

B. From nouns with an additional element which appears to be due to the influence of other verb-forms of the same class.

esgeirca 'to walk, strut' : *esgair* 'leg, limb'.
melota 'to gather honey' : *mel* 'honey'.
saethutta [*saethyta* (Pughe)] 'to cast arrows' : *saeth* 'arrow'.

C. From adjectives.

cynheicca 'to be in heat' : *cynhaig* 'in heat, salacious'.
glewa 'to grab, acquire sharply' : *glew* 'bold, valiant'.
gwleddoca Myv. 800 b 37 'to entertain' : *gwleddog*, adj. to *gwledd*
 'feast, banquet'.

The most striking characteristic of these denominatives in *-(h)a* is that the great majority of them are formed from nouns, but this is only in accordance with the general signification of verbs of this type, viz. to gather, collect, meddle with.

The element *-ha-* is found not only in the infinitive and finite forms of the denominatives, but enters also into the formation of nouns and adjectives, most of which have a close connection with the derivative verbs.

1. The substantive *traha* BB. 106, 12, 14, 15. 107, 3 'pride, arrogance' : the prep. *tra* 'over, exceeding'.

2. The substantives in *-hâd*, older Welsh *-äd*. *amlâad* Myv. 804 b 48, *coffâd*, *cofâad* 796 b 9, *gwellhâd*, *gwellâad* 804 b 49,

933 a 7, *mwyáad* 804 b 50, *saráad* 930 b 25, *vyddáad* 790 b 26, *ymwvynáad* 798 b 23.

3. The substantives in *-häet*, *-häed*. *bodddhaed* 225 b 2, *bothaed* 191 a 7, *gwarthaet* RB. I, 294, 11, *mefyllhaet* FB. 169, 7, *nothaed* Myv. 248 b 29. 249 b 5, *sarhaet* RB. II, 3, 17. 55, 34, *sarahed* pl. *sarahedeu* 3, 11, 25, *sarhaedeu* 5, 15. 8, 4. 11, 19.

These are closely associated with the corresponding verbs in *-hau*.

4. The *nomina agentis* in *-(h)ai*. *blotai* 'meal-dealer', *cabrotai* 'boor, rustic', *casai* 'enemy', *catai* 'bludgeon', *cawsai* 'cheese-beggar', *cyflwynai* 'dedicator', *chwilenai* 'pilferer', *dadlai* 'debater', *galwai* 'caller', *gwestai* 'guest, visitor', *llaethai* 'milk-dealer', *llatai* 'love-messenger' (: *llad* 'gift, liquor'), *lluestai* 'campaigner', *melotai* 'mallow', *pryfetai* 'vermin-catcher'. At least seven of the above are related to the derivative verbs in *-ha*, and one to those in *-hau*, and the others were probably modelled upon them.

5. The adjectives in *-haus*, as e. g. *trahaus* RB. II, 265, 17, *parhaus*, *bodddhaus*.

6. The adjectives in *-äawl*, Mod. W. *-häol*, as e. g. *ufyddäawl* 'obedient' Myv. 812 b 9, *bodddäawl* 822 b 35 'pleasing', *parhaol* 'lasting', etc.

7. The adjectives in O. W. *-heic*, Mod. W. *-haig*. *ysgolhaig*, *iscolheic* BB. 91, 5, *yscoleic* 108, 13, *ysgolâig* Myv. 828 b 9 'a scholar': *ysgol*, *yscol* 'a school'; *blotteig* Myv. 343 b 5 'given to meal-begging'; cf. *blottai*; *bwyteig*, *bwytteig* Myv. 343 a 36 'voracious': *bwyta*; *cyntaig*, *cyntëig*, *cyntaic*, *kinteic* 'chief, principal': *cynt* 'before', *cyntaf* 'first, foremost'.

Having dwelt so long upon the formations into which the element *-ha* enters in Welsh, I come now to the development of the *-a* termination of the 3 sg. pres. ind., and the 2 sg. imperative. In Welsh this ending in the denominative verbs has for a long time been accented and long, the result of the contraction of *-a-* of the stem-suffix and an ending *-a* which, as will be seen below, cannot be regarded as a vestige of the old personal ending. In other verbs it is unaccented and short, and, if it sprang from the denominatives, must have been developed before the contraction occurred.

There are numerous instances of the uncontracted forms, as *amlykaa* Laws 575, *amlycâa* Myv. 945 b 7, *arwydockaa* RB. II, 144, 18, *adnewydhaa* 147, 14, *blinhaa* 154, 32, *cadarnaa* Laws 641, 642, *cadarnaha* 50, *aniataa* 648, *casâa* Myv. 781 a 39, *cedymdeithockaa* RB. II, 144, 33, *claerockaa* 154, 20, *cwplaa* 146, 24, *cyflawnhaa* Myv. 376 a 1, *dynessaa* RB. II, 146, 11, 148, 3, *gnottaa* Myv. 731 b 13, *glanhaa* Laws 693, *goleuhaa* Myv. 368 b 24, *grymhaa* RB. II, 145, 8, *gwaghaa* Myv. 375 b 21, *gwarthaa* 353 a 16, *gwellha* 353 a 32, *gwanhaa* RB. II, 153, 22, *gwanâa* Myv. 793 b 29, *gwynhaa* RB. II, 151, 23, *irhaa* 147, 31, *llawenhaa* 147, 3, Myv. 368 b 22, *llawenâa* 783 b 29, *llehaa* Laws 170, *mawrhaa* RB. II, 223, 2, Myv. 376 b 12, *mwynhaa* RB. I, 138, 12, Myv. 223 b 14, *nessaa* RB. II, 148, 31, *ofynhaa* 144, 28, 152, 13, *parâa* Myv. 834 b 30, *racrymhaa* RB. II, 144, 23, *ryddâa* Myv. 940 a 53, *ryddhaa* Laws 722, *sarhaa* Laws 117, *trugarâa* Myv. 781 a 30, *ymdristâa* 775 a 25 *ymgasâa* 866 b 47.

Imperative. — *gwellaa* Myv. 201 a 16, *llawenâu* 783 a 29, *naccaa* RB. I, 61, 22, *ofnhaa* Myv. 369 a 29, *rhyddhaa* Myv. 373 a 15, *rydhaa* RB. I, 58, 7, *trugarhaa* Myv. 369 a 48, *trukarhaa* Laws 390, *uwyddâa* Myv. 783 b 13.

The contracted form is seen in the following. — *achwanecka* RB. II, 150, 13, *amlycca* Laws 236, *amlyca* 569, *arwydocka* RB. II, 173, 4, *atnewydhâ* 156, 22, *atnewyda* 155, 25, *blinha* 155, 10, *bucheddocca* Myv. 372 b 27; *kanhatta* RB. I, 265, 25, II, 134, 18, *cedymdeithocka* 151, 24, *cymdeithioca* Myv. 771 a 36, *cassa* 182 a 25, *casu* 348 b 43, *coffa* BB. 7, 11, *a gof(f)a* Myv. 946 a 20, *dynessa* RB. II, 154, 3, *gwellu* Myv. 865 a 44, *gwanha* BB. 9, 3, RB. II, 155, 5, *grymha* Laws 562, *gwynha* RB. II, 154, 31, *lleha* Myv. 182 a 10, *mawrhâ* 182 a 44, *mwynha* RB. I, 124, 16, FB. 164, 21, 25, *nessa* RB. II, 153, 12, *parha* FB. 164, 28, *para* RB. I, 62, 16, FB. 216, 19, 285, 2, Myv. 182 a 36, 287 a 43, *pella* Myv. 182 a 19, 853 a 21, *rydha* 182 a 12, *rytha* Laws 498, *ruita* BB. 83, 10, *trugarha* Myv. 182 a 18, *tristâ* 871 b 1.

Imperative. — *dynessa* RB. II, 150, 1, *kanhatta* 250, 25, *coffa* 12, 9, 232, 1, etc.

That the combination of two vowels was dissyllabic and not a mere representation of a long syllable is proved by the metre in the case of *mwynhaa* Myv. 223 b 14, *gwarthaa* 353 a 16, *gwellhaa* 353 a 32, and the imperative *gwellaa* 201 a 16. In the

first instance the metre is a *Huppynt* of five syllables followed by a 'lost (tail)' of four syllables; thus: —

| | | | |
|----------|-----------------------------|-----------|---|
| | <i>Treissur ai cymer</i> | | 5 |
| | <i>Trosedd Eliffer</i> | | 5 |
| | <i>Trawswalch ner muner</i> | | 5 |
| | <i>Ai mwynhää</i> | | 4 |
| Compare: | <i>Lloegrwys i gysgu</i> | | 5 |
| | <i>Lluddiwyd oi ddeutu</i> | | 5 |
| | <i>Lluoedd ai dyfu</i> | | 5 |
| | <i>Er ei difa</i> | | 5 |

The second and third examples occur in a poem which starts with eight stanzas of the metre *Gwawdodyn Byr* which consists of two lines of nine syllables followed by a *Toddaid Hir*; thus: —

| | | | |
|--|---|-----------|----|
| | <i>Breisgior dor dwyrein cein amcana</i> | | 9 |
| | <i>Brywsgedd alawedd ynn na liwia</i> | | 9 |
| | <i>Brycheu eneidiau Ion oeda — cywyd</i> | | 10 |
| | <i>Bryd pawb ai gwrthyl ai gwarthää</i> | | 9 |
| | | | |
| | <i>Bwriaf i weddi yur a wedda</i> | | 9 |
| | <i>Bwriaf y gennyf gennyf ydd a</i> | | 9 |
| | <i>Ban fo amser ner nertha — wrth angau</i> | | 10 |
| | <i>Y synhwyrâu mau mawr wellhää</i> | | 9 |

The last instance occurs in a metre of the type *Gwawdodyn Hir*, consisting of four or more lines of nine syllables followed by a *Toddaid Hir*; thus: —

| | | | |
|--|---|-----------|----|
| | <i>Gwyllon teyrnön tud amnoti</i> | | 9 |
| | <i>Golluthon dragon dreic cryri</i> | | 9 |
| | <i>Gollewin deyrn, gwellää ui</i> | | 9 |
| | <i>Gwellygyaw ryg kert yw ryg koti</i> | | 9 |
| | <i>Gwell ytt wyf hael rwyf no riuedi — meirch</i> | | 10 |
| | <i>Marchogwyr hyd bell ar dy deithi</i> | | 9 |

Notice that in the first and third line *teyrn* [= O. Ir. *tigeru*] is dissyllabic.

Before considering the origin of this double ending it will be convenient to study forms in *-a* of the 3 sg. pres. ind. and the 2 sg. imperat. of verbs other than denominatives. The characteristic feature of many of these is the presence of *h* or the unvoicing due to it. This is easily perceived in the following instances.

- anrecca* Laws 177. 318, 'presents a gift' as compared with *ae hanrec* Myv. 186 a 2.
- aruera* Laws 417 'he uses', *aruera* RB. II, 149, 9.
- butra* Myv. 851 b 46 'pollutes' but *budrawd* RB. I, 308, 24. *Butra* may however be from the denominative *butrau*.
- beichoeca* Laws 417 'conceives, becomes pregnant', but *beichoges* Laws 251.
- kyghoruyha* RB. II, 150, 13, *kyghoruyha* 283, 3 'to grow anxious'. *nh* may however be the nasal mutation of *nt* of *kynghorfynt* 'anxiety'. Cf. *ellynghaf* RB. I, 56, 27. 58, 1, *gollynghy* 56, 28: *golhwng*, *ellwng* 'to let loose': Ir. *léicim*; *tynghaf* 69, 21 'I swear': O. Ir. *tongid*.
- creha* RB. II, 155, 18 'creates'.
- cyttya* RB. II, 158, 30: *cydio* 'to copulate', but *cytyaw* also occurs as a verb-noun, 282, 15.
- chwyrha* Laws 281 'swells': *chwyrdo*.
- dobynha* RB. II, 155, 16 'bends'.
- damweinha* Laws 227. 239. 328 'happens', *damchweina* RB. II, 123, 20, *damweina* 189, 24; Contr. *a ddamwain* Myv. 842 a 55.
- dyheurha* Laws 48 : *dyhaeru* 'to contravert, disprove'.
- echtywynycka* RB. II, 153, 20 : *echtywynygu* Myv. 733 b 41 'to shine forth'; contr. *yndywynic* RB. II, 144, 23. 147, 20. 151, 21, *dywynnyc* Myv. 161 a 35, 859 b 40.
- ennwaha* Laws 250, *emca* 717 : *emwi* 'to name, appoint'.
- ehetta* RB. II, 147, 13. 152, 8, Myv. 224 b 17 'flies'; contr. *hed* 322 b 19.
- ebryvyca* Myv. 943 b 22, *ebryvycca* Laws 195 : *ebryfygu* 'to neglect'.
- ffynha* Laws 429. 475, *ffynna* Myv. 244 a 29 : *ffynnu* 'to thrive, succeed'.
- greha* FB. 114, 25 'flocks, assembles', possibly from *grehau*, but contr. *yd gre* Myv. 207 a 12, *ny reei* FB. 164, 2.
- gorthrymha* RB. II, 268, 1, *gorthryma* 149, 10 : *gorthrymu* 'to oppress'.
- gorchvyvycka* 126, 3, *gorchvyvga* Myv. 862 a 13 : *gorchfygu* 'to defeat'.
- gwrthwynepa* RB. II, 144, 24. 154, 27, Laws 314 'opposes': *gwrthwynebu*.
- gwatta* Myv. 224 b 14, Laws 104. 118. 125. 203. 330. 456, *gwata* Myv. 954 b 37, Laws 61. 78. 400, but *gwada* Myv. 320 b 27, Laws 61 'denies': *gwadu*.

- neitta* RB. I, 77, 14 'jumps': *neidio*.
oyta Laws 514, *octa* 542 'holds an appointment': *oedi* 'to delay, keep an appointment'.
tangneuedha RB. I, 37, 26 'to appease': *tangnefeddu* Myv. 728 a 22: contr. *ny thangnef* 119 a 42.
teruyynha RB. I, 99, 22, Laws 142, *teruyynha* 262, *terfyna* Myv. 348 b 1, *teruyynna* Laws 262: *terfynnu* 'to end'.
tyckya RB. I, 9, 8 'avails'; contr. *ny thygyawd* 19, 6.
traenha (= *traeanha*) Laws 410 'divides into three'.

Compare also the following imperative forms.

- kamha* WB. 93 = *camma* RB. I, 68, 6 'step'.
na chapla WB. 10 = *na chabla* RB. I, 6, 12 'denounce, curse not'.
guylha RB. I, 274, 26 'watch, keep vigil'.
kywirha 222, 4 'fulfil': *cywiro*.
notta 120, 17 'state, name': *nodi*.
oetta Myv. 319 a 40 'delay, keep in suspense'.
plycca RB. I, 97, 11 'bend': *plygu*.

Beside these are to be found forms of the 3 sg. pres. ind. which preserve no trace of *h*, but have parallel forms without *-a*. Such are: —

- atveilya* Myv. 182 a 35: *adweil* BB. 41, 4 'falls into ruins'.
arfeiddia Myv. 224 a 46: *arueit* 171 a 13. 194 b 43. 261 a 23, *arfaidd* 347 a 36 'dares'.
arweinia Myv. 364 b 14: *arwain* 795 a 48 'leads'.
argaua 952 b 41; cf. *gwarchae* 160 a 16, 265 a 30 'besieges'.
bryssia RB. II, 145, 8. 150, 4, Myv. 182 a 27: *a vrys* 289 b 36, *a ddyvrys* 839 b 41 'hastens'.
barna Myv. 132 a 27: *rybarn* FB. 194, 5, *a farn* Myv. 359 b 36, *a feirn* 305 a 37 'passes judgment upon'.
cerda RB. II, 147, 19, 32: *a gerd* FB. 126, 16, *yt gert* Myv. 166 b 48, *cerdd* 848 b 28 'walks'.
kymerwa RB. II, 149, 1: *beirw* BB. 51, 1 'boils, seethes'.
cyffroa RB. II, 151, 4: *cyffry* Myv. 165 a 57. 304 a 55, *cyffro* FB. 296, 10 'to rouse'.
kywarsanga RB. II, 152, 32: *damsaing* Myv. 910 a 10 'to trample upon', *ynddarsang* 910 a 12.
cilia Myv. 130 a 39, 224 b 23 'retires, recedes': *nys kil* Myv. 207 b 53.

- cynnydda* Myv. 224 b 8 'increases': *ni gynnydd* 841 b 20 *cynnydd* 843 a 50, *ni chynnyd* JB. 94, 6.
- cymhortha* Myv. 781 a 34 : *pyrth* 'assists' FB. 79, 26.
- cospa* Myv. 861 a 20 : *cysb* 793 a 2, *cysp* Laws 652 'punishes'.
- caua* Myv. 943 a 39 : *kae* RB. I, 103, 27.
- diwedda* Myv. 224 a 28 : *a ddiwedd* 784 a 47 'ends'.
- diwygia* 936 a 30 : *a ddiwyg* 854 a 56, *ny tiuuc* BB. 8, 2 'repairs, improves, reforms'.
- gogana* Myv. 319 a 25 'disparages': *kan* BBC. 13, 4 'sings', *darogan* Myv. 346 a 42 'prophesies'.
- gollynga* 364 b 12 'let go, drop': *ellung* 283 a 25.
- guasgara* 376 a 5 'separates': *pan wasgar* 188 a 44, *a wasgar* 364 a 25.
- gweda* RB. II, 284, 5 'behoves, becomes': *nymgicet* Myv. 207 b 29, *a wedd* 770 b 46, *y gwedd* 791 a 10.
- gwledycha* RB. II, 126, 3 'governs': *wledych* JB. 220, 9.
- llwyda* FB. 164, 18 'prosperes': *lluit* BB. 8, 10, *ny gyflwyf* Myv. 156 b 26, *a'i llwydd* 327 b 6.
- llygra* Myv. 349 a 45 : *a lwgyr* FB. 297, 13, *llwgyr* Myv. 265 a 13 'corrupts'.
- medylya* BB. II, 152, 23, *meddylia* Myv. 781 a 32 'thinks': *na veddwl* 775 a 38.
- metha* 319 a 13 'fails': *ni veth* 808 b 19.
- preswylia* 373 b 34, *preswylia* 722 b 9 'inhabits': *a breswyl* 375 b 35.
- ranga* (: *rhengi* v. n. Myv. 321 b 31) Myv. 368 b 37 'pleases, satisfies': *a reinc* RB. I, 127, 8, *a rane* 128, 2, *a reig* II, 284, 1.
- sycha* RB. II, 149, 21 'dries': *sich* BB. 45, 10, 12, 14, 16.
- tramwya* Myv. 364 b 13 'traverses': *a dramwy* Myv. 368 a 38.
- traetha* BB. 8, 8, Myv. 250 a 44 'treats, discourses upon': *traeth* 245 a 3, *rydraeth* BB. 27, 5, *rhydraeth* Myv. 241 b 36.
- trefna* Myv. 182 a 22 'arranges': *a drefn* 844 a 21.
- treidia* 182 a 24 : *treit* BB. 59, 3 'pierces', *treid* FB. 283, 20, *a draidd* Myv. 363 a 17.
- treigla* Myv. 131 a 10 'elapses, rolls': *treigyl* RB. I, 105, 27, *ymdreigl* Myv. 285 b 44.
- twylla* FB. 249, 5 'deceives': *a dwyll* RB. II, 145, 17, *ni thwyll* Myv. 152 a 3.
- twyssa* (< *tywyssa*) Laws 401 'leads': *ae towys* Myv. 186 a 45, *a dywys* 841 a 28, *tywys* Laws 224.
- ymdebyga* Myv. 798 a 17 'resembles': *a debyg* 775 a 51.

ymgela Myv. 224 a 13 'hides' : *ymgel* FB. 242, 22.

ystyria Myv. 781 a 33 'considers' : *ystyr* 272 a 36.

Now whence came this ending *-(h)a* into non-denominative verbs? It has been regarded by Evander Evans and S. J. Evans as in part derivable from an older termination.¹⁾ With the exception of the vowel-affection and the Old Welsh and Middle Welsh 3 sg. in *-id* and *-awd* (< **āti*, O. Ir. *móraid*, *móraith*, *caraid*, O. Bret. *-ot* in *fleriot* gl. *ridolet*) the language has preserved no traces of the older endings of the 3 sg. pres. indic. Another explanation must therefore be sought for the termination *-(h)a*, and the only satisfactory solution is to regard it with Nettlau and Strachan as having spread from the denominative, which theory is very strongly supported by the presence or the effects of *h* in the 3 sg. pres. ind. forms of the non-denominative verbs quoted above. The paradigms of the two types of verbs after the shifting of the accent to the modern penultima may be illustrated as follows, with the accentuation as indicated.

| | | |
|------------|------------------------------|-------------------------|
| Pres. Ind. | <i>parháaf</i> 'I continue'. | <i>gwádaf</i> 'I deny'. |
| | <i>perhéy</i> | <i>gwédy</i> |
| | <i>párha</i> | <i>gwád</i> |
| | <i>parháwn</i> | <i>gwádw'n</i> |
| | <i>parhéwch</i> | <i>gwédwch</i> |
| | <i>parháant.</i> | <i>gwádant.</i> |
| Imperative | <i>párha.</i> | <i>gwád.</i> |

The *-ha* of the 3 sg. pres. indic. and the 2 sg. imper. of the denominative was imported into that of the other type, *gwád* becoming *gwádha* and ultimately *gwáda*. This was possibly more easily effected in the case of monosyllabic stems, but the termination spread speedily into others of more than one syllable. When this had occurred a discrepancy was felt in the paradigm

¹⁾ The latter in his *Studies in Welsh Grammar and Philology* pp. 170—172 has a very interesting but incorrect account of the 3 sg. pres. indic. Speaking of the modern colloquial terminations *-ith* and *-iff*, he regards the former as the older form and the latter as a phonetic variant, and equates *-ith* with O. W. *-id*, *-it* and Eng. *-eth*, both of which equations, as every student of Welsh and English philology knows, are equally impossible. Nettlau in *Cymmrodor* IX, p. 61, has given a true account of the development of these endings and rightly considers *-iff* to be the older form.

of the denominative, and all consciousness of the origin of the *-(h)a* ending of the non-denominative having been lost, it was reimported into the former class and necessitated a change of accentuation. The importation and change of stress were assisted by the analogy of forms of the 1 sg., as *blassaaf* FB. 215, 5, *bwytaaf* RB. I, 289, 17, *kannattaaf* 117, 16, *cassaaf* BB. 100, 9, 14, *coffaaf* RB. I, 232, 4, FB. 233, 11, Myv. 221 b 1, *gwassaaf* Myv. 248 a 43, *mawrhaaf* RB. II, 294, 1, *rydhaaf* RB. I, 58, 8; and of the 3 pl., as *cedymdeithockaant* RB. II, 150, 24, *amlhaant* 148, 7, *llawenhaant* 147, 28, *tristaant* 154, 24, *ufydhaant* 144, 27.

Afterwards contraction set in and these forms along with those of other persons, as *parhêwn* (1 pl.), *parhêwch* (2 pl.) and the cognate substantives and adjectives in *-hâd* (< *-hüad*), *-hâus* and *-hâig* became oxytones, and they are almost the only class of words in modern Welsh which are accented upon their last syllable.

Dublin, 3 June 1910.

J. LLOYD-JONES.

LE NOM DE L'ARAIGNÉE EN IRLANDE.

Note complémentaire. (Cf. VII, 450—461.)

Le hasard me fait rencontrer un passage de Pline l'Ancien qui confirme mon explication de *damán*. C'est dans l'*Hist. Nat.* XI, 28: 'Araneorum plura sunt genera ... Phalangia ex is appellantur, quorum noxii morsus, corpus exiguum, varium, acuminatum, assultim ingredientium ...' ce que Littré a traduit ainsi: 'On nomme phalanges des araignées dont la morsure est venimeuse, le corps petit, bigarré, pointu, et qui avancent par sauts'.

Pline emploie le même mot dans un autre passage (VIII, 37) où il parle du crocodile et de cet oiseau, trochile ou roitelet, qui cure les dents du crocodile bienveillant pour se nourrir de ces restes; 'os primum ejus assultim repurgans', c.-à-d., traduit Littré: 'Le trochile ou roitelet nettoie d'abord le dehors de la gueule en sautillant'.

Il est à peine besoin de remarquer que *assultim*, ou *adsultim* comme certains l'écrivent par scrupule étymologique, est — avec *u* pour *a* sous l'influence de l'*l* suivante — de la même racine que *salio*, *salto*, etc., à laquelle Walde (*Lat. Etym. Wtb.* p. 540) rattache l'irlandais *tarm-cho-sal*.

L'adverb *assultim* ne se rencontre que dans ces deux passages de Pline: c'est évidemment un terme de la langue familière. Mais le fait que Pline l'applique justement à une espèce d'araignée — probablement notre fauchoux — justifie mon interprétation de *damán* comme signifiant 'le petit cerf'. La bestiole a frappé les regards par ses sauts, *assultim ingrediens*.

Paris, 15 mai 1910.

H. GAIDOZ.

NEU AUFGEFUNDENE ALTIRISCHE GLOSSEN.

Herrn W. M. Lindsay verdanken wir die freundliche Mittheilung zweier interessanter Glossenfunde, die er vor nicht langer Zeit in Fulda und Laon gemacht hat. Auf den ersteren stiefs er, als er den Codex Bonifatianus 3 der Landesbibliothek zu Fulda auf Abkürzungen hin durchmusterte. Abgesehen von dem Eintrag *Cadmug scripsit*, welcher zuerst von Herrn Dr. Carl Scherer¹⁾ richtig gelesen wurde, sind es sechzehn Glossen, die leider wegen der winzig kleinen und verkröpelten Hand meist sehr schwer oder gar nicht lesbar sind. Ich habe mich mit mehreren derselben lange an Ort und Stelle abgequält, ohne zu einer einigermaßen befriedigenden Lesung gekommen zu sein, und so ist es auch allen andern gegangen, denen ich die schönen vergrößerten Photographien gezeigt habe, die Herr Dr. Scherer gütigst für mich anfertigen liess.

Die Handschrift enthält die vier Evangelien; von den Glossengruppen beziehen sich die ersten acht auf Stellen im Matthaeus, die letzte auf eine im Lukas.

f. 3v in umbra (i. fos²⁾) mortis (i. bais) lux (solsse) orta est eis (Matth. IV, 16).

f. 4r dicerint omne malum (i. cach nolc) aduersus uos mentientes (Matth. V, 11).

f. 7v simile est regnum celorum homini (i. dun duinu) negotiatori (Matth. XIII, 45).

f. 11v Tunc oblati sunt ei paruuli ut manus eis inponeret (intansin atdopartha ei dunherruss³⁾) (Matth. XIX, 13).

¹⁾ 'Die Codices Bonifatiani in der Landesbibliothek zu Fulda.' Fulda 1905.

²⁾ Zu lesen *fos[ca]*.

³⁾ *at* und *nherruss* unsicher.

f. 12r et mensas numulariorum (i. innadirnæ) (Matth. XXI, 12).

f. 14r quid enim maius est, aurum an templum quod sanctificat aurum (ool sodain) (Matth. XXIII, 17).

f. 15v coeperit percutere conseruos suos (i. ácommo¹⁾) (Matth. XXIV, 49).

f. 18r erant *autem* ibi mulieris (i. muli²⁾) multe (Matth. XXVII, 55).

f. 39a nemo (nech) *autem* lucernam (lucarn:?) accendens operit (i. :::) eam uasso (. . .³⁾) *aut* sub lectum ponit (i. . .⁴⁾) sed supra candalabrum (i. : : a : : : : :) (Luc. VIII, 16).

Die Lesung der letzten Glossen ist noch dadurch erschwert, daß sie mit Ausnahme von *nech* durchgestrichen sind.

Wie aus Lindsays Bericht in seinem soeben veröffentlichten *Contractions in Early Irish Minuscule Script*⁵⁾ ersichtlich ist, knüpfen sich manche Probleme an die Handschrift. Daß sie aus Irland stammt, darüber kann meines Erachtens kein Zweifel herrschen. So hartes und durchlöchertes Pergament ist auf dem Kontinent wohl nie verwendet worden. Ob Cadmug wirklich der Schreiber war oder ob ein anderer Schreiber seinen Namen ebenso wie die Glossen mit kopiert hat, ist nicht festzustellen. Mir scheint das letztere wahrscheinlicher, da *cadmug scripsit* ohne Absatz oder sonstige Auszeichnung mitten im fortlaufenden Texte steht. Nun aber erhebt sich eine grössere Schwierigkeit. Lindsay möchte die Handschrift aus paläographischen Gründen in den Anfang des 8. Jahrhunderts setzen und in Übereinstimmung mit der Überlieferung als Taschenexemplar des Bonifatius vindizieren. Dagegen spricht aber die späte Sprachform der Glossen, besonders *sodain* statt *sodin*, das eher ins neunte als ins achte Jahrhundert gehört. Anzunehmen, daß die Glossen später hinzugefügt sind, geht auch nicht; denn sie zeigen ganz deutlich dieselbe Hand wie der Text. So bliebe also nur übrig, die Entstehung der Handschrift rund ein Jahrhundert später anzusetzen. Ob das paläographisch wirklich unmöglich ist, vermag ich bei

¹⁾ Wohl zu lesen *a c[h]ommoga*.

²⁾ Wohl nicht irisch; vielleicht ursprünglich Korrektur (*mulieres*) des verschriebenen *mulieris*.

³⁾ Etwa 13 Buchstaben unleserlich.

⁴⁾ Etwa 11 Buchstaben unleserlich.

⁵⁾ St. Andrews University Publications, No. VI. Oxford 1910.

unserer mangelhaften Kenntniss der Entwicklung des irischen Schrifttums nicht zu sagen.

Derselbe Gelehrte, dem wir schon die Kenntniss einiger altirischen Glossen aus einer Handschrift in der Stadtbibliothek von Laon verdanken,¹⁾ hat ebendasselbst in einer aus dem Anfang des 9. Jahrhunderts stammenden Handschrift (Nr. 26, Cassiodorus in Psalmos) eine stattliche Reihe bisher unbekannter irischer Randbemerkungen entdeckt, die er mir freundlichst zur Veröffentlichung mittheilt.

f. 1r steht oben *xb'* (i. e. *Christe benedic*). Derselbe Eintrag oder vielmehr *xb'* findet sich auf jeder Seite in der oberen Ecke links. Auch die folgenden Marginalien stehen alle auf dem oberen Rande der Seiten.

f. 2r *Dei in nomine incipio*

f. 4v *In nomine Dei summi*

f. 5v *In nomine trinitatis*

f. 6r *ishúar allaa nísíu deithbirsón gaimred²⁾*

f. 6v *nísorche suilse indítharni³⁾*

f. 7r *is nemnech ingáeth hísíu⁴⁾*

f. 8r *is lomm inmembrum nacailne hísíu⁵⁾*

f. 12v *bene díc Domine hanc operationem ut plana fiat*

f. 13r *cungne frimm amochoidiu argaibthib innabliadne⁶⁾*

f. 15r *isém linn indiu blocad innagréne frisinnamargánu*

lethrati

f. 17r *ismithich dún tra intiunscital ní dodénum⁷⁾*

f. 17v *car ihu achorerich níscriphphse inso menbath dó ar istarmenmin lim⁸⁾*

f. 18v *roséna dia moláma hodie⁹⁾*

f. 19r *fochen linn im̃ nichelam inráithe dothét foir .i. samrad¹⁰⁾*

¹⁾ S. Wh. Stokes, Supplement to Thesaurus Palaeohibernicus, S. 82.

²⁾ Dieser Tag ist kalt. Das ist natürlich. (Es ist) Winter.

³⁾ Das Licht der Kerze (des Binsenlichtes) ist nicht hell.

⁴⁾ Dieser Wind ist giftig.

⁵⁾ Das Pergament dieser Lage (lies *caitirne* 'quaternionis'?) ist kahl.

⁶⁾ Mögest Du mir beistehen, mein Herrgott, gegen die Gefahren des Jahres!

⁷⁾ Es ist Zeit für uns, anzufangen etwas zu tun.

⁸⁾ Liebe Jesum, O Corcrach! Ich schriebe (?) dies nicht, wenn es nicht für ihn (d. h. Jesus) wäre, denn es geht mir gegen den Sinn.

⁹⁾ Gott segne meine Hände heute!

¹⁰⁾ Willkommen ist uns aber — wir verhehlen es nicht — das Vierteljahr, welches darauf (danach) kommt, nämlich der Sommer.

- f. 19v istriscach (?) inmembrum alind hisiu¹⁾
 f. 20v inanmim cia rocaín inso thrá
 f. 21r isfínnach inmembrum hisiu im̃ tra²⁾
 f. 23r isém dúñn im̃ inmembrum hisiu³⁾
 f. 24r istromm armenmae linn im̃ indiu nifetarsa cid notó⁴⁾
 f. 26v *amr.* Deo laudes.
 f. 27r Deo laudes.

Herr Lindsay bemerkt zu diesen Marginalien: „All these entries are written in the top margins of the pages as clearly and carefully as the text itself. And that is a curious thing. How came the head of the scriptorium to allow his monks to spoil a manuscript by so prominent insertions of trivialities? It almost makes one guess that he must have been ignorant of Irish, i. e. that the MS. was written in a continental monastery where the authorities were continental, and that the Irish strangers felt they could play pranks with impunity. When asked what he had written the scribe would point to the Latin pious sentences on the preceding top margins and say ‘merely the Irish equivalents of sentences like these’.“

Aufserdem findet sich in derselben Handschrift auf einem eingefügten unnummerierten Blatte folgende Glosse zu einem lateinischen Texte, den Herr Lindsay leider nicht notiert hat:

i. etargna indláthair aimserdi 7 comalnad neich forchain instoirsin⁵⁾

Ich hoffe die Handschrift demnächst selbst einzusehen.

Zu diesen altirischen Glossenfinden gesellt sich einer aus späterer Zeit. Herr Dr. W. Dolch schreibt mir am 7. Mai dieses Jahres aus Stift Hohenfurt in Böhmen: „In der hiesigen Hs. LXXI (Dialogi Gregorii) finden sich auf einigen Rändern Bemerkungen, die z. T. verblasst und durch Gebrauch abgerieben, z. T. mit dem Messer ausgeschabt sind. Ich halte sie für irisch und teile sie Ihnen mit, so schlecht ich sie eben enträtseln konnte.“

¹⁾ Dies schöne Pergament ist . . .

²⁾ Dies Pergament ist aber einmal haarig!

³⁾ Dies Pergament ist mir aber dünn!

⁴⁾ Mein Sinn ist mir schwer heute. Ich weiß nicht wie mir ist.

⁵⁾ Den Zeitpunkt zu erkennen und zu erfüllen was diese Geschichte lehrt.

f. 18r: anno dñi m̄^{mo} lxxx.i.^{mo} vincula sēi petri innoct for-
domnoch. aimpide fordia imdīlgud achinad doecoin tróg imnedach.

f. 50r: anno dñi. m̄.^{mo} lxxxii.^{mo} féil nēbmártein innocht for-
tertid nouember .aimpide fordia imdīlgud doecoin tróg imnedach.

fo. 51r ein ausgeschabter Eintrag.“

Durch die Güte des Herrn Stiftsbibliothekars P. Philibert Panhölzl bin ich in den Besitz von vorzüglichen Photographieen der drei Einträge gelangt und dadurch in Stand gesetzt, auch den fast ausgeschabten auf fo. 51r zu entziffern. Er lautet:

Anno dñi. m̄.^{mo} lxxxii.^{mo} féil brigte innocht far mairt. a
himpide fordia imdīlgud doecoin tróg imnedach. Dann folgen
noch ein paar unleserliche Buchstaben, vielleicht *amen*.

Es ist von Interesse zu sehen, wie der Ire Eoin (Johannes) seine heimische Schrift dem Gebrauch des Kontinents angepaßt hat, was sich besonders in den Buchstaben d, g und r zeigt.

KUNO MEYER.

MISCELLEN.

1. Die Autorschaft von Cormacs Glossar.

Zu den Gründen, die Stokes in der Vorrede zu seiner Ausgabe von Cormacs Glossar S. XII ff. für die Verfasserschaft des Cormac mac Cuilennáin (831–908) aufführt, lassen sich noch einige hinzufügen. Zunächst die große Rolle, welche Munster in dem ganzen Werke spielt. Ich hebe besonders die Orts- und Stammesnamen Munsters hervor: Aine 4, Airmmu 4, Áru 4, Bentraige 7, Caisel 10, Cláire 11, Dáirfíne 16, Eoganacht 18, Foi 20, Femen 21, Imbliuch 25, Coremodruad Ninuis 31, Orbraige 33, Salcuait 41, Mag Sainb(?) 41, zusammen sechzehn Namen, während aus dem übrigen Irland nur vier Namen so behandelt sind: Coire Bre-cáin 13, Elg 18, Temair 42, Tamlachta 43. Dazu kommt ein Beispiel aus der gesprochenen Sprache von Airmmu 32 s. v. nairne. Noch deutlicher spricht aber der Umstand, daß der Name Corbmac zweimal in auffälliger Weise verwendet wird. Erstens eröffnet er die Reihe der mit C anfangenden Wörter, der öfteren Praxis des Verfassers gemäß, Eigennamen an die Spitze der einzelnen Buchstaben zu stellen (*Adam, Adomnán, Brigit, Donnall, IHC, Sanct Pátraic*, usw.). Und wieder wird derselbe Name und sein Deminutiv *Cormacán* unter *deach* (S. 16) als Beispiel zwei- und dreisilbiger Wörter gewählt. Ob etwa auch die anderen dort aufgeführten Eigennamen (*Murchertach, Fíanamail*) Verwandten Cormacs angehören, wird sich vielleicht aus dem Stammbaum der Familie feststellen lassen.

2. Zur Bezeichnung des Patronyms im Irischen.

Daß einem Personennamen der Name des Vaters im Genitiv ohne Beisetzung von *mac* hinzugefügt wird, ist im heutigen Irisch

eine ganz gewöhnliche Erscheinung.¹⁾ Wie ich zeigen will, geht sie ins höchste Alter der Sprache hinauf. In den Stammbäumen aus alt- und mittellirischer Zeit tritt sie so häufig auf, daß man nicht an zufällige Auslassung von *mac* denken darf. So heißt Rawl. B. 502 der S. 121 b 43 Fiacc mac Dáre Genannte vier Zeilen weiter einfach *Fiacc Dáre*; Mošenóc mac Mugnae (S. 91g) wird dort auf S. 120 b und LL. 350 a *Mošenóc Mugnai* genannt; Eogan mac Bruidge (Rl. 502, S. 122 b) und *Eogan Bruidge* (LL. 314 b 49) sind dieselbe Person. In den Annalen von Ulster wird A. D. 584 Aed mac Suibni als *Aed Suibne* bezeichnet und Coirpre mac Féicéni heißt ebenda A. D. 600 *Coirpre Feiceni* (so die Handschrift). In Laud 610, fo. 97 b 2 kommt Fiacha mac Araidi als *Fíacha Araide* vor und in Rl. 502 S. 115 a 18 wird der bekannte König von Leinster Find fili mac Rossa Rúaid in *rígfile Find Rossa Rúaid* genannt. Aber auch der Name des Großvaters wird gelegentlich ohne Hinzufügung von *úa* so verwandt. So steht AU. 550: *quies Davidis Farannaini*, d. h. Daudis filii Gúairi úi Farannáin, wie die Glosse daselbst belehrt. So mag auch in *Labraid Luirc* (CZ. III, S. 15) Luirc nicht als Genitiv von Lore = Leinster, sondern = úa Luirc zu fassen sein.

Dieser Gebrauch des Patronyms wirft nun Licht auf einige bisher dunkle Beinamen in den Ogaminschriften. So wird z. B. *Mailagni Curcitti* (Macalister I, 37) wohl als ein altirisches Máiláin Cuircthi = Máiláin maic Cuircthi zu deuten sein; denn der Eigenname Cuircthe findet sich Trip. S. 198, 3. Ebenso wird Locid in *Luguni Locid* (II, 121), Nogati in *Manumagu Nogati* (III, 184) und Llotuti in *Sangte Llotuti* (No. 39) den Vaternamen im Genitiv enthalten.

3. Die ältesten irischen Gedichte.

In den alt- und mittellirischen Geschlechtsregistern findet man öfters Zitate aus Gedichten, deren Verfasser der Überlieferung nach in den ersten Jahrhunderten unserer Zeitrechnung gelebt haben sollen.²⁾ Ohne etwa anzunehmen, daß diese Gedichte in

¹⁾ So z. B. Murchadh Bhriain = Murchadh mac Briain, CZ. I, S. 477.

²⁾ S. z. B. Lucraid mocu Riadda (Rawl. B. 502, S. 118b), Ericcíne mac Brigni (ib. S. 118a = LL. 311b), Ferchertne (ib. S. 118a 9 = CZ. III, S. 8; 118a 20 = LL. 311b), Senchán Torpéist (118a 51 = LL. 311c 7), Find fili mac Rossa Rúaid (118a 37 = LL. 311b; LL. 190b 49). Dem letzteren wird

so alte Zeit zurückgehen oder immer mit Recht den betreffenden Verfassern beigelegt sind, können wir hier doch bei genauerer Betrachtung manches alte und echte erkennen und von später Hinzugekommenem unterscheiden. Auch fällt es gleich in die Augen, daß fast alle den ältesten Dichtern zugeschriebenen Gedichte in reimlosen, von Wort zu Wort alliterierenden Versmassen abgefaßt sind, während die späteren Verfassern, etwa vom 7. Jh. an beigelegten Gedichte daneben auch die bekannten auf lateinischer Poesie beruhenden reimenden Versmasse aufweisen.

Unter den älteren Dichtern wird des öfteren ein gewisser Lugair lánfili genannt, von dem wir sonst nichts wissen, obgleich O'Reilly (Irish Writers, S. XIX), wohl weil er ein Gedicht über Ailill und Medb verfaßt haben soll, ihn ins erste Jahrhundert unserer Zeitrechnung setzt, was ich in meinen Primer of Irish Metrics (S. 45) hinübergewonnen habe. Diesem Lugair werden nun in Rawl. B. 502, S. 124 a und LL. 135 c eine Reihe Gedichte zugeschrieben, welche Spuren hohen Alters an sich tragen. So kommt hier, um ein sicheres Merkmal zu erwähnen, der bekannte im Altirischen *Bresal* lautende Name zweimal in der Form *Bresual* vor, die offenbar aus einer Zeit stammt, wo ursprünglich intervokalisches *u* noch erhalten war, d. h. nicht später als das 7. Jahrhundert (S. Pedersen, Vergl. Gramm. § 41). Die Verse lauten (Rawl. B. 502, S. 124 a):

Án grian gríssach goires breo da Bresuail (beo Bresual LL)
bres Elgca haue Luirce láthras bith beolach.

Línais Nia níthach sabslōgaib cach mairrig ar choin com-
baig dorar údān da mac būadaig Bresuail.

Da sie von Bresal Béalach, dem Könige von Leinster, handeln, der nach den Annalen von Ulster 435 or 436 starb, sowie von seinen Söhnen Énna Nia und Labraid Láidech, kann Lugair, wenn anders er der Verfasser ist, auf keinen Fall vor der zweiten Hälfte des 5. Jh. gelebt haben.

Wenn Cormac S. 14 den Namen Domnall aus *doman-núall* oder *doman-úall* ableitet und S. 31 statt Nemnall (Trip. 132, 24,

Rl. 502, 115 a ein gereimtes Gedicht zugeschrieben, das einer viel späteren Zeit angehört. Leider ist es, wie so viele in Zwölfsilblern abgefaßte Gedichte, in der Überlieferung arg verwahrlost.

AU. 749) die Form *Nemnuall*¹⁾ ansetzt, so wird darin eine Kenntniss der ursprünglichen Lautgebung zu sehen sein, die bei einem so gründlichen Kenner der heimischen Überlieferung nicht überrascht. Bei Cathal (S. 8) ist er sich dagegen der älteren Form nicht bewußt.

4. Ein irischer Barde in Oxford.

Auf der Innenseite des vorderen Einbanddeckels der Handschrift Laud 610 findet sich ein Blatt Papier eingeklebt, welches folgende sauber und zierlich geschriebene Inhaltsangabe des Bandes von der Hand eines bekannten irischen Barden aus dem 16. Jh. enthält:

Oxford ye 9th of August 1573.

This booke is a famous coppie of a greate part of Saltair Caisil²⁾ the booke of St Mochuda of Rathin et Lismore, and the chronicles of Conga wherin is contained many divine thinges, and ye most part of ye Antiquities of ye ancientest houses in Ireland, a Cathologue of their kings, of the coming in of ye Romanes unto England, of ye coming of ye Saxons, and of their lines and raygne, a notable Calender of the Irish Saints composed in verse eight hundred yeares agoe, wth the Saints of ye Romane breviary untill that tyme, a Cathologue of ye popes of Roome, How ye Irish and English were converted to ye *catholique* faith wth many other things as the reader may finde, and soe understanding what they containe lett him remember

Tully Conry
Tuileagna o Maolchonaire.²⁾

In der Handschrift H. 4. 4 (Trin. Coll.) wird diesem Barden ein Gedicht beigelegt, das von Leinster handelt. S. Abbott, Catalogue, S. 366.

5. Die Zuverlässigkeit des Faksimiles von LL.

Stokes hat bekanntlich mehr als einmal darauf aufmerksam gemacht und an vielen Beispielen nachgewiesen, dafs man sich nicht immer auf die genaue Wiedergabe des Originals in dem Faksimile des Lebor na hUidre verlassen darf. Eine Kollation mancher Stücke im Faksimile des Buches von Leinster hat mich überzeugt, dafs hier noch weit gröfsere Vorsicht geboten ist, besonders auf

¹⁾ Diese Form findet sich auch in dem von mir in 'Fianaigeacht' abgedruckten alten Texte über Ailill Aulomm, wo sie wohl aus älteren Stammbäumen bewahrt ist. Nur hätte ich dort S. 30,2 nicht *Nemnuail* drucken sollen.

²⁾ In irischer Schrift.

abgeriebenen und schwerer lesbaren Seiten, wie z. B. auf SS. 49, 51 und 52, wo ich folgende Fehler bemerkt habe:

Auf S. 49 b Z. 12 steht im Fks. *ind u. cid*, während die Handschrift deutlich *indiu cid* hat.

S. 51 b Z. 41 hat das Fks. *badb*, die Hs. *baderb*.

ib. Z. 45 hat das Fks. *ciarochian*, die Hs. *ciasochian*.

S. 52 a, Z. 2 hat das Fks. *tribarrechaiss*, die Hs. *tribarrchaiss*.¹⁾

ib. hat das Fks. *consbáig*, die Hs. *conscáig*.¹⁾

ib. ist *Conali* zu *Conald* zu ergänzen.

ib. Z. 6 hat das Fks. *irabbad*, die Hs. *inabbad*.

ib. Z. 18 glaube ich statt *guin* des Fks. *grinn* zu lesen.

ib. Z. 20 steht in der Hs. *ronir*, wofür das Fks. *rom* aufweist.

ib. Z. 21 ist *Eocho* in *Eochaid* korrigiert.

ib. Z. 34 steht deutlich *daracend* ohne Aspirationszeichen.

ib. Z. 35 lese ich *féor*, mit einem Strichelchen über *or*.

Leider ist die letzte Seite so abgerieben, dafs ich die vielen Lücken des Faksimiles nicht ausfüllen kann.

6. Die Wortstellung in der altirischen Dichtung.

In meinem *Primer of Irish Metrics* §§ 29 und 30 habe ich kurz auf einige Typen freierer Wortstellung aufmerksam gemacht, die sich in altirischen Gedichten gegenüber dem Gebrauch der Prosa zeigen. Es liesse sich da noch manches hinzufügen, wie denn der freie Satzbau der ältesten ungereimten Gedichte, welcher ihr Verständnis oft erschwert, genauer Untersuchung bedarf. Hier möchte ich einige weitere Beispiele derart zusammenstellen, die sämtlich in einem alten, wohl noch dem achten Jahrhundert angehörenden Gedichte in LL 49 b auftreten, dessen Anfang lautet:

Slán seiss, a Brigit co mbúaid, for grúaid Lifi lir co traig²⁾!
is tú banflaith buidnib slúraig fil for clannaib Catháir Máir.

‘Mögest du sicher thronen, glorreiche Brigitta, auf dem Ufer des Liffey bis an den Strand des Meeres! Du bist die Herrin mit Heeresscharen, die über die Kinder Cathairs des Grofsen herrscht.’

¹⁾ Hier hat O’Longan ein eigentümliches hohes *c*, welches über die Zeile hervorragt, als *e*, resp. *b* verlesen.

²⁾ Dieselbe Wortstellung in *lir co hor* Str. 16, *réin cu cor* Str. 18.

Das Alter des Gedichtes wird u. a. durch die Form *boith* (acc.) für den Infinitiv des *verbum substantivum* erwiesen, die in Strophe 13 im Reime vorkommt:

Bressal [ro]ba rí for Eilgg, Fíachra Fobrecc féin co úgaírg,
Fergus Fairgge, Find mac Roith carsat boith i nAlind aird.

Hier findet sich auch in *féin co ngaírg* 'mit rauher Kriegerschar' eine seltene Wortfolge: Voranstellung des Hauptwortes, dem das adjektivische Attribut mit einer Präposition folgt. Mir ist davon kein zweites Beispiel bekannt. Dagegen kommt eine andere Wortstellung, eine Art Tmesis, in welcher die Partikel *ro* von ihrem Verbum durch das Objekt getrennt ist, auch sonst vor. Sie findet sich in Strophe 21:

Dūnla[i]ng Fornacta, ba fial, flaith fri Níall ro chathu
clói¹⁾ —

'Dunling von Fornoct, er war freigebig, ein Fürst, der gegen Níall Schlachthaufen niederwarf.'

Eine ähnliche Tmesis kehrt in der vierten Strophe wieder, wo es heißt:

marid Currech cona lí, ní mair nach rí robōi for.

Hier läßt sich *for* nur als mit *bói* in Komposition stehend auffassen.

Zum Schlusse möchte ich noch auf den mir sonst unbekanntem Gebrauch des Wortes *úe* (*ae*) als Femininum aufmerksam machen, was sich in der letzten Strophe findet:

Tāthut bith[í]laith lasin Ríg cen a tír i fail do rúaim,
a ūē Bresail maic Dein, slān²⁾ seiss, a Brigit co mbuaid!

'Dein ist ewige Herrschaft mit dem Könige, ohne das Land,³⁾ in welchem dein Friedhof ist, o Enkelin Bresals des Sohnes Dians! throne du sicher, glorreiche Brigitta!'

1) Dafs nicht etwa *rochathu clói* 'grofse Schlachthaufen warf er nieder' zu lesen ist, zeigt die Allitteration.

2) Die Handschrift hat *islan*.

3) d. h. abgesehen von dem Lande (Kildare).

ERSCHIENENE SCHRIFTEN.

John MacNeill, The Irish Ogham Inscriptions. Proceedings of the Royal Irish Academy, Vol. XXVII, Sect. C., No. 15 (1909), SS. 329—370. 1 sh. 6 d.

Die kritische Sammlung der Ogham-Inschriften durch Macalister hat sofort eine wertvolle Frucht gezeitigt in dieser Abhandlung von MacNeill. Auf ausgezeichnet methodische Weise wird aus diesen alten Denkmälern der irischen Sprache das grammatisch Bedeutsame herausgeholt, sowohl was die Geltung der Buchstaben als was die Flexion und Wortgestalt betrifft. Unbeeinflusst durch fremde Anschauungen geht der Verf. seinen eigenen Weg und hat mit nüchternem Urteil und guter Kenntnis des irischen Namensmaterials meist plausible Resultate erzielt. Auch für die spätere Sprache fällt einiges ab, so vor allem das wichtige Gesetz (S. 347), daß hinter schwach betonten kurzen Vokalen in Silben, die mit *l*, *n*, *r* anlauten, auslautende *l* und *n* unleniert sind, daher später *ll*, *nn* geschrieben werden. So erklärt sich eine ganze Reihe von Erscheinungen viel einfacher, als durch mich im Handbuch § 329, 2 und Indogerm. Forsch. 26, 132 geschehen ist. Natürlich bleibt bei dem schwierigen Stoff auch manches zweifelhaft und bestreitbar.

S. 345 wird zu *Bivaidonas* ein Nominativ **Bivaidus* für späteres *Bcoaid*, *Bcoid* postuliert; aber **Bivaidu* (aus *-ō*) ist die zu erwartende Grundform der *n*-Flexion.

S. 350. Schwierig ist der Fall *Dovatuci* = späterem *Dubthaig* (Nom. *Dubthoch*, jünger *Dubthach*), *Dovalesci* = *Duibleisc*. MacNeill setzt als ersten Bestandteil einen alten *o*-Stamm an (S. 351) und meint, das *v* (das hier leniertes *b* bezeichnet) habe die *u*-Färbung des Vokals verursacht. Aber warum fehlt dann eine solche Wirkung in analogen Fällen wie *lobad*, *lobur*, *cobur*, *cob* usw.? Und ist nicht der erste Bestandteil wahrscheinlich das spätere Adjektiv *dub*, also ein *u*-Stamm? Man kommt kaum um die Annahme herum, daß *-a-* den nur noch gemurmelt, im Schwinden begriffenen Vokal bezeichne, der ursprünglich *-u-* lautete, und daß *o* in der ersten Silbe eine nicht ganz genaue Bezeichnung oder dialektische Färbung des haupttonigen *u* darstelle.

S. 353. Dafs *-ignas* später *-in* ergeben haben könne, scheint mir nicht glaublich; vielmehr wird ihm Suffix *-én* entsprechen. Die Nebenform *-in* entweder aus dem Vokativ und Genitiv des Singulars (mit palatalem *n*) oder lat. *-inus* nachgebildet (s. Handb. § 272) oder Einfluß von *-ine*.

S. 354. Dafs *magi* (*macci*) noch auf Inschriften erscheint, die sonst die Endsilben abwerfen, kann darauf beruhen, dafs es in diesen Fällen proklitisch war, also nicht wie ein vollbetontes Wort behandelt werden mußte (s. Handb. § 113).

S. 356. Die Lesung *Coligenn* (= späterem *Colgan*) für *Doligenn* ist wenig wahrscheinlich, weil die Schreibung *Colcu* darauf hinweist, dafs zwischen *l* und *g* kein Vokal geschwunden ist.

S. 360. 362. In *Ducovaros* sucht der Verf. späteres *cob(a)ir* ‚Hilfe‘. Ich frage mich aber, ob *cob(a)ir* nicht ursprünglich mit dem Akkusativ *cobriðh* zusammengehörte als ein konsonantischer Stamm *com-uo-ret-* oder *-rit-* zu *fo-reth-* ‚helfen‘. Könnte nicht in *-covaros* der Genitiv des späteren *coir*, *coair* ‚ordentlich, richtig, würdig‘ stecken, das in der zweiten Silbe einen dunkeln Vokal besessen haben muß (s. Bergin, Eriu III, 84)?

S. 363. *magu* kann kaum das spätere *mug* (G *mogo*) sein, das vielmehr auf *mogu-* zurückgeht nach Ausweis von kymr. *meu-dwy* (aus *mou-*).

S. 369 f. MacNeill weist überzeugend nach, dafs zwischen *netta* (*Cuna-netas*, *Neta-*) und *niotta*, *niott* kein Unterschied besteht, wie auch später *Nioth-Fruich* und *Nad-(Nat-)Fruich* vorkommt. Er glaubt, dafs zwei verschiedene Wörter, späteres *nia(e)* ‚Neffe‘ und *nia(e)* ‚Krieger, Kämpfe‘ sich vermischt haben, dafs *netta* eigentlich diesem, *niotta* jenem angehört. Aber der Grund der Vermischung ist nicht deutlich. Könnte nicht *netta* nur eine altertümlichere (etwa aus **ne[p]ōtos* kontrahierte) Form sein, *niotta* eine durch den Nominativ **nius* aus **nepōts* oder **nios* aus **nepōts* beeinflusste? Es scheint mir übrigens, wenn auch natürlich nicht beweisbar, so doch auch nicht undenkbar, dafs jene beiden Wörter etymologisch nur eines sind. Die Wörter für weitere Verwandte wandeln oft ihre Bedeutung höchst sonderbar, vgl. lat. *nepos* ‚Verschwender‘, altind. *bhrātr̥vyaḥ* ‚Neffe, Vetter‘ und ‚Gegner‘, deutsch ‚Schwager‘ für ‚Postillon‘. Es könnte also auf Grund irgend welcher sozialer Verhältnisse im Irischen der Neffe zum Streiter geworden sein.

R. Thurneysen.

Mary Rh. Williams, Essai sur la composition du roman gallois de Peredur (Pariser Doktor-These). Paris (Champion) 1909, VI u. 123 S.

Im Roten Buch von Hergest stehen unter dem Titel *Peredur* drei getrennte Erzählungen, der Anfang einer jeden durch neue Zeile und große Initiale deutlich gekennzeichnet, s. die Ausgabe von Rhys-Evans S. 220 und 232 oder die Mabinogion von Lady Guest I, 269. 282. Diese Dreiteilung ist bei neueren Behandlungen des Textes oft mißachtet worden, vielleicht weil sowohl San Marte und Loth in ihren

vielbenützten Übersetzungen als K. Meyer in seiner Sonderausgabe des Peredur den Anfang der einzelnen Teile im Druck nicht hervorgehoben haben; der zweite beginnt mit Meyers § 50 (Loth S. 82), der dritte mit § 66 (Loth S. 96). Selbst die Verfasserin dieser Dissertation, die doch durch innere und äußere Gründe zur Absonderung von Teil III geführt worden ist, geht über die handschriftliche Scheidung stillschweigend hinweg und beachtet den Abschnitt zwischen I und II so wenig, daß sie § 40—65 (Meyer) als einen einheitlichen Teil B zusammenfaßt. Dankenswert ist anderseits, daß sie die Tatsache scharf betont, daß in der Hs. Peniarth 7, wie schon Gwenogfryn Evans im *Report on Manuscripts in the Welsh Language* I, 317 bemerkt hatte, der Teil III (bei ihr C) völlig fehlt und zwar, wie der Schlusssatz von Teil II zeigt, nicht zufällig, sondern weil er sich in der Vorlage noch nicht fand; er ist also erst später hinzugetreten (S. 100). Ganz ähnlich, denke ich mir, ist früher einmal Teil II zu I hinzugefügt worden; sie haben unter sich keine Berührung als nur die, daß der Held beider der Artus-Ritter Peredur ist.

Daß auch Teil I, der in der Hs. als Einheit behandelt ist, aus zwei nur ganz äußerlich verknüpften Stücken besteht, ist bekannt. Nachdem Peredurs Schicksale im großen und ganzen im Einklang mit Chrétien's Perceval geschildert sind bis zu dem Punkt, wo er nach der Episode der Blutstropfen im Schnee von den Artus-Rittern aufgefunden wird (Ia), folgt eine ganz andere Erzählung (Meyer § 40—49, Loth S. 75) von der Liebe Peredurs zu Angharat Law Eurawc und seiner endlichen Versöhnung mit ihr nach vielen Abenteuern (Ib).

Wir besitzen also tatsächlich vier kymrische Erzählungen von Peredur, von denen zwei (Ib und II) keine nähere Berührung mit französischen Texten zeigen; nur haben sie aus Teil Ia die allgemeine Situation entnommen, daß Peredur als Artus-Ritter auf Abenteuer auszieht. Der Schlusssatz von Teil II lautet in Peniarth 7 (zitiert von der Verf. S. 2 u. 17): *Ac y velly y tervyna kynnyd Paredur ap Efracw* 'und so schließt das *kynnyd* Paredurs,¹⁾ des Sohnes Efracws'. Das Wort *kynnyd* ist dem Ende von Teil Ia entnommen (Meyer § 39), wo Arthur zu dem wiedergefundenen Peredur sagt: 'Sei gegrüßt, Herr, und du wirst bei mir bleiben. Und wenn ich gewußt hätte, daß dein *cyunnyd* (dein Wachstum, deine Entwicklung) so sein würde, wie es gewesen ist, so wärest du nicht von mir gegangen, als du giengst.' Also an diesen zwei Teilen Ib und II sehen wir, wie ein kymrischer Erzähler der Ritterzeit zu fabulieren verstand, wenn er völlig freie Bahn hatte. Unter einander haben sie keinen näheren Zusammenhang, und sie gegen die Handschrift als einen Teil zusammenzufassen, wie die Verf. tut, haben wir, wie schon gesagt, kein Recht und keinen Anlaß. Dagegen lassen sich einzelne Episoden auch sonst in der keltischen Literatur nachweisen (Verf. 98 f.).

¹⁾ Über diese Form des Namens, die auch sonst hie und da vorkommt, s. die Verf. S. 32¹⁾.

Anders Teil III. Dieser Erzähler hat sich zum Ziele gesetzt, die in Ia angeknüpften Fäden bis zum Ende zu verfolgen, ist also von vornherein in der Marschroute etwas gebunden. Er hat auch Teil II gekannt; denn er beginnt wörtlich mit demselben Satz wie dieser: *Arthur a oed ygKaerllion ar Wysc*. Vielleicht war seine Absicht, seinen Schluss an die Stelle des mit I nicht wohl vereinbaren Teiles II zu setzen. Die Bestandteile sind von der Verf. genau erörtert. Er erzählt zunächst ungefähr wie Chrétien von da an, wo Teil I abgebrochen hatte, bis zur Karfreitagsepisode, d. h. bis da, wo Chrétiens unvollendetes Gedicht zum letzten Mal von Perceval spricht. Dann kommen Abenteuer, die bei Chrétien fehlen, zunächst ein Märchen-Gemeinplatz, der Ritter, der dreimal unerkant mitkämpft und zum Sieg verhilft; darauf aber das Abenteuer mit dem selbsttätigen Schachspiel und die daran sich knüpfenden Ereignisse, die sich bei Chrétiens Fortsetzer Gaucher (Wauchier) und in der Prosaerzählung, die die Verf. als Borons Perceval bezeichnet, wiederfinden. Sie mag mit Recht annehmen, daß der Kymre aus keinem dieser zwei Denkmäler, sondern aus einer gemeinsamen Quelle geschöpft habe; denn man sieht nicht ein, warum gerade nur diese Episode herausgeschält worden sein sollte. Dann eilt die Erzählung mit Riesenschritten dem Schlusse zu: alle die sonderbaren Frauenzimmer, mit denen Peredur in Ia und III zu tun gehabt hat, entpuppen sich als Verkleidungen seines Veters, und das blutige Haupt, mit dem der Erzähler von Teil I die Schlüssel (*dysgyl* = frz. *graal*) bevölkert hatte, von deren Inhalt Chrétien an der betreffenden Stelle nichts berichtet, wird an den Hexen von *Kaerloyw*, die ebenfalls schon Teil I eingeführt hatte, blutig gerochen, weil es sich gleichfalls als das Haupt eines Veters herausstellt.

Die Verf. gibt zuerst eine gute Übersicht und Klassifizierung der Manuskripte des kymrischen Peredur und untersucht dann vornehmlich dessen Verhältnis zu Chrétien. Obschon sie zugibt, daß Teil III Chrétien ziemlich genau folgt — die Varianten sind, von Kürzungen abgesehen, ganz unbedeutend —, glaubt sie nicht, dass Chrétien seine Quelle gewesen sei. Aber das Abenteuer Gwalchmeis, der beschuldigt wird, den Vater eines Earl verräterisch erschlagen zu haben, bricht doch § 71 mit den Worten ab: 'Und die Geschichte (*yr ystoria*) sagt nicht mehr als das von Gwalchmei nach dieser Richtung hin.' Diese Beschuldigung Gauvains bleibt in der Tat bei Chrétien un- aufgeklärt, weil eben sein Gedicht nicht weiter geht. Will nun wirklich jemand annehmen, zufällig sei auch schon in einer gemeinsamen Quelle Chrétiens und des Kymren diese Episode nicht zu Ende erzählt gewesen? Gewiß nicht. Das Verfahren des Verfassers von III ist ja völlig klar. Er folgt Chrétien, so weit er ihn hat, dann fügt er ein paar anderweitige Abenteuer Peredurs hinzu und schließt mit den Elementen, die ihm Teil I an die Hand gibt, wobei ihm die beiden alten Onkel Peredurs, der hinkende (§ 16) und der nicht hinkende (§ 18 ff.), die ohnehin nicht genau mit Chrétien stimmen, in den einen hinkenden Greis zusammenrinnen (§ 83).

Aber, wendet die Verf. ein, die kymrischen Handschriften, deren

älteste dem 13. Jh. angehören, weisen auf eine Vorlage des 12., nicht des 13. Jahrhunderts. Prüft man aber ihre Kriterien, so findet man, daß die Handschriften wohl gelegentlich Reste einer älteren Schreibweise (*u* für *w*, *t* für inlautendes *d* u. ähnl.) zeigen, wie sie im 12. Jh. üblich war, aber keineswegs schliessen lassen, daß diese in der Vorlage durchgeführt war. Vielmehr stimmt alles aufs beste zu einer Übergangszeit, wo die neuere Schreibweise noch nicht völlig durchgedrungen war, etwa in den Anfang des 13. Jahrhunderts.

Das Hauptgewicht legt aber die Verf. mit Recht auf Teil Ia. Wie verhält er sich zu Chrétien und andern französischen Erzählungen? Das Resultat der Verf. ist äußerst kompliziert. Mit einer einheimischen kymrischen Erzählung, die vielleicht bereits aus einer Peredursage und einer andern zusammengeschweift war (S. 107), sind Elemente verschiedener französischer Versionen, von denen keine Chrétien ist, vermischt worden. Die französischen Quellen sind: 1. eine, aus der auch Chrétien (indirekt) und Kyot, der bei der Verf. wieder einmal seine Auferstehung als wirklicher Gewährsmann Wolframs feiert, geschöpft haben (S. 95). Das ist, wenn ich S. 103 f. richtig interpretiere, dieselbe, die auch der *Crône* Heinrichs von dem Türilin und dem französischen Prosaroman *Perlesvaus* zu Grunde liegen soll, oder wenigstens eine nah verwandte. 2. Ein französisches Gedicht, das Chrétiens Fortsetzer Manessier benützt hat (S. 101). Man wird sich schwer ein Bild machen können, wie diese Quellen, zumal die erste, ausgesehen haben mögen, wenn wir dem kymrischen Erzähler weniger eigene Änderungen zuschreiben wollen als bei der bisherigen Annahme, er habe Chrétiens Perceval nacherzählt. Aber eine so viel kompliziertere Hypothese an die Stelle einer einfachen und zunächst evident erscheinenden zu setzen, hat nur eine Berechtigung, wenn sich diese als unhaltbar erweist. Die Verf. ist daher mit Recht darauf bedacht, Eigentümlichkeiten herauszufinden, in denen Teil I mit anderen Versionen gegen Chrétien übereinstimmt. Wenn man alle ganz vagen Ähnlichkeiten abzieht und solche, die als zufällig zu nehmen bei der gegebenen Situation keine Schwierigkeit macht, scheinen mir nur die zwei Punkte übrig zu bleiben, die S. 92 f. herausgehoben sind. Einmal daß beim Hereintragen der blutenden Lanze sowohl nach dem Kymren als nach Wolfram von Eschenbach allgemeines Wehklagen anhebt; sodann daß nach beiden unmittelbar vor der Episode mit den Blutstropfen im Schnee Peredur-Parzival in eine Einsiedelei kommt. Von beidem meldet Chrétien nichts. Beim erstern liegt allerdings die Annahme eines Zufalls nicht allzu fern, da man sich eher darüber wundert, daß bei Chrétien auf das Vorbeitragen niemand besonders zu reagieren scheint. Das zweite ist auffälliger, da nur bei Wolfram die Einsiedelei mit der Geschichte verschmolzen ist und daher motiviert erscheint. Doch kann vielleicht der kymrische Erzähler durch den Schnee, der während der Nacht fallen muß, darauf gekommen sein, den Helden nicht im Freien übernachten zu lassen; und da damals die Köhlerhütten, in denen spätere Romanschreiber in solchen Fällen ihre Helden Unterkunft finden lassen, noch nicht erfunden waren, hat er hier den Einsiedel eingeschoben. Ich bezweifle

wenigstens, daß diese zwei Übereinstimmungen genügen, Wolfram und dem Kymren eine gemeinsame, von Chrétien unabhängige Quelle zuzuschreiben. Die einzige bedeutendere Abweichung von Chrétien, die sich in Teil I findet, nämlich daß der Held bei Hexen die letzte Ausbildung in der Waffenkunst erhält, ist, wie die Verf. selber (S. 117 f.) erkannt hat, bei einem Kelten leicht verständlich, da uns der Unterricht des irischen Helden CuChulaind bei der Scathach in einer bedeutend älteren Sage lehrt, daß eine solche Vorstellung ihm geläufig sein konnte. Freilich war der Kymre nicht bloß ein *'copiste qui traduisait en gallois le Conte du Graal'* (S. 42), sondern ein Erzähler, der sich freute, in der bunten Geschichte, die die Wonne der französischen Ritter Englands bildete, Stoff zur Unterhaltung seiner Landsleute zu finden, indem er sie in die Form kymrischer Prosasagen umgofs.

Fraglich bleibt nach wie vor, weshalb der Kymre Chrétien Perceval mit dem einheimischen Helden Peredur, der um 590 gestorben sein soll, identifiziert hat. War es nur die Ähnlichkeit des Namens oder war in den Schicksalen der Helden irgend eine Parallele vorhanden? Das wissen wir nicht mehr. Auch der Ausdruck *mab Peredur penwetic* 'Sohn Peredurs des Haupt-Arzt's in einem älteren kymrischen Gedicht (S. 47) sagt über seine Sage nichts Greifbares aus. Daß wir in Teil Ib und II Stücke der alten einheimischen Sage über Peredur besitzen (S. 121), scheint mir unhaltbar; sie sind vielmehr deutlich vom französischen Rittertum der Chrétien'schen Zeit beeinflusst.

Also, um den 3 Thesen der Verf. (S. 121) meine Ansicht entgegenzustellen:

1. Teil Ia des Peredur ist eine freie Nacherzählung Chrétien's bis zu dem einzigen festeren Abschnitt innerhalb seines Fragments, der Aufnahme Perceval's als Artus-Ritter, mit (geringer) Beimischung einheimisch-kymrischen Sagenmaterials.

2. Teil Ib und II sind freie, unter sich unzusammenhängende Erfindungen kymrischer Erzähler, angeregt durch Teil Ia, der Peredur als fahrenden Ritter in die kymrische Literatur eingeführt hatte.

3. Teil III ist eine spätere, dem Ganzen beigelegte Ergänzung zu Teil Ia, die Chrétien folgt, so weit er vorhanden war, dann aus einer andern — nicht kymrischen — Quelle schöpft, in der eine Gruppe von Abenteuern Perceval's behandelt war, und endlich ziemlich gewaltsam das Ende mittelst der Daten von Ia nach freier Phantasie herbeiführt.

R. Thurneysen.

Whitley Stokes, A Supplement to Thesaurus Palaeohibernicus.
Halle a. S. 1910, Max Niemeyer. 8°. 82 S. M. 4.

In this posthumous work the author has embodied all the numerous corrections, emendations and explanations which had occurred to him since the publication of the Thesaurus, as well as those of other scholars of which he approved. He has also included a number of suggestions communicated to him by Professor Bergin. In seeing the

book through the press I did not consider it right to make any alterations or additions, though if Stokes had been spared to edit the book himself he would no doubt have reconsidered and altered several things. Thus on p. 79 a non-existent *doberad* is assumed to explain *itubrad*; *commart* in LU. 74 a 45, quoted on the same page in support of a *t*-future, is probably corrupt for *co mema*, as Strachan, TBC. I. 1625, suggests; and for *der-ciu* on p. 80 *do-écciu* should be substituted.

I take this opportunity to add a few further slight corrections of the text and translations of the second volume of the Thesaurus.

P. 257, 10 for *neth* . . . the MS. has *neth̄*, i. e. a suspension for a name beginning with *Neth*-. P. 290, l. 25, *debrath* is translated by 'from Doom', which would be *ar bráth*. Thurneysen, Handb. II, p. 39 prints *dē-bráth* and explains it as an exclamation. The word seems to occur in CZ. VI, p. 266 § 10 *dorata Día debradh dūn*, where it rhymes with *menman*. On p. 291, l. 35 *ingaes* is translated 'in wisdom', but the metre (*debide*) requires a disyllable. Read *la maccu ingáis* and translate 'with sons of folly'. The adjective *ingáeth* 'unwise' occurs LL. 158 a 11 and Rawl. B. 502, 87 b 44. On p. 293, l. 4 *tairi siabair mochondáil* should have been rendered by 'may a fairy come to meet me'. On p. 293, l. 6 *ma romthoithersa inso* should have been rendered by 'if this happen to me', and *manimrothcaither* by 'if it do not happen to me'. Cf. *ma romthoiccthi éc ind-Hi*, Anecd. II 19. We have here a derivative of *toceath* (later *tocad*) gl. fors, Thes. II, 47, dat. pl. *de thoicdib* gl. fatis, Sg. 138 b 6. On p. 322, l. 9, I would read *i mbratha brithemnacht* and render: 'he has delivered us in the judgment of Doom'. On p. 331, l. 3, for *triär* read *triär*, and for *amru* read *amru*. P. 340, l. 5, for *friü* read *friü*. P. 342, l. 22, read *clesam[n]acht*. P. 345, l. 1 for *nād* read *nād*, and l. 2 for *īach* read *iäch*. P. 346, l. 7, for *triün* read *triün*. P. 351, l. 12, for *Devil's* read *devils'* (*demna*). P. 365, l. 22, for *Briain* read *Briüin*. P. 364, l. 28, for *Amalgaid* read *Amalgado*.

George Coffey, Guide to the Celtic Antiquities of the Christian Period preserved in the National Museum, Dublin. Second Edition. Hodges, Figgis & Co. 1910. 8°. Pp. IX + 111. 1 sh. 6 d.

It is no wonder that a second edition of this instructive and beautifully illustrated book has so soon been called for. Its first appearance was warmly welcomed by L. C. Stern in the last volume of the Zeitschrift. The author has used the opportunity of adding many excellent illustrations as well as a full account of various Scandinavian finds (pp. 88-93), among which twenty-six single- and double-edged swords with richly decorated hilts and four pairs of tortoise-shaped brooches are particularly noteworthy.

John MacNeill, An Irish Historical Tract dated A. D. 721. (Proceedings of the Royal Irish Academy, Vol. XXVIII,

Section C, No. 6). Dublin, Hodges, Figgis & Co. 1910. Pp. 123-148. 1 sh.

This is a most successful attempt by the professor of Irish History in the newly founded National University of Ireland to bring light and order into the chaos of the Middle-Irish synchronisms known as *Lebor Gabála* and *Flaithiúsa Éirenn*. Every one who has read these compilations must have noticed that they are partly based upon much older documents. By dint of much ingenuity and labour MacNeill has succeeded in piecing together from the Books of Ballymote and Lecan several portions, which form a homogeneous and continuous account. Originally written in Latin it was translated into Irish by Flann Mainistrech (p. 138). The date of its original composition is precisely indicated by the author, who states that he wrote it 94 years after the accession of King Domnall mac Aeda, i. e. A. D. 771. Written in imitation of Jerome's version of Eusebius' Chronicon it synchronizes the chief events and famous kings of Ireland (beginning 300 years after the deluge) with those of Eastern, Greek and Roman history. MacNeill points out that it places the Gaelic conquest of Ireland in the year 331 B. C. (Alexander the Great), while in later accounts the date grows gradually more and more remote (p. 144). The original home of the Hiberi — a term which Columbanus uses as a name for the Irish (p. 147) — is located in Armenia, whence Míl started on his voyage to Egypt and thence *dochum a cheneóil féin* (p. 134) by which, as MacNeill plausibly suggests, the Iberi of Spain seem to be meant.

On p. 146 MacNeill claims the Partridge as Picts. This is in accord with Irish tradition. See above p. 112, where I have printed a statement that the Partraige Cera are descended from Genann mac Dela, who is elsewhere expressly called *Cruithnech*.

W. M. Lindsay, Early Irish Minuscule Script (St. Andrews University Publications, No. VI). Oxford, J. Parker & Co. 1910. 8°. Pp. 74. 3 sh. 6 d.

This volume contains a description of twenty-three Latin MSS. written by Irish scribes in the 7th, 8th and 9th centuries, with full lists of the various contractions and suspensions used by them, and illustrated by twelve plates. In the absence of any connected history of Irish palaeography monographs such as this are doubly welcome. Lindsay endeavours to make the abbreviations a test of age; but the conservative habits of Irish scribes often tend to make such inferences insecure. Thus while the most primitive abbreviations are undoubtedly those syllabic suspensions in which the initial letter of each or some of the syllables does duty for the whole word, as *aq̄* = *atque*, *at* = *autem*, *bū* = *bene* &c., we find them still used in several MSS. dating from the 8th century, though, as Lindsay remarks, the symbols were then obsolete and often not even understood by the scribes (p. 70). Incidentally many important points are touched upon, as e. g. the occurrence of regularly formed Irish minuscule script as early as

700 (p. 3); the use of the apex over vowels to mark Irish words in a Latin text (p. 67); the signature of one scribe only when a MS. had been partitioned among a number of scribes (p. 17) &c. Lindsay's suspicion that the entry *dimma maccnathi* at the end of St. John's Gospel in the Book of Dimma is a later addition (p. 12) is confirmed by the use of the late Old-Irish or Middle-Irish form *Dimma* for an earlier *Dimmae*. The remarks on the share of the four scribes Mael-pátricc, Coirbbre, Finguine and Doungus in the St. Gall Priscian (p. 40) and on the wanderings of that codex (p. 43) are of particular interest to Irish students. The book is remarkably free from misprints; I have only noticed *orbit* for *oróit* on p. 12. Cadmug (p. 5) should have been rendered 'battle-slave' rather than 'war-slave'.

Rudolf Thurneysen, Handbuch des Altirischen, II. Teil: Texte mit Wörterbuch. Heidelberg, Carl Winter. 1909. 8°. 100 SS. M. 2,40; geb. M. 3.

Dafs Thurneysen seiner Grammatik des Altirischen ein Lesebuch hat nachfolgen lassen, wird von allen, die sich in diese schwierige Sprache einlesen wollen, freudig begrüßt worden sein. Aber auch der Vorerücktere wird das Büchlein zu seinem Vorteil in die Hand nehmen. Denn Th. kennt die altirische Glossenlitteratur und beherrscht ihre Sprache wie kaum ein anderer. Mancher hätte wohl eine reichere und buntere Auswahl gewünscht. So wären mir z. B. noch ein paar Seiten längerer Sätze aus den Würzburger Glossen ohne den lateinischen Grundtext und eine gröfsere Anzahl Gedichte in möglichst verschiedenen Metren willkommen gewesen.

Zu den Verbesserungen (S. 100) wäre etwa noch folgendes hinzuzufügen. S. 38 lies *Debide* statt *Déide*; S. 39 hätte *mora minn* mit großen Anfangsbuchstaben gedruckt werden sollen, denn *Muir Menn* bezeichnet die See zwischen England und Irland (Irish Channel). Über *debráth* (ib.) habe ich schon oben S. 189 meine Zweifel ausgedrückt. Da Th. auch sonst den Artikel getrennt druckt, würde ich dies auch in *insin* (S. 40, Z. 1) durchgeführt haben. Im Glossar ist mir *án(a)i* 'Reichtum' aufgefallen. Wie Reime mehrfach ausweisen, hat das Wort kurzes *a*. S. 77 a, Z. 20 mufs es *atá* statt *is* heifsen. Auf S. 95 a fehlt *Temuir* f. VII 'Tara'.

Julius Pokorny, Der Ursprung der Arthursage. Mit Diskussion: L. v. Schroeder und R. Much. (Mitteilungen der Anthropologischen Gesellschaft in Wien, Band XXXIX, SS. 90-120). Wien. 1909.

Nach einem kurzen Überblick auf die Entwicklung der Artursage, die mit den Kymren aus Nordbritannien nach dem bis dahin gälischen Wales eingewandert sein soll (S. 94), erklärt der Verf. ihre rasche Verbreitung dadurch, dafs bei den Gálen seit uralter Zeit schon ähnliche Sagen bestanden hatten (S. 98), so bei den Nordiren die Mongansage, bei der sich alle charakteristischen Motive der Artursage wiederfinden,

bei den Südiren die Finnsage, welche durch den Übergang der Krone Irlands auf die Könige von Munster zur Hauptsage der Nation wurde. Alle drei Sagen sind dem Verf. nur Varianten Einer Grundsage, deren Hauptzüge er zu rekonstruieren versucht (S. 102). Um die mythischen Grundlagen dieser Ursage zu finden, zieht der Verf. den Sagenkreis von Conchobor und Cuchulinn heran, den er als die älteste Form der Artursage bezeichnet (S. 104). Hier findet er dann große Ähnlichkeiten mit Sonnen- und Mondmythen, vor allem aber — und damit kommen wir auf den eigentlichen Kern der Abhandlung — glaubt er in der Cuchulinnssage deutliche Spuren einer Vogelmythe zu sehen. Dies Ergebnis formuliert er S. 109 dahin „dafs wir in der Arthursage und ihren Varianten nichts anderes vor uns haben als eine alte Kuckucksmythe, so alt, dafs sie vielleicht jenen vergessenen Rassen angehörte, die auf den britischen Inseln wohnten, Jahrhunderte, bevor die erste keltische Barke an den Küsten von Eriu landete.“

Der Verfasser gleicht einem Luftschiffer, der sich von jedem Windstosse treiben und schliesslich in ein Wolkenkuckucksheim verschlagen läfst. Nirgends hat er festen Boden unter den Füfsen. Nur die Häufung so vieles Zweifelhaften kann überhaupt den Eindruck hervorrufen, als habe er seine Behauptungen erwiesen; einzeln genommen bleibt alles höchst problematisch. Denn er operiert viel mit unsicheren Etymologien, gewagten Gleichstellungen und vielleicht ganz zufälligen Gleichklängen (*Cúchulind* = esthnisch *Kukkulind* 'Kuckucksvogel'), mit schwierigen Rasseproblemen usw., wobei altes und neues, echtes und gefälschtes nicht streng geschieden wird. Ich kann ihm nicht folgen. Wohl aber würde ich mich nach seinem Vorgange anheischig machen, die Cuchulinn- und Finnsage als eine ursprüngliche Hirschmythe auszulegen.

Um indessen einiges richtig zu stellen, so steht der Name *Cú Chulaind* keineswegs ausserhalb der gesamten irischen Nomenklatur (S. 111). Ganz ebenso gebildet ist z. B. *Cú Chiaráin*. Nicht nur Cuchulind und Mongan werden als Drache (*drauc*) bezeichnet, sondern viele andere mythische und historische Persönlichkeiten; denn *drauc* ist nichts weiter als ein stehendes poetisches Epitheton für einen Helden, wie *gwalch* im Kymrischen. Wird wirklich *Cuculaind* geschrieben (S. 103), so ist das nur Flüchtigkeit der Schreiber. Vielleicht ist es aber nur falsche Ergänzung der Herausgeber und in den Handschriften steht die Suspension *Cucl*. Der Ahnherr der südirischen Stammesgeschlechter heifst nicht *Erem*, sondern *Eremón* im Nominativ, wohl ein Deminutiv auf *-ón*. So kann der Name auch nicht mit *Rhŷ* als 'Pflüger' gedeutet werden. Zu S. 110 bemerke ich, dafs Kosenamen *Cua*, *Cuac*, *Cuacán* auch von anderen Vollnamen mit *Cú*- ganz gewöhnlich sind (*lam Chuá* = *la Mochuá*, Féil. Óing. Aug. 6, Dec. 24; *Cell Chuaca*, ib. S. 42; *Cuacán*, LL 317 b S). In *Cú Chulaind* liegt der Hauptakzent freilich auf *Chulaind* als definierendem Element; doch hat *Cú* einen so starken Nebenton, dafs es reimen kann, wie z. B. in diesem Verse aus einer Handschrift in der Franziskanerbibliothek zu Dublin:

sniomhuidhe sleagh *Chon* cCulann medh d' íulang *ccon* is cconall.

Zu dem was der Verf. über Avalon bemerkt, möchte ich hinzufügen, daß *Emain Ablach*, 'das apfelbaumreiche Emain' in der irischen Sage der Name einer der Inseln der Seligen war. So heißt es im Buch von Fermoy, S. 182a: *fa chosmailius treabh tire táebhail[l]e Tarrngaire 7 Eamhna ail[l]e ablaighi*, und im Imram Brain (S. 5) bringt das Feenweib einen Apfelblütenzweig daher (*cróib dind abaill a hEmain*). Vgl. auch Grimm, Deutsche Mythologie (übersetzt von Stallybrass, S. 1545): *insula pomorum quae fortunata uocatur*. Später wurde der Name auf die Insel Aran im Busen von Galway übertragen (s. Rev. Celt. XXIV, S. 275), deren Apfelgärten berühmt waren. Vgl. *mad cu ablaig, ablach Arann*, Ir. T. III, S. 34.

K. M.

Mitteilung.

Herr Professor Thurneysen bittet mich, eigens zu bemerken, daß seine Polemik auf S. 64 ff. gegen den noch lebenden Mitforscher gerichtet war, und daß bei Zimmers Tod der Druck des Bogens bereits abgeschlossen war.

K. M.

Berichtigung.

„Bei der Niederschrift der Abhandlung 'Zur Kenntnis des Gallischen' ist mir Thurneysens Kritik der Arbeit Meyer-Lübkes 'Die Betonung des Gallischen' im Literaturblatt f. germ. u. rom. Phil. 1901, S. 163, entgangen, wo Thurneysen den Flußnamen *Argenou in Arguenon richtigstellt. Es fällt daher mein Erklärungsversuch des Namens Argenou auf S. 100 weg.“

RUDOLF HABERL.

MITTEILUNGEN
AUS IRISCHEN HANDSCHRIFTEN.

(Fortsetzung.)

Ein altirisches Gedicht über das Ende der Welt.

Aus *Laud* 615, SS. 132—134.

- 1 Dofil aimsir laithe mbratha,¹⁾ brīghach tornech,
rogab crith in domun druimnech fon mbith mbairnech.
- 2 Bāithfithir²⁾ fīr, fotha n-aimsir, trūagh ind airmairt,³⁾
crínfaith gach maith, mór tonn treabla[i]t, mairg dodna[i]ruic!
- 3 Tairecaba ole, bidh mōr in t-ole la cech nduine,
raghaidh cech recht tar araile fon mbith mbuidhe.
- 4 Bāithfithir cīch *ocus* cothach,⁴⁾ rūagh⁵⁾ ind ālaigh,
nī bīa clōemhclōdh⁶⁾ forsind āiremh⁷⁾ fīr sīl nĀdhuimh.
- 5 Nī bīa cāthus, nī bīa cluche, nī bīa āenach,
forrīr! tiucfa aimsir dērach fo nim nōemach.
- 6 Nī bīa cert nā recht nā rīaghail⁸⁾ cen bāis mblōir,
nī bīat rīg is nī bīat suīdh for a cōir.
- 7 Nī bīa crābud isna[ib] ceallaib, airdiu sétaibh,
nī bīa gaisced isna[ib] hōgaibh cith⁹⁾ lir cétuib.
- 8 Ticfa tarrngoire na sruthe, nī bat cesa,
coin, foile, fianna, īalla glasa, cit¹⁰⁾ ba[d] mesa?
- 9 Cāch oc fochuidbhiud a chēle,¹¹⁾ deabt[h]a būana,
cletha im[m]aicis cen sēna, cridhe hūara.
- 10 Ili ceanna, ūatte enech, mend cech maghar,
cintach melede cen treabadh, ilar ngalar.

¹⁾ *Lies* aimsir laithi brátha.

²⁾ *L.* báidfithir.

³⁾ *L.* airmirt.

⁴⁾ *L.* cotach.

⁵⁾ *L.* rúad.

⁶⁾ *L.* cóimchlód.

⁷⁾ *L.* áirim.

⁸⁾ *L.* riagol.

⁹⁾ *L.* cit.

¹⁰⁾ cid.

¹¹⁾ *L.* chéli.

- 11 Bith brēc bealgach, aimser gente, cella dāera,
 ili áera, sína sǣbha, tūatha clāena.
- 12 Bretha camma, caingne cen chert fri lār lughach,
 cech mesriūt[h] iar ndith a ainech, aimser dubach.
- 13 Crith for dhūiliph, tracht cen toradh, tuath cen ērgna,
 fōimath cinadh, aimser dighla, ilar mberla.
- 14 Ré cen foghlaim, cāch oc rothces, int ord triamhain,
 cert cen tinne,¹⁾ coraith cech recht asa riaghuil.
- 15 Nathir cach ben, grib each ingen, serbha a [n]gnāsa,
 faithchi lāna, ili craosa, cuile fāsa.
- 16 Fith cen blātha, cāch in²⁾ fiannas, immed [n-]athles,
 aimser lethglas, meic go frebnais,³⁾ tūr co n-athmes.
- 17 Cāch oc derc[h]ōinedh tre bithu, dighal fota,⁴⁾
 daoine becca, étach n-ecca, ilar coca.
- 18 Athcha lonna, lethra tromma, tochar ferga,
 crecha meinci, immed burba, reilge derga.
- 19 Cidh dognem de, a maicc mo⁵⁾ Dhē, fri glunnu gnātha?
 tūargabsat, fogeir ar tūatha, idhain brātha.
- 20 Tāncatar sēd⁶⁾ isan domhuin,⁷⁾ ba ferr foāt,
 farrír! ardubneat fo rith rout.⁸⁾
- 21 Tiucfa macu dochum domhuin co feib lāthair,
 fer trēn tūachail, deirfiur⁹⁾ dō-som bid sí a māthair.
- 22 Ingen dotngēna fría hathair¹⁰⁾ amail nathruigh,
 dia dobethr¹¹⁾ an mac geinfeas¹²⁾ isin c[h]athraigh.
- 23 Ōenclār a dét, dearb¹²⁾ doma¹³⁾ sgēlaibh, scor iar mūraibh,
 sé meóir for a c[h]osaib cāelaibh isna[ib] rūnaibh.
- 24 Fer serbh serigh, sraigleōir iffirn, fir dom cēdul,¹⁴⁾
 braithemh dub dīan, ocus tom liath assa ēdun.¹⁵⁾
- 25 Dogní ór do¹⁶⁾ mǣethlaibh muighe,¹⁷⁾ cia nī is toghra?¹⁸⁾

* * *

¹⁾ *L. tindi.*

²⁾ *L. i.*

³⁾ *L. maicc co frebnas.*

⁴⁾ *L. fota.*

⁵⁾ *Auszulassen.*

⁶⁾ *L. séuit.*

⁷⁾ *L. isin domun.*

⁸⁾ *sic!*

⁹⁾ *L. derbsiur.*

¹⁰⁾ *L. dodngēna fri athair.*

¹¹⁾ *L. gignes.*

¹²⁾ *Auszulassen.*

¹³⁾ *L. dommu.*

¹⁴⁾ *L. chétul.*

¹⁵⁾ *L. étun.*

¹⁶⁾ *L. di.*

¹⁷⁾ *L. maige.*

¹⁸⁾ *L. cid as dogru. Hier bricht das Gedicht ab.*

*Tiughraind Bhécáin meic Luigdech do Cholm Cille
ann so.*

Aus Laud 615, SS. 114—115.

- 1 Dofed¹⁾ andes a²⁾ ndáil Fiadhath, findál caingeal,
Columb Cille cētaibh landa, lethan caindeal.
- 2 Cāine rissi, rīge la Día a ndeoidh³⁾ retha,
rīge n-ūasal ō rochindī cēimmo betha.⁴⁾
- 3 Brississ tola, dobert⁵⁾ cocrú cró nglinde (*sic*),
gabhaiss foraihbh finnuibh coruibh Columb Cille.
- 4 Caindeal Condacht, coindeal Alban, amhra fiadhath,
fichtibh curach cechuing trichait troichet ciabhat.
- 5 Cechaing thondaig tresaigh maghain mongaigh rónaigh
rolaind bedhgaigh brúichrich barrind⁶⁾ fáilidh mbrónuigh.
- 6 Birt búaidh [n]-ęccna hi cūairt Éirenn co mbó harda,
amra n-anma, ailter Leatha, lintar Alba.
- 7 Amhra tuire, teóra lemna, lethnaibh coraibh,
Columb Cille ant (*sic*) gnoö gnótho foraihbh.
- 8 For muir gáirech gart an ruirich fallnar milibh,
follnur magh ós mbruighibh⁷⁾ réidhibh, ríghaibh, tíribh.
- 9 Trínóit hi seilbh siächt cobluth caoin conúalath,
ūasal la Día dia mba *forderc* fesccur, mbūarach.⁸⁾
- 10 Búachail manach, medhamh cléirech, caissi⁹⁾ rétaibh,
righdhaibh sonnaibh sonaibh tedmann *trichtaibh*, *cétuibh*.
- 11 Columb Cille coinneal tóidhius teóra reachta,
rith hirroidh tuir doréd¹⁰⁾ midhnocht maighne Erca.
- 12 A¹¹⁾ eir tinach tinghair niulu nime doghair,
dín mo anma, dūn mo ūadh húa Conaill.
- 13 Húa Conaill cloth co mbúadauibh. ba cáin mbetha
bá bárc maone. bá muir necna. hua Conuill costigh daoine.¹²⁾

¹⁾ *L. tofed, um mit dem letzten Worte des Gedichtes (tenga) sogenanntes comindsma zu haben.*

²⁾ *L. i.*

³⁾ *Statt a ndeoidh lies deud.*

⁴⁾ *L. ó roching céimmenna betho?*

⁵⁾ *L. tobert, um Alliteration (für's Auge) mit tola zu haben, wie sonst überall.*

⁶⁾ *L. barrfind.*

⁷⁾ *L. mruigib.*

⁸⁾ *L. búarach.*

⁹⁾ *L. caissiu.*

¹⁰⁾ *L. toréd?*

¹¹⁾ *Hinter dem a scheint noch ein Buchstabe, etwa i, zu stehen.*

¹²⁾ *L. Aue Conaill, cloth co mbúadaib, ba bárc móine,
ba muir eeni aue Conaill, coscid dóine.*

- 14 Bá dair nduillech, bá dín n-anma, bá hald nglinne,
ba grían manach, bá mór coimdhe¹⁾ Columb Cille.
- 15 Ba caomh²⁾ dia mbo hadhba ail fri rolainn,
roppo dorair dú forría imdha Coluimb.
- 16 Colaind crochsus, sgoirsiss for fail³⁾ finna tæbha,
dogó dána dén is lecca, léiccis cráobha.
- 17 Léiccis coilcthi, léiccis cotludh, caoine⁴⁾ bertaibh,
brisiss bairne, ba fri fáilti, feisibh tercaibh.
- 18 Teachtaiss liubhra,⁵⁾ léiccis lá slán selba aithri,⁶⁾
ar seirc leighind léiccis coicthi, léicis caitthri.⁷⁾
- 19 Lægiss cairptiu, carais noö, nāmha guáa,
gríanda loingsech, léiccis lá seól sealmand cluaa.
- 20 Columb Cille, Columb [ro]baoi, Columb bīaas,
Columb bithbéó, ní hé sin in snádhudh cīaas.
- 21 Columb canma gu⁸⁾ dáil n-écca iarum, rīaamh,
ríaraibh imbhaiss⁹⁾ imá comhaire cách fongníaam.
- 22 Guidhe mār ghuidhe maic dē Eithne¹⁰⁾ is ferr¹¹⁾ maoinibh,
m'anam dá dheis dochum ríchigh re ndoman daizibh.¹²⁾
- 23 Dia forroghena rīghdha écnaire hi lantt leasaibh
lá toil n-aingéal húa treibh Conaill cressaibh.
- 24 Cearnach dubhairt Dīa do adhradh aidhc[h]ibh, laithib,
lāmhuibh fāenaibh, finnaibh gartaibh, gnīmuibh maithibh.
- 25 Maith bóí hi curp Columb Cille cleirech neamba,¹³⁾
imbed¹⁴⁾ fedbach fírían mbelmhach, bñadhach tenga.

D.¹⁵⁾ f. a.

Colum Cilli dorinne an ochtfoclach sa sīs.

Aus Laud 615, SS. 122—127.

- 1 Dīa mōr dom imdeghail,
Dīa mōr dom imdīdin,
Dīa mōr dom foircetal,
Dīa mōr im fáil:

¹⁾ *L.* coimdin.

²⁾ *Zwischen caomh und dia fehlt ein zweisilbiges, mit c anlautendes Wort.*

³⁾ *L.* ar fáil?

⁴⁾ *L.* cáiniu.

⁵⁾ *L.* liubru.

⁶⁾ *L.* aithre.

⁷⁾ *L.* caithre.

⁸⁾ *L.* caume co.

⁹⁾ *Über m steht ein Zeichen wie das der Aspiration.*

¹⁰⁾ *L.* d'Eithni.

¹¹⁾ *L.* as ferr.

¹²⁾ *L.* dia deiss dochum ríchid re ndomuin dóinib.

¹³⁾ *L.* nemdae.

¹⁴⁾ *Sollte mit n anlauten.*

¹⁵⁾ *L.* T.

Dīa mōr im aigseradh,
 Dīa mōr dom imrādhadh,
 Dīa mōr dom imsnādhadh,
 Dīa mōr rommair.¹⁾

- 2 M'athair mór muinnterach,
 mo choimdhe cumachtaigh;²⁾
 coimsigh mo c[h]omarle,
 Crīst cathbarr cáich:
 m'oidé *ocus* m'anmcara,
 mac Muire ingeine,
 rī an rīchedh³⁾ rīghnimhe,
 rīghbile ōs rāith.

- 3 [R]í dímor dífregra,
 dílgedhach dé[še]rcach,
 dúilem na ndulgeine,
 da ndealbam dúaiú:
 rīgh⁴⁾ trōcar tætheanach,
 toirbertach tidnaic[th]ech,
 tug dam céill deghearghna,
 tigerna an tslúaiḡh.

- 4 Tobar finn firdéirce,
 an fíordia an fiordhuine,⁵⁾
 feithemh na fírinne,
 fer choisceas cách:
 breithem an breitheamhnais,
 bias agan breitheamnacht,
 bērus bre[i]th briathargla[i]n,
 bríathar iar mbráth.

- 5 Binn leisna harcainglibh
 ilcéol na hēnlaithe
 gan āes, gan oirisim,
 gan fíuacht,⁶⁾ gan tess:
 ceōla gan cumscughadh
 an Coimdeḡh cumachtaigh⁷⁾
 eistes friu a comfógus,
 cách cnes fria cnes.

¹⁾ *L.* domair.

²⁾ *L.* cumachtach.

³⁾ *L.* rí ríchíd.

⁴⁾ *L.* rí.

⁵⁾ *L.* fírdia is fírdhuine.

⁶⁾ *L.* úacht.

⁷⁾ *L.* in Choimded chumachtaig.

- 6 Crōc[h]aingéal coimdetá,
caithreacha coinnleacha,
casracha cneisgeala,
cāch 'na cert cóir:
na srotha sīmillse,
na sretha sīrsoillse,
na sruithe sīrfoirfe¹⁾
iman²⁾ sliab n-ard n-ōir.
- 7 Egar na n-arcaingéal
eidir na hanmcairdibh,
imatt na ndeiscibal
im rīgh na nāemh:
cunnlacht an c[h]ostudha,
ceōilbinne an c[h]oigetail,
cāeime na cloistechta
cloistitt co cāemh.
- 8 Ceirti na cantana,
cuibhdhe na claiscetal,
ciúine na ceileabradh
frissa³⁾ cloistenn clúas:
tāebgloine an tālgadha,
trēnsoillsi an taithnemha,
tlāithbinne an foircetail
do Thrīnōitt thúas.
- 9 Trom orm a innisi,
an t-Athir oirdnidhe,
nīr faisnéis āenduine,
nī cumaing cāch:
rométt na rosoillse
roc[h]āeime an rocoimdegh,⁴⁾
rīgh an domnaigh dēigheanaigh⁵⁾
atré don brāth.
- 10 Būadhach an brāthairsin,⁶⁾
buidheach Dīa deisidhe,
do deōin an Dūileamain⁷⁾
dēchas a dreich:

¹⁾ *L.* sírfoirbthe.

²⁾ *L.* 'man.

³⁾ *L.* fris'.

⁴⁾ *L.* in rochoimded.

⁵⁾ *L.* rí domnaig dēdenaig.

⁶⁾ *L.* bráthairse.

⁷⁾ *L.* Dūileman.

gan aoir, gan achmusān,
 cen fūacht,¹⁾ gan acorass,
 gan comrād n-anoirc[h]es,
 gan ēgnach neich.

- 11 Gan āeir, gan achmusān,
 gan feirg, gan forlūamhain,
 gan éd, gan adhaltras,
 gan fārbás ann:
 gan tnūth, gan tromthoirrse,
 cen troitt, cen tachasul,
 gan trāigh, gan tūarthuile,
 'gan tšlūagh fil thall.
- 12 Gan toighthe trēnfēdha,
 gan tūar, gan treabaire,
 gan dula d'athchuinnge
 airgeit nā óir,
 gan crú muc, gan mochēirghe.
 gan anbuar baethanach
 (*abgeschnitten*)
- 13 Muintir an mōrchoimdeg,²⁾
 mōr test a tig(er)na
 'tāt ina amsaine
 gan aos, gan fās:³⁾
 buidhech bat bithbuidhech,
 būana bat bithbūana,
 bolltanaig bithslāna,
 betha gan bás.
- 14 Tre biuthiu a mbithslāinti
 blāthsolus bennachtach,
 is borb nách rofiarfaige
 rīchedh an Rīgh:
 aingil is ar(ca)ingil
 ann ana n-oireachtaib,
 ēnlaith 'ga n-oirfidud
 tre biuthiu sīr.

¹⁾ L. úacht.

²⁾ L. mōrchoimded.

³⁾ L. ás.

- 15 Sruth ola etorra,
 ūaisli fina a prīmabann,
 finnsruth lān lemnachta
 lēig mar atāit¹⁾ tall:
 eiti ōir ētrochta
 for gach n-én ēnlaithi
 do lucht an ardaonaigh
 innist^{ir} ann.
- 16 Āibne na hardāenaigh,
 binne na hile[h]eōla,
 imdha na hilblassa,
 mōrdha a neart a nimh:²⁾
 an mil mblāith mīnālainn,
 an meas māeth m[]baigh
 isn[a]³⁾ maghaibh mōrtsóillsib
 'man ric[h]edh réil.
- 17 Ríosum is rothreabham
 do deōin an Dúilemain⁴⁾
 ar toirbeirt dilghadha
 don domnán c[h]é:
 dīdin romdīdnea,
 dēghsain a diaghachta,⁵⁾
 dūalghas a dāennachta,
 dúnárus Dé. D. i. a.
- 18 Dín m'athar aitechim-si
 re hudhacht, re hégcoinnert,⁶⁾
 re holcaib adheitchibh
 a n-aghaidh an⁷⁾ gāidh:
 Dīa mór romc[h]umhdaighfea,
 an cara coinni(r)clech,
 an coimdhe cumachtach,
 cend creidme cāich.
- 19 Coinnert an cumairce
 chuinneim dom c[h]ertugud
 Crīst re gach comn..gain
 ō ma c[h]orp cáel:

¹⁾ *L.* 'táit.

²⁾ *L.* nert néim.

³⁾ *L.* 'sna.

⁴⁾ *L.* dúileman.

⁵⁾ *L.* diadachta.

⁶⁾ *L.* re udacht éconnirt.

⁷⁾ *Auszulassen.*

tig de mo t[h]esargain
 ar tes na tromlasrach,
 is trēn an tigerna
 risa¹⁾ tabram taobh.

20 Tice dhe mo t[h]esargain
 atū 'ga trēnatach
 an trōcar toirbertach
 toirbrigh na trāth:
 atā dom anmhbfainne
 corab mōr mh[im]egla
 resan mac mallachtan
 mallachus cách.

21 Is cāem an cumairce,
 nī claon an c[h]onnailbhe,
 nī taobh re tollairbhe
 tolltar fa trí:
 in bile ōs braonaibnibh,
 slighi re saormaidhribh,²⁾
 Rí nime nāemhainglech
 dá tig gach ní.

22 Neart ag ár nāemabaid
 ōs gach recht rāenabaig.
 is cert romc[h]āemnagair,
 is cāem an cuing:
 bile gan bāeghlaigi,
 fethal co fāebraighi,
 mac sethar sāergloine
 síol Ádaim uill.

23 Athair an fīregna
 co rathaib rīghe[h]ealla,
 co ndathaib dī[f]regra,
 co ndeirgi drech:
 caomrigh³⁾ romc[h]aomustar,
 saórrī romsaorustar,
 naomrī romnaomustar,
 naomustar nech.

¹⁾ L. ris'.

²⁾ L. sáermaigrib.

³⁾ L. cáemrí.

- 24 Na naoim, na naomōgha
ar¹⁾ nem naomainglech
co ndīlgudha²⁾ Dē:
trī buidne bithbūana
bērtar co bithaodbda
doc[h]um na bithbethad
don bith caom cé.
- 25 Costadh, ceōl, cumsanadh,
connail(be), comraidhne,³⁾
ar clūmaib coimgeala
gan cloich, gan crann:
sosadh na sīrsoillsi,
sāsadh na sochaidē,
slāinti *ocus* sīre[h]enusa,
as edh fōgnus ann.
- 26 Adhbal rea n-innisi
adhabra⁴⁾ an firūasail,
imadna n-anaithneidh⁵⁾
nāch aithnigh⁶⁾ dūinn:
a druim re dīmsachaib,
a des fri deiblēnaib,
a gnūi[s] fre (*sic*) descip̄laibh,
Dūilem na ndū[i]l.
- 27 Dāla Dē d'innisin
as disceōil discruta,
as toirsi dīt[h]arbach
fria duine ndall:
airdrī gan airdr . . .,
aoinfer gan aónoman,
aondia *ocus* aonfoladh
innistir ann.
- 28 Īsa Crīst costadha,
in coimdi cumachtach,
in cenmmil cumdaughta
cumdaight[h]i adci:

¹⁾ *L.* ar in?⁴⁾ *L.* adamra.²⁾ *L.* ndilgud.⁵⁾ *L.* n-anaichnid.³⁾ *L.* comraigne.⁶⁾ *L.* aichnid.

ga... d athlaochu,
obaidh mór n-egnaidib.¹⁾
aithrighaid airdrigha,
airdrighaigh rí.

29 Rí trēn an taithnema,
Trinōid na tromdēirci,
taithnem na,
tarracht gach treōin:²⁾
sūdroll art³⁾ soillsidhi,
sithbarr ar sīthaide,⁴⁾
samrīg⁵⁾ ar samaigt[h]i,
ar slāinti, ar sūil.

30 As ēisim slāinīcidhe
tsīl Ádhaim aithremail
. . . na hīeslāinti
īcas gach aon:
ticfa dar coimīghnad⁶⁾
co cunnailb chairdemail
gan nech ar comaighedh
codarsna claon.

31 [C]rīst ar cūairt coimīne,
Crist conar abraine,
Crist conar congraimhne,
Crist in gach cill:
is Crist rocrochsamar,
is Crist rotochtsamar,
cló derg rogeallsamar
tre cnes ar cinn.

32 Cned lem an lūathglacadh,
ladrainu 'ga lāmhugadh,
laighne tiugha tan faobracha
tugsat 'na thaobh:
aithechda an fīrdechsaín,
arnaigh⁷⁾ rohurgabad,
ambnus rohaithisighedh⁸⁾
Ísa Crīst caomh.

¹⁾ *L.* mór d'ecnaidib?

²⁾ *L.* triūin.

³⁾ = ardd.

⁴⁾ *L.* sīthaigthe.

⁵⁾ *L.* samrī.

⁶⁾ *L.* comdīdnad.

⁷⁾ *L.* arnaid.

⁸⁾ *L.* rohaithised.

- 33 Cagar rocagrat-san
gan chin 'na c[h]oimeitteacht
isin¹⁾ c[h]ēdāin c[h]édc[h]rothaig
co cēdaibh dath:
būaidhredh robū[a]idherthea,
betha robeathaighthea,
na buidne brēgacha
rabāi 'ga brath.
- 34 [B]riathar an Dūileman
īter a deisciblaibh
dīa dardāin cablaide
admaid-ne and:
atā im absdala
absdal romidhbera
fria chroich, fria cēsachtain,
fria cēsadh crand.
- 35 Nir cīan cor comailledh
an coimēs fāisteine,
tāebh leis rolamhusan
an lucht dar lía:
Iudás ro[^f]oirnhigh-sen,
d' Iudaibh rotrēigsetar,
rotrēig a thigerna,
rotrēig-sen Dīa. d. i. a.
- 36 Dia hāine dīdine
d' Īsa fo dochraigi,²⁾
is de an sengsatharnn
sāethrach fa sech:
nāthmar an eirmeirge
do nert na heiseirghi
re nōs an adhnacuil
asmearecht(?) nech.
- 37 Ar n-argain fīarifrinn,
ar n-ēirghe ōn adhnacuil
a ndāil³⁾ na n-ardespāl
doluidh ar ló:

¹⁾ *L.* 'sin.

²⁾ *L.* dochraidi.

³⁾ *Mit punctum delens über d.*

a n-oidche an deghdhomhnaig
 attracht ar Tigerna
 dochum na deghadhbha
 rodealbadh dó.

- 38 Rondúisgfe ar Tigerna,
 atrē an brugh barrannta,
 budh bloisgbéim breicthinntech
 brúchtfus don bráth:
 fortrēn an forcongur
 sil Ádhaimh d' esseirge,
 dūscad na derglasrach,
 dealb Crist ós cách.
- 39 Budh calma a cumang-san,
 bud caol a cumaing-ne,
 rī cródha attcifem-ne,
 rocífe Crist:
 docluínfe an tsochaide
bud tūachail taigērus,
bud trom an t-achmusán,
bud trēn an trīst.
- 40 Teine fīr purgatōire
 fīr, mnā, meic malartfīdh,
bud maírg do c[h]omhaithib,
 bud crūaidh an cith:
bud ard an derglasrad
 sech gach n-ard n-anfosadh,
bud borb an balblasair
 bhías ōs an mbith.
- 41 Banc[h]áinti, brethemain,
 buiden ghér geilleintech
 go nglōr gach gluinn:
 eiscērt[h]ar, aoirfaigher,¹⁾
 caiscērthar, caolfaidear,
 traiscērthar, traothfaigher²⁾
 fon teinidh truim.

¹⁾ L. áerfaider.

²⁾ L. tráethfaider.

- 42 Budh trūagh an t-achmusān,
bud trom an tūarusgbāil,
 daerfaider, dingfaigher¹⁾
 fon teinigh²⁾ tréin:
 mnā drūtha demnata,
 drūith *ocus* drochcainte,
 dāescarslāag dic[h]oimsech
 an domain déin.
- 43 Na drochrīgha³⁾ dībecha
 dīmaithe dīmsacha
 nāch geibeann comairle
 nā cert nā cōir:
 rostollfad⁴⁾ an trénlasair,
 nostesgfa an trénoidhred,⁵⁾
 nī dhamhann mesrugud
 asa⁶⁾ mōrdhāil móir.
- 44 Mairg dona crīstaidhibh
 nāch comhuill compánacht
 gemadh cerd cīrmuire
 nō cennaighe crūaidh:
 fili cidh feithemaīl
 nach oide firdhlighidh
 fuilit asin⁷⁾ rothinidh
 rolasraig rūaid.
- 45 Na rīghna romhīadhacha⁸⁾
 rosgmalla rogheala
 robreg beg derlaigitt
 do Chrīst roscinn:
 cé *beth* da lánáille,
 acht man bad lāndercaig,
 a laithe an *chwā*rta⁹⁾
bud crann leo a cinn.
- 46 C irt¹⁰⁾
 chiara ciūil, cornaire,

¹⁾ *L.* dingfaider.

²⁾ *L.* teinid.

³⁾ *L.* drochrig.

⁴⁾ *L.* rostollfa.

⁵⁾ *L.* trénoigred.

⁶⁾ *L.* 'sa.

⁷⁾ *L.* 'sin.

⁸⁾ *L.* romīadcha.

⁹⁾ *gen.* von criathrad.

¹⁰⁾ Vom Buchbinder abgeschnitten.

- ceitherna cūainbérla
 cách cena atchí[d]:
 a durn an Dūilemhan
 do rēir a dhūthrachta
 dílfáider, dingébtar
 gach duine díbh.
- 47 Dáilfidher, doirtfighear¹⁾
 deoch báis don buidhin-sin.
 bíaidh sgol aga²⁾ scríbobthar
 bud scríbhtha an sgél:
 taisigeacht trēnfeithech,
 tūatha gan trōcair[i],
 taca gan tidhlucud,
 don Trīnōid trēin.
- 48 Trēd muincech mīnālainn,
 mná slemna sādhaile,
 sāeth lim-sa an ainīarmairt
 bīas dōib íar tain:
 mná dúra díthlecha,
 díthles an degmuinnter
 dogníad gach urobair
 amuigh isa³⁾ toigh.
- 49 Dīsgaireacht n-aiginta
 olc dona sagartaib,
 sechmullad forcedail,
 feis frisna mnáib:
 egnaidh nāch ernaiht[h]ech.
 airc[h]innech ēgerāibt[h]ech,
 espuig ag adhaltras.
 ag meallad an⁴⁾ grāidh.
- 50 Olc dona brēgairib,
 bíaidh ūair na achmusān,
 nīsfōirfe an brēgairecht,
 bud ég re n-ēg:
 soiscēla sūaithenta,
 siredh a samradaib,

¹⁾ L. doirtfider.²⁾ L. 'ga.³⁾ L. 'sa.⁴⁾ Auszulassen.

- slithemnacht, selgaireacht,
sanntugud sed.
- 51 Sil Ādhaim anfoclaig,
adhbal an toichestal,
trēnrī rustimaingfe,
tiucfa da réir:
mac Muire mínmalla,
mōrmaor na mōrdāla,
mōr in trēd timsaidhis¹⁾
thall ōsin tsléib.
- 52 Tiucfad fan toic[h]istal
gach trēn, gach toghaide,
gach trūadh,²⁾ gach tuisnidhe
tuisnighes tall:
gach beó robeoghaighedh
bīaidh isin bfiadnaise,
bīaidh Eua an imarbuis,
bīaidh Ādham ann.
- 53 Adhbal an imirci
d'innsaide³⁾ a n-aonbaile,
daradha⁴⁾ an t-aodhaire⁵⁾
tiucfa an gair fūair⁶⁾:
taispenfa, toigēba
a t[h]aob don tsochaidhe,
bīd turrtacht tromc[h]aingue,
bīd trom don tslūadh.⁷⁾
- 54 Fēchfaider(?), taigēraidh
bretheam brechnaidhe (sic),
brethem an brēclaiithi
ūair a mbīa an brāth:
bīaidh ina c[h]ertfar[r]adh
in c[h]roch risar certaighedh,
bīaidh arna certugud,
noscife cách.

1) *L. timsaiges.*2) *L. trúag.*3) *L. d'innsaige.*4) *L. doraga.*5) *L. áegaire.*6) *L. úar.*7) *L. tslūag.*

- 55 Dobēra a *muintera*
 doc[h]um an mesraigthi,
 dodēna¹⁾ an mesrugud,
 mó inā gach ord:
 ongfaid na heclasa,
 bāithfid na pec[th]acha,
 nosbrūithfe an brēcfine
 brēclarach borb.
- 56 Dobēra a *deiscipla*
 for a dess n-espulaigh,
 co mbīad ina²⁾ fīadnaise
 uime siu is tall:
 slūadh³⁾ talman trēnadh**bail**,
 dām ifrinn fúarangmaid,⁴⁾
 slūadh³⁾ nime naomainglig,
 aob aiblidh⁵⁾ ann.
- 57 Aos tiucfa dībh-sidhe
 do dreim na heisēirgi
 gan urchra ar aonduine
 d'fir *nō* do mnāi mín:
 comaós comc[h]osmaile
 gan coimmēid n-aonordlaig
 d'esbaid *nō* d'imarchraid⁶⁾
 ar duine dīb.
- 58 Adrē frach⁷⁾ firbrātha
⁵⁾
 [bud] feidhm nāch fulaingther,
 budh ferg, bud fūath:
 robrāth na breictheinedh,
 robrigh na borblasrach
 resi . . bra
 . . . nach lūath.
- 59 Lacha *ocus* lūathaibne
 budh rolūath loiscfider,
 lasfaidh an lānfairrgi
 lānainfech⁸⁾ lēir:

1) *L.* dogéna.2) *L.* 'na.3) *L.* slúag.4) *L.* úarangbaid.5) *L.* aidblech.6) *L.* immarraid.7) *L.* fráech?8) *Abgeschnitten.*

9) = lánainbthech.

dréchtfaid an dubhalamh
re dreich na daimt[h]einedh,
beg nāchar taithmighedh
don teinidh tréin.

- 60 Tarmgal na troimt[h]einedh,
achar na troime[h]inadh,
tūairgnech na tromchloidhimh
 bīd tend don tslūagh:
atré an doigh derglasrach
assa tig tolgasnach,
bīaidh an bith [b]orbamsach
 ina brisc brūar.
- 61 Bērt[h]ar de an buidean-sa,
bīaidh ina bithfāsach
gan beó, gan baistedach
 aram bith¹⁾ (c)āemh cé:
ésca ní faicfidher,
ūathmar an iarmēirge,
grīan gan a grīanēirge,
 gidh glan a gnē.
- 62 Gairfitit, grēchaidhitt²⁾
le guth an Dūilemain³⁾
an tan adēra-samh
 ‘dingmaidh⁴⁾ as ūaim!’
An teglach trēdamhail
téit ōn c[h]iūl (c)antamail
isin treibh n-īchtaraigh
 n-īthmaraigh n-ūair.⁵⁾
- 63 Nertugud n-aigenta
do neoch risa n-aibéra,
budh naomda an imdegail,
 nī bfuidhbed⁶⁾ bās:
tēighed na bendachtaigh
don bith blaith bithsuthain
co mbiad a mbithbethaid
 gan brōn, gan bās.

¹⁾ *L.* ar bith.

⁴⁾ *L.* dingbaid.

²⁾ *L.* grēchfaidit.

⁵⁾ *L.* n-ūair.

³⁾ *L.* Dūleman.

⁶⁾ *L.* fuighbed.

- 64 Bud iar mbūaidh mbrethamhnuis
 adēra an t-aithesg-so
 Īsu rea ġirencha
 ‘im[th]ighid lemm!’
 Moc[h]en da tegēma
 do neoch (r)uscreidēba
 ūair nocha n-aibēra
 nech nī bus ferr.
- 65 A haithli an mesraigt[h]i
 mesfus an mōre[h]oimdi,
 mogēnair goirfe-san
 chuige co cīan:
 as mairg rosdīultfa-san
 do neoch nāch dēchfa-san,
 as mairg rosbrēgfa-san
 an brēg a mbiad.
- 66 Mogēnair goirfi-san,
 mogēnar doglanfa-san,¹⁾
 mogēnar docarfa-san²⁾
 cart[h]ain roclos:
 do neoch dīb tachtafa-san
 bīaidh nem ag a nochtadh-son,
 bīaidh aga mbochtaibh-san
 gidh bochta abos.
- 67 Rīsum, roaitreabum
 aonta[id] na n-arcaingel
 as ferr an trāth tartamar
 go Dīa fodēin:
 nī roith nā hanurnaidh
 nā sār nā sragella
 nāi ngrādh na nglanaingel
 rodaingen rēill.
- 68 Ar aon romc[h]ertaighfe,
 ar aon romc[h]umdaighfe,
 ar aon romnertaighfe
 ar nem is ar lār:

¹⁾ L. glanfa-san.²⁾ L. charfa-san.

- Rī an rīched¹⁾ roglana
 rodelb gach n-anmanna
 'san eglus talmanda
 don dechmad grádh.
- 69 Guidhem-ne, guidhed-san
 ar Chrīst ar cennabaid,
 co tuillem bennachtain
 ōn *Spirut Nāem*:
 nāi ngrād na gnāthšairsi
 bud fāl fam naomhaib-si,
 bud hī an baidh brāithreisi
 beith dūinn mar aon.
- 70 Ar aon romfoigēba,
 ar aon romfregēra,
 ar aon romtoigēba
 do t[h]oigh Dē deis:
 Dīa fein romfuarustar,
 Dīa fein romfēgustar,
 as léir romlegustar,
 leghfamaid leis.
- 71 Ar liaidh,²⁾ ar lānbreithem,
 ar lānrī, ar lāne[h]lēirech,
 ar lubgort lānmilis,
 ar lestar d' ōr:
 ar ndelb ar derglassrad,
 ius,
 diadacht am dāennachta,
 daennacht am dīa. Dia.
- 72 Mogēnair crīstaidhe
 choidhe[h]i nocomailfe
 comairli an tsoiscēla,
 taithmech na trāth
 umla *ocus* inīslī,
 idna *ocus* in[n]racus,
 eglaise d' athighe,
 dilgadh do c[h]ách.

¹⁾ *L. rīchid.*

²⁾ *L. liaig.*

- 73 *Cennsa ocus sochraidecht,*
cāemdūdracht, cāinbēsa,
coibeis rēil reithenach
re trēn, re trūagh:
dēra re deiblēnaib,
dēra co dūthrachtach,
dūthracht co tighnacul¹⁾
do t[h]abairt ūadh.
- 74 *Dermað ar dubailchib,²⁾*
druim risna drochgrāduib,
dīlsi gach acabair,
ēdach do nocht:
mogēnair gnāthaighes,
bid grema an gnāthugud,
gemnaideacht gnāthmaorda,
blāthe[h]aomna bocht.
- 75 *Biaidh tan bus tabachtach*
an triar-sa thuirmim-si
dontī ga bfuighbithir,
bid ferdi a dīl:
an dīmus d'ingabāil,
an deoch donn itadhach,
an almsa inleithi
don fīrbocht fīr.
- 76 *Egnaid ōg irnaigt[h]ech,*
espug mōr mīnbrethach,
Martain na mōrdéirci,
maith cāch roc[h]inn!
ferdi do deismirecht,
sere duine ar daone[h]aire,
sere Dē ar dāidh diaghachta,³⁾
dēsere do seirc.
- 77 *In drem roscuimeodhbad*
ōn c[h]ineōl tānaisti
a laithi an c[h]oimeirgi,
bid caomha a cuirp:

¹⁾ *L.* tidnacul.²⁾ *L.* duailchib.³⁾ *L.* ar dáig díadachta.

- an oig do aiselbad
 asnim na haithrighe,
 éoin aca d'a[th]aithris,
 nī haithris ulc.
- 78 Oirecht na haithrighi
 for imt[h]ūs n-ardabsdul,
 drem dīb dan anaithnigh,¹⁾
 drem dīb dan eōl:
 nī hāil an athc[h]aolad,
 fir is mnā maccaoma,
 Pedar ag a n-athtaoba
 doc[h]um an eōil.
- 79 Dera dognāad-san
 go dīmōr dī[f]regra,
 dēnam-ne an degaithris,
 ūair dlegar dinn:
 trēigim an tūaruscbāil
 ar tīr na Trīnōidi,
 tabramar tūarustail,
 tabrum ar ndilmuine
 do Rīgh na rīgh.
- 80 Rīghnaide an t-ordugud
 fuil ag na naomōghaib
 do neoch dīb asselbus
 oighe gan acht:
 Muire ag a laighedh-san,
 Muire 'ga mūnadh-san,
 maith le-si muinnterda
 mōra 'ga mac.
- 81 Muinnter an mōrc[h]oimded
 'ma Michēl n-arcaingel,
 nocha n-ē an banc[h]aingen
 berar ar cūl:
 co mbīaidh ag cathugud
 ar aon re caithmīlīdīb²⁾
 tar cenn gach enduine
 re deman dūr.

¹⁾ L. anaichnid.²⁾ L. cathmīlid.

82 Tegad dom tsaoradh-sa,
 nā lēgat m' aoradh-sa,
 bíd agam naomadh-sa
 da *muinte* mē:
 dream dona deiblēnaaib (*sic*),
 drem dona deisciplaib,
 d' ainglib bas astaraigh
 d' absdalaibh Dē. Dīa mór.

Die Helden von Emain Macha.

Mongān mac Fīachna cecinit do thecosc¹⁾ a athar.

Aus Rawlinson B. 502, S. 158.

- 1 A Fīachnae, nā rāid in gæ, is buidech Dīa do cach fír,
 bretha córa for cach dāil, is ed dlegair do cach rīg.
- 2 Mad cumma ech ocus ech. mad mē nothecmad oc rath,
 madat comlūatha frim les, nīmīūaidfed mes(?) ara ūdath.
- 3 Dōine bātar sunn co se for bruinnib Emna Mache,
 mad dia nostīsed taithlech, a nhūabur isim aithrech.
- 4 Fergus mac Lēite in rī nolūaided cairptiu ar Machi,
 Ulaid cen ēcnach, cen on dia ēis rosgab Conchobor.
- 5 Nochon do biuc bæ dia brīg, ba ferr Conchobor cach rīg,
 acht in Rī rodelb in sam. coimdiu nime ocus talman.
- 6 Ba fial Cacht mac Ilguine, ba suithe[h]erna fria guide,
 mad ar a būar cessed nech, roindfed a chrod i certleth.
- 7 Ropu chalmu læchaib Lūar bale i comraiced cach slūag,
 is ē bas genaige tra cach duine nāchacūala.
- 8 Meicc beca nī geibtis eill do Muinremur mac Geirrcceind,
 menad leis oc ūaim a brond tan naigonta i cath comthrom.
- 9 Nochon fūilgitis na liūin buille Fergusu fortriūin,
 nodaimtis cauraid cára do mac Roāich rodāna.
- 10 Dā hūa Roāich rūamna gass Illann ocus Ilarchass,
 trī hūi Chleite, comol ūglē. Hiruth, Hūath is Aisliūgthe.
- 11 Macne Conchobuir ind rīg, la Ultu ba mōr a mbrīg,
 nī rothimchell cath nā crech nōnbur ardosāraigfed.
- 12 Cormac Con Loingess don Laind, Fīachna, Glaisne ocus
 Conaing,
 Maine, Cuscraid, comol ūglē, Findchad, Fīachu, Furbaide.

¹⁾ thecosc MS.

- 13 Clann Amargin ercotha chned, Conall Cernnach a sinser,
Mess Dē is Mess Dedaíd dian, Lægaire, Cass, moam bid bian.
- 14 Tri meice Fiachrach a Cúailge, cethern nobid fri húaibre,
fri gail nī cōimelōitis dath, Ross is Dāre is Findchad.
- 15 Nī facbaitis nī dia n-urd macne Durthecht a mMurbulg,
is cian ō thānic a rrē, Eogan, Crimthan, Congal Clé.
- 16 Macne Uislenn, ard a ngus, maith a teglachus hi fus,
reithitis caurach dar sāl Nōisse is Aindle is Arddan.
- 17 Ibar coicthi cinnas lat? ocus trī meice Riangabrat.
Foroll ōn tuind, trēn a ferg, Conall cuinnid, Aed ōderg.
- 18 Fer robæ sund fria sella Bricriu noithech neimtheŋga,
dī cich mnā nochlōitis leis, ba mēiti nosimrestais.
- 19 Ailill Milteŋga nād mair, is dia innisin nomfail,
fir domain dia ndelbtais cath, ba derb ardosidaigfed.
- 20 Gillā nobid sunn innu diarbu chomainm Caulind [Cū],
robæ a hūamun in each airm, co mair a ainm in each dū.
- 21 Is lía a turim ar each dāil, is leōr sin dia tūarasbāil,
nochon fūaratar fria rē slūag fo nim dia n-ergaire.
- 22 Dia mbātar i nEμuin ūais munter Conchobuir co crūais,
triār as cach cōiciud cain daimtis cert d'ōenfiur d'Ultaib.
- 23 Roscāchatar sin uile, nocho mair dīb ōenduine,
is erchraidi in domun dāi, cid nāch déice, a Fiachnai. A.

Zwiesgespräch

zwischen MacLiac und Irard MacCoisse.

Aus B. IV, 2, fo. 89b.

- [M. L.] 1 Marthain duit, a Ioraird féil, a meic Coisi co ccāim-
cé[i]ll,
as mithidh dúinn tocht d'ar ttoigh, atámaid i fus bliadh-
ain.
- 2 Gidh goiritt let-sa accus lind an denus sin i nDuiblid,
as faide le Brian Banba gan eisteacht rem urlabhra.
- 3 Gan scecla mac Miledh mōr is Tūath De Danann drechmōr,
gan a celoisteacht cend i ccend gabhála airdriogh [n]Érenn.
- 4 As faide damh-sa budēin beith ind-eccmais Brīain blāith-
reidh,
beith ind-eccmais Conaing c[h]ais is Mhurchaid meic Brīain
bratmhais.

- 5 Cindus do bheind-si i mbethaid ind-ēccmais Dál cCais
creachaig,
ind-ēccmais a n-óir 's a n-each, gan port na læch, gan
Luimnech?
- 6 Nī do bhreith ar Leth Cuinn caomh, a mheic Coisi, a sóer-
chlann šær,
acht fūarass cech maith amuigh, nocharb í an mhaith gan
marthain.
- [I.] 7 Marthain duit, a meic Liag lāin, romōr mholadh teallaigh
Táil,
crēd th'onōir ó Dhál ccaoin cCais innis dúinn fōs co bfēch-
mais.
- [M. L.] 8 As liom-sa lethlāmh Bhrīain Bhregh sech gach flidh,
sech cech fer,
tosach fothraiccthi re bfeidh, tosach cuirn, tosach cuiridh.
- 9 Dā sirinn a meic nō a mnā ar an laochraid sin rem lá,
dofuicfedis tes 'gom thoigh rea marbadh nó réa marthain.
- [I.] 10 Nī fūarais maith, a mheic Liacc, far mholta dhuit idir iād,
más éiccen duit nī d'iarraid ar Dhál cCais rot coimhrīaraig.
- [M. L.] 11 Dar leis an uisseōicc mōna, a fīr do Leith C[h]uinn
crōdha,
as sí féin ar imell raith as ferr innell don ēnlaith.
- [I.] 12 Nocha n-anfadh sibh cot écc ac moladh Dāil cCais na
ccéd,
dā bfaightha i lLeith Mogha amuicch m'onōir-si i lLeith
C[h]uinn c[h]ēdaig.
- 13 Do luidhes lā ō T[h]eamhraigh co teach Eachdach meic
Ardgail,
dob ē ar líon ar tteacht ōr tticch, cōicer ar ceithri fichtib.
- 14 Do cluin Eochaid i nEamuin misi do t[h]echt ō T[h]emuir,
tāinice trī cōecait fer fionn ō mūr Eamhna na móirdiunn.
- 15 Soichmitt-ne co Dún Dealga, co baile Con na cerda,
dogheibhmit ann-sin an slūag Uladh im Eochaid armrúadh.
- 16 Éirgis cuccainn an flaith féin, ferais failte ūasail eimh,
domruce ar a mhuin don mūr no go rānag an rīoghdhūn.
- 17 Nī má ar gabāil ar lāmha ūaind, ar Ulaidh an āgha,
nā tāngabhair fer gach fīr dúin da mbreith isin mbruigin.
- 18 Ticc días im gach n-aoinfer ūaind do dhál fFiatach an
fīorslūaigh
ar righthibh, a[r] formnaibh fer ronruccadh isin righthegh.

- 19 Trī *cōecait* each srīanbrecc seng fūarus an lā sin, dar lem,
do chorcair, do ghorm, do ghlas trī *cōecait* brat blāith barrchass.
- 20 Targaidh ar sin ar Sliabh Fūaid mac Ardgail, an sārchlann
sūaire,
gach ré mboin, nī becc an crodh, oṫá Lionnglais co Lughmagh.
- 21 Tucc a ionar sūaichnīdh sróil co cciomhsaibh arcait is óir,
tucc a each, tucc a fálaigh co secing ecorera eortharaigh.
- 22 Nī áirmhim a leth nō a thrīan gach a fūaras o sin síar,
gidh chuíce téighinn da thoigh ropadh maith mór re a
marthain.
- [M. L.] 23 As fir duit-si, a mhic Coisi, nāch comhmaith neach
anoisi
accus fer do Leth C[h]uinn c[h]aidh acht Brīan Luimnig o
Lorcāin.
- [L.] 24 Romhoch adere, a deighfir, a mic Liace an lāineinigh,
co celuintea mo thoisec do thoigh Taidg mic Cathail a
Crūachain.
- 25 Lá damh i tTailtin trēdaig re taebh Maelsechlainn sēdaigh,
co toracht cusin flaith fial eachradh Uladh is Oirghiall.
- 26 Each ciar o Cherbhall mac Brain, rī Oirghiall an ghaiscīdh
ghloin,
ech odhar Imrechaig ēimh, rī Ūa Mēith gusan móirmēin.
- 27 Each geal Mongáin mic Mórna, rī Ua nEchdach cen dogra,
ech buidhe Cathāin cēt gniomh, each donn Eachdach an
airdríogh.
- 28 Each gorm hāi Faelāin an áigh, rī Murtheimhne co mōrgrāin,
each dubh rígh Line slūagaig, Flainn mic Cathail cathbhūa-
dhaigh.
- 29 Arna ttecht i tTailtin trēin adubhairt an rī co rēidh:
tucc a ttri roicne re a roinn, do mhac Coisi re a ccomhroinn.
- 30 Dohādus selat im thoct, noch a dubart maith nā ole,
ann adubairt an flaith fein: 'do dlistea, a Ioraird, th'aimhréir'.
- 31 Adubart-sa co dergna re hairdrī[g] triathach Temhra:
'lucht mo ríartha ba recht lais do beith accom 'na éccmais'.
- 32 Do ēirigh sūas co sotla, do íarr a each go hocla,
dochuaid uirre, nīr an rind, go Loch n-úarthondach nAindind.
- 33 Do gabadh n'ech damh budēin, do fáccbus clann nārach Néill,
accus nī dhechus da druim go rānacc siar tar Sionuind.
- 34 Soichim-si co Tadg triathach, nocharbh ē an fuiche fiachach,
noch a raibhe ar sin sēna, innisim dó mh'airdsgēla.

- 35 Ann adubairt rim-sa an rí cosnamhach tighe Dathí:
‘mairec do iarr ar fer ndána altachud a édála!¹).’
- 36 Nār lór dó bheith co buidhech?’ adubairt rí na ruirech,
gar bhecc ūaidh do chomha ar crodh, gan a dhiomdha do dēnomh.
- 37 Tucc cōecait each fa ech ngorm, cōecait fail is cōecait corn,
cōecait léine, cōecait lend dorad dam-sa Tadg taoibhseng.
- 38 Tucc cōecait damh re hūair n-air, tucc fithcell Branāin meic
Brain,
tucc an flaith fuair cech n-ēiccin cloidemh cosecrach Ceind-
ēidigh.
- 39 Toingim don Rīgh domroighne, as derbh romcluín an Coimthe,
nār thothlaighius bŭar na brat ar in rīgh gusa rānacc.
- 40 Do dheōnaighius do T[h]adhg trēn do chuingidh na laoch cen lén,
dol ar cend mo bó ‘s mo brat co slōgh Temrach ō tānacc.
- 41 Adubairt Tadg foltchas fionn: ‘as fiu olc a rāidhe riom,
ga ferr duit crodh Temhra thoir inās an crodh-sa im Chrŭ-
achain?’
- 42 Mas ferr let do chéle fēin, fios ar a c[h]end co cloinn Nēill,
nī ricfæ a les maith anoir accus meisi do mharthoin.’
- 43 Conn cēdc[h]athach cloinne Cuinn, Tadg cosecrach a Crŭachain
cuirr,
Conall ōs feraibh d’iomghuín, eo Rosa ōs gach rīghfíodhbhaidh.
- 44 Mo Themhair drongach daoinech, mh’Uisnech álainn iol-
mhaoinech,
mo muir-si siar Tadg tend, mo slābh árd ōs gach íseall.
- 45 Mo mhíol mór ōs na maighribh, mo muir-si ōsna mionaibhnibh,
mo thonn co flait[h]ibh an fer, mo naithir lonn, mo leomhan.
- 46 Bennacht ūaim ar Tadhg tŭathach, ar an milidh mareslŭaghach,
lāmh tar Luimneach gach tráth toir, brāth na Muimneach
a mharthoin.
- 47 Bendacht orra macaibh, mnāibh, do síol Muiredhaigh an máil,
nā rabhat gan rath rīghe a meic ‘nāit a móirdhíne.
- 48 Míne ‘na laochaibh lonna, mire ‘nāit na morthonda.
mōr a ngnūs ōs cŭasaibh corn, sochla nās an mhuir mōrghorm.
- 49 Ferr an slŭagh-sa im Chrŭachain chuirr inās slāagh an talman
truim,
ferr fōs an flaith aga ffuil mar a mbīa maith ar marthain.

¹) Von hier bis zu Ende hat O. Bergin die Freundlichkeit gehabt die Handschrift für mich abzuschreiben.

- 50 Marthain do Maol-Rūanaidh rán, do mhac Taidhg da ndēnaim
dán,
co raibh 'con carait romc[h]ar mac ind-ionat an athar.
- 51 Marthain do Thadhg ó Cheallaigh, codhnach an rí go rendaibh,
nā raibh re a lind an flaith fir gan maith *accus* gan marthain.
- 52 Go ris co Ciarān Clūana gusna ceōla rochūala,
go mber isin flaith i bfuil mar i mbia maith ar marthain.
Marthain.

[*MacLiac .cc.*]*Aus B. IV. 2, fo. 151a.*

- 1 Samhoin so, sodham¹⁾ go Tadg tar Echtge na n-ard 's na n-áth,
tar Ard Soghain,²⁾ tar Magh Maoin, tar Druim nDaoil is tar
Druim Ráth.
- 2 Tar Sruth Dā Loilghech na ndrūadh, tar Caille na Slūag
re seal,
ō Leith Mogha go Leith Cuinn, cūairt ō Luimnech go Druim
nDen.
- 3 Tar Dūn Urscátha na n-arm, tar an carn 'gar thuit an trīar,
tar Dūn ac Loduin go moch, lāim re gach loch go Loch Rīach.
- 4 Trīallam isin tīr bot[h]ūaidh ō fēin glūair d'ibh Caisil Cuire,
ō Brian as dīon da gach droing, ō Chenn Choradh, ō chloinn
Luirc.
- 5 Nī tre diomdha ar clandaib Tāil dar lāimh Briain na celoidemh
slim,³⁾
fodero damh dul bot[h]ūaid, acht grādh Taidg leis nāch fūath
sind.
- 6 Leithbliadhoin damh is tīr tīar ag Brīan ar Sionainn, ar Siúir,
is biad leithbliadhain oile ag Tadg in Ath Lūain ina bard siúil.
- 7 Nī frith leithbliadain budh ferr, ní ruccadh geall cloinne Cais,
na dā rāithe-si ó chloinn Tāil do droing dán dáil feidm re frais.
- 8 Ó chēttsamhain dam i bfuil go tteile gach dos dlaoi da clúimh,
biad ó hsamhain is tīr thūaidh go gairm don chūaich ós dloim
dúin.
- 9 Anois tig cadhun tar cūan, taod éigne ar sían re sruth nglan,
ricc⁴⁾ gach en a adhba gnāth, ticc mo thrāth ō ticc an samh.

¹⁾ = sagham.²⁾ sodhain MS.³⁾ coerr nō slim MS.⁴⁾ ricci MS.

- 10 Do áirmhius *nōi* fichit scīath do beit[h] gom thrīat[h] tre goil
ngairg.¹⁾
gan scīath dībh acht scīath rīg rāin arna tuitim re lāim Taidg.
- 11 Adubairt Murchadh mac Broin: 'A mic Liag ō thoigh na ttriath,
Tadg ō Ceallaig, gid cēim nirt, nī lēigfind fein leis mo scīath'.
- 12 Do rāidhius ris 'na thoigh óil, begān glōir do *budh* mōr neimh:
'Nī gēbadh ūaid Tadg²⁾ mo thrīath gan do scīath is gan do
śleigh'.
- 13 Do rāidh slūag Laigen go lēir, ca drong as feile inās iatt?
'Iomarbāigh³⁾ nī fuil bar n-ord, nā freccroidh go borb Mac
Liag!'
- 14 Ar in tres laithe ō sin sūas, lór a lúas, ráinic a fíos,
dob ē an t-aithiuse gusmhōr garg dochūala Tadg sin 'ga lioss.
- 15 A riocht amhois dorīacht Tadhg, ní thucc lais laoih, ní thard
coin,
ar cách nochar cóir a cleith, dorīacht do dúnadh mic Broin.
- 16 Comrac aoinfir do iarr Tadg ar in ngeal ngarec nār[bo] thrēith,
'Nī thiubor' ar Murchadh mer, 'ar son dá sleg ocus scēith.
- 17 A ccomrac da ttuitinn let, duit ní démthaoi cert fam c[h]enn,
da ttuitéa, a T[h]aidg, is becc sceāth, adérdáis cách gomadh
feall'.
- 18 Scīath clohdond go ccomhraibh óir, dā sleigh Murchaidh, fa
mōr neimh,
nocharb ē an ghiolla gan arm iodlaict[h]er le Tadg da thigh.
- 19 A cceinēl Eogain mic Néill dorīac[h]tus fein ō thigh Taidg,
ō Maol Doroidh do fūair sinn ar binn ōs Loch Feabail aird.
- 20 Fliuch gach slāb is ard gach benn, aimhrēidh gach glenn, garbh
gach mín,
le mac Rūaidne dorāidh sind: 'aithrioch linn techt in bor tír'.
- 21 'Aenaic[h]i dom aimdeōin fein', ar Maol Rūaidne rēidh nāch
gann,
'na áonlá ge mōr ré a mess nī biad rí ō Ess anall'.
- 22 Do rāidhius re mac Ui Néill, re Maol Rūaidhne fa rēidh rinn,
re macaomh laoch Leithe Cuinn focal nāchar thuill a gciond.
- 23 'Is grema duit nāch é Tadhg do comharsa garec do gnāth,
damadh é, nī tiubrainn dō láogh nā bō a ccomhoid sech cách.

¹⁾ Hier bezieht sich Mac Liag auf das unten S. 227 abgedruckte Gedicht.

²⁾ tadg uaid MS.

³⁾ iomarbaidh MS.

- 24 Trí haidche garbo a nGlenn Gerg do bī Tadge re glór an fir,
gan tionnabhradh, trūagh an feidhm, do bādhus fein ann faris.
- 25 Cland Conaill, síol Eogain aird ruccsat ar Tadge a nGlenn Gerg,
secht ceatha dóibh druim ar druim do c[h]lannaibh Cuinn nār
maol ferg.
- 26 'Ge dorōnsat tionōl trom clanna Conoill na ccorn ccam,
ar ndula Meic Liag 'na ndāil innis dáibh gorab mé Tadge.
- 27 Is mē Tadge o tteichenn¹⁾ cách, is meisi Tadge o Áth Lūain,
is mē Tadge atā a nGlenn Gerce, is mē Tadge do bern bhar
slú²⁾ aigh.
- 28 Bīaidh orm ga aithris tarm ēis, maradh le cloinn Néill tre tār,
nāch mō lēmad tocht na ccend nā dul a nGlend Gerg go brāth'.
- 29 Glūaisim tricha dom scoil fein re techtairecht réidh mo rīgh,
nīr céilis a ndubairt Tadge, ar clandoibh Néill fa hard gnīomh.
- 30 Fiuchais ferce Mhaol Rúaidhni réid is Aodho úi Neill, fa hárd
uail,
go rachad dalta Dāl cCais beō tar ais tar Eirni uair.²⁾
- 31 Clann Conaill, síol Eoghoin Mōir, secht ceatha dóibh, fa céim
ard,
éirgitt re hanfadh a fferce do dhul a nGlenn Gerce ar Tadge.
- 32 Gairmther caismirt réidh mo rīgh, gor éirigh síol Maine mōir,
im Gadhro, im Choncobhar Clīach, im rīgh Soghain³⁾ na scīath
n-ōir.
- 33 Im rīgh Éile na n-ech n-ard, im rīgh Delbhna dar balbh sreabh,
im rīgh Urmuman o chrīch Tail, im rīgh bFer cCeall ag dáil
slegh.
- 34 Im rīgh Bréifne o Gulbain Guirt, im clannoibh Moga Ruith
réidh,
's um Conmaicne na ccolec gcaol téid gach laoch ar cūl a scēith.
- 35 Ōn laithe sin a nGlend Gerce nī raibhe ag rīgh dar derg cnedh
muintir mar muintir mo rīgh Taidg úi Cheallaigh re snīomh
slegh.
- 36 A ndaingen nochar an sē, glūaisis co cloinn Néill da deōin,
céim troighed ag dul re hard beiris Tadge a gconne an tslōig.
- 37 Cromait clanna Néill fan cath, cromais mac Moire ó Magh
Maoin,
bloghait⁴⁾ scēith is corerait croind, scoltait ceinn is tollait
taoibh.

¹⁾ tteithenn MS.

²⁾ fūair MS.

³⁾ sodhain MS.

⁴⁾ blodhait MS.

- 38 Dar láimh Bríain is cloinne Tái, dar an mbethoidh a ttā mac Dē,
nochar gabhadh re láimh Taidg in gach aird dar imthigh sé.
- 39 Deic[h]neabor is fiche cét, is é a fíor is ní brécc dhamh,
do c[h]lannaibh Néill na ndrech ngorm do thuit le colg Taidg
'sa treas.
- 40 Brister an cath ar cloinn Néill, gabthar ann Maol Rúanaidh
réidh,
beirmit a mbroid is a mbūar linn tar Eirne ūair¹⁾ da ēis.
- 41 Losccadh longport Bríain bodeas le cloinn Conaill go ccnes
nglan,
ar nert cloidhem²⁾ is scíath gil do dighail Tadg sin rē samh.
- 42 'Bí', ar Taidg re Maol Rúanaid réid, 'a cCionn Coradh fan léir magh
i ngeimel Taidg na cét ngnímh ō samhoin nogo ttī samh'.
- 43 Doradois Maol Seac[h]lainn saor Fergal ō Rúaire is Aodh Breglh
i ngeimhil rīgh Rosa Crē a meic Moire dana dé samh.
- 44 Eochaid mac Ardgoil na n-each, Murchad mac Brain do c[h]rech
magh,
tuccais i ngeimil Bríain Breg mac Bē binn dar fled samh.
- 45 Ō beltaine don taoibh tes rachad go Brían na ndere glan,
ag Murc[h]adh fa n-íadand slōg bet ag ól no go ttī samh.
- 46 Mo chíos ó Mhurchad mac Bríain, ō C[h]onaing, ō C[h]ian
romc[h]ar,
trī cēd uinge d'ór nír cniocht, trī cét bō bliocht gacha samh.
- 47 Mē mac Liag do chengladh síth, ollamh Bríain, is as fír damh,
is as lem leathgōala mo rīgh ō samoin no go ttī samh. Sam.

*Incipit do dūanaib sochair clainne Ceallaig dorinni
MacLiag et alii poete do Thadg catha Bríain.*

Aus Egerton 90, fo. 19a.³⁾

- 1 Beannacht, a Bruin, ar Brigit, fuil am thig rim nāch anait,
docūaidh, a Bruin, gan bara mo c[h]ara tar do charaid.
- 2 Cara dam-sa Tadg toirt[h]each da ndēnter dān bard ndlig-
theach,⁴⁾
as ē as ferr icht im arthrach, is ē marbthach na minchreach.

¹⁾ fuair MS.

²⁾ cloidhīm MS.

³⁾ Blatt 19 und 20 dieser Handschrift stammen aus dem Buch von Húi Maine.

⁴⁾ ndleteach MS.

- 3 Creac[h]a bega in bheatha eir nāch bī fōir nā fatha,
as fearr beth ar sgāth airdrig inā fairbrīgh na fatha.
- 4 Mōr tūarastal Taidg taibhseing ō Brīan do bensead gēibind,
etir creich agus cuire a ngeba uile d'Ēirind.
- 5 Cinēl Aedha aird eanaigh Í Íarthach guna hoiribh,
do gab Tadg asa tulaigh curaidh glan ard gach oirir.
- 6 Na trí Conmacni cæma gar mborbšlait-ni fa bhūanna,
im Corcamoroith rāmach dāma fa sona slūagha.¹⁾
- 7 Duibtrīan Connacht an c[h]agaidh fan drongfolt n-ālaind
n-abaigh,²⁾
ō C[h]eanannus gu Gulbain, ferannus cumgaigh cagaigh.
- 8 Í Íart[h]ach gun craein comlān da cinēl Aedha imslā[i]n,
ō Grein co Caraidh Cūile ag flaith Dūine aird Imgāin.³⁾
- 9 Ō Frēmaind Midhe meadraigh ga fine sēghain[n] Sodraigh
gu Lēim Lāra tar linnmuir, fa rēim cāna agus coblaigh.
- 10 Muscraige an tīre triat[h]ach, fond na gribe gu gnāthach,
rulā⁴⁾ lēim Ēile bñadach, fin sgeimhe nochar sgāthach.
- 11 Mo c[h]ara-sa Tadg to[g]da gac[h] aird nār gab gu ngaba,
do thogu-sa brugh bragha dubh docharus a chara.
- 12 Rug da Tadg bñar da baile, a Bruin, dang dñal a duibe,
an aird-sea Ū Maistin Mide tug mo T[h]adg-sa ar ais uile.
- 13 Ēirghid fo cend mo c[h]reiche dream da tēigidh na tart[h]e,
lucht tige Taidg na taisteal⁵⁾ da taigr gaisced len graifne⁶⁾.
- 14 Conc[h]ubar ō Mael Rñadnaigh, Mael [S]eachlaind mac Taidg
tīri[g],
gēga can tarbha tarraigh, is Gadra dēdla dillig.
- 15 Cathal amuigh a Mænmach, gilla ar nār laigh a lāmach,
Tadg Echtge ō Conaill cīarach, frīdach nāch do[dh]aing dāmach.
- 16 Sil Sogain ar nār seachnadh ca foghail ar nāch fiuchbad?
ca baramail re mbeanfad re Danaraib do triuchbad.
- 17 Tadg mac Ēidighāin fāilidh⁷⁾ go hēgeandāil nīr fēnnigh,
Āed ō Donnchada dūanaigh, in cræbh⁸⁾ confada cēillidh.⁹⁾
- 18 A Goill 's a amais imdha tegaid lem banais mbrogdha
bet ag digail mo dimdha ar milid¹⁰⁾ Clidna is Cnogbha.¹¹⁾
- 19 Mac maith ingene Domnaill, in findbile 'ga faghbaim,
bachaig mo c[h]rod do chomraind do each dograing dha labraim.

1) sluadha MS.

2) abaidh MS.

3) imdain MS.

4) *Vielleicht* rubi.

5) tainteal MS.

6) graithfine MS.

7) failigh MS.

8) cræibh MS.

9) ceallaig MS.

10) miligh MS.

11) cnodbha MS.

- 20 Cuilen disi gan duibe ba seisi do cach baile,
 urchar don glōr as gile, mōr Midhe Murc[h]adh Maine.
- 21 Do thuill feindid¹⁾ na findfolt, dō fa cēilligh a ceandacht,
 Tadg noch a cīan ōdcondare da drongfolt ō Brian beannacht. B.
- 23 Dogeib ō Chonaing coma, dogeibh ō Murchad meadha,
 a muirnn a crīaid in crīnaigh ībhaidh ar Brīan na mbeanna. B.

Mac Liacs Schildlied.

Aus Egerton 90, fo. 19 a b.

- 1 Scīath rīgh Gæla, glantar hí! cræba cailce for a cliu!
 [ōen] scīath ar nāi fichtib scīathl do fāg[b]ad 'gon scīath adēiu.
- 2 Nī hindsa coindleadh a cuirp, cimsa coirrśleagh for a cailc:
 in lucht bāi 'ga tuba um teirt, ar Cnuc Duma Eirc rop airc.
- 3 Mōr scīath rofāg[b]ad 'ga fir, mōr clīath cathad fa mbí gol,
 mōr crīch ar cach leath rolamh, mōr magh rocreach um a
 crodh.
- 4 Nā bíd teimeal tairrsi siūd, taidhbhsi theinead, dīn ar trēd,
 bídh co daghsocur²⁾ re fōd d'anacul ar n-ōg ar ēg.
- 5 Scīath rīgh Muige Tulcha Lis, cuire cūmtha cīa nār ceis?
 nīr sceing re haladh gāi [n]glas nīrgabadh fras tar a feis.
- 6 Scīath rīgh Aidne siūd adchīm, fer gan bailbhe re brīg mbūain,
 gilla Cellaig Thulcha in trír tarraid³⁾ urchra 'na t[h]ír thūaidh.
- 7 Scīath rīgh Éile leath abhus co ngēire ngus agus ngreas,
 Cearball mac Dublaidhe Duind fūair turbaidhe agon tuind teas.
- 8 Scīath rīgh Delbhna so ar a cūl, ina dūn fūair teadhma trēn,
 maiden ōs Dūn Colmāin Cais fūair fogrāin gāi glais go gēr.
- 9 Scīath rīgh Teabhtha seo 'na dāil co mbeathra Clair Midhe
 mūaid,⁴⁾
- Domnall mac Muireagān menn, ropo duinecān teand tūaid.
- 10 Fearghal Sinda, sūaichnidh⁵⁾ hē, gilla nār lūaithigh re lā,
 tuc Tadhg a c[h]reich asa c[h]eand, nochon fearr sa ferr atā.
- 11 Nī thig dīnd āiream a scīath, acht is fáilidh fiach da fáth,
 muna ethaind in t-eō fis, nī fētfaind beath ris co brāth.
- 12 Teaglach Taidhg⁶⁾ Muighe na mbūadh, ní cuire gan caint adēiu,
 doberait creich, dil a saint, gen co beath Tadg aræn riu.

1) feindigh MS.

2) tarraig MS.

3) suaichnigh MS.

4) daghsocair MS.

5) mhuaī MS., über dem mh ein b.

6) taidgh MS.

- 13 Mairg anocht, a Dhe, nāch díbh Í Maine, tír na ngort nglúair,
doberait creich as each aird, rogabsad um dreich Taidg tuaidh.
- 14 Taidg Lacha Ríach, righda in rail, dírma co hÁth Cliath
do cuir,
minic leis aisdear ar groigh¹⁾ re goil, re gaisgedh, re guin.
- 15 Tæbh neich um tãnaidh²⁾ ro treadhg, nochar teith d'fãnaigh
nã dh'ard,
ō rucadh rī nan n-each borb tolg ō neçh nīthar ar Taidg.
- 16 Taidg ō Ceallaig cara dam, teandaig mo mana 's mo modh,
atãid a cheathra ar mo chrud, atãid a sgur ar mo sgor.
- 17 Atãit a aisgedha am fáil, atãit a taisgeadha um t[h]oigh,
atãit a c[h]uirn is a c[h]oin, atã a groigh¹⁾ guirm agus gil.
- 18 Atã feín ōs cãch a curp agum reir co brãth na mbert,
a gein rab bladhd agus blicht, co rab ōs gach nirt a neart.
- 19 Neart in Choimhdhed³⁾ re Taidg trēn! nã tī a toirnem d'ard
nã fan!
marcach srothaige na sīn, sochaide dar dīn a lām.
- 20 Ar a lām deis bīm-sea beōs, bíd leis in tír-se gan tlás,
coimseach a glac geal do grēs, gurab ead a bēs co bás.
- 21 Bās nír faghbha in rí dorad teas um tír Tarbga do trod,
is duillmeach glonnudh a glac,⁴⁾ is ē mac na mbronnad mbog.
- 22 Bocdálach ratha in rī reidh, nī hoptálach catha crúaidh,
creach soir leis, creach síar dar leas, creach budheas is
creach buthúaid.
- 23 Cēim re cloidhem cosnam each crích, fosgnam fa Loch ro-
geal Ríach,
ó théid a cath adcī cãch ní bī ar a sgáth acht a sgiath. S.
- 24 Scíath Í Nechtain Lacha Ríach, nír fearr sgiath Echtair ar áth,
scíath Conc[h]obair mic mic Taidg, bídh fada a gail gaigr co
bráth.
- 25 Cathal Enaig in each áth ó Māilalaigh Lacha Ríach,
fear ris nach gabthar 'san āgh, nocho lamthar lām 'na sgiath. S.
- 26 Glantar scíath Gadra [na] nglond, nocha beg a tharba thall,
dorad Gadra deabthach domm, greathlach trom fa garrda⁵⁾
nGall.
- 27 Scíath ríg Ō Lomán gan col, as mór tromágh risar bean,
each dub go nduburla ndub do sgur Í Duburla dam.

¹⁾ groidh MS.²⁾ tanaigh MS.³⁾ coimghed MS.⁴⁾ glach MS.⁵⁾ garrga MS.

- 28 Glantar sciath Éidigháin úais, nír díall éceandáil da éis,
nī targa a tír Maine meand óglach bud fearr tar a eis.
- 29 Glantar sciath Soghain nāch sūaill, mōr conair tuc rath is réim,
tugsat slūagh Sogain don moigh crech each domain da toig féin.
- 30 Scīath Crumthain nāch clāntar breath co n-imad a cleath,
nī gō,
nī bean o C[h]rumthain gan ar furrthain dam is each is bō.
- 31 Scīath Flaitheamail donī ar leas tuc creach anneas is atūaid,
donī Flaithemail na creach aitdeabaigh re neach fa būaid.
- 32 Sciath Breasail būada 'gar ndīn, docūala teas agus tūaidh,
is mōr cosgar ruc le lūgh, mōr ndūn da loisgead le slūagh.
- 33 Glantar sciath Murchaid mic Brīain donīdh troid um tule[h]aib
Tāil,
cindas bīas in mēirseang mīn gan tír nĒirenn ina lāim?
- 34 Glantar sciath Brīain amar blāth, nā cluinem 'na dīaig a fiach,
fuidleach feighe fear cēd crīch, mēide gemadh scīth a sciath.
Sciath.

MacLiacs Totenklage um Tadg úa Cellaig.

Aus Egerton 90, fo. 20a.

- 1 Leasg amleasg sind gu Āth Clīath, co dūn Amlāib na
n-ōrsciath,
o Āth Clīath na lland 's na lecht is dian, is mall m' imthecht.
- 2 A lucht Átha Clīath na clog eidir abaidh¹⁾ is easbog,
nā cuiri[d] úir tar Tadg toir co tair[i]g dūinn a dēchain.
- 3 A s[h]il Arailt rūadhus rand, a iarsma læc[h]rad Lochlann,
nī Gall do bāid²⁾ Ó Maine, nī rand d'air nā d'esgaine.
- 4 Dā raibe beō a haithle an āir oigfear des o Dūn Imgāin,³⁾
nochar fæm Gædel a guin, fa bægal dībh a dēchsain.
- 5 Mairg ēnfear do dūthraig sin, maideadh Taidg ar cur cosgair,
sē ag dīth na nGall 's na nGædheal, sgīth and am ro hēg-
āinead.
- 6 Mairg doluigh le Leith Moga 's a cath inn-ūair imgona,
tar inguin Māilseachlaind t[h]air mairg docūaid a ceand
cosgair.
- 7 Tairgid Mælseachlaind na slegh do degmac a derbsethar
a mbiadh 'na lāim o Brīan Breag gan dāil, gan glīaid, gan
gaisgead.

¹⁾ abaigh *MS.*

²⁾ maig *MS.*

³⁾ imdain *MS.*

- 8 Seōid Ēirenn ō t[h]uind go tuind targaid Mael sūlgorm
Seachlaind,
dochreidhe mōr fa mear miad as rīge slōgh¹⁾ fear nOrgiall.
- 9 Do raíd Tadg ō Chrúachain c[h]uirr re Mael sogradach
Seachlaind:
'Ort, a sdúag dēdgel delb[d]a, nī trēgeab mo t[h]igerna.'
- 10 'Nī fearr Brian nā misi, a mic, d'fag[b]āil ōir ocus airgit,
's nā mac in C[h]artha calma nī fearr Murchad mōrfeadma.'
- 11 'Annsa lium-sa teaglach Tāil nāid Gāidil uile d'ēnlāim,
nī mill[f]ead in ceart catha, noch a bēr breath anflatha.'
- 12 'Acht cidh dān adeire sain, a T[h]aidg ī c[h]rōda Ceallaig,
bead-sa slān dot eis, a fir, gan sbēis ad grād, a Gāidil.'
- 13 Trīd sin fūair Tadg na togha beannachtain Brīain Bōroma,
mongēnear fūair a beannacht, būaid da ngebt^{har} garbc[h]en-
nacht.
- 14 Nocho bīu-sa beō da n-eīs, 'sa Banba is mōr mo mīsbeīs,
slān ūaim do Leith Cuind romc[h]ar, do C[h]aiseal, do C[h]ind
Coradh!
- 15 Slān ūaim do Šuca na sreab 's da Sinaind aird na n-inber,
slān ūaim do Māenmach amoigh 's do Rāith Crúachna a
Connachtaibh!
- 16 Slān do Leirg Aisi ōs Maigh Māin 's do Dūn na Rīg fa
romāin,
slān do chlainn cathgloin Ceallaig, don droing athlaim
Ēirindaig!
- 17 Slān ūaim don ceird clechtain fein ō nāch mair Tadg gan
toibeim,
slān ūaim in gach sēd ma seach,²⁾ slān na trēd, slān na
tāintead!
- 18 Tug dam Tadhg lā Lacha Rīach cēt bō, cēt cloidem, cēt scīath,
cēt do damaib re hūair n-air ocus cēt each n-adasdair.
- 19 Tug dam oidche Glinde Gearg cēt brat is cēt inar nderg,
tricha sleag ba rīadh reanda, deich failbe, deich fi[d]chella.
- 20 Tug dam aidche a mbūailid³⁾ Guill trī chēt do beannaibh
būabaill,
trī chēt cupa lān do lind, a chū 's a each 's a ōrmind.
- 21 Tug dam-sa⁴⁾ a Cinn Coradh, ba mōradh mic ollaman,
torc as gach trēd cūairt dom chleir ó C[h]inn Corad co
cæmGréin.

1) sloigh MS.

2) sead MS.

3) buailigh MS.

4) dama MS.

- 22 Do bi a nDūn Cathraige chain uaisle Éirenn a n-áentaigh,
fa Brián, fa Aed o Néill nár, fa Mäelseachlaind guirí Gabrán.
- 23 Tegmaid gilla Bríain co mblaidh re gilla Taidg i Cellaig
fa glanadh a sgiath scenmdha a tríath is a tigerna.
- 24 'Dligid¹⁾ sin Bríain tūs coindle', do ráid gilla Bríain Boirne,
'sē do chosain geall cland Cuind, is leis tūs na mbeand
mbúabuill'.
- 25 'Le Taidg' do ráid ara Taidg, 'tūs cach catha cloideamgaing,
leis do sgoilted scéith Fer mBreagh, sé do chosain tæb
Taillten'.
- 26 '[Is] Brían do deōnaigh daib sin,' is ed do ráidh in t-araid,²⁾
'dūal dō beith aige ar ēigin 's ag sīl maith mic Ceindēidig.'
- 27 Tōgbais gilla Taidg in lāim ar n-ēirge don imarbāigh,
tūg dorn³⁾ ar a dēd gur' dluig, a ucht gur' dearg da dondfuil.
- 28 Léigid an gillanrad⁴⁾ gair⁵⁾

Colum Cille .cc.

Aus Laud 615, S. 138.

- 1 Ceileabram, léighim,⁶⁾ lubrum, trāetham, timairccim, tabrum,
aitchim, airlichimm, ailim, aidhim, imriadum,⁷⁾ adram!
- 2 Amlaid is maith ceili Dē gan ní bud mó, gan ró re ré,
gan ailges bīdh, gan bethaid meth, gan crodh, gan cr[e]jich
mar lon fo cléth,
gan olc do rádh re trōgh nō trén.
- 3 Ainmne, aoine, figheall, atach, nā rab sāithech, nā rab goirt,
fostadh, feithemla gan baois, mesrughud craois, coimhéd cuirp.
- 4 Cidh maith aine is irnuight[h]e, cidh maith tredhan is troscud,
is ferr ní do thidnucal ocus tenga do c[h]ostud.
- 5 Figeall, aoine, irnaight[h]e, almsa maith dognē,
acht nā rab clos do daoinibh buidech dhe mac Dē. C.

Gebet um Fürbitte.

Aus 23 N 10, S. 92.

- 1 Aitte[o]ch friut a ndechmad grādh i talmain trebruid,
aitte[o]ch Michel moltach dom c[h]obuir ar demnuibh.
- 2 Atteoch friut um Michel muir is tīr gan tathom,
atteoch friut cen dīmes cech diles Dē athar.

¹⁾ dlige MS.

²⁾ araigh MS.

³⁾ dornn MS.

⁴⁾ gillandraid MS. ⁵⁾ Hier bricht das Gedicht unten auf fo. 20 a ab.

⁶⁾ Lies léigem, timaircem usw. ⁷⁾ Lies imráidem.

- 3 Aiteoch friut, a C[h]oimde, cesud do c[h]uirp c[h]achtbain,
aiteoch friut in teeoir, aiteoch friut in n-achtail.¹⁾
- 4 Aiteoch muintir nime co Michel domm anmain,
aiteoch²⁾ nōema in domain dom chobair for talmain.
- 5 Aiteoch muintir nime co Michel nglan nglēsda,
aiteoch friut in trēidhe, gāith is grein is escea.
- 6 *Atteoch* frit a n-usce ocus in n-ēr n-angbaid,
atteoch frit in tenid, atteoch frit in talmain.
- 7 Aitteoch frit an Trīnoit, an tentide tūaghda,
atteoch in dā mesraigthi, atteoch in dā ūarda.
- 8 Aitteoch frit in tacmainc, in firmimint fonnmar,³⁾
ateoch gach ngrād ngégmall, slūagh na rétlann roglan.
- 9 Aitteoch frit cech beōthach roblais bāis is bethaid,
atteoch frit cech marbdūil ar do dagrūin ndreachaig.
- 10 *Atteoch* frit do dēse[i]rc is doimne⁴⁾ innā fairrgi,⁵⁾
atteoch tusa fēini,⁶⁾ a Rig grēine gairge.
- 11 Cach naom fuil, bōi, bās, 's cech nēmóg cen brefail,
co Mic[h]el cām comuid dom c[h]obair cen cechuid,
romaingid⁷⁾ in lucht-sa *ateoch* frit-sa, a Athair! At.

1) *accta MS.*2) *aiteoch frit MS.*3) *ind firmimint fonnmair MS.*4) *Lies as doimniu.* 5) *Lies fairge.*6) *Lies fēine.*7) *Lies romainged.*

GALLISCH *ANDERA* UND DIE BETONUNG IM GALLISCHEN.

(Siehe Zeitschr. VIII, S. 95—101.)

Als ein Beispiel, das gegen Anfangsbetonung im Gallischen spricht, sieht Meyer-Lübke (Ztschr. f. rom. Phil. XXX, 422 f.) frz. *landier* < gall. *andera* an. Die nordfrz. Form *landier* stammt, wie die Zusammenziehung des Substantivs mit dem Artikel beweist, aus dem Südfranzösischen, wo gall. *andera* > nprv. *anders* (plural), *anderre*, kat. *anderris* (plural) wurde. „Die Dehnung des *r*, die nur südfranzösisch ist, läßt sich, sagt Meyer-Lübke, wohl daraus erklären, daß ein *-éra* (in *andéra*) lateinischer Lautung widersprach; man konnte nur zu *ándera* oder zu *andérra* greifen. In Nordfrankreich, wo nach gewöhnlicher Annahme die Kelten länger und dichter safsen, hat sich trotzdem *andéra* gehalten, im Süden ist die gallische Tonsilbe und Tondauer bewahrt, aber die Silbe zweimorig geworden durch die Dehnung des Konsonanten.“ Das Nordfranzösische kommt aber, wie oben bemerkt, nicht in Betracht und nimmt man selbständige Entwicklung des gallischen Wortes im Norden an, so weist *landier* auf eine Form mit langem *ē*, das allerdings durch die spätromanische Dehnung der freien Tonvokale aus einem ursprünglich kurzen *ĕ* hervorgegangen sein kann. Doch kann das *ē* schon ursprünglich lang gewesen sein, da das Gegenteil nicht erwiesen ist. Man kann daher nicht sagen, daß sich im Norden die Form *andéra* gehalten habe. Gerade die Verdopplung des *r* nach kurzem betonten Vokal im Südfranzösischen entspricht nicht den romanischen Lautgesetzen. Wenn nämlich der Konsonant nach dem Tonvokal im Romanischen verdoppelt wurde, so sehen wir stets, daß der Tonvokal lang war, so daß die Gruppe: langer Vokal

+ kurzer (einfacher) Konsonant zu kurzem Vokal + langem (doppeltem) Konsonanten wurde, z. B.: clt.-lat. *tōtus* > vlt. *tōttus* (it. *tutto*), clt.-lat. *pīpa* > vlt. **pīppa*, frz. *pipe*, *bēta* (gr. *βῆτα*) > frz. *bette*, clt.-lat. *brūtus* > it. *brutto* (Meyer-Lübke, Rom. Gram. I, 458). In gr. *βλίτρον* > frz. *blette* ist zwar kurzer Vokal vorhanden. Hierher gehören auch die romanischen Diminutivsuffixe *-ittu* und *-iccu*, die, wie ich in Ztschr. f. rom. Phil., XXXIV, 26 ff. gezeigt habe, auf germ. *-it(o)* und *-ik(o)* mit einfachem Konsonanten zurückgehen. Die lautliche Entwicklung, die man in diesen Fällen erwarten würde, ist zunächst der Übergang des kurzen *i* zu geschlossenem *e*, der auch stattgefunden hat im dritten bis vierten Jahrhundert n. Chr., und dann die Dehnung des geschlossenen *e* etwa im sechsten Jahrhundert.

Da aber bei der Aufnahme dieser fremden Wörter und Suffixe ins Vlt. sogleich Verdopplung des Konsonanten eintrat, war die Dehnung des Vokals später nicht mehr möglich. In den zuerst angeführten Fällen spricht man häufig von einer Umsetzung der Quantität. Damit ist aber keine Erklärung gegeben. In Ztschr. f. rom. Phil., XXXIV, 36 ff., habe ich zu zeigen versucht das bei *p*, *t*, *k* die Verdopplung eintritt, wenn diese Konsonanten nicht der Erweichung zu *b*, *d*, *g* verfallen sollen, was einerseits bei Lehnwörtern, andererseits bei Erbwörtern dann der Fall, wenn der Konsonant durch den Einfluss von Wörtern gleichen Stammes gehalten werden soll. Für die Verdopplung von *l*, *r* und *n* sind aber nur Beispiele der letzteren Art vorhanden (vgl. lat. *sororeu* > frz. *sororge*, *linēu* > frz. *linge* durch Einfluss von *soror* und *linum*) und solche, wo der gedehnte Konsonant vor dem Tonvokal steht, z. B. lat. *curex* > span. *carrizo*. Beide Fälle kommen bei *andera* > nprv. *anderre* nicht in Betracht. Es kann somit *andera* nur langes *e* aufweisen. Da es im Frz. kein eigentliches Fremdwort, sondern ein Lehnwort ist, sollte das *r*, das im Gall. vielleicht anders gesprochen wurde, seine Aussprache bewahren und wurde daher verdoppelt. Denn im Vlt. besaß doppeltes *l* und daher wohl auch doppeltes *r* eine andere Aussprache als einfaches *l* bzw. *r*. Der Tonvokal mußte dann wie in den Fällen von sog. Quantitätsumsetzung Kürzung erfahren, da die Tonsilbe im Rom. nur dreimorig sein kann.

Ist diese Erklärung richtig und liegt im Gall. tatsächlich langer Vokal zugrunde, so ist auch die rom. Betonung gerechtfertigt. Wie wir früher aus den Untersuchungen über die zu-

sammengesetzten Ortsnamen ersehen haben, werden die gallischen Wörter bei ihrer Aufnahme ins Romanische dem lat.-rom. Betonungsgesetz unterworfen und gerade die Ausnahmen, in denen Zurückziehung des Akzentes eintrat, haben uns gezeigt, daß im Gallischen der Ton auf der ersten Silbe, der Stammsilbe, ruhte. Die Beispiele *Nemausu* > frz. *Nîmes* neben *Nemours*, *Atrebates* > frz. *Arras*, *Bituriges* > *Bourges* beweisen, daß trotz Anfangsbetonung nachtonige Silben mit langem Vokal im Gallischen möglich sind wie auch im Ahd. namentlich bei Suffixen, vgl. ahd. *kizzîn*.

Dies läßt vielleicht die Vermutung zu, daß auch gall. *andéra* mit einem Suffix *-éra* gebildet ist. Den Stamm *and-*möchte ich dann zu ahd. *anda*, skr. *anti* = ‚entgegen‘, ‚vor‘ stellen. Der Komparativ von *anda*, ahd. *andiz*, *anþiz* bedeutet nach Torp, Germanische Spracheinheit, ‚früher‘, ‚eher‘, so daß gall. *andéra* soviel bedeutet wie das ‚frühere‘, woraus sich die Bedeutung von ‚jünger‘ ergibt, so daß *andéra* zu den Bedeutungen ‚junges Weib‘, ‚Färse‘, ‚junger Bock‘, schliesslich ‚Feuerbock‘ kommen konnte. Aus der letzteren Bedeutung erklärt sich auch der Genuswechsel im Romanischen. Nimmt man also Länge des *e* in gall. *andéra* an, so lassen sich die Verdopplung des *r* und die Betonung im Romanischen erklären und die Annahme der Anfangsbetonung im Gallischen ist dann zwar nicht bewiesen, aber auch nicht widersprochen, so daß die aus anderen Erscheinungen gezogenen Schlüsse aufrecht bleiben. Die vermutungsweise aufgestellte Ableitung des Wortes würde natürlich für Anfangsbetonung im Gallischen sprechen.

Wien.

RUDOLF HABERL.

SYNTAX OF THE SUBSTANTIVE VERB *THA* IN MODERN SCOTTISH GAELIC.

1. Uses of *tha*.

The Gaelic substantive verb indicates existence or state of existence, and cannot be used to express equation. In origin it is parallel to the Latin *stat*, and its uses may be compared with those of the English *stand* in such phrases as 'to stand idle', 'to stand in need of'.

Tha is usually a verb of incomplete predication, requiring as its complement either an adverbial adjunct or an adjective used as an adverb. So for example:

Ann's a 'ghleann 's an robh mi òg, 'in the glen where I was when I was young'.

Thus while the sentence *is làidir e*, 'he is strong', may now be regarded as representing the prototype *is duine làidir e*, 'he is a strong person', the sentence *tha e làidir* does not stand for the prototype *tha e duine làidir* — an impossible construction — but if extended would assume the form *tha e 'n a dhuine làidir*. The adjective following *is* now stands for a noun, but the adjective completing *tha* stands for an adverbial adjunct.

The complement of *tha* cannot be a noun, pronoun or substantive clause.

The subject of *tha* can only be a noun or pronoun (also a word used as its own name, or words cited in direct quotation), not a substantive clause.

It follows that *tha* cannot be used, like *is*, to form sentences of the type of sentences of emphasis.

A substantive clause introduced by *gu 'n* or *nach* may, however, stand in apposition to the demonstrative pronoun *e*,

that pronoun serving as an anticipative subject of *tha*. In this case these clauses were originally adverbial, relating to the complement of the predicate.

2. Order of construction with *tha*.

The order of construction with *tha* is the same as that which prevails with other verbs of incomplete predication: verb, subject, complement of predicate. Conjunctive and negative adverbs precede the verb, as may also other adjuncts of the predicate.

Other examples are:

Tha e mar bha e, 'it is as it was'. Here *mar bha e* is an adverbial clause completing the predicate *tha*. *Mar* is a conjunctive adverb which completes the predicate *bha*.

Tha an sneachd na 's fuaire na 'n t-uisge, 'snow is colder than rain'. Here *na 's fuaire* is an adverbial clause completing the predicate *tha*; *na 'n t-uisge* is an adverbial clause relating to, and required to complete the meaning of, the comparative *fuaire*.

Co th' ann? 'Who is there?' Here *th' ann* is an adjectival clause used substantivally as the subject of the sentence, of whose predicate, the copula implied, *co* is the subjective complement. *Tha* is here used relatively, and therefore contains its subject. Its complement is *ann*.

In some cases the complement of the predicate may stand between the verb and its subject. This inverted order is met with more commonly when an adjectival clause follows and relates to the subject of the sentence; but the usage is unidiomatic. Thus:

Tha againne beannachadh as dòcha nach 'eil aca-san, 'we have a blessing which probably they have not'.

An elliptical clause introduced by *ach* 'but' followed by an adjective, sometimes stands between the substantive verb preceded by the negative, and its subject related to by an adjectival clause. For example:

Cha 'n 'eil ach gann long a ràining an t-àite, 'but few ships have reached the place'. Here *gann* is the complement of the predicate of a co-ordinate principal clause *ach [tha i] gann*. The complement of *cha 'n 'eil* is not expressed.

An inverted construction may also occur when the subject of an elliptical clause introduced by *ach* follows the substantive verb preceded by the negative. For example:

Cha robh ach leanabh innte, or: cha robh innt' ach leanabh, 'she was only a child'. Here the subject of *robh* is not expressed; *leanabh* is the subject of a co-ordinate principal clause *ach* [*bha*] *leanabh* [*innte*].

3. Sentences of attribution.

The chief function of *tha* is to indicate *state* of existence; that is to say, temporary state or change of state rather than perpetual or unaltered condition, which would more naturally be predicated by *is*. When *tha* predicates an adjective of its subject, *tha* differs from *is* in suggesting that the state predicated is new or changed. For example:

Tha mi sgith, 'I am tired'.

Tha e duilich a ràdh ciamar a tha a' chuis, 'it is [has become] difficult to say how the matter stands'.

It follows that a passive participle completes the predication of *tha*, not of *is*, unless it has become an adjective without participial meaning. E. g.: *tha e folaichte*, 'it is hidden'; but: *is folaichte sin uam-sa*, 'that is obscure to me'.

As another result of the difference in their usage, it may be observed that the past indicative of the copula is much less used than the past of the substantive verb, while the future of the copula has been lost except in wishes.

Several adjectives when used to complete the predicate with verbs of incomplete predication change their meaning when they are put into the 'adverbial form', which here indicates state of health. Thus: *tha e làidir*, 'he is strong', but: *tha e gu làidir*, 'he is in robust health'.

4. Sentences of classification.

Sentences which are virtually sentences of classification are formed with *tha* in this manner: — the noun naming the class into which the subject has entered is placed under government of the preposition *an* 'in', in a prepositional phrase which relates to the verb *tha* and serves as its complement.

This construction with *tha* is an extension of similar construction with other verbs of incomplete predication. It has

been aptly likened to such English phrases as 'the house is in ruins', 'the glass is in fragments'. Such English sentences also imply *change* of state.

In this construction, in Gaelic, the noun naming the class is always related to by a possessive adjective of the same person and number as the subject of the verb.

For example:

Tha iad 'n am fògarraich, 'they are exiles'.

Bha e 'n a thuathanach, 'he was a farmer'. Compare with this the sentence: Rinn iad e 'n a rìgh, 'they made him a king'.

For this use of the possessive adjective we may compare its use with nouns indicating a state; e. g.: tha e 'n a' chadal, 'he is asleep.'

5. Existence and possession.

To express existence, *tha* is usually complemented by the adverb *ann*, 'there, in existence'. Thus:

Bha rìgh ann roimhe so, 'once upon a time there was a king'.

Tha bhuil, or: tha bhuil ann, 'the result of it is'.

Possession is expressed by placing the noun or pronoun naming the possessor under government of the preposition *aig* 'at', in a prepositional phrase or compound which relates to the verb *tha*, and serves as its complement. Thus:

Tha cù agam, 'I have a dog'.

Cha 'n 'eil ùine agam air a shon sin, 'I have no time for that'.

Am bheil a' Ghàidhlig agad? 'Do you know Gaelic?'

Possession is similarly expressed with the copula, here used as a substantive verb. The noun or pronoun naming the possessor is placed under government of the preposition *le*, 'with', in a prepositional phrase or compound which follows the verb *is* and serves as its complement.

6. Paradigm of the substantive verb.

| | Indicative. | | |
|--------------|-------------|---------------------|-------|
| | Present. | Future. | Past. |
| Independent: | tha | bidh, bithidh | bha |
| Relative: | tha, a tha | a bhios, a bhitheas | a bha |
| Dependent: | bheil, 'eil | bi | robh |

Secondary Future.

| | Singular | Plural |
|--------------|--------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| Independent: | 1 bithinn | bhitheamaid |
| | 2 bhiodh tu, bhitheadh tu | bhiodh sibh,
bhitheadh sibh |
| | 3 bhiodh e, i, bhitheadh e, i, | bhiodh iad,
bhitheadh iad |
| Relative: | a bhithinn, etc. | |
| Dependent: | bithinn, etc. | |

Subjunctive.

Past.

The same as the Secondary Future Indicative.

Also after the conjunction *na 'n*.

Dependent: robh.

Imperative.

| | Singular | Plural |
|---|---------------------|-------------------------|
| 1 | bitheam | bitheamaid |
| 2 | bi | bithibh |
| 3 | biodh e, bitheadh e | biodh iad, bitheadh iad |

Infinitive.

a bhi, a bhith.

The uncontracted forms are used when stress falls upon the verb.

The infinitival phrase has supplanted the verbal noun in use. *A bhith* occurs instead of *a bhi* when stress falls upon the verbal noun. A present participial phrase does not occur; the perfect participial phrase is *air bhi*, *air bhith*.

Bheil becomes *'eil* after *cha 'n* and *nach*. Final *m* of the conjunct particles frequently disappears before it; in many districts *gu bheil* stands for *gu 'm bheil*.

Certain impersonal forms of the substantive verb take quasi-passive terminations. Thus:

| | |
|-----------------------|------------------|
| Present, Independent: | thatar |
| Past: | bhatar |
| Future: | bithear, bitear. |

These are followed by a participial phrase, to which they convey a passive meaning: *Thatar ag ràdh*, 'it is said'.

Instead of *tha* there was also a form *atà*, but it is now obsolete except in rhetorical language. *Tha* appears as *tà* in the phrase *matà*, 'well!'

Edinburgh.

A. O. ANDERSON.

WELSH CANHORTHWY, CYNHORTHWY &c.

In his article 'Zur keltischen Wortkunde' (*Zeitschrift* VI, 144 sqq.) the late Professor Osthoff equated W. *mordwy* and Gaulish *moritex* CIL XIII, 8164 a, and noticed in them the root *(s)*teigh-* whence O. Ir. *tiagu* 'I go', Gr. *στείχω*, Goth. *steigan*, &c., with the weak-ablaut form **tigh-* whence W. *taith* fem., O. and Mid. Ir. *techt* fem. 'a journey' (< **tiktā*) and Bret. *tig* m. 'allure, démarche, hâte' (< **tikto-n* or **tiktu-s*).¹⁾

Mordwy 'sea-voyage' and *mordwyaw*, *mordwyo* 'to sail' are not the only words that preserve the long ablaut stem **teigh-* in Welsh. Osthoff quotes Ir. *fortiag* 'I help', whose equivalent, as will be shown below, is contained in W. *canhorthwy*, *cynhorthwy* 'help, support, assistance'. The latter is now the usual form like *cynhebrwng* : *canhebrwng* 'funeral', but in Mid-Welsh *canhorthwy* prevailed, as e. g., *canhorthwÿ* BB 73. 11, *kanhorthwy* RB II, 7, 22. 16, 24. 46, 15, *ganhorthwyaw* 173, 22 'to support, help'. It is an example of a double prepositional prefix, *canhor* resolving itself into *cant-* and *gor-*. *Cant* [= Corn. *kans*, *gans*, Bret. *gant*, O. Ir. *cét-*, *ceta-*, *cita-*, Gr. *κατά*] through nasal mutation of its final consonant, became *can* e. g. BB 46, 8, *kenhin* 49, 6 'with them', but as a preposition its initial consonant is usually mutated, as e. g., *gan* BB 3, 6. 48, 18, *genhiw* 101, 13 'with me', *genhid* 10, 2 'with thee', *genhin* 83, 3 'with them', while as a conjunction ('because') it occurs as *can*; e. g., BB 43, 2. 70, 1. 78, 11. 79. 7. 85, 11. 97, 3. 106, 2. It is found as a prefix also in *canfod* (= O. Ir. *célbuid*, *cétbaid*) 'to perceive', *canlyn* 'to follow', *canllaw* 'a balustrade, a parapet', *canhymdaith* 'company' (see below), *cynhenid* (< **kyta-genitos*) 'original, native'.

¹⁾ The Welsh noun *tuth* m. 'canter, trot' (*rac yscawnhet tuth y gorweyd y danaw* WB 228 a 38 'so light was the horse's canter under him') with its verb *tuthio* 'to trot, canter' is of course of different origin.

Gor- is the usual form of *gwor-* (< *uor- < *uper, Gr. ὑπερ, Goth. *ufar*, Gaul. *ver-*, Bret. *gor-*, Ir. *for*¹⁾); e. g., *gorthaw* Myv 158 a 23 'to be silent', *goresgynnu* 193 b 55 'to conquer', *gortho* 3 sg. 210 a 4 'covers', but *gwor* occurs in *gworymdau* FB 307-15 'progresses, spreads' (see below) and under the influence of the following vowel as *gwar-* in *gwarchadw* (Mod. W. *gwarchod*) RB I, 149, 9. 171, 18; II, 383, 16 'to defend', *gwarchae* Myv 160 a 16 'to besiege', *gwarandaw* 'to listen' (see below), and as *guer-* in *guercheidw* FB 266, 12 'defends, keeps guard', *guereskynn* WB 8, 29 'to conquer', *guerendewis* 44, 4 'heard'. The same root occurs in *gwarthaf* 'top, summit' which, when compared with Lat. *summus* (< *sup-mo-s) is an irregular superlative of the Idg. compar. *uperō- [cf. Gr. double comparative (in form) ὑπεροτερός 'over, above, higher'] and its derivative *gwerthefin* (cf. *cyntefin*: *cyntaf*) 'the highest part or summit of', as e. g., *Yg gwertheuin bro dunawt* FB 279, 2 'in the highest part of the region of Dunawd'.

Welsh, like Irish, has numerous instances of two or more prepositions in composition, of which the following are the more important.

amddifad, Bret. *emgivad*, *emziñvad* 'orphan, destitute' = *am* (O. Ir. *imb*, *imm*, Gaul. *ambi-* < *mbhi²⁾) + *di-* (O. Ir. *dí*, Lat. *dē*³⁾) + *mad* 'good'.

amgyffred, O. W. *amecbret* 'comprehension, conception' = *am* + *cyf* (O. Ir. *com*) + *rhed* (Ir. *rithim*). Cf. *cyfret* FB 143, 33. 249, 12 and *cyffredin* 'common, general'.

canhymdeith, *canhimeith* BB 104, 15 'company' = *cant* + *ym* (= *am*) + *teith*. Cf. O. Ir. *coimthecht* (= com-imm-thecht).

cyfarfod 'meeting' = *cyf* + *ar* (O. Ir. *air*) + *bod* 'to be'. Cf. *cyfaros* 'to wait' = *cyf* + *ar* + *ho-* [a root which occurs also in *annos*, *Anhos* Welsh Laws (ed. An. Owen) 409, 410 'to chase, to drive', 3 sg. id. 409, 410 *enhy.*], *cyfaricydd* 'acquainted, skilled' = *cyf* + *ar* + [*g*] *wydd* 'sight, presence'.

cyfathrach 'connection, affinity' = *cyf* + *athr* [= *ithr* through assimilation to the vowel of the originally accented syllable, = O. Ir. *etar*, *eter*, Corn. *ynter*, Bret. *entre*, Lat. *inter* &c.⁴⁾] + *ach* 'lineage, descent'.

¹⁾ Thurneysen, Hdb. d. Altir., § 830.

²⁾ Id. § 833.

³⁾ Id. § 824.

⁴⁾ Walde, Lat. Etymol. Wtb., p. 305.

cyfarsengi, cywarsangu 'to trample, to crush' = *cyf* + *ar* + *sang-* 'to tread', or *cy-* (Lat. Osc. Umb. *co-*, Ir. *co-*, Gaul. *co-*¹⁾) + (*g*)*war-* (: *gwor*) + *sang-*.

darogan, Bret. *darogan* 'presage, prophecy' = *d* + *ar* + (*g*)*o* (= *gwo-*, Ir. *fo*) + *can* 'song'. Cf. O. Ir. *do-n-aurchain* Karlsr. Beda 33 b 11 from *to-air-fo-can-*²⁾. It is difficult to decide in every instance whether *dar-* comes from **do-are-* or from **do-ro-*. The former is probably true of *darganfod* 'to perceive, discover', *darllain* 'to read', *darymred* 'excursion, ramble' = Bret. *darempred* 'communication habituelle avec d'autres personnes, compagnie, assemblée de plusieurs personnes', but the latter seems to be the better derivation of *darfod* 'to have been, to cease to be, to happen' = Bret. *darvézout, darvout* 'survenir, arriver par accident, par hasard'.

echdywynnu 'to shine, to glitter' cannot be very old, because *ech-* is not the normal development of **eks-* before *t* as shown by *eithr, eithyr* 'except, but' = Ir. *echtar*. Like *echdoe* 'the day before yesterday' it was formed on the analogy of words in which *ech-* was regularly developed. The remainder of the word consists of *dy-* (= Ir. *to, do*) and (*g*)*wynnu* 'to whiten'.

gorthycys 'leader' = *gor* + *ty* (= Ir. *to*) + (*g*)*wys*.

gorymdaith 'procession, sojourn' = *gor* + *ym* (= *am*) + *taith* 'journey'. Cf. *gworymdaa* IB 307, 15 'progresses'.

gwarandaw, gwrando 'to listen' = *gwar* (= *gwor*) + *an* (= Gaul. *ande-*?) + *taw-* 'to be silent'.

tragywydd 'eternal, everlasting' = *tra-* + *cy-* + (*g*)*wydd*.

The double preposition presents, therefore, no difficulty in the equation of Ir. *fortiag* and the latter part of W. *canhorthwy*.

There are still two other stems in Welsh, the second part of which seems to be identical with that of *mordwy* and *canhorthwy*, viz. *andwy-o* 'to damage, to spoil, to ruin' and *ardwy-aw* 'to govern, to rule, to direct'. The latter stem is also found in *andwy* 'rule, direction' and *ardwyad* 'governor, ruler'. As to *andwyo*, I cannot determine the force of the prefix or the development of meaning. *An-* is not the negative prefix (= Lat.

¹⁾ Walde, Lat. Etym. Wtb., p. 134.

²⁾ Thurneysen, Hdb. d. Altir., § 817.

in-, O. Lat. *en-*, Gr. *ἐ-*, *ἐν-*, Goth. *un-* < Idg. **h₁*) inasmuch as this would nasalize a following *t* as in *annhrefn* 'disorder' (: *trefn*), *annhrugarog* 'pitiless' (: *trugarog*). Pughe explains *andwyo* very easily by coining a **twyaw* 'to check, restrain, curb' and regarding *an-* as an intensive prefix which it really is in several Welsh words, but if the identification of *-dwyo* with Ir. *tiagaim* is accepted, it is extremely difficult to define the use of the intensive prefix in this particular connection. I prefer to regard it as a prepositional prefix possibly equivalent to Gaulish *Ande-* in proper names like *Anderoudus*, *Andecamulos*, the exact force and meaning of which, however, has not yet been determined.

In *ardwy-aw* the voiced-mutation of *t* after the prefix *ar-* indicates the loss of a vowel, and the prefix which occurs also in *arbennig* 'principal' (Ir. *airchinnech*), *ardderchog* 'excellent' (O. Ir. *airdire*, *erdairc*, *irdirc* 'conspicuous'), *arfer* 'custom, use' &c., is identical with Gaulish *Are-* in *Are-brigium*, *Aremoricus* &c., and O. Ir. *air* 'before, for'.

Dublin, 10th October 1910.

J. LLOYD-JONES.

ABBREVIATIONS &c.
IN MS. VATICAN-PALAT. LAT. 65.

In my introduction to the reproduction of some pages of this manuscript recently published by the authorities of the Vatican Library¹⁾ I have suggested that it was probably written at earliest in the second half of the twelfth century in the abbey of Coupar-Angus in Scotland, in whose possession it certainly was in the thirteenth century.

MSS. in insular script but written in a Scotch scriptorium are so rare that Prof. W. M. Lindsay suggested that a register of the abbreviations in this ms. would be valuable as the commencement of a series of *catenae* which may eventually lead to the discovery of some peculiarly Scotch forms.

It must be remembered that the ms. is a very late one; I am now more inclined to assign it to the beginning of the thirteenth century when scribes had advanced to an audacious extension of legitimate abbreviations; what we want is something earlier.

I should like to take this opportunity of calling attention to the remarkable similarity both of script and abbreviations in the ms. of the so-called 'Rosslyn Missal' (Advocates' Library, Edinburgh, ms. 18. 5. 19) published with two facsimiles by Prof. Lawlor in vol. XV (1898) of the Henry Bradshaw Society's Publications, a ms. which (*pace* the editor's argument, which is founded on one interpretation of one passage) I believe to have been written in Scotland rather than Ireland, and which may

¹⁾ Specimen Pages of two manuscripts of the abbey of Coupar-Angus &c. Codices e Vaticanis selecti phototypice expressi, series minor, Volumen II. Rome. Danesi, 1910.

very possibly come from Coupar-Angus; for some of the mss. of that house passed after the Reformation into the hands of William Sinclair of Rosslyn.

The Palatine ms., a glossed Psalter, presents no difficulties of interpretation as its text is well known from other sources, and the few fly-leaves at its end (B), the beginning of Boethius *de Divisione*, probably by a contemporary hand, are equally clear. Hence we are able to gain a fair idea of the abbreviations used at the time in an apparently Scotch scriptorium.¹⁾

No account is here given of the script, which can be studied in the Vatican reproduction; letters &c. which do not appear there are: a peculiar Q fol. 90^r, conjunct *st* and *xt* on fol. 33^r; a line added later at the end of the gloss on fol. 74^v contains a short *s*.

I am much indebted to Professor W. M. Lindsay and Dr. E. A. Loew for counsel and suggestions as to the arrangement of this note.

[To avoid the cutting of fresh symbols reference is occasionally made to the pages of Prof. W. M. Lindsay's *Contractions in Early Latin minuscule mss.*, Oxford 1908 and *The Rosslyn Missal*, Henry Bradshaw Society 1898, where the symbols can be seen.

Unless otherwise stated there is an abbreviation stroke (horizontal, unless otherwise noted) over the letter preceding the omission; so far as possible its position is represented below.

All the references are to the *corpus libri* (A); those found *only* in the fly-leaves at the end of the ms. are marked B; examples found in *both* the main text and the fly leaves are shewn as AB; * denotes rare or late forms.]

1. Abbreviations, whether by contraction or suspension.

adeo; adō.

aliud; ald with stroke through the shaft of the *d*.

anima, animus; aīa, aīus. In B the *i* is omitted though it occurs once in aīal.

ante; an, both with and without stroke. B has aīcedit (antededit) with stroke.

antichristus; * anīχps.

¹⁾ Two thirds only of the Psalter has been collated, but the abbreviations are apparently uniform throughout.

apud; ap with stroke above or across the *p* (AB).

aut; ā (AB).

autem; the characteristic Irish *l̄* like symbol (Lindsay, 8) is found (but very rarely) in A and B; the continental au (with and without stroke) is frequent in A.

bene; b with cross stroke traversing the shaft; bñ is also found.

caput; cap̄t, c̄p̄t and c̄p̄, with stroke always over *p*.

causa; *cā¹); as no other cases of the word are found, it is impossible to say whether this is a contraction or a suspension.

ceterum; c. with punctum after it.

contra; A and B use for the first syllable the Irish symbol for con (a reversed C), the second syllable being represented by *t* with *a* suprascript. The *con* symbol occurs in other words beginning with this syllable (AB).

cujus; c̄s (AB). A also uses *c* followed by the *us* symbol, a suprascript comma above the line.

cum; c with the musical oriscus sign²) over it, called by Lindsay the *um* symbol (AB).

de; the use of a horizontal line starting from near the top of the shaft of the *d* is more properly a graphic variation: it occurs in A only and always at the end of a line.

dico &c.; A and B use the pure contraction forms: dt̄ for dicit and d̄r for dicitur. A has dx̄ (dixit), dx̄ī (dixi), dnt̄ (dicunt), dnr̄ (dicuntur) and dmr̄ (dicimur); B has dñs (dicimus). A contracts dicens both as dc̄ns and dc̄s, but the latter form is frequent in A and B for dictus (similarly dc̄ā, dc̄aē, dc̄ī, dc̄m).

divisio; B has dso (dfo) with bar through the lower shaft of the *f*.

duo; A has for duae *d* with *e* suprascript.

ejus; the usual Irish symbol, a Greek ε reversed (Lindsay 11), A and B.

enim; the usual Irish H like symbol (Lindsay 11) AB; an erasure after the word *Pes* in Ps. XXV, 12 shews that once A either did not understand or misread his exemplar.

¹) Traube, *Nomina sacra*, p. 253 is of opinion that this contraction was not current in minuscule script until the thirteenth century.

²) i. e. a horizontal stroke turned slightly up at its beginning and down at its end, i. e. a rectangular instead of a round ∞.

erga; **g* with *a* suprascript.

ergo; *g* with *o* suprascript (AB).

est; a horizontal line with a comma above and a dot below,
(the comma does *not* touch the line so as to make a figure

like 2) AB; this symbol occurs in A in such words as
es, gestum, honesto, manifestatio, pestem, vestiri. The

symbol of a horizontal line with dot both above and below
it occurs once (f. 7v) for *esse, but the usual contraction for
esse; ēē occurs in A and B; cf. ēent (essent) A, deēent (deessent)
B and necēē (necesse) AB; B once represents esset by *ēē
followed by the above *est* symbol.

et; the Irish symbol resembling the Arabic numeral 7 (Rosslyn,
p. XXXIII) AB. It also occurs when *et* forms part of a
word, e. g. haberet and videtur (A), veniet (B). On f. 35v
valeant is represented by val₇ with a suprascript stroke
for *an*.

enim; is represented on f. 28v by the symbols for *et* and *enim*.

etiam; etī with stroke over the *i* (AB); on f. 9r A uses the *et*
7 symbol with a stroke over it (Rosslyn, p. XXXIII).

facio &c.; A employs faċ for facit, and fc̄s, fc̄ā, fc̄ō, fc̄orem,
fc̄orum for factus &c., f̄eret for faceret; B has f̄ere for facere.

filius; fl̄s (AB); A has also flūs, filōs (filios), once *fūm for filium
and .f. for filii.

frater &c.; fr̄, fr̄is.

fuit; either *f* with suprascript *t* or *ft̄; the latter also occurs
in proft̄.

genera; gnā (A); gr̄is (generis) B; cf. regr̄atus (regeneratus) A.

gloria; A only; glā or gloā; gloriam is glōm or gloram̄.

habeo &c.; A has ht̄ and *hat for habet, h̄ms (habemus), h̄re
(habere), huīt (habuit), h̄s, h̄nda (habens, habenda); B has
h̄nt (habent), h̄ntia (habentia).

hic &c.; A and B have *h* with *i* suprascript over its shoulder
for *hic*, and *h* with a horizontal stroke cutting its shaft

for *haec*; A has h̄c for hunc; A and B agree in representing
hujus by h̄s and hoc by *h* with dot over its shoulder but

h̄ B also uses (f. 199v col. 2, penultimate line) * a wavy line
instead of a dot. The stroke in B over h̄c̄ for hinc is
the ordinary abbreviation sign.

homo &c.; ho, hōium (hominum) B.

ibi; ib with dot towards the shoulder of the *b*.

idcirco; *ic with and without stroke (B, see f. 99r, col. 1, l. 14).
ideo; *iō.

idest; .i. with dot before and after it in A but only after it in
B. B also uses *id with abbreviation stroke to the right
of the shaft; cf. *de* above.

igitur; *g with suprascript *i* (AB).

illnd; *illd with stroke through shaft of *d*.

in; *i* with suprascript stroke, waved in A, straight in B.

inde; in. with and without stroke, but followed by a punctum (AB).

inter; both A and B use a capital I or *i longa* with cross-stroke
through it, a symbol which somewhat resembles F or, more
nearly, the present continental form of the numeral 7 with
cross stroke; on f. 198, col. 1, l. 21 for inter B uses the
same symbol but preceded by the letters *in*, evidently
taking the symbol to represent *ter*; he also so far mis-
understands the symbol as, for the first three syllables of
interimatur, to use it * twice in succession, the second
time surmounted by the usual abbreviation stroke for *m*.
7̄atur.

ipse &c.; ipē, ipīus; the *s* being represented by a horizontal
stroke placed above the letter which follows *p*, the *u* is
omitted in *ipsum*.

juxta; *iuā; once the *t* is represented by a slight stroke to the
right of the tail of the *x*.

legitur; legr.

littera; *lrā.

loquitur; loqr̄.

manifestatio; m̄festatio; B has m̄fm for manifestum.

mater &c.; m̄ris for matris; similarly m̄ria for materia.

maxime; *mxē.

meus &c.; m̄s; mea and meae are *m* with *a* or *ae* suprascript;
m̄m (meum, meam).

mili; *m* with *i* suprascript (AB).

modo; *m* with *o* suprascript (AB); for modis A has *mis* with *o*
over the *m*.

multum; mltm̄.

mundus; *m̄ds with stroke through the shaft of the *d*.

natura; *n* with *a* suprascript but naturam is either m̄am or
nm̄ with *a* suprascript.

nec; *n̄ with *c* suprascript; similarly in necnon, donec.

necessaria; necīa.

nihil; nl with stroke traversing the shaft of the *l* (AB); A has also nlō, nlm̄ (nihilō, nihilum) with stroke over the final letter.

nisi; n with *i* suprascript (A), nī (B).

nomen; nō (AB); A has also nom̄ (cf. nōa, nōe, nōi, nōium, nōando).

non; n̄ (AB); A occasionally uses a wavy instead of a straight stroke.

noster &c.; nr̄, nrā, nrī A; nrīs (nostris) B.

numerus; nūs, nuō (numero); enūat (enumerat).

nunc; nē (AB).

omnis &c.; om̄s; omnes is represented by both om̄s and oēs; oīa (omnia) AB; oīum (omnium) A.

omnino; *oīo.

pater &c.; p̄r (AB); A has prīs, prēm, prūm.

per; both A and B use *p* with cross bar traversing the lower shaft, but A has also a form somewhat resembling that of the *pro* symbol, but the tail to the left of the shaft starts *p* from below the level of the base of the *venter* of the *p* and takes a wavy course. B uses twice in the words reperiretur and disperatio the peculiarly insular form of a *p* with a small *c* figure on its shoulder. (Lindsay 18.)

persona; the continental symbol for per (*p* with cross bar through its lower shaft) with *a* suprascript.

populus &c.; plī, plē, plm̄, plō, plōs with stroke traversing the *l*. post; *p* with *t* suprascript (AB); B represents posterius by adding *terius* to this symbol; A also employs (e.g. f. 6r) *p* with *o* suprascript (cf. postea, postuletur) and once *pot with no stroke over it.

potest; p̄t (AB), similarly potestas; B has also *p with a stroke p̄? above it followed by the *est* symbol.¹⁾

prae; *p* with stroke above it, either horizontal or wavy.

praeter; p̄t̄ with strokes above each letter (A).

pro; either the usual sign (Lindsay 40) with the tail carried back some distance through the shaft and then slightly curving back or with the tail, written with a separate

¹⁾ W. M. Lindsay, *Early Irish minuscule script*, Oxford 1910, p. 7.

- ~p stroke of the pen, starting from the middle of the shaft; both figures occur in B as well as in A.
- proprius &c.; proprie is represented (AB) by the above *pro* symbol followed by an *e* with an *i* above it, either directly above it or slightly to the right; cf. in A ff. 34r, 96v. B
- ~peⁱ once commences proprietas with * the *pro* symbol and an *i* suprascript between it and the *e*.¹)
- propter; pp, with a horizontal (AB) or wavy (A) stroke over the second p.
- quando; *qñ (AB).²)
- quanto; *qnō.
- quare; qrē and qre with suprascript *a*. B has q̄r.
- quasi; qsi, either with stroke over the *q* or *a* suprascript; once f. 28v *qī.
- que; q; but with the dot and comma united to each other and closely attached to the *q* (Lindsay 21), A and B. Similarly in aque, linque.
- qui &c.;
1. with suprascript vowel and without any stroke:
qui, quis, quid (AB. B has qqd and qcqd, each with two *i* suprascript); A has quo, qua (with the suprascript *a* either open or closed), qualibet, quam; B has aliqua, quibus.
 2. with abbreviation mark of different shapes:
quae; q̄ (AB) [cf. liq̄scens A], A uses the *oriscus* form; B has for quaecumque qcq; with two semicircular abbreviation marks.
quem; (in A only) q with straight or wavy stroke.
quam; (*vide supra*) is also represented in A and B by q with an oblique stroke traversing the shaft.
quod; like the *quam* symbol (above) but with the higher part of the cross line (to the right of the shaft) slightly recurved (Lindsay 22) (A and B); A has also qd, with crossbarred d, 'more English than Irish' (Lindsay, *Early Irish &c.*, p. 11).
- quia; either written qia with *i* suprascript or q with a cross bar like quam or quod (see above) but with a slight recurve q or hook at its lower end.

¹) W. M. Lindsay, *Early Irish minuscule script*, p. 14.

²) The *u* is almost invariably omitted in abbreviations of *qu*.

quippe; *q̄p̄ with *i* suprascript.

quocirca; *q̄c̄ (B).

quomodo; qmō.

quoniam; qm̄ (AB).

quoque; q̄q̄ (AB).

quot; q with *t* suprascript (AB).

rerum; r̄r̄ (AB); a case of syllabic suspension.

saeculum; sc̄lm.

scilicet; s.

secundum; a long *l* with its shaft barred (Lindsay 25) (AB).

A also uses this symbol for *secundus* and *secundae*; for *secundus* he once (f. 16^v line 2) writes an ordinary long *f* followed by the apostrophe (comma) symbol for *us*. Other cases of the adjective 'secundus' are represented by the addition to this barred *f*, in A of the letters *o*, *o* suprascript, *ae* suprascript, and *dum* or *cdum*, and in B of *i*, but A also uses *sed*s (*e* suprascript) for *secundus*, *scdō*, *scō*, *sēdo* (f. 30^r) for *secundo*, and *scdm*, with stroke through the *d*, for *secundum*.

sed; s̄, with a stroke (AB) or followed by a semicolon: s; (B).

semper; *sm̄r̄ (AB); *sm̄ (A).

sequitur; *sr with either stroke or another *r* over the second letter.

servi; sui, with long *f* barred, f. 35^r.

sic; *s with *c* suprascript.

sicut; A uses three abbreviations: 1. *s* with *i* suprascript; 2. *s* with *t* suprascript (f. 7^v); 3. *sic* either without any stroke or with stroke over *i* or *c* (the last form occurs in B).

significat; sīt̄ and siḡcat (AB); siḡicamus (B).

sine; sīe (A); s̄n̄ (AB).

species; sp̄es and sp̄ē (B).

sub and derivatives; *s with *b* suprascript.

sum; s with either horizontal stroke or oriscus over it.

sunt; s with *t* suprascript (A); st̄ (AB).

super; s̄r̄ (AB); A also uses the *per* symbol for the second syllable; B has s̄rior for superior.

supra; sr̄a (AB); A also has sr with *a* suprascript.

suus &c.; the letter *u* is usually omitted and the second vowel is suprascript; A once has *s̄e with *u* or open *a* suprascript; B has for *suis* ss with a semicircle above.

tamen; tñ (AB); A once represents et tamen by the *et* symbol followed by m̄.

tantum; tñ̄ (AB); A has also tnā, tnō.

tempus &c.; *A has tpā, tp̄is, tp̄ē; he also employs for *tempore*, tpe with oriscus over the *t* and with the lower shaft of the *p* cross-barred; once he omits this bar but places one above the final *e*; he also writes tpla for temporalia.

ter; t̄ (AB).

tibi; t with *i* suprascript slightly to the right.

tunc; t̄c̄ (AB).

tuus; A has *t with *a* suprascript for tua.

ubi; u.

unde; uñ (AB).

usque; ūs̄ (AB).

ut; u with *t* suprascript (AB).

vel; l with cross stroke traversing the shaft or starting from its right side (AB); A occasionally has the other usual symbol for vel, viz. ul with stroke through *l*.

vere; uē (AB).

vero; u and uō (A); u with *o* suprascript (B).

2a. Abbreviations of a syllable.

A stroke, horizontal unless otherwise stated, denotes the omission of a letter or letters; as a rule it is placed above the letter which precedes the omission; should this letter have an upper shaft, the stroke traverses it or is placed above the following letter.

-ab-; sill[ab]is.

-an-; m̄datum.

-ar-; *a* suprascript, ps (pars).

-at-; sabb[at]ī, pecc[at]a, &c.

-e-; clo.

[*e* is most frequently omitted before *n*, e. g. participles, gerunds &c. of verbs of the second and third conjugations.]
em at the end of a line is represented by a segment of a circle open below, attached to the shoulder of the final letter;
e. g. f. 38^v oration̄.

en at the end of a word: car̄m̄, sēm̄ and before *d* or *t*, aḡdum, sūm̄dum, ad̄v̄tus, īntio.

er after *b*, lib̄, prohib̄et; after *c*, c̄ti; after *d*, mod̄nus; after *f*, trans̄f̄t, inf̄nus; after *m*, m̄itis, m̄ito (f. 29^v, oriscus shaped), hum̄is; after *t*, t̄ (ter, see above), int̄, al̄ta, ceta, etnum, vet̄i, ira, mistiis, B has mat̄ia; after *u*, ūba (AB), ūtice, ad̄usus (AB), clamāno (AB), p̄no (AB), f̄no, f̄uit (B).¹⁾

et; līc, proph̄atum.

i; fide, d̄xi.

iec and iect; B has sub̄ta, sub̄o for subjecta (-to).

ir; 1. an oriscus, ecum; 2. *i* suprascript, c̄ⁱ[ir]cuitus, ūⁱtus, fm̄abitur. is (after *l*); mal̄, ill̄.

it (ending of the third person singular) very common, e. g. a^g, allud̄, cantav̄. A employs aḡi (*i* suprascript) for agitur, but a^g for agit.

m (medial as well as final); an oriscus or, more rarely, a straight stroke (AB); ania, comoda, hoo, huana, niia omn̄e, sū, tior. mo; dō with waved stroke for domo.

n (medial); A and B use a straight stroke, sāa, s̄ie, s̄it, and occasionally the upper segment of a circle, ma^ga, persōa, but never the oriscus figure; Notice tabernaculum, tab̄aculum.

-na; ma^g (A), nā (B).

-ne; unctiōs.

-or; forma, f̄ma (A), f̄ma (AB); f̄e (fore) AB; A has f̄te and once ftis without any stroke.

par, per and por; the usual *per* symbol; corpa, opa, paup, sepati. pre; the usual symbol, p̄; e. g. p̄sens, plium.

r; vēitas, m̄ētis; B uses two joined commas g"avi. Any vowel after *r* is usually suprascript, e. g.

ra 1. a suprascript *a* either open or closed, cont^a, fare^at, tdat^a, trsierunt.

2. the oriscus, pvitatem.

3. two joined commas, t"here (AB), monst"dum (B).

re (medial) 1. contraction stroke. b̄vis, h̄eticos; very common after *g*, ḡgem, reḡssi, ni^gdinem; ḡci (B).

2. *e* suprascript, re^eationis (f. 38r).

re (final) very common in infinitives of verbs; a straight stroke (AB).

¹⁾ Dr. Loew reminds me that the omission of *er* after *b* and *u* is very old, after *c* it is less so; after the other letters it is very recent.

-ri after *c, f, g, p, t*¹) either

1. *i* suprascript either in its usual form or, more frequently, like a *z* or *z* (AB); sc[ri]pto (A), insc[ri]bitur (B), lac[ri]mis (A), p[ri]mum (B).
2. oriscus (A only), p[ri]mo, t[ri]bulatio, conf[ri]gens.
3. horizontal stroke, once in A, egtudo.

ro; *o* suprascript, cast[ro]rum, gloria appears as glā and gloā; once for introibo A, or possibly a later hand, uses the suprascript comma, int'ibo.

ru; *u* suprascript (A only); its shape varies; it either takes the form of an oriscus or of *u* with no bend at its conclusion: conge, desti, tdas [cfixi is a capricious suspension].

-rum; a straight stroke, gratiā; once f. 47^v a letter somewhat resembling S, quoS.

run-; insurrexēt.

s; Īmael with stroke over I.

se; once a stroke through the lower shaft of the *f*, perfquatur. ta; carītem.

te; principalīr.

ti; incarnāo, revelāo in A, orāo, rogāo in B. See below *-tio*.

-tur; the usual apostrophe for -ur; legi' with no *t*.

u before or after *l*; illd, ml̄ti, osclo, osclos, ocli (AB). A has titlm for titulum.

um, as distinct from rum; A uses the oriscus; e (eum) retrors, arc, eor.

un; for the third person singular of a verb, after all consonants (AB), e. g. agt, alludt, eřt, dict, stabt, volt; also joēdus, mdo (several times written mdō). A once has posst with *t* suprascript. B has n̄cupatur.

unt; junḡ (B).

ur (medial and final); six suprascript abbreviation marks are used:

1. horizontal stroke; cām, futūm, plībus.
2. wavy stroke: contbaverunt, convertant̄.
3. oriscus: pressas, pgantur.

¹) Dr. E. A. Loew notes that these are not all on the same line of importance; *c, p, t* are ancient, but *f, g* are recent forms made by analogy of the others.

- ' 4. comma (usually the *us* symbol); fut'o; frequently used for the verb termination -t'.
- ∞ 5. a figure like a recumbent 8: fig[∞], immolat[∞], nat[∞] (B).
- " 6. a figure like two joined commas or a reversed *u*, e. g. η over the last syllable of the words figⁿa (figura) and quietiⁿ (quieturi), and after the last syllable of dicentⁿ (dicentur) and inscribitⁿ (inscribitur) B. It also occurs in mat[ur]ari, murm[ur]ant, part[ur]iens.
- us; 1. comma above the line: consci'.
2. a semicolon with its two parts joined, the 3 symbol descending below the line (Rosslyn, p. XXXIII); adūs₃, i₃tus, sol₃.

2b. Abbreviations of two or more syllables.

ati, atio; rō, orō; (B has rāo, orāo).

ecti; resurrō.

ectu; intell^s.

enti; conscīa, sapīa.

ere; mīsrē.

eri; mistorum.

eru; alt^m, it^m.

esti; congō.

Two *i* separated by a letter or letters, l. n. t. ¹)

ilis; desirabl^s.

ilite; simlī.

ini; the word iniquus is curiously abbreviated; the two *i* disappear and the *n* has a stroke over it: n̄qui, n̄quo, n̄quitas, yet inique appears as in̄. Similarly n̄acob (in iacob), ab̄ntio (ab initio). Sometimes only the first *i* is omitted: n̄idipsum, n̄iustus.

-itu (of the verb termination) very common: aḡr, pon̄r.

-sition: dispoē (A), oppoē (B).

stanti; subā; B has subta.

u-entum; argm̄.

usi; conclo.

¹) Similarly vindⁱcam (vindictam), sci (scripsi).

2c. Unusual suspensions.

The practice of representing repeated or well known words by their initial letter or syllable is carried out very extensively; six or seven words, a quotation from the psalter, have only their first letters; *ca* and *f.* represent *calida* and *frigida* when the context is obvious: *l. latine, s. sanctus* &c. &c. No useful result would be gained by giving all these forms; a few instances however of simple and frequently used words may be useful: *dein*[*de*], *interpr*[*etatur*], *it*[*em*], *li*[*ttera*], *n*[*os*], *rur*[*sus*], *sig*[*nificavit*].

3. Nomina sacra.

A has:

angelus: *angls, āgli.*

apostolorum: *aplorum.*

Christus: *X* with *c, m* or *o* suprascript. *Xtus, Xt̄m, Xpi, Xp̄m.*

David: *DD* with cross stroke.

deus: *dī, dō, d̄m.*

dominus: *dn̄m, dnē.*

ecclesia: *ecclīa, ecclas.*

Hierusalem: *Hirl̄m, Ierl̄m.*

Jesus: *ihs.*

Israel: *isrl̄.*

martyrum: *mr̄m.*

misericordia: *mīa* (once f. 13^v used for *miseria*), *mīsdia.*

propheta: *profā* with *pro* symbol.

psalmus: *p̄s* (*ps̄m, psm̄ō*).

sanctus: *s̄cs* (*scī, sc̄m* &c.).

spiritus: *sp̄m, sp̄alibus.*

4. Suprascript letters.

[See above: *erga, ergo, fuit, hic, igitur, meus, mihi, modo, natura, nec, nisi, post, quare, quasi, qui, quia, quippe, quot, secundum, sic, sicut, sub, sunt, supra, suus, tibi, vero, ut, and ar, ir, ra, ri.*]

The suprascript *a* is always an open one.

a, i and *o* over *q* are frequently employed for *qua-, qui-, quo-*,

e. g. *aqua, quarto, inquisitur; equalis* and *liquor* (B).

a suprascript appears for *ar* in the word *pars*.

e suprascript appears in the word *me*.

m is occasionally suprascript at the end of a line to save space. *s*, in its continental form, appears suprascript in the words *cassia*, *eis*, and *psalmus* and occasionally at the end of a line.

u suprascript is occasionally written like the sign for a short syllable in prosody; it occurs in the words *auditus*, *captivos*, *huic*, *laudes*, *lingua* (AB), *octavus*, *saul*, *sanguinem*, *sue* and in *longus* and compounds (*longue*, *longitudinem*, *elonguavi*).

h is frequently suprascript; it occurs in such words as *catedra* (over the *a*), *betel* (over the *l*), *triumpi* (over the *m*). It is never written as the rectangular *h* with accent but takes the shape of a *Z*, a *z* or a sort of *y*.

The only subscript letter is *i* after a long *f*.

5. Orthography.

Closely connected with abbreviations and equally valuable as a clue to the provenance of a manuscript are the orthographical peculiarities. — Omitting what are evidently faults of the scribe, the following may be useful as indications of local pronunciation or of the text of the exemplar.

a for o: *hastias*, *synagaga*.

b for p: *biertitus*, *tribartitus*, *scobebam*.

d for t: *plandis*.

e for i: *dimedio* (A), *vigelare* (B).

i for e: very common: *decim*, *elimentorum*, *impitus*, *intigra* (B. and the corrector of A, also the later title of the ms.), *spiciosa*, *subictorum* (*subjectorum*), *tinpore* (*tempore*), *vinia*.

o for a: *Jacob*, *loborem*.

o for u: *figoratum*, *rebos*, *repolisti*. B has *copolemus*, *notabile*, *neotra*. *Spelonca* and *spelunca* appear in the same page of A (once the *u* is altered into *a*), and so do *iracondia* and *iracundia*.

p for b: *vipravit*.

t for d: *eistem*, *jucuntum*, *pentens*.

u for o: *maisu*, *martuo*.

Rome.

H. M. BANNISTER.

EINE VERBESSERUNG ZU DEM GEDICHTE
AED OLL.

In der *Revue Celtique* XXXI. S. 397 will Vendryes, wie schon Stokes und Strachan vor ihm, statt des offenbar fehlerhaften *centhain* in dem bekannten altirischen Gedicht auf König Aed (*Thes. Pal. II, S. 295, 10*) *cech thain* lesen. Stokes hat im *Supplement*, S. 78, diese Konjektur zurückgezogen und zwar wohl deshalb, weil er einsah, dafs das Metrum hier ein zweisilbiges Wort erheischt; sie giebt ja auch keinen guten Sinn. Sein Vorschlag *cenntain* zu lesen will mir aber nicht gefallen. Mich hat der Druckfehler *conthain*, den ich in den *Corrigenda* zum *Supplement* anzumerken versäumt habe, wie ich glaube, auf die richtige Fährte gebracht. Es ist nämlich *contain* zu lesen, wodurch wir erstens Reim mit *orddain* und zweitens einen guten Sinn erhalten, 'Enkel Muiredachs des streitbaren'. Denn *contain* ist der Genitiv von *contan* 'Streit, Kampf', von dem der *Acc. contan* und der *Dat. conton* in meinen *Contributions* s. v. belegt sind. Dasselbe Wort wird auch in dem Ortsnamen *Cúil Contuinn* (*Macgnim. Finn* § 1) stecken, den Hogan im *Onomasticon* nicht aufgeführt hat.

Ich möchte *contan* aus älterem **conten* für Entlehnung eines kymrischen **conten*, später *cynhen* halten, das seinerseits aus lat. *contentio* herübergenommen ist.

KUNO MEYER.

THE SONGS OF BUCHET'S HOUSE.

The following poem, here edited and translated for the first time from Rawlinson B. 502, p. 87a-88a, the only copy in which it has come down to us, is a rhymed version of the prose account published and translated by the late Whitley Stokes in *Revue Celtique* XXV, p. 18 ff. In the last stanza it is ascribed to Eochaid Eolach, who according to O'Curry (*Lectures* II, p. 113) is identical with Eochaid Eolach hua Cérim mentioned in LU 39 a 15 together with Flann Mainistrech († 1056) as one of the authors of *Senchas na Rílecc*. The language of the poem may well be that of the first half of the eleventh century. The following vowel-rhymes point to a period not earlier than this: gen. sg. *Banba* : nom. sg. *rochalma* (1); *tó* : *d' aichne* (6); *'mole* : acc. pl. *meince* (9); dat. sg. *aídche* : nom. sg. *furfóirbthe* (14); gen. sg. *baile* : nom. sg. *deg-aire* (20); gen. sg. f. *luimmi* : dat. sg. *ardmuimme* (36); *i Ulige* : gen. f. *máethgile* (37); *de* : gen. sg. *aite* (44). *Ua* 'grandson' is used as a monosyllable (l. 27). Other Middle-Irish forms are: *cia scél*, *cia écóir* (22) for O. Ir. *cúl scél*, *cúl écóir*; *trí héigme* (24. 26) for O. Ir. *teora éigme*; *arís* (25. 52. 53); *gébat-sa* (31); *co facca sí* (33); *in t-ainm* (51); *trín* (57) for O. Ir. *triin*; *in tech* (60).

* Dublin.

MARY HAYDEN.

- 1 Cathāir cenn cōicid Banba, ōtā in rigrad rochalma,
hūa Ceinselaig na cēt fled ocus slūag lāngarg Lagen.
- 2 Dā mac ar thrichait ro thecht in rī donārb āil anrecht.
ocus ōeningen aca, Eithne thūachail t[h]ōebfata.
- 3 Tucad Eithni, ard a blad, ar fer n-aurdairc dia haltram,
ar Buichet na slūag sētach. ar in m̄bringaid mbōchetach.
- 4 Nī mūchtha tene 'na thaich, i ndūm Buchet 'con bringaid,
'na rē 'con fīr fīal fassad. acht a bith for bithlassad.
- 5 Secht n-airge 'cond ōenfiur fīal nā tue d'ōegedaib anfiad;
secht fichit bō, ba būan blad, in cach airge, nīrb ingnad.
- 6 Secht ūdoirsi for a thich thē ind lāich nār hannsa d'aichne.
in cach dorus no bīd ben hic frithālim na n-ōeged.
- 7 Secht teinte 'na thig thēcrach hicon lāech cen luathēcnach:
ōegid imda im cach tenid hic fiur fīal ind ardenich.
- 8 Meicc imda hī[c] Cathāir na crech hic aithigid 'na ōentech,
slūag adbal cach ōenfiur dib do dōenib as cach degthīr.
- 9 No thictis dar cach trethan d'acallaim a n-ardsethar,
no chuingtis na lāech 'mole ascada mōra meincee.
- 10 In fer nā fagbad aiscid do chlaind rīg in rogaiscid
domid ordd īar tocht astig nār bo maith risī[n] muintir.
- 11 Na fūaitged albīn dia būaib, nō na heochu fri ōenhūair,
nō īn seisrig iar lō din leirg, dar andeoin Buchit brattdeirg.
- 12 Dothēged Buichet buird Breg, no accāined a imned
hī fiadnaisse Chathāir chōir ocus ēside¹⁾ senōir.

¹⁾ na is inserted above the line in a late hand.

The Songs of Buchet's House.

- 1 Cathair, head of a province of Banba, from whom is the very valiant royal race; grandson of Ceinselach of the hundred feasts and of the full-fierce hosts of Leinster.
- 2 Two-and-thirty sons had the king, to whom injustice was not pleasing, and he had one daughter, wily Ethne Long-Side.
- 3 Ethne was brought — great her fame — to an illustrious man for fosterage, to Buchet of the wealthy hosts, to the landholder of a hundred cows.
- 4 In his house fire was not extinguished, in the fort of Buchet, the land-owner, while the generous steadfast man was alive, but used to be blazing constantly.
- 5 Seven herds had the one generous man, who did not give an ill welcome to guests. Seven score cows — enduring was the fame — were in each herd, it was no wonder.
- 6 Seven doors to the warm house of the warrior who was not difficult to know; at each door there would be a woman waiting on the guests.
- 7 Seven fires in his sheltered house had the warrior, without swift reviling. Many guests around each fire had the generous man of noble hospitality.
- 8 Many sons of Cathair of the spoils were visiting his one house, a great host with each man of them of people out of every fair land.
- 9 They would come over each sea to converse with their noble sister. All the warriors would ask for large frequent gifts.
- 10 The one of the children of the king of very great valour who did not get a present would after coming out use behaviour which was not pleasing to the household.
- 11 He would take away a small herd of his cows, or the horses at one time, or the plough-team after the day from the plain, against the will of Buchet of the red cloak.
- 12 Buchet of the border of Bregia would come; he would lament his misfortune in the presence of just Cathair, who was an old man.

- 13 'Nī chungim-se do chobair', ar Cathāir in chrechdolaid,
'acht a cheist immum chride manmurtha do mōrthige'.
- 14 Ēlāid hūadib i n-aidche in fer firen furfoirbthe,
cia riacht Leth Cuind māin¹⁾ ar teched clainne Cathāir. C.
- 15 Hissē leth ruc sum a reim, co Cenannas tria choemcheil,
co rigdūn Cormaic Cnuice Brain meic Airt meic Cuind
[C[h]etchathaig.
- 16 Ro bae i mboith bic isin dūn Buchet 's a ben cen bāethrūn,
is ingen Chathāir ro chlecht cen tathāir coa timthirecht.
- 17 Nī lamad techt hi Temraig, annsin hūa Cuind c[h]assherlaich
la Meidb Leithdeing Laigen lir fri athmnāi in rīg Airtt
[Ōenfir.
- 18 Siist ár marbad Airtt na n-ech. ro po bēoda in banLaignech,
ro gab fein co talchar tenn rige [n]-aurmōir na hĒrenn.
- 19 Īarsin [ro] gaib Cormac cruaid rige for Banbai bratruaid,
ocus claidid, cāem a dath. rāith romōir na rig-Themrach.
- 20 Tic fer bunaid in baile. diar bu dūal a deg-aire,
trath ro chlaided in rāth ruad ro²⁾ Cormac is ra chāemsluag.
- 21 Atnaig a thrī eīgme as. in t-aithech mōr meramnas.
co clos fo thir Breg na mbenn cach eīgm triana hardchenn.
- 22 'Cid eige, a aithig engaig?' ar Cormac a cloenTemraich;
'Innis dūin cia scēile, nō cia ecōir ecāine'.
- 23 'Dochraite hīc a imbirt forn', ar in t-aithech abratgorm,
'port rīg dom baile co brath, nīmmun-aices in t-ardrāth'.
- 24 Hic sādud in tige tricc dom in t-athech nārb ainglic,
tri heīgme fon cōir cetna. co rodiscir. rodētla.

¹⁾ An imperfect line. Read perhaps eid do riacht acht Leth Cuind māin?

²⁾ sic; ro = re, ra (fri) also in *Fel.*² p. 222, 43.

- 13 'I cannot help you', said Cathair of the spoil; 'but there is sorrow around my heart for the destruction of your great house'.
- 14 In the night the upright very perfect man escapes from them; fleeing from the children of Cathair he reached Leth Cuinn of the treasures.
- 15 Thither he shaped his course, to Kells, through his fair intelligence, to the royal fort of Cormac of the Raven's Hill, son of Art, son of Conn of the Hundred Battles.
- 16 They were in a little hut in the fort, Buchet and his wife without foolish counsel, and the daughter of Cathair was wont to serve them without reproach.
- 17 The grandson of Conn of the curly locks did not dare to go to Tara then, on account of Medb Red-Side of Leinster of the Sea, because of the former wife of king Art the Solitary.
- 18 A while after the slaying of Art of the steeds — the Leinster woman was bold — she herself obstinately and strongly took the kingship of the greater part of Ireland.
- 19 After that hardy Cormac took the kingship over red-cloaked Banba, and he digs — fair its colour — the huge rath of royal Tara.
- 20 The man owning the place, whose duty it was to guard the place well, comes whilst the red rath was being dug by Cormac and by his fair host.
- 21 He utters his three cries, the great wild fierce churl, so that throughout the land of Bregia of the peaks each cry was heard at the top of his voice.
- 22 'Why do you cry, o clamorous churl?' said Cormac from sloping Tara. 'Tell us what story you are unfolding, or what injustice you are lamenting'.
- 23 'Oppression is being inflicted on us', said the dark-browed churl. 'My home-stead is being made a king's place till Doom, we were not seen mutually (?), the high rath'.
- 24 At the foundation of the house the churl, who was not foolish, quickly gave three cries in the same way, very fiercely, very boldly.

- 25 Tráth dochūaid Cormac na cor isin sárthech ro¹⁾ solad,
tic arís cen recht, cen raind in tres fecht fer ind feraind.
- 26 Donī tri heigme co hard, co rochrūaid is co rogarg
i ndorus in tige tē, do sírfūacra a saraigthe.
- 27 'Cid heigi, a aithich, co prap?' atbert fris hūa Cuind Cormac,
is a druim fri comloid cōir in tigi rīgdai romōir.
- 28 'Mo sárgud duit-siu co derb, co fūachda *ocus* co fírserb;
nī flaithius duit, nī recht rīg. brith m'[f]eraind naim i
[n-anfir.
- 29 'Bēra naim-se', ar in rī rot, 'do chomthrom d'ōr is d'argot,
cuit nōnbuir, is nī do rath, each n-aidchi a tich na Temrach.
- 30 Na dā ráith-se rind aness hit chomfocus co comdess,
Odra Temrach arna taill, beir huaim inn-inad t'[f]eraind'.
- 31 'Gēbat-sa sain, ar nī sūail, inn-inad m'[f]eraind innūair.
ro¹⁾ tōeb do chātad cen chrād', atbert in t-aithech Odran.
- 32 'Odrān a mMaig Breg in būair eter Odrū Temra thuaid',
he seín in gōfur dia fail in t-Odor eter Odraib.
- 33 Íar sain doríacht Cormac cas ōn Chlāenraith co Cenannas,
co facca se in n-i[n]gin ann, dalta Buichet na mbuaball.
- 34 Hic techt ar cenn uisci uair a aithli bleogain a būair,
dā lestar hi llamaib lē, nī linad hīat ar ōengne.
- 35 In dara lestar, ba leir, a himleib srotha sorēid.
lestar aile tria fōtha a medōn in mōrsrotha.
- 36 Teit do buain huachra luimmi dí[a] haite is dia hardmuimme.
his ros-rann co derb ar dō ind ingen, nī lūmmargō.

¹⁾ sic.

- 25 At the time when at the auspicious moment Cormac of the covenants went into the great house, the owner of the land comes again for the third time, without law, without right.
- 26 As a continued proclamation of his wrong he gave three cries aloud, very deeply and very fiercely in front of the warm house.
- 27 'Why do you cry suddenly, churl?' Cormac, grandson of Conn said to him, with his back against the straight door-valve of the great royal house.
- 28 'My being outraged by you certainly, perversely and roughly. It is not princship for you nor right of kings to take my land unjustly from me'.
- 29 'You will get from me' said the . . . king, 'your own weight of gold and of silver, the ration of nine men each night at the house of Tara, it is a matter of favour'.
- 30 'These two raths south of us, close to you, convenient, the Odra of Tara after they have been snatched take from me in place of your land.'
- 31 'I will take that, for it is not small, in place of my cool land, in addition to your favour, without wrong', said the churl Odran.
- 32 'Odran of the Plain of Bregia of the Kine, between the Odra of Tara in the north', that is the saying on account of which is 'Odran between Odra'.
- 33 After that Cormac the Curly-haired arrived from Claenrath at Kells, when he saw a maiden there, the foster-child of Buchet of the drinking-horns.
- 34 Coming for cold water after milking her kine, two buckets she had in her hands; she was not filling them in the same way.
- 35 One bucket, it was evident (she filled) from the edges of the gentle stream; the other bucket, for its supply (she filled) from the middle of the great stream.
- 36 She goes to cut bare rushes for her foster-father and for her noble foster-mother, and the girl divided them exactly into two parts, it is not a falsehood.

- 37 Imbel na luachra for leith inna hairbir chaem cen chleith,
medon na luachra h_i llige ar a muin na maethgile.
- 38 Ros-airich r_i Temra thair, iar n-éirge moch 'san matain;
cach a nderna \bar{o} dub co dub, ro b_ui in r_i coa rāthugud.
- 39 Ro iarfaig Cormac cen chrād: 'A hingen ālaind imslan,
cia dia rainni, rāid rind sain. in t-usce, in lacht, in lūachair?'
- 40 'Fer ro b_ui h_i rromaithius riam', ar inn i[n]gen feta fial,
'is dō trialltair sunn co se roga cach na rāinnim-se'.
- 41 'Inn e Buichet Lagen lān sain?' ar Cormac na comdāl.
'Is hē', ar hEithue, 'luatir lat'. 'Nacūalammar', ar Cormacc.
- 42 'Ocus tusu fein co fir, in tu ingen ind arddrig,
ingen Chathair chrichi Breg. Eitlme thōebfata thuachel?'
- 43 'Meid ro thoimsis fein rofes m'ainm is m'atharda ūdles,
a r_i Gaedel is Gall ūgot, m getam th'airdmess horot.'
- 44 'N_i rabai-siu cen maith mor, cen churnu ocus cen chomol',
ar Cormac cen a chor de, 'hi lluag honora th'aite'.
- 45 Tuc a aire 'sin n-ingin rii Gaidel in glasinbir,
grād na hingine cen ail tucad co mōr dia menmain.
- 46 Ro chninged ind ingen hūaid cosin n-aite ros-impluaid.
'Noc[h]o dīm-sa dlegair sain', ar a haitte, 'acht dia hathair'.
- 47 N_i thuc Buchet in flaith fir do rig Herenn in n-ingin,
no co rosfuc ar ēcin, arāe ciarb ordd anhetig.
- 48 Acht leth na haidche hūaire m rabae in ben bratthuaine
hicond rīg sin co rath mōr co ndechaid hūaid ar ēlōd.

- 37 The edge of the rushes apart in her fair bundle, without concealment, the middle of the rushes laid on the back of the gentle fair maiden.
- 38 The king of Tara in the east noticed her, after rising early in the morning. Everything that she did from dawn till dusk, the king was watching it.
- 39 Cormac asked without offence: 'O beautiful, perfect maiden, for whom do you divide the water, the milk, the rushes? say that to us'.
- 40 'A man who was in great prosperity formerly', said the beautiful modest girl, 'it is for him that is intended here up to now the choice of all that I am dividing'.
- 41 'Is that Buchet of the perfect men of Leinster?' said Cormac of the meetings. 'It is he', said Eithne, 'you mention him'. 'We have heard of him', said Cormac.
- 42 'And you yourself truly, are you the daughter of the high-king, the daughter of Cathair of the territory of Bregia, wily Eithne Long-Side?'
- 43 'So far as you have supposed yourself, my name and my fatherland are known. O king of the Gaels and of the stammering foreigners, we shall not deprive you of your calculation.'
- 44 'May you not be without great prosperity, without drinking-horns and without revelry', said Cormac without moving, 'as a reward for honouring your foster-father'.
- 45 The king of the Gaels of the green estuary gave his attention to the maiden; love of the maiden without reproach entered strongly into his mind.
- 46 The maiden was asked for (in marriage) by him of the foster-father whom she had mentioned. 'This does not belong to me', said her foster-father, 'but to her father'.
- 47 Buchet the princely man did not give the girl to the king of Ireland, until he took her by force, although it was an unjust proceeding.
- 48 Only half of the cold night the green-cloaked woman stayed with that king with great favour, when she departed from him and escaped.

- 49 Hin n-aidchi sin, nī hōlc lenn, nī fitir cach co coitchemn.¹⁾
dorigned rī na n-ech n-ard Cairpre Liphichair langarg.
- 50 Hi lLiphichair na lerg rīad tūargabad flaith na findsluag
eter a māthre mine is a aithre ī n-ardrige.
- 51 Is de sin ro len in laech in t-ainm aurdaire nāch iūgaeth,
dar cacl²⁾ mbānchlād co mbechaib Cairpre lamchar Liphichair.
- 52 Cuingid arīs in rīgain Cormac, cenn os chāemrīgaib;
donīat a curu 'moale do deōin athar is aite.
- 53 Nīrb ail d'Eithni t[h]ōebgil trell techt arīs co rīg nĒrenn,
co tuctha a hellam huile do Buichet bān barrbuide.
- 54 Tucad ellom anbfōil ann d'ingin Chathair, nī chelam,
nī thucad ellōm amlaid do mnāi ī nĒrind hechadbail.
- 55 Cach a faicced fein, ferr de, do druimm Chenansa caeme,
co cenn sechtmaine, nī suail, ar fut Maige Breg barrhuair.
- 56 Eter or is argat sain, eter threoto ocus tanaid,
eter dam is duine īs ech, a car huile for oenleth.
- 57 Forfemid Buchet na mbō immāin trin na tucad dō.
co tard Cormac lasin crod cethirn uad dia idnaccol.
- 58 [1]s ed tuc Buchet a buar, co coiced Lagen lindhūar,
co rīgdūn mBuichet mībledach in ro chlecht a chētenech.
- 59 Ō thuc leis a thāinte atūaid Buchet co mbīd sorthan slūaig,
nī thānic oenfer bad ferr do rēir oged na hĒrenn.
- 60 'Mochen dūib, is dūib bas maith', atbeired fein in fūrflaith;
'ferrde duin iuma sech sain, oibniti īn tech for tichtain'.

¹⁾ coitchemn MS.²⁾ chach MS.

- 49 That night — it is not displeasing to us, everyone does not know it commonly, — the king of the noble steeds, full fierce Cairpre Liphechair was begotten.
- 50 In Liphechair of the red slopes the prince of the fair hosts was brought up, between his gentle maternal kin and his paternal kin, in high kingship.
- 51 It is from this that the famous name clave to the hero, which is not foolish, across each fair dyke with bees, Cairpre Liphechair, lover of combats.
- 52 He asks again for the queen, Cormac, chief over fair kings. They make their covenants together, according to the will of her father and foster-father.
- 53 Fair-sided Eithne did not wish for a while to go back to the king of Ireland, till her bride-price were given altogether to fair yellow-haired Buchet.
- 54 Then a huge bride-price was given — we do not hide it — for the daughter of Cathair; there was not given a bride-price like it for any woman in steed-abounding Ireland.
- 55 Whatever she might see herself — it was the better for her — from the ridge of fair Kells, till the end of a week, — it was not small — throughout the cold-topped plain of Bregia.
- 56 Both gold and precious silver, both herds and droves, both oxen and men and horses were all put on one side.
- 57 Buchet of the kine was not able to take away a third of what was given to him, till Cormac gave himself with the property a troop of kerns to deliver it.
- 58 It is thither that Buchet took his kine, to the province of Leinster of the cold lakes, to Buchet's kingly dun of the drinking-cups, where he had practised his first hospitality.
- 59 Since Buchet took his herds with him from the north so that he was the prosperity of the host, there did not come any man that was better to the mind of the guests of Ireland.
- 60 'My welcome to you! it will be well with you', the truly princely man himself used to say; 'it is in its turn the better for us; more pleasant is the house through your coming'.

- 61 Tri gaire thall 'na thig oil ō thōcbāil a chorn comōil,
co faiced cāch thīar is tair in grīan immuich īar matain.
- 62 Gāir in chōicat lāech ar leith, ba lōr d'ōebnius ar ōensreith,
i mbrattaib corera co cert hic cluichi 's a[c] clīaraigecht.
- 63 Gāir in chōicat ingen ann im brattaib hūaine atmam;
cuiri na ngrīanān co ngrād. sianān acco īs andorddān.
- 64 Gāir chōicat chruittire cōir hic airfitiud inn ardsloig
isin tich iarna thomus co ticed lāe lānsholus.
- 65 In lāech dia ro lensat sain, pudar a thecht fo thalmain!
mōr d'eniuch dorigne ōs rāen 'sin chrīch ro chosain Cathāer.
Cathāir.
- 66 Eochaid Eōlach, fūair in fer ardsenchas inse Gāedel,
augtar inn éolais co n-āeb sluindfes cert clainne Cathāer.
Cathāir.

- 61 Three shouts there were in his drinking-house yonder, from the raising of his horns of revelry till in the west and in the east ¹⁾ all used to see the sun outside after morning.
- 62 The shout of the fifty warriors on one side, it was enough pleasure, in one row; properly (clad) in crimson cloaks, playing and singing in chorus.
- 63 The shout of the fifty maidens there, in green cloaks, we declare; the company of the *grianáins* with dignity, music amongst them and singing.
- 64 The shout of fifty fine harpers making music to the noble hosts in the house according to measure till the full light of day would come.
- 65 The warrior whom those things accompanied, pity that he should have gone under earth! much of hospitality did he exercise above the ground in the territory which Cathair had striven for.
- 66 Eochaid Eolach, the man discovered the noble ancient lore of the island of the Gaels, author of the fair knowledge, he it is who will make known the right of the race of Cathair.

¹⁾ i. e. behind and in front.

OIDED¹⁾ CHUIND CĒTCHATHAICH ANNSO.

[Book of Lecan 350a.]

Eochaid Bēlbuidi mac Feidlimid Rechtmair brāthair Cuind. Luidside i crīch nUlad ar comairci do theiched Chuind a brāthar, ūair fa dobēsach dīchoise Eochaid, 7 romillead rīgi 7 smacht a brāthar. Is andsin immorro cartais²⁾ Cond *cūicer* fear grāda dō co rīgaib Ulad conā beith Eochaid Bēlbuidi aco, *no* co mbetis fo sobēs. Ba hiad so in *cūicer* techtairead luidsead fr[i]sin .i. Foitin Forbair mac Fēigi Ehtaig, 7 Énda mac Dega Laigen, 7 Ailill mac Fingein *meic* Luchta, 7 Tibraidi Tūaithebrach mac Cleitig, 7 Asal mac Forandāin a Formail. 7 luidsed fothūaid rompo a Temraig. Is andsin do hūndised dōib Eochaid Bēlbuidi do beith ac seile a Slēib Breg, 7 do marbsad in tEochaid andsin, ūair nī frīth neach mailli fris acht a chū. ut poeta dixit:

Eochaid Belbuidi robith
i cath Chomair, ūada a [f]ich,
ūair nī roibi neach 'na dū.
frīth hē i mbāegal is a chū.

Rob ole *didiu* la rīgaib Ulad in gnum sin 7 adubradar nach gēbdais coma ina sarugud acht a marbad, nair nīr gobad rompo. Ar āi dorondad sid eturru 7 Cond. Ba hīad rīga Ulad in tan sin .i. Cairpri Gnāthchorad mac Māil *meic* Rochraidi 7 Bresal mac Briūin. Adbathadur iar sin drem dīb. Adbert Breasal no Tibraidi mac Māil nā gēbad sid, ūair nīr lam beith i nUlaib deisidēn ar ecla Chuind 7 la hecla rīg Ulad tre foireicin Chuind forro side.

¹⁾ oiged MS.

²⁾ carrthais MS.

Translation.

THE DEATH OF CONN OF THE HUNDRED BATTLES.

Eochaid Bélbuide, son of Feidlimid Rechtmar, was Conn's brother. He went into Ulster under safeguard, to escape from his brother Conn, for Eochaid was ill-bred and unruly, and was destroying his brother's rule and authority. Then, however, Conn sent five of his confidential servants to the kings of Ulster, so that Eochaid Bélbuide might not stay with them, or so that they might be ¹⁾ well-behaved. These were the five envoys who went for that purpose: Foitin Forbair son of Féige Échtach, Énda son of Daig Laigen, Ailill son of Fingein mac Luchta, Tibraide Tuaithebrach son of Cleitech, and Asal son of Forannán from Formael. They went on northwards from Tara. Then they were told that Eochaid Bélbuide was hunting on Sliab Breg, and they slew Eochaid there, for none was found with him save his hound *ut poeta dixit* —

Eochaid Bélbuide was slain
in the battle of Comar, hence the fury caused by it,
as there was no one in his place,
he and his hound were taken unprotected.

This deed was displeasing to the kings of Ulster, and they said that for the outrage done to them they would accept no terms (from Conn) but his death, for that before their time such only had been accepted. Howbeit peace was made between them and Conn. The kings of Ulster at that time were Cairbre Gnáthchorad son of Mál son of Rochraide, and Bresal son of Bríón. Thereafter some of them died. Bresal, or Tibraide, son of Mál said that he would not accept peace, because he durst not stay henceforth in Ulster for fear of Conn and for fear of the kings of Ulster through Conn's oppression of them.

¹⁾ Read *no co mbeth* 'until he should be' (?)

Is ed doroinde Tíbraide dul i nAlbain co ríge Alban .i. co Failbe Fíndloga ⁊ báí trí bliadhna aici síde. Is andsin tuc ríge Alban comairle dō .i. tíachtain i nÉirind ⁊ síd do dēnam re Cond. Doni[th] uili amlaid sin. Ráidid Ulaid fris beith sídach ¹⁾ re Cond. Adbert som ²⁾ do dēnam ⁊ nír lam tíachtain ar comairce no a aenur co Cond, conid hī comairle doroinde tíachtain i rechtaib ban cope[h]aillech d'indsaigid ³⁾ Chuind. Is and báí Cond in tan sin i túaithemair ⁴⁾ ie urgnum Feisi na Temrach ⁊ baidis túaith Themrach, ⁊ ba fúathad do Chond in tan sin. Is and doroinde Tíbraide andside Cond do marbad, úair ba úathad dō ⁊ ba línmar do Thíbraide. conad amlaid sin iarum do marbad Cond. Finit. Amen.

¹⁾ sidaich MS.

²⁾ Something seems omitted here.

³⁾ dinsaidig MS.

⁴⁾ tuaith themair MS.

What Tibraide did was to go to Scotland, to the king of Scotland, Failbe Findloga. and he was three years with him. Then the king of Scotland advised him to come to Ireland and make peace with Conn. It was all done thus. The Ulstermen bid him be at peace with Conn. He said . . . to make [peace?], but he did not venture to come to Conn under safeguard or by himself, so he determined to come to Conn, (himself and his men) disguised as veiled women. At that time Conn was on an eminence¹⁾ preparing the Feast of Tara and . . . the district of Tara, and Conn was alone at that time. Then Tibraide slew Conn, for he was alone and Tibraide had many followers. So that is how Conn was slain. Finit. Amen.

¹⁾ For *túaitheamair* see CZ. VII, 523. note 3.

O. J. BERGIN.

ON CHARIOT-BURIAL IN ANCIENT IRELAND.

The object of this paper is to point out and prove, if possible, that the old-Irish story 'Orgain Dind Rig',¹⁾ contains an allusion to one of the most interesting discoveries of Celtic archaeology; I mean the custom of chariot-burial as practised in certain localities and at a certain period. I shall begin by explaining, as far as the evidence I have collected will permit, what the custom was and how its existence has been proved.

For the last forty years or more French archaeologists have been exploring countless graves and tumuli in all parts of France. They have discovered graves of every age and of very varied civilizations. In many cases the graves contained objects which by their style or material or ornamentation have enabled archaeologists to fix their date. About 1872 a remarkable set of discoveries was made in the tract of country lying between Paris and Switzerland, more particularly in the department of Seine-et-Marne. According to the late M. Bertrand more than 6000 tombs were explored in this department alone.²⁾ Among these were over 30 chariot-burials, that is, a burial where a man was buried lying in his chariot, with his weapons around him. An excellent summary of the result of these discoveries is to be found in the 'Guide to early iron-age antiquities in the British Museum'. I quote as follows:³⁾ 'In the Celtic area of the Continent a number of burials have been discovered in which the warrior was buried with his chariot: these form an important

¹⁾ Edited and translated by Whitley Stokes in *Zeitschr.* III, pp. 1—14.

²⁾ See '*Archéologie Celtique et Gauloise*', pp. 359 and 365.

³⁾ *l. c.* p. 49.

class, for the most part richly furnished, and may be approximately dated by the style of ornamentation and still more precisely by vessels of Greek manufacture sometimes found in association. It is clear that the Celts were using two-horse chariots in central Europe in the fifth century B. C. The richest burial is that of La Gorge Meillet. It was strikingly rich in ornaments set with coral, and corresponds closely to that of Somme Bionne . . . the sword, lances, spear-head, pottery and general arrangement enable us to refer both graves to the same period and people. At la Gorge Meillet . . . two warriors had been interred, one exactly above the other . . . The Somme-Bionne tomb contained only one body, laid between the two wheels of a chariot, the latter standing in two trenches cut below the general level of the grave. Another trench containing bridle-bits and trappings of two horses had been cut across the foot of the grave and was connected to the main tomb by a narrow trench 30 ms. long, in which the pole of the chariot had been placed. The whole was surrounded by a circular fosse . . . Graves distinguished in this manner were no doubt those of important personages . . . The distance between the chariot wheels was $4\frac{1}{2}$ ft. and it is clear that the lower part of the body rested on the axle and pole of the chariot which were level with the floor of the grave. This implies that the chariot was open in front.' There is an excellent plate, taken from M. Morel's Album on burials in Champagne, which shows at a glance how everything was arranged.¹⁾ The body was laid flat on its back and the long sword was laid by the right hand, three lances by the left hand, and a dagger was laid across the left thigh close to the hand. The sword belonged to the earliest type of La Tène, that is to say to the period including the 5th and 4th centuries B. C. when La Tène civilization began to reign in central Europe. Greek vases of the 5th century B. C. were also found in this burial; so there can be little doubt of its approximate date. We have evidence, however, that the custom lasted later than this. A chariot-burial at Nanterre, near Paris, is dated as belonging to Middle La Tène²⁾ (323—250 B. C.) and a well-known case at Waldalgesheim, near the Rhine, is also dated later than Somme-

¹⁾ l. c. p. 48.

²⁾ See 'Anthropologie' vol. XIII, p. 272.

Bionne.¹⁾ The custom did not, however, last much later than 250 B. C. approximately. After this 'the inclusion of chariot and war-harness in the grave becomes exceptional, Waldalgesheim being an isolated case. We know from history that the fighting-car was still retained by the Celts and its presence in the Yorkshire graves seems to show that it persisted in Britain longer than elsewhere.'²⁾

We may then say that it seems established that a custom of chariot-burial prevailed among the people of East Gaul from about 500 B. C. to 250 B. C. approximately. As long ago as 1889, Bertrand feels himself justified in saying 'We have the right to say, though our researches are still far from complete, that this rite was relatively frequent in East Gaul. For, as all these tombs are incontestably the tombs of chiefs, the total of thirty-six already found is relatively considerable.'³⁾ More cases have been discovered since he wrote, bringing up the number to fifty or more; but it is sufficient for our contention to note first, that he is certain chariot-burial was for those of high rank, and secondly that in his notes on the burial at Berru he gives, among the weapons found there, the dagger as well as the sword. He does not mention in what position they were found, but in the case of a grave at Montfercant⁴⁾ we find the same order as at Somme Bionne, viz., the sword at the right hand and the knife or dagger lying across the left thigh close to the left hand. So far, this is evidence for the custom in Gaul. Chariot-burials have been found in one part of Great Britain only, viz., Yorkshire. In none of them was the chariot buried entire. No case has so far been found in Ireland.

To turn now to the story itself, the 'Orgain Dind Ríg'. The principal event of the story is considered as history by Irish historians.⁵⁾ What date is assigned to it by them? The poet Orthanach puts it in the fifth century before Christ,⁶⁾ or if we follow the reading in *Zeitschr.* III, p. 8, in the third century.

¹⁾ See 'Guide to Iron-age' p. 53.

²⁾ l. c. p. 54.

³⁾ See 'Archéologie Celtique et Gauloise' p. 366.

⁴⁾ See 'Guide to Iron-age' p. 58.

⁵⁾ Stokes says (l. c. p. 1): 'There seems no ground for doubting the final incident of our tale'.

⁶⁾ See *Zeitschr.* III, p. 14, where for *cóic bliadna* read *cóic cét bliadna*.

The Four Masters put it down as 542 B. C. — The tract 'do Flathusaib Érenn' ¹⁾ puts it down as 307 B. C. Tigernach puts it down first as in the 8th century B. C. ²⁾ and then, subsequently, states that Eochu Búadach (grand-father of the two brothers Lóegaire and Cobthach in the story) was a co-temporary of Ptolemy Lagos about 306 B. C. ³⁾ This would bring the date of the 'Orgain' down to some time in the second century B. C. ⁴⁾ Admitting that there is much uncertainty, one may still say that two or three authorities agree approximately, and that the date that seems most certain is in, or about, the 3rd century B. C.

The next point to notice is, that in this story we have a connection with Gaul asserted. The tract 'Cóir Anmann', § 92, says that Ceasair Chruthach, mother of Loegaire and Cobthach, was a Gaulish Princess. When Labraid is exiled by Cobthach he goes, according to one version, ⁵⁾ to somewhere 'as far as the Ictian Sea', (the English Channel) 'dia tuc na Gaullu imda leis' — 'when he brought the many foreigners with him' (to Ireland). According to another story he went 'eastward till he reached the island of the Britons and the *brec-macraid thiri Armenia*' ⁶⁾ 'the speckled youths of the land of Armenia', and takes service with the 'rí Fer menia'. D'Arbois de Jubainville ⁷⁾ suggests that, as Armenia was familiar to Irish Christian Scholars from the Bible, they confused it with 'Fir menia' which he identifies with 'Menapia', a district of Gaul, now Cassel in the département du Nord. He points out further that when Ptolemy wrote about Ireland in the 2nd century A. D. he mentions a Manapia in the present county of Wexford, and argues that the similarity of name implies a connexion between Gaul and Wexford.

From another account ⁸⁾ we learn that it was the Gaileoin that nourished Labraid during his exile in the lands of the Gauls (*hi tírib Gall*). Labraid is invariably described as bringing back with him foreigners called 'Gaileoin', or 'Gaill'. All the stories

¹⁾ Book of Leinster p. 22a, 49. 50.

²⁾ See Rev. Celt. XVI, p. 378.

³⁾ Ibid. p. 394.

⁴⁾ See the arguments of D'Arbois in Rev. Celt. XXVIII, p. 37.

⁵⁾ See Zeitschrift III, p. 8.

⁶⁾ See Rev. Celt. XX, p. 430.

⁷⁾ Rev. Celt. XXVIII, p. 33.

⁸⁾ See 'Dindsenchas', Rev. Celt. XV, p. 299.

connected with them bear out this idea. The introduction of a new kind of lance is associated with them.¹⁾ They were disliked by the older inhabitants, for in the Táin their superior drill and smartness so arouses Medb's jealousy that she proposes their extermination,²⁾ which was eventually carried out in the 2nd century A. D. by Tuathal Techtmar.³⁾ They never seem to have amalgamated with the rest of Ireland and are mentioned by Keating as one of three tribes 'not of the Gael'.⁴⁾ There is nothing improbable in a Gaulish colony or Gaulish soldiers coming to Ireland so early as the 3rd century B. C.

Kuno Meyer has pointed out unmistakable Gaulish names in the genealogies of certain Irish tribes professing to descend from Gauls in the 3rd century A. D.⁵⁾ Zimmer, in his researches on the trade of West Gaul to Ireland in early ages, considers it proved back to the days of Caesar. 'Gaulish traders' he says 'were for ages the only foreigners on Irish soil. Their name (*Gall*, plur. *Gaill*) was the usual expression for 'foreigner' in Gaelic speech.'⁶⁾ We know from Caesar himself that the Gauls of his day had large fleets of excellent vessels. These were not built in one day. The Gauls must have been sailors for years before attaining to such shipbuilding as Caesar describes in 55 B. C.

To sum up briefly: in three places Irish tradition assigns the approximate date of the 3rd century B. C. to the 'Orgain Dind Rig'. It also asserts that at that period there was intercourse between Gaul and South-East Ireland. I now come to the point about chariot-burial.

The story begins with Cobthach, King of Bregia, in Leinster, plotting his brother's death. He had been ill through jealousy and envy and sent for his brother to come to his funeral. "Well then," said Cobthach to his Queen and his Steward, 'say ye that I am dead, but let none other know it, and let me be put into my chariot with a razor-knife in my hand. My brother will come to me to bewail me and will throw himself upon me.

¹⁾ See Rev. Celt. XV, p. 300.

²⁾ See Windisch's edition pp. 50—53.

³⁾ See Rev. Celt. XV, p. 300.

⁴⁾ See Keating vol. I (I. T. S. edit.) p. 187.

⁵⁾ See Ériu IV, p. 208.

⁶⁾ See Sitzungsberichte der Königl. Preuss. Akad. XV, p. 471.

Maybe he will get somewhat from me.' This was done. The chariot is brought out. His brother comes to bewail him. He comes and flings himself down upon Cobthach who plunges the knife into him at the small of his back, so that the point appeared at the top of his heart. Thus Loegaire died."

When we put this passage side-by-side with the plate illustrating the Somme-Bionne burial and the details already given on chariot-burials in East France, we surely are justified in looking for some connection between them. To begin with: as Cobthach was plotting to kill his brother, he would certainly do nothing unusual that would excite suspicion. And Loegaire takes it quite as the ordinary procedure that his brother should be laid in his chariot with his knife at his hand. Cobthach reckons on Loegaire following a recognised etiquette of mourning, which duly happens. They were not inventing anything. They act on a familiar custom. We have been told chariot-burial was for chiefs, and both brothers were kings. If Cobthach was lying on his back with his weapons round him it was easy for him to strike Loegaire as described. In fact what seems an out-of-the-way and unnecessary plot becomes both probable and possible if based on such a custom as chariot-burial. It was not an Irish custom, as far as I know, to use the chariot in funerals at all. I have not found any other passage like this. Also, the custom on the continent lasted as we have seen only for two or three centuries and was extinct by 250 B.C. Now the 'Orgain' is never dated later than that by anyone. It contains distinct allusions to Gauls coming to Ireland, and also this remarkable parallel to a Gaulish custom of a distinct character and of a particular period. Taking all this into consideration, I cannot believe that it is all pure literary invention. If it was merely a literary device we should have it adopted into other stories. The only story that I know at all like 'Orgain Dind Rig' is that of Raghallach and his nephew, told in Eg. 1782, p. 57,¹⁾ and there is no approach to the incident with the chariot. Much as the heroes of the Táin used chariots they never were buried in them. The set phrase used for their funeral rites makes no allusion to anything like chariot-burial. This is in accordance with the facts of archaeology, which prove that the custom was

¹⁾ See O'Grady, *Silva Gadelica* I, p. 391.

given up long before the time of the Táin, viz. first century B. C. and also that it was not a universal Celtic custom. Furthermore, the scene of the story is laid in South-East Ireland. This would be naturally the place where Gaulish ships would first come to land and where a Gaulish colony would naturally settle. Wexford was the Gaileoin territory. The similarity of names in Wexford and Gaul in Ptolemy's time, 2nd century A. D., can hardly be a chance resemblance. It seems to me there is little doubt that in this passage of 'Orgain Dind Rig' we have an additional argument for Gaulish influence in Ireland from a very early age and also a proof of the accuracy of a very old tradition. Whether chariot-burial was ever actually carried out in Ireland, or not, it is impossible to say. No case has ever yet been found to my knowledge, but in archaeology fresh discoveries may turn up at any moment. It would be more likely from what we know of the Gaileoin through tradition that, if chariot-burial was practised at all in South Leinster, it was very rare. They were a small colony and their separate kingdom was not of long duration. It would be more hopeful to look for a connection between spear-heads in Wexford and in Marne and see if any resemblance can be traced to bear out the tradition of the broad spears brought over by Labraid's 'Gaill'. Should any resemblance be proved it would fit in with the evidence here collected for the story of Loegaire's death deriving from the chariot-burials of East Gaul in the third century B. C.

Cushendall, co. Antrim.

MARGARET DOBBS.

Since writing the above my attention has been drawn to Mr. G. Coffey's article on 'Intercourse of Gaul with Ireland before the first century' Proc. R. I. A. vol. 28, Sec. C, no. 4. This valuable paper supplies important evidence on the question of Gaulish spears found in Ireland and, we may say, completes the chain of evidence in a very remarkable manner. M. D.

EIN ALTIRISCHES GEBET ZU ST. COLUMBA.

Beifolgendes Gedicht ist dem bekannten Codex Rawl. B. 502¹) (Facs. p. 107 a 19) und LU (Facs. p. 15 a 11) entnommen. R bietet, wie zu erwarten war, einen weitaus besseren Text, nur hier und da hat LU besser die alte Orthographie bewahrt.

Das Gedicht gehört zweifellos der spät-altirischen Zeit an und ist gewiß älter als das Jahr 900, denn die erste Zeile der 5. Strophe wird von Cormac mac Cuileinnáin († 908) in seinem Glossar (s. v. *fogamur*) citiert. *Triar* ist dort ein leicht verständlicher Schreibfehler für *tair*.

Zur Beurteilung des Sprachcharakters dürfen wir auch das in R gleich nachfolgende Gedicht (abgedruckt im Archiv III, S. 217) heranziehen, da Versmafs und Sprache sowie Behandlung des Gegenstandes dieselben sind und es daher fast sicher von demselben Dichter herrührt. Ich citiere es als A. Altirische Formen sind in unserem Gedicht: *indūa* (3 silb.) Str. 1, *snāidsiunn* Str. 3, in A: *dēsereda* (3 silb.), *īarmhūa* (3 silb.), *dēserce* (3 silb.), *līa*, *Eōin*; ferner war, wie *reilēscæ* in A Str. 5 zeigt, zur Zeit der Niederschrift auslautendes *e* nach nicht-palataler Konsonanz noch in der Schrift erhalten. Die Sprache erinnert sehr an Colmans Hymnus und ist sicher nicht älter als die der Mailänder Glossen; ich möchte sie wegen des einsilbigen *sāi* Str. 3 und *hūa* (A Str. 1) eher in die 2. Hälfte des 9. Jahrhunderts setzen; eine jüngere Form ist auch *irse* (Str. 2), das zuerst in den Turiner Glossen erscheint. Im Ganzen sind die alten Formen ziemlich gut bewahrt; die wenigen späteren Merkmale in der Orthographie fallen zweifellos den Abschreibern zur Last. Das Gedicht erscheint auch im Kommentar zum Amra Choluim Chille (R. C.

¹) Hier trägt es den Titel: *Cuinnech dorigni inn-orthain se.*

XX, p. 146) und ist in den Mittelirischen Verslehren S. 56 als Beispiel des Metrums *Reicne dechubaid* angeführt. (In der Einleitung zum Faksimile von R steht irrtümlich *Ochtfoclach*.) In der zweiten Hälfte der 5. Strophe ist das Metrum $3 \times 6^2 + 4^1$.

Die Angabe, daß das Gedicht von Cainnech mocu Dálon, [dem von Adamnan erwähnten Freunde Columbas] († 598) verfaßt worden sei, hat natürlich keinerlei Wert.

Da die Texte unseres Gedichtes im Faksimile leicht zugänglich sind, habe ich versucht, im Folgenden einen kritischen Text zu geben, ohne jedoch die Orthographie zu normalisieren, da die Ansichten über die Berechtigung eines solchen Vorgehens schwanken. Ich habe mich auf die Angabe der nötigsten Varianten beschränkt.

1. Colum(b)¹⁾ cáid eumachtach
a cléthib clithnime!
tairi dom imsnádud
 archaingel Éil:²⁾
ar biastaib hilardaib
imdubaib imthennaib
tairi dom imdegail
 indūae³⁾ Neill.
2. Nert u-irse firinne,
fin cruiche⁴⁾ cruthaige!
Coimdiu cloth⁵⁾ coibdelach
 cluined mo gairm:
ar phlagaib hilardaib,
ar intinuch anaichnid
admuiniur móritge:
 maice Eitlme ainm.

¹⁾ Ob das *b* noch im Original stand, läßt sich nicht feststellen, da Sg 70 a 16 (*Fudcholum*) vereinzelt dasteht; gesprochen wurde es sicher nicht mehr. In Strophe 5 hat jedoch R die Form *columb*.

²⁾ Gelehrtes Lehnwort aus dem hebräischen *El* Gott.

³⁾ Da A in Str. 5 *rēilēscāe* hat, habe ich mich für berechtigt gehalten, das anslantende *e* entsprechend zu restituieren.

⁴⁾ Auch das *croiche* der Mss. wäre möglich, doch habe ich wegen des folgenden *cruthaige* die reguläre Form *cruiche* eingesetzt.

⁵⁾ Gen. plur.

3. Ar coimdiu cumachtach,
 ar cond slúag sochaide.
 ar súi, ar slániccid
 snáidsiunn ar chel:
 ar cenn cáid comairle.
 ar combar¹⁾ mōradbul,
 ar n-ārad fīrinne
 Fīadat for nem!
4. Nert som sund sírśáegul
 sírchóemnae m'anma-sa
 céin bethir and:
 ar athchaib teintidib
 tairi dom chommairgi
 Colum(b) ar thrōcairi
 donnes(c)mart²⁾ tall.
5. Tair dag, tair sacarbaic
 mo bēolu bānchoibsen
 sēt nad bī rom:
 ré i tē ind anim
 rop i-llāmaib Coluimb
 dia cōi a[sa] colainn
 cen chlōen cen chol.
 Colum(b) cáid.

1. Heiliger, mächtiger Columba, von den Höhen des beschirmenden Himmels! Möge ein Erzengel Gottes herabkommen, um mich zu beschützen: O dafs doch Nialls³⁾ Nachkomme selbst käme, um mich vor den zahlreichen Ungeheuern, den pechschwarzen, riesenstarken zu schirmen.

2. Kraft des Glaubens an die Gerechtigkeit, Wein des schöngestalteten Kreuzes! Möge der Herr des Ruhmes, mein

¹⁾ Mss. *commor*. **kom-bero*- 'Zusammenflufs, Zusammentreffen, das was man treffen wird'. Lies so in Meyers Contributions p. 448 s. v. *commor*? und füge hinzu: *commur flatha firimí* Rawl. B. 502, p. 56 a 1.

²⁾ *fomesgairm* LU, *dontesmairt* R. Die Form zeigt, dafs Zimmer und Meyer *donnesmart* (Thes. II, p. 322, l. 9) mit Recht als reguläres *t*-Perfekt zu *to-ess-arc* ansehen, dafs also Sarauws Vorschlag (K. Z. 38, p. 192 *-arr*, nicht *-airr*, wie im Supplement zum Thes. p. 79) zu verwerfen ist.

³⁾ Niall Nógíallach, Ur-Urgroßvater Columbas.

Verwandter,¹⁾ mein Flehen erhören (und mich schützen) vor den vielen Qualen, vor einem unbekanntem Wege: ein machtvolles Gebet bete ich: den Namen des Sohnes der Eithne.²⁾

3. Unser mächtiger Herr, unser Führer zahlreicher Scharen, unser Weiser, unser Erlöser, möge er uns vor dem Untergang bewahren: Unser heiliger, größter Berater, der Gewaltige und Mächtige, den wir (im Jenseits) antreffen werden, unsere Leiter der Gerechtigkeit, die zum Himmel emporführt!

4. Er ist unsere Kraft in dieser Welt, er unser ewiges Leben, der ewigdauernde Schutz unserer Seele solange wir hier leben: Möge er kommen, Columba, um mein Schutz gegen feurige Sturmwinde zu sein, denn seine Gnade hat uns im Jenseits errettet.

5. Komm Weizenmehl,³⁾ komm Opfer in meinen durch die Beichte geheiligten Mund, — ein Weg, der nie zu früh beschritten wird —: Wenn⁴⁾ die Seele fortgeht, möge sie in den Händen Columbas sein, wenn sie ihren Körper fleckenlos, sündenlos verläßt.

¹⁾ Cainnech war nicht mit Columba verwandt, doch mag man dies zur Zeit der Abfassung unseres Gedichtes angenommen haben.

²⁾ Columbas Mutter.

³⁾ Die hl. Hostie.

⁴⁾ *rē i* 'wenn'; cf. *airm i* 'wo'.

THE 3 SG. IMPERATIVE IN O. IRISH.

For this part of the verb *exx.* are: *bered*, *benad*, *gaibed*, *marbad*, *léiced*, Strachan, *Old Irish Paradigms*, p. 28, *mórad*, *berad*, *fridoirced*, *comalnad*, *suidiged*, *cluined*, Thurneysen, *Handbuch*, pp. 349—351, all with dark. *a-* (*ō-*) timbred, final consonant. How to explain the timbre of the final consonant is the main difficulty in connection with these forms.

One solution of the problem offers itself at once if we observe that the imperative forms are in every respect identical with the corresponding forms of the imperfect: *bered* : *no'bered*, *benad* : *no'benad*, *gaibed* : *no'gaibed*, *marbad* : *no'marbad*, *léiced* : *no'léiced*, etc. These imperfect forms cannot be anything but the ordinary 3 sg. middle forms with secondary endings: *no'bered* < *(e)*bhereto*, Gk. ἐγγέρτο. Skt. *ābharata*; *no'gaibed* < *(e)*ghubhītō*,¹⁾ cf. Thurneysen, *o. c.* p. 54; and the imperative forms will then be Injunctives, **bhereto* etc. and formally to be compared with the Gk. and Lat. imperative forms ἔπει, ἔπον. *sequere* < **sequeso*.

This is perhaps the simplest, and the best, explanation, but there are others that seem at anyrate tenable. The Oskan-Umbrian imperative ending *-tuta -tutu* is explained by von Planta, *Grammatik der oskisch-umbrischen Dialekte*, II, p. 307, following Brugmann, as possibly containing the suffix *ā* identical with the Germanic *-ō* which Kluge, Paul's *Grdr. d. germ. Phil.* sees in the Goth. *baíraíma*, *baíraina*.

In view of this the O. Ir. *bered* might go back to **bheretā* and be a parallel formation to Lat. *regito*, Gk. γεγέρτω,²⁾ and here again we should have to recognise the Injunctive **bheret*.³⁾

¹⁾ For *no'léiced* we must assume for this form *i*, ?(c)*lenk(h)ito*, and an interchange of *i* : *i* as in Latin, unless *-léiced* is due to the analogy of *-gaibed*.

²⁾ I have elsewhere suggested that in *regito*, γεγέρτω the suffix may be not **tōd*, Skt. *-tād*, but **-ōd*, Skt. *-ād*, added to the Injunctive form, **bheret-ōd*.

³⁾ Thurneysen, *o. c.* p. 351 suspects that the vocalism of those imperative forms points to their being subjunctives. Undoubtedly they might originally have been 'short vowel' subjunctives, but the vocalism of the 'short vowel' Subjunctive is the same as that of the Injunctive.

A third possibility, it seems to me, is that *bered* goes back to a form **bhereteu*, **bheretou* with strong vocalisation of the suffix seen in Skt. *bharatu*, and identical with the suffix in Goth. *baíraidau*, *baíraindau*, cf. Thurneysen, *KZ.* XXVII, 175, Bezzenger, *BB.* XXVI, 153. It may be objected that the form **bheretou* would in Irish show *u*-timbre of the final consonant, but this does not appear to be at all certain, and it would be rash to suppose that, because in other than final syllables *ou* became *ō*, final *ou* must have been treated as final *ō*. The fact that we have *u*-timbre in the D. sg. of *u*-stems cannot be used as evidence for the treatment of final-*ou*, for whether this form was the Loc., in which case the diphthong would be long, cf. Skt. *-āu*, or the Dat., (and then the ending would be *(e)u + aī*), the final vowel or diphthong could not be *ōu*, and need not have been treated as such. The fate of *-ou* in the G. sg. of *u*-stems, *-ous*, though of course the cases are not precisely similar, shows at any rate that unaccented *-ōu*- in final syllables became *-o -a*. This is also apparently indicated by the N. pl. of *u*-stems *-(a)e -(a)i*, *-ea < *eyes*, **-oēs*.

King's College,
Aberdeen.

J. FRASER.

THE LAUD GENEALOGIES AND TRIBAL HISTORIES.

From Laud 610, fo. 75 a 1.

Cf. Rawlinson B 512, p. 136 b and Book of Ballymote p. 67 a.

Hibernia insola inter duos filios principales Militis, id est, Herimon 7 Eber, in duas partes diuisa est. Eber autem australem partem Hibernia[e] accepit, Herimon quidem septimtrionalem partem cum monarcia accepit. Herimon autem primus de Scottis omnem Hiberniam regnauit et de semine ipsius Hiberniam quinquaginti septem reges dominauerunt antequam Patricius Hibernensibus passionem 7 catholicam regulam Christi narraret. Et sciendum est quia non alicuius seminis nisi ex semine eiusdem post Patricium Hiberniam quis tenuit exceptis duobus, id est, Bætan et Brian. Sed aillii Boetan apud magnos reges non numerant.

Hērīmōn *immorro*, sē maic leis. Nī fārcaib mac dīb claind act ōen- (fo. 75 a 2) mac .i. Hirél fáith .i. Hetherél mac Hirél. Dā mac lais .i. Follaig 7 Foliaich, dībaid¹⁾. Enbot[h]a mac Tigernmais maic Follaig. Dā mac airegda leis .i. Smirgoll 7 Smritho. Smritho *immorro*, dībaid. Dén 7 Demáil dā mac Rot[h]echta maic Móen maic Ōengusa Ōlmucced maic Fiachrach Labraind²⁾ maic Smirguill maic Inboith.

Áidān³⁾ Glas 7 Eoin Dub 7 Cū Ois tī maic airegda Nūadat Findsáil maic Giallachada maic Ailella Ōlchlóin maic Sīrnaí S[ā]eglaig maic Dēin. Eoin Dub *immorro*, dībaid. Muredach Bolcrac[h] maic Sīmōin Brice maic Áidāin Glais, dā mac leis .i. Fiachaig Tolcrach et Duach Temra .i. athair Conigg, dībaid.

¹⁾ dibaig MS., with *d* above *g*.

²⁾ Aedan MS., with *i* above *æ*.

³⁾ laib MS., with stroke over *ib*.

Ūgaine Mōr 7 Badbhad dā mac Echach Būadaig maic Duach Ladchri maic Fiachach Tolcraig. Badbhad 7 Muredach, dībaid. Ūgaine Mōr, dā mac leis ar fichit. Nīrfārcaib nech dīb claind acht dā mac .i. Lōegaire Lorc, sen Laigen 7 Osraigi (.i. 5 Os-eirge), 7 Cobt[h]ach Cōel Breg, sen Ōengusa Turbig.

Eochaid Altlethan mac Ailella Cassfiacraig¹⁾ maic Conlaid maic Irero maic Melgi maic Cobthaig Cōil Breg, trī maic leis .i. Ōengus Turbech 7 Lōebchor 7 Eterscél Temra .i. athair Conaill Chollomrach.

10 Ōengus Turbech, dā mac airegda lais .i. Fīacha Fer mara, sen sīl Conaire la Mumain 7 Fer nAlban 7 Dál Riattai 7 Dál Fiatach la hUlltu, 7 Ēna Aignech, sen Echach Feidlig.

Rogen mac Essamna Emna maic Blāith maic Labrada maic Ēna Aignig²⁾. Dā mac leis .i. Findaigne 7 Finnлага.

15 Eocho Feidlech 7 Eoch[ō] Airem dā mac Finn maic Findloga. Eocho Fedlech, trī maic leis .i. Brés 7 Nár 7 Lothar. (fo. 75 b 1) Bres 7 Nár 7 Lothár, ōenmac léo .i. Lugaid Rīab nderg.

Tūathal Techtmar³⁾ mac Fīachach maic Feradaig⁴⁾ maic Craumthainn maic Lugdach Rīab nderg. Dā mac airegda leis .i. 20 Fiachu Már 7 Feidilmid Rechtaid⁵⁾. Feidilmid Rechtaid *immorru*, secht maic leis .i. Cond Cetc[h]at[h]ach, a quo Leth Cuinn, 7 Cōil 7 Crinna 7 Crosse⁶⁾; Eocho Finn Fūathnairt, iss ūad Fotharta, de quibus Brigit; Fīachra Soguide, a quo na Dēsse; Fīachra Rōeda, a quo Corco Roédæ.

25 Cond, trī maic laiss .i. Condla Coém, Crinna, Art Ōenfer. Ōenmac Airt .i. Cormac. Cethri maic Cormaic .i. Carpri, Muredach, Cellach, Dāre. Trī maic Corpri .i. Fiacho Sroptine, Eochaid, Eocho Domlén, a quo Airgialla. Dā mac Fiachach Sroptine .i. Muredach Tirech, Domnall, sen Ō Maine. Ōenmac Muredaig 30 Eocho Mugmedón.

Cūic maic Echach .i. Nīall, a quo Hū[i] Néill, Briōn⁷⁾, a quo Hūi Briúin 7 Sīl Muredaig, Fīachra Foltsnāt[h]ech, a quo Hūi Fīachrach, Ailill, Fergus Cæchān, a quo Hūi Chæchān.

¹⁾ cisiaclaid MS.

²⁾ aigneg MS. with *no i* above *e*.

³⁾ techtmar MS.

⁴⁾ feragaig MS.

⁵⁾ Feidlimid Cris Airgit a quo Dail Fiatach Ele 7 Feidlimid Rechtmar, BB. 68 a 53.

⁶⁾ Crosine BB. 68 b 2.

⁷⁾ brian MS.

Níall mac Echach, cethri maic déc leis .i. Conall err Breg, Conall Gulpain Guirt, Eogan, Carpre, Lōegaire, Fiachra, Mane, Ēna, Ōengus hUillderg ¹⁾, Fergus Antem, Fergus Mātlorg, Trian, Hūathgen, Cōildub.

Conall Bregh, a quo Cland Colmán 7 Sil Āeda Sláne; Conall 5
Gulban Guirt, a quo Cenél Conaill; Lōegaire, a quo [Cenél]
Lōegaire; Mane, a quo Fir Tethba; Carpre, a quo [Cenél] Carpre;
Ēna, a quo Cenél nĒnnæ; Ōengus, a quo Cenél nŌengusa.

Eogan mac Néill, deich maic leis .i. Muredach, a quo Cenél
Muredaig; Bindech, a quo Cenél mBinnig ²⁾; Fergus, a quo Cenél 10
Fergusa; Ōengus, a quo Cenél (fo. 75 b 2) nŌengusa; Dallān, a
quo Cinél Dallāin ³⁾; Cormac, a quo Cenél Cormaic; Fedilmid, a
quo Cenél Fedilmid; Ailill, a quo Cenél nAililla; Echen, a quo
Cenél nEchin; Illann, a quo Cenél nEllainn, et Eochaid, a quo
Cenél nEchdach. 15

Muredach, cūic maic leis .i. Murchertach; Feradach, a quo
Cenél Feradaig; Tignārach, a quo Cenél Tigernaig ⁴⁾; Māiān, a
quo Cenél Maiān; Rūnach, id est sanctus.

Cūic maic Muregda ⁵⁾ (*sic*) maic Ercca .i. Forgus ⁶⁾, Bætán,
Nēllēn a quo Cenél Nēllēn; Scan[d]al immorru. Bætán athair 20
Mællumai; Fergus a quo Cenél Fergusa. Domnoll.

Trī mic Domnaill .i. Eocho, Colco, Āed Ūaridnach. Dā mac
Āeda Ūaridnaig: Dāre, Mælfithrig.

Mælfithrig immorru, dā mac leis: Mældúin 7 nī hetur cia
hainm in maic aile ⁷⁾, ōn ainmigthē Sil Māilefithrig. 25

Mældúin, ōe[n]mac lais .i. Fergal. Cethri maic Fergaile maic
Māiledúin: Níall Frossach, ōtá ind rig[r]ad; Āed Alláin, ōtā
Muintē Beirn 7 Muintē Erduilb; 7 Conchobor cona dib maceaib
dēc; 7 Colcu, diatā Clann Cholcan ⁸⁾.

Cōic maic Néill Frossaig ⁹⁾ mic Fergaile: Āed Ordnide 7 30
Colmán, diatā Clann Colmāin for Feraib Lí; 7 Ferchar, diatā

¹⁾ ulderg, Rl. 502, 139 b 52.

²⁾ mbinnid MS.

³⁾ cinel dallain added above by a later hand.

⁴⁾ tigernaid MS.

⁵⁾ Muirchertaich Rl. 502, 140 a 9.

⁶⁾ Fergus Rl. 502, 140 a 9.

⁷⁾ His name was Mæltuile, Rl. 140 a 13.

⁸⁾ colchan MS.

⁹⁾ frossaid MS.

Muintir Dúinbó; 7 Muirchertach¹⁾ diatā Clann Muirchertaig Locha Enaig.

Cōic maic Āeda Ordnide: Niall Kaille rī Ērenn 7 Mældúin, otāt Sil Mældúin for Hūib Echdach 7 Fogartach, otā Cinæd
5 mac Máilograí hi Finninne²⁾ 7 Blaithmac, otāit Hūi Duibh [Enaich]³⁾ 7 Mælfallann⁴⁾, dianid ferann Dúin Druing inn-Inis Eogain.

Sē maic Nēill Kalle: Āed Finnliath rī Hērenn 7 Dubindrect 7 Ōengus, diatā Cenél nŌengusa .i. Carrbæthān 7 Muirc[h]er-
10 tach, diatā Cenél Murc[h]ertaig .i. Maic Muredaig; 7 Flaithbertach (fo. 76 a 1) otā Congalach hūa Hūallgaing, 7 Brāen, diatā Cenél Broén imMaig Ítha.

Dā mac Āeda Finnléith .i. Niall Glūndubh 7 Domnall rīg Ailig. Trī maic Nēill Glūnduibh .i. Muirc[h]ertach 7 Conaing 7
15 Mælcíarán. Cethri maic Murc[h]ertaig mic Nēill Glūnduibh .i. Domnall rī Hērend⁵⁾ 7 Flaithbertach rī Ailig 7 Murchad 7 Flann. Cethri maic Domnaill: dā hĀed 7 Muiredach. Sē maic Domnaill .i. Fergal mac Domnaill rī Ailig 7 Donde[h]adh, otā
+ 300) Dubgall mac Dondchada, 7 Flann, diatā Niall mac Mæilsechnaill + 1061
20 7 Flaithbertach, diatā Murchad hūa Flaithbertaig⁶⁾, 7 Mælmithig, + 872
7 Conc[h]obor, dia rabatar Mic Conc[h]ubair. Finit.

Cōic maic Bætáin maic Muirc[h]ertaig .i. Forgus⁷⁾, otāit Cenél Forgusa⁸⁾; Forannán, a quo Hūi Forannāin⁹⁾; Ailill .i. athair Cindfælad; Mælhumaí .i. in rīgfénid¹⁰⁾; Colmān Rīmid athair Fína
25 máthar¹¹⁾ Flainn.

Eochaid mac Domnaill, trī maic leis .i. Cellach, a quo Tellach Conaing 7 Cellacháin 7 Mochatáin; Fogartach, a quo Munter Reocáin 7 Banbáin; Ailill, a quo Muintir Eochadáin.

Āed Ollán mac Fergaile, dā mac lais: Cathal, a quo Clann
30 Chathail; Mældúin, trī maic lais .i. Tigernach, a quo Hūi Thiger- naig, Murchad 7 Fland, a quo Hūi C[h]jellaig 7 Hūi Huidir. Murchad immorru, trī maic lais .i. Rūadri; Muredach, a quo Hūi Flathbertaig; Erulb, a quo Muintir Eruilb.

¹⁾ muircerthach MS.

²⁾ Fininne Rl. 140 a 22.

³⁾ sic Rl.

⁴⁾ Mælkailne Rl.

⁵⁾ herind MS.

⁶⁾ flaithbertaid MS.

⁷⁾ Fergus Rl.

⁸⁾ Forgusa Rl.

⁹⁾ fornannain MS.

¹⁰⁾ rigfenigh Ms.

¹¹⁾ mathair MS.

Ruadri *dano*, dā mac lais .i. Mælcīaráin, diarbo Hōa Domnall, a quo Hūi Domnalláin; Bern, a quo (fo. 76 a 2) Muinter Birn. Bern *immorru*, trī maic leis .i. Anbed, a quo Tellach nAnbed; Cern Guthmar, a quo Tellach .i. Hūi Fergail; Donnacán, a quo Tellach Donnacáin .i. Mic Ruadri 7 Mic Dondchuáin.

5

Incipit minigud senchasa Ceniúil Ehdach.

Eochaid mac Eogain, a quo Cenél nEhdach in chotaig, sé maic leis .i. Doe, Ciarán, Feidilmid, Mælfearn, Assán, Méinne.

I.¹⁾ Doe chetus, is hé ropo rí Hūa Fiachrach uile 7 chen-iúil Ehdach, condorchair la Húib Mic Carthind ic Áth Guirt in 10 c[h]atha. Is uad atát Hūi Lonán.

II. Ciarán *immorro*, a quo Sil Ciaráin²⁾ huile .i. Sil Hūa Fiachrach huile 7 Sil Ciarán Dúine dā Én i nDál Araide 7 Sil Ciarán Hūa nEhdach i nAirt[h]eraib.

III. Fedlimid, a quo Hūi C[h]ellaig 7 Húí C[h]aradáin 7 15 Hūi Thigernaig 7 Húí Drucáin 7 multi alii 7 Hūi Ruissi secundum quosdam³⁾.

IV. Máelfeirnd, a quo Muinter Rois mic hErcca .i. Mic Muredaig⁴⁾ 7 Mic Congail 7 Húí Serrraig 7 Hūi Dondgaile 7 Hūi Fōthēn.

20

V. Assán, a quo sunt Húí Rethithe 7 Hūi Drennáin 7 Húí Gingnig.

VI. Méinne, a quo sunt Hūi Chanán (.i. na gobaind) 7 Hūi Choirne.⁵⁾

Incipit crōeb choibniusa Fer Maige Ítha.

25

Trī mic Fergaile na n-arg: Niall Frossach, Āed Ollán ard, Conc[h]obor co mmōrc[h]ēt cland, tōisech óthigern Érenn.

Conc[h]obor mac Fergaile *dano*, dā mac déc lais .i. Cinæd, Diarmait, Flaithbertach, Longsech Mór, Longsech Bec, Brōgān, Mæltinne, Dubindrecht, Furudrān (fo. 76 b 1), Drucán, Cummascach, 30 Dondchad.

¹⁾ These numbers are added in the margin.

²⁾ a quo sil ciarán immorro a quo sil ciaráin MS.

³⁾ quosdom MS.

⁴⁾ muregaid MS.

⁵⁾ Here a later hand has inserted *felere doscrúdas*, which seems a quotation from Féilire Óenguso, Epil. 109.

I. Cinæth, a quo Hói Mamáin 7 Hói Mothlacháin 7 Húi Mugrón 7 Hói Gartnén 7 Húi Uittitén.

II. Diarmait, a quo Muinte C[h]ennétig, Hói Chairelláin 7 Húi Muredaig; 7 Corrán, a quo Muinte Chorrán.

5 III. Flaithbertach, a quo Húi Dubdai 7 Húi Báigill 7 Hói Merleich 7 Hói Dubláich.

III. Longsech, a quo Hói Chathalán 7 Húi Mailbresail 7 Hói Murc[h]ertaig.

V. Dubindrecht, a quo Húi Doblechán 7 Hói Thanaide 7 10 Hói Lathrai.

VI. Brogán, a quo Húi Bresláin.

VII. Mælfínne, a quo Húi Mælfínne.

VIII. Drucán, a quo Húi Eochathán 7 Hói Longsig.

IX. Furudrán, a quo Hói Gottáin 7 Hói Muredaig 7 Hói 15 Branacán 7 Cumascach, a quo Húi Chuind 7 Húi Mueregaid.

X. Longsech, a quo Húi Mælán. Cumascach, a quo cland Focartaig .i. Hói Lainn 7 Hói Chinaith 7 Hói Máilmaill 7 Húi Dubucáin. Dondchad, ní fil hūad.

Crōeb Cheniūil Binnig inso.

20 Eocho Binnech mac Eogain, secht maic les .i. Lārēin, Crimthand, Eocho, Dāre, Mane, Gocān.

Cland Domnaill mic Lārēin .i. cenel Binnig Glindi 7 cenel Binnig Locha Drochait 7 cenel Binnig Tūaithe Rois. Cland 25 Áedain mic Lārēin .i. Fir Maige Locha .i. muinte Fáil dīb 7 alii multi¹⁾. Clann Diarmada (fo. 76 b 2) mic Lārēin .i. cland Ossene 7 Húi Thomrair 7 muinte Thaige na Commairche .i. Hói Brain 7 Hói Bocān 7 dia síl Fothud na canōne 7 Flannabra fial.

Cland C[h]remthaind .i. cland Forballaig 7 cland Odrán .i. muinte C[h]uaich 7 cland Tirecháin.

30 Cland Eochach .i. Húi Lachnán 7 Húi C[h]ormaic 7 Húi Thūathgaile.

Cland Dāre .i. Húi Cāichdamán 7 Húi Magán.

Cland Mane .i. Húi Cūanán 7 ingen dó Brigit ingen²⁾ Mane.

Cland Gocān dibaid acht bec. Is dia c[h]laind Odor hūa 35 Duibdūanaig i nÓentrub. Dathgel 7 Drucán, Tnūthgal 7 Fabaide .iiii. maic Congaland in sin i Loch Drochait. Mælfothbil 7 Uittitén hi nGlind 7 Dubdúin hi Tūaith³⁾ Rois. Tellach hūa Rerge 7

¹⁾ multii MS.

²⁾ ingen MS.

³⁾ thuaith MS.

Tellach Mæloenaig o Dathgel 7 Tellach Drucan o Drucan 7
 Tellach Fabaide o Fabaide 7 Tellach Admaill o T[h]nuthgal
 Admall.

Diangus mac Maileuin mic Failbe, tri maic leis .i. Nógus,
 diarbo mac Cernach, o fuilet Cenel Cernaig 7 diarbo mac Faelcu, 5
 otat Hu[i] Thenan 7 Hui ChonCathaise 7 diarbo mac Dubchu,
 otat Hui Chatanaig 7 Hui Lagéin.

Muirgius mac Diangusa, otat Hui Draigén.

Narchu mac Diangusa, otat Hu[i] Furudran.

Cathgus mac Cobraid, is dia c[h]laind mac Murir hoi Chonail. 10
 (fo. 77 a 1) Cuac mac Maelchon mic Odran mic Failgussa
 mic Failgniaith mic Airmedaig mic Cathbath mic Erblaind mic
 Guare mic Colman, o fuilit minter Chuaic.

Fiachan mac Cronmacan mic Odran, o fuilet Tellach Fiachan.

Tri tellaige tra cenle Binnig Glinni .i. tellach Branán 7 15
 tellach Cathalan 7 tellach DuibRoilbe. Tri mic Uititen in sein.

Cröeb c[h]oibniusa Cenel Tigernaig in so.

Muredach mac Eogain, .iiii. maic leis. Oenmathair leo, amal
 isbert in file:

Cethri maic la Muredach fri hErcasóer sóen: 20
 Murchertach is Tigernach, Feradach is Mæn.

Tigernach immorru, .iiii. maic leis .i. Tairchelta, a quo Hui Al-
 lutha; Gnia, a quo Hui Beccain 7 Hui Odran; Saran, da mac
 lais .i. Damongoc Toraige 7 DubDaire; Tnudach, a quo Hui
 Muirgusa 7 Hui C[h]onnicain. In cethramad mac immorru 25
 Tigernaig .i. Dathge, da mac leis, Corran Draignech 7 Ruidan.
 Ferchar dano mac Duach mic Corrain, a quo Hui Chuacan 7
 cland Erdalaig .i. Fer dalach mac Carthaig mic Eodussa mic
 Ferchair.

Tri maic la Ferchar .i. Forreid, a quo Hui[i] [F]orréid; Eudus, 30
 a quo Hui Eodussa; Gabudan, a quo Hui Muiredaig.

Cluman mac Ruidan immorru, tri maic leis .i. Sluagadach,
 Meraige, Ruarcan, a quo Hui C[h]onnicain.

Sluagadach, da mac leis .i. Dondgalach, a quo Hui Dessatan,
 7 Cossalach, a quo (fo. 77 a 2) Hui Braenain 7 Hui Chordercan 7 35
 Hui Uaclain.

Meraige dano, da mac leis .i. Ocan, a quo Hui Ocain, 7
 Mac Etig, diarbo mac Melfothartaig, a quo Hui Mailfathardaig.

Deich maic Eogain hūas cach claind, feib rosbennach mac Al-
Muredach, Fergus rogart, Eocho, Fedilmid, Cormac, [praínd:
Illand, Dallán, derbda raind, Óengus, Echen is Ailill.

Fergus mac Eogain, dā mac leis .i. Áed, a quo Cenēl nĀeda
5 Fergusa, 7 Cōelbad. Dā mac lei[s]side .i. Cairell 7 Carpre.

Óenmac la Carpre .i. Fedilmid. Dā mac la Fedilmid .i. dā
Dīarmait .i. Dīarmait rī Carce Brāthsuide 7 Dīarmait Mongach.
Ō Diarmait rīg Carce Brāthsuide atāt cland Chuanach attūaid 7
anes 7 atāt cland Bāithalaig 7 Ūi Chanai 7 Hūi Luit 7 Hūi
10 Cerrāin 7 Ūi Duib 7 Hūi Duibtacháin 7 Hūi Galléin 7 Hūi
Emin, díbad acht bec.

Trī maic *immorru* la Cairell .i. Locān 7 Trempān 7 Annind.
Ō Locān atāt Hūi Crebrir 7 Hūi Aingtig .i. Maic Congail Gamain
7 Hūi Loscaid 7 Hūi Locháin 7 Ūi Beraig 7 Hūi Frāecherāin.

15 Trempān *immorru*, óenmac acai .i. Fæl[h]ú. Is hūad Hūi
Máilmocherge 7 Ói Duibli 7 Ōe Dubgillai 7 Ōi Dīnertaig 7
Ōe Murnechán 7 Hói Dobráin 7 Ōi Dubáin. Is ē in Foelcú¹⁾
(fo. 77 b 1) sein dorigine in curach do C[h]olum Cille .i. in Liath-
mbaile 7 dorat Colum Cille bendachtain fair. Is dia chiniud
20 Conall Clocach in rīgōnmit. Inund máthair dano dosside 7 do
Domnull mac Áeda .i. Lann ingen Áeda Gūaire a máthair. Is
dia chiniud *fuit*²⁾ DubhDúin comarba Colu[i]m Cille.

Annind *immorru*, is hūad attāt Áes Ercacháin 7 Óe Conallān
7 Óe Emréin do cheniul Cōelbad, Óe Angaile 7 Óe Udmallán 7
25 Óe Beochraide, díbad.

Cūanach mac Conamail, .iiii. maic leis .i. Robortach, otāt Cenēl
Robortaig .i. Hūi C[h]ellaig 7 DubLoingse, otāt clann Du[i]bLoingsi
.i. muinte Corcáin 7 Cú Chathrach, ō fuilit clann Con Cathrach.

Donnghal *immorru*, in .iiii. mac ō foilit na tōisig atūaid 7
30 anes for cenēl Fergusa, dā mac leis .i. Brūator, ō fuilet cland
Brūatoir, 7 Cumascach.

Cumascach dano, dā mac lais .i. Loingsech, diarbo mac
Mælfabaill, ō faillet Ō[i] Māil[f]abuill a tōisigecht³⁾ attūaid, 7 Ailill.

Ailill, dā mac leis .i. Conne, a quo muinte Chonne, 7 Mæl-
35 garb .i. athair Cinæda, diarbo mac Ōccān, ō fuilit Óe Ōcān hi
tōisigecht tes.

¹⁾ On the lower margin of fo. 77 a: amen misi Sighraidh.

²⁾ .f. with fl- written above, *perperam*. Dub Dúin, abbot of Í † 959 (AU.)

³⁾ *tōisigecht* MS.

Cenēl Cōelbad corice so. Cenēl immorru Āeda asso sīs.

Āed mac Fergusa, secht maic lais .i. Lōegaire, Taután, Ūanaind, Comán, Breccán, Lannán, Ubbán. Ō Lōegaire tellach Cinæda .i. Ōe Branacáin, Ōe Gan, Ōe Māilmaige, Ōe Cathalán 7 tellach Muredaig .i. Ōe Loingsechāin, Ōe Enaisc (fo. 77 b 2), Ōe 5 Berecdaí, Ōe Scurri, Ōe Māilfínn, Hóe Lannacāin, Ōe Firaiste. Ōe Thūatāin .i. Ōe Brūatair, Ōe Murchadha, Ōe Beōailb. Ō[e] Ūanainn .i. munter Melláin. Ō[e] Commāin .i. Ōe Dīdnaid. Ō Brecán .i. Ō Airisnig. Ō Hubbān .i. cland Dubān hi Connachtaibh. Ō Loegaire .i. Oé Chollai. 10

Crōeb c[h]oibniusa na Bretcha.

Secht maic Eogain 'sin Brettaig: Fedlimid, Ailill etaid, Cormac, Elann ergna hi fos, Dallan, Echen is Ōengus.

Att ē in so tellaige na Brettc[h]a. Ō Fedlimid chētus munter Rūarcáin 7 munter Treblāin 7 munter Slēbin 7 cland Muir- 15 delaigh 7 cland Cumsadaigh 7 cland Ārc[h]on 7 cland Tūat[h]ail 7 cland Fortc[h]eirn. Ō C[h]ormac immorru munter Cēle 7 cland Mængaile 7 cland Cerdāin 7 cland Fergusa 7 Ōe Umail 7 Ōe Ultain 7 Ōe Rūadne.

Ō Dallān, Ōe Erchen 7 Ōe Chuliūin 7 Ōe Reócāin 7 Ōe 20 C[h]ellaig 7 Ōe Meráin 7 cland C[h]uán.

Ō Elill .i. munter Forcellaig 7 munter Māilraide 7 Ōe Rossaid 7 Ōe Gillucáin 7 Ōe Domnān 7 Ōe Chormaic 7 sīl Maic Lūase.

Ō Elann ¹⁾ .i. Ōe Finiáin 7 Ōe Mianāin 7 Ōe Huidir 7 Ōe 25 Erchomais 7 Ōe Golāin 7 Ōe Branacāin 7 Ōe C[h]ellaig 7 Ōe Suibne 7 clann Ilgaile.

Ō Ōengus .i. Ōe Māilpōil 7 Ōe Brolaig 7 Ōe Guthartaig ²⁾ 7 Ōe Dubaltāin 7 Ōe Chollai 7 Ōe C[h]ellaig.

Ō Echen Ōe Ōgāin 7 Ōe Rūnaig 7 Ōe Raten. 30

Is hé in so anūas miniugud crōibe coibniusa na Bretc[h]a.

Crōebh choibniusa ³⁾ cenīūil Feradaig in so.

(fo. 78 a 1) Eogan mac Néill, art mōr monaid, Muridach, ba muir ar crūa[i]s, mēraid co brath, būan in gleōgal, ait[h]ech cāch co hEogan hūais. 35

¹⁾ An *i* written above the *e*.

²⁾ gouthartaigh MS.

³⁾ conusa MS.

Feradach mac Muredaig, dā mac lais .i. Fergna athair Cummāin, ō flet cland Chummain, ocus Fiachna.

Fiachna *immorru*, trī maic lais .i. Fīachra, ō faillet cenēl Feradaig thes, ocus Ernāin, ō fulet cenēl Feradaig athūaith, 7
5 Suibne Mend, ō faillet Hūi Brolchāin.

Dūnechaid mac Étalaig mic Fiachraí, dā mac leis .i. Cū gamna 7 Mælfabuill.

Mælfabuill dano, dā mac laiss .i. Mælcainnig athair Loingsechāin, ō fuilet muintir Longsechāin 7 Anfeid athair Mæll
10 rūanaid¹⁾, ō fail tellach Māilrūanaid.

Cū gamna *immorru*, sē maic leis .i. Canand 7 Canaing 7 Catlūan, ō fail tellach Catlūain, 7 Mælbrigte 7 Dubucān. Hūa do C[h]onaing Catlūan mac Flannacān mic Conaing. Hūa do Mælbrigte Catlūan mac Taidg mic Mælbrigte. Hūa do Dubucān
15 Cinæd mac Conaing mic Dubucāin.

Dūnechaid mac Canand, .iiii. maic leis .i. Catlūan, ō fuil tellach Catlūain; Cathmæl, ō fuil tellach Cathmāil; Mælfabuill, ō fuil tellach Māilfabuill; Māilbresail, ō fuil tellach Māilbressail. Finit.

20 Brolchān mac Elgīne mic Dīchon, ō fuilet muintir Brolchāin. Is é in Dīchū sin robennach Mælrubai comorba Comgaill. (fo. 78a2) Dā tellach ag muintir Brolchāin .i. tellach Māilgemrid²⁾, ō fuil Gilla Ciarān 7 a mac .i. Suibne; teallach Māilpātraic *immorru*, brāthair in Mælpātraic don Mælgemrid³⁾.

25 Trī maic Duib inse mic Māilpātraic: Rīghlachān 7 Dūnchad 7 Mælbrigte. Mōr *immorru*, ingen³⁾ Duib inse, māthair Mælmuire comarba Pātraic. Rīglachān dano athair Gillacrīst 7 Mic Étig 7 Cinæda. Dūnchad *immorru* athair Māiltuille. Mælbrigte tra athair Áeda 7 Diarmata 7 Muricāin 7 Māilissu in c[h]lērīch.

30 Secht maic Conaill Gulpain .i. Ōengus Gunnat, ōtaat Cenēl nŌengusa; Énna Bógaine, ōtāt Cenēl mBógaine; Dóí, ōtāt Cenēl Doach; Fergus Cennfota, Eochó, Nathí, Ruman.

Cóic maic Duach mic C[h]onaill: Ninnid, Fachtna, Nathí, Cormac, Fergus.

35 Secht maic Bógaine .i. Áedh Cesdubh, Feidilmid, Brandub Cæch Clūassach, Anmere, Crimthan Lethau, Fergus, Eichin, Melge.

Secht maic Fergusa: Fedilmid, Sétna, Brannid, Loarn, Līathninnid, Cormac, Fīachra mac Cārthinn.

¹⁾ ruanaig MS.

²⁾ gemrigh MS.

³⁾ ingin MS.

Sē maic Cārthinn *immorru* .i. Hūanu, Tarb, Cairell, Crimthann,
Mac Laisri, Finān.

Trī maic Loairn .i. Crónán, Āed, Sārán.

Dā mac Fedilmid .i. Colum Cille 7 Eogan.

Sect maic Sētna mic Fergusa .i. Anmere, Lugaid, Cuingi, 5
Corpre Liath, Colum Doi, Dāre, Carpre Bec.

Secht maic Lugach Gunn .i. Crōnán, Tigernach, Carthach,
Mælor, Bēccān, Brandub, Gungne, (fo. 78 b 1) Fiachna.

Dā mac *dēc*¹⁾ Anmerech mic Sētnai .i. Crundmæl, Cum-
mascach, Mælcoba, Domnall, Conall Cū no-ethad²⁾ dā chīch a 10
māthar amal coin.

Cóic maic Domnaill mic Āeda .i. Conall, Colgu, Fergus,
Ailill, Ōengus. Ōenmac Ōengusa .i. Loingsech. Mac side Flaith-
bertach. Dā mac *danu* ic Flaithbertach .i. Āed Muinderg diarbo
iarmūa Canannān, otát muinte Chanannān. Murchad mac Flaith- 15
bertaig *immurro* diarbo iarmūa Mældoraid o fuilet muinte
Máildoraid.

De peritia Fothart so sīs.

Eochaid Find Fūathnairt .i. fūath dēa ar a c[h]ōeme, a
quo Fotharta (.i. fuatharta) nominatur. Mac side Fedilmthe 20
Rechtada mic Tūathail Tec[h]tmair derbráthar do Chund Chet-
chadach. Dā mac didu³⁾ leis .i. Ōengus 7 Cian Cūldub, conid
ūadaib-side attát na Fotharta .i. Fotharta Fer Cūl 7 Fotharta
Airthir Liffi 7 Fotharta Airbrech fri Brí Héle anair 7 Fotharta
Bile 7 Fotharta File 7 Fotharta Fea 7 Fotharta Maige Ítha 25
Aess 7 Fotharta Tuile 7 Fotharta Imc[h]lāir, otát clann Corpre
i nArd Macha, seu bene seu male.

Do genelach Brigte.

Brigit ingen Dubthaig⁴⁾. Fintan⁵⁾ Clūana Eidnech mac
Gabrīni mic Corcāin (fo. 78 b 2) mic Echdach mic Bressail mic 30
Dēin. Is and condric 7 Brigit.

Fergus mac Fothaid mic Echach Lāndeirg mic Messincorp,
a quo Cōemgein Glinde dā Locha 7 epscop Eogain Aird Sratha
7 Lochān 7 Ēnna hi Cill Manach 7 Mosenóc, Mognai 7 Mochóeme

1) h. MS.

2) nāethad MS.

3) sic MS.

4) ingen dubthaid MS.

5) finthan MS.

Tíre dá Glas 7 Cōimān Enaig Thruim 7 Petrān ō Chill Lainne
 7 epscop Etchén mac Mane ēcis hi Clūain Fotta Bāitán Aba 7
 epscop Nathí mac Fergusa hi Cūil Fothirbi 7 Moacru mac Senāin
 7 Hūi Chaile, Hūi Laignhegtāin mic Cuimmine 7 Hūi Fithrechāin
 5 7 Hūi Chathāin 7 Hūi Gaimdechair 7 Hūi Dobrāin 7 Sil Crūachén
 .i. for Gabrán.

De genologia sīl Āeda Slāne.

Secht maic Āeda Slāne .i. Diarmait, Rūanaid, a quo Fogar-
 tach mac Néill; Blaithmac, Conall, a quo Hūi Aitechdai mic
 10 Conaill; Congal, a quo Conaing, ōtā Congalach mac Māilmithig;
 Ailill, a quo Fir Chúl; Dūnchad, a quo Finnechta Fledach;
 Cerball. Dicunt *autem* aillii octauum fuisse .i. Tigernán, a quo
 Hūi T[h]igernáin Mide, *tamen stude.*

Secht maic Āeda Slāne sláin: Diarmait, Conall, Blaithmac cóem,
 15 Congal, Ailill, Dūnchad dīan, Mælodor mīad sūlc[h]ar sóer.
 Donnchad mac Donnchada mic Domnaill, ut poeta dixit.¹⁾

Do miniugud senchais Fer Muman.

Cf. Rawlinson B 502, p. 147 a, LL. p. 319 a, BB. p. 171 a.

(fo. 93 a 1) Ēber mac Miled Españē, cóic maic leis .i. Er,
 Orba, Ferōn, Fergna, Conmæel. Nírřagaib nech diib claind acht
 20 Conmōel. Mac don Chonmōel sin Eochaid Fæburglas lastorchair
 Cermna inna dūn. Dā mac Eochach Fæbairglais .i. Nūadu
 Declām 7 Mafemis. Doside ropo mac Eocho Momo ō rāter Mumu
 7 Muimnig .i. athair Ēnnai Airgdig. Is esside romarb Ōengus
 Ōlmucaid²⁾ 7 ingen do Mugæth mōrūallach mac Mafemis māthair
 25 Ōengusa Ōlmucada (.i. ōl-Mugætha) tucastar .i. int ōl no-ibed
 Mugæth. Nī hinister clann Mafemis secha so.

Clann Nūadat Declā[i]m fodecsa .i. in sechtmad fer hūadside
 .i. Munemōn. Is 'na ré-side ōr fo brāigtib i nĒre. Mac doside
 Allerg³⁾ Doat cetarānic failgi im dóiti. Mac doside Cas Cēt-

¹⁾ dxs. MS. End of fo. 78 b 2. On fo. 79 a 1 begins the fragment of Cormac's Glossary which has been printed and translated by Stokes in the Transactions of the Philological Society, Dec. 4. 1891.

²⁾ olmaib MS.

³⁾ Ailderg Rawl. LL.

gomnig lasrachētgabtha comgni. Doside robo mac Failbe Ercho-
rach. La side rochētecbad corthe. Doside dano robo mac Roān
Rigarlach. Leis dorōnad carpat ar tūs.

In cūiced fer hūadside iar ngenelach .i. Sētna Indaraid. Is
hē doratt tūarustal ar tūs. Īarmōa doside Eocho hŪarches. Is 5
hē robōi for longais fri ré cīana ria Sirlām mac Argatmāir.

In dechmad fer hūad-side iar ngenelach Amadair Flidais
Foltchāin cosa mbligtis na helti amal būar.

In cuad¹⁾ (*sic*) fer hūad-side .i. Duach dalta Dedaid dorochair
la Fachtna Fāthach mac Cais maic Rudraigi. Is hē robōi ria 10
nEochaid Feidlech. Ō dorochair²⁾ Duach la hUItu rofuirmiset for
Eochaid Ferfuirmid .i. mac Duach .i. fer forrofuirmed. Rogab
Ērnaí nert for sil nĒbír iar sin co ragaib Iar mac Dedad rīge
7 atraracht nert claindi Dedad .i. Dāire 7 Binne Ros 7 Forai
Glas 7 Con[g]anchnes 7 rl. 15

Roindarbtha tra sil nĒbír (fo. 93 a 2) i n-imlib Muman.
In sechtmad fer ō Eochaig Ferfuirmi .i. Eogan Tāidlech diarbo
ainm Mug Nūadat, ō rāter Leth Moga Nūadat .i. dalta Nūadat
maic Bairr maic Dārine. Dia mbas oc dēnam rátha Nūadat, is
ann rogaird de-seom Mug Nūadat. 20

Mog Nūadat dano, dā mac lais .i. Lugaid Lāga 7 Ailill
Ōlom. Is eside rogab Áne ingen Fir³⁾ hÍ maic Eogabail co
ndecheid chuici fo chētoir, co roben sí a chlūais de in tan bás
oc tīachtain, conid do sin rodnguin Ailill Ōlom.

Ailill Ōlom, nōi maic dēc lais .i. Eogan a quo Eoganachta 25
huili; Cormac Cass a quo Dāl Cais; Cian a quo Cīandachta 7
Gailenga 7 Luigne⁴⁾. Ní fogabar clann oc maccaib Ailella acht
an triar so.

Eogan mac Ailella mac do Fīachaig Mullet[h]an risinn-abar
Fer da liach .i. dā liach dō marbad a athar a n-inbaid a geine 30
7 éc a māthar dia breith. Ceithri maic Ailella Fla[i]nn Bicc
maic Fīachach .i. Lugaid (Lāre) Fidach .i. athair Crimthaind 7
Mongfínne. Mane Munchāin, is hūad Ūi Fidginte. Dāre Cerba,
is hūad Ūi Liathāin. Tri maic Fīachach Fidgennid .i. Briōn,
Sētna, Lægairi. Secht maic Briō[i]n maic Fīachach .i. Cairpre 35
Goll, Lugaid, Dāre, Fergus, Rus, Cormac, Costaire.

¹⁾ nō in .ix. dēg in margin.

²⁾ rorochair MS.

³⁾ ingen fir MS.

⁴⁾ luidhne MS.

Cóic maic Carpri maic Briúin: Erc, Echán, Sētna, Cormac, Eirberthi. Eichán *immurgu* a quo Fir Thamnach 7 rl.

Secht maic Echach Līathāin meic Dāre Cerbæ .i. Carpre Cæl, Core, Corp, Mac Brocc, Ailill Tasach. Secht maic Ailella 5 Tassaig .i. Lægaire, Breasal, Mac Draigneāin, Mac Carthaind, Āed, Feidlimid, Ōengus Brecc, Nóis eces.

Lugaid mac Ailella *tres* filios habuit .i. Lugaid, a quo hŪi Luigdech Éle; Cathdub¹⁾, a quo hŪi Chathbad Chuille. Core mac Luigdech *septem* filios habuit .i. Carpre Cruithnechán, a quo 10 Eoghanacht Locha Léin; Mac Caiss, a quo hŪi Echach Raithlind; (fo. 93 b 1) Mac Broc *nō* Trena, a quo hŪi Trena; Mac Iair, a quo Ūi Maic Iair; Daig, a quo hŪi Muiredaig; Mac Lāre, a quo Ūi Maic Lāre; Natfraich, a quo Eoganacht Āne 7 Chaisil 7 Glennamnach 7 Airthir Chliach. Natfraich duos filios habuit .i. 15 Ōengus 7 Ailill, a quo Eoganacht Āne.

Ōengus *immorru*, .xxiiii. [maic] leis 7 .xxiiii. filias habuit. Īar tichtain adropairt dā mac dēc 7 dā ingin dēc do Dīa, qui omnes²⁾ sancti 7 sancte sunt. It ē annso anmann in dā mac dēc: Domonnai .i. Feidlimid Dubgilcaech, a quo Eoganacht Caisil 20 7 Fingein 7 Failbe; ii. Eochaid, a quo Cathal mac Finguine; iii. Bresal; iiiii. Senach, de quo *dicitur* ōengrēs in gabair lasin rīg, cuius hereditatem Ēna possidet; u. Āed Cōechl. Trī maic Ethne hUathche ingene, a quo Cenel nEthne.

Mac Cārthind, a quo Gubi 7 Dub Conaind 7 Dub Derir 7 25 Aed Colpdai; iii. Nafaitreg, a quo hŪi Gruibne; iiiii. Āed; ix. Fedlimid; x. Loscan; xi. Nadgeid quorum trium *generum*³⁾ hi triib hŪa nDuach sunt 7 alia pars de *genere* Nadgein in regionibus na nDési .i. Lugaid mac Nadgeid; xii. Nathí.

Colmān mac Dārīne *nō* Dārāne, cuius reliquiæ sunt i nDaire 30 Mōr, 7 Lugaid, cuius reliquiæ sunt hi nDruim Indasclaind 7 rl.

Eochu Mugmedōn rí hĒrenn. Roīarfaig Āed dó cía bad rí dia maccaib. ‘Ní fetar-sa’ ar sesem ‘noco rolosether cerdcha forru.’ Loisetther ĩarum in cerdcha. Gabais Briōn⁴⁾ .i. sennser na macc in carpat cona huilib essib. Gabais Fīachra in tulchoba 35 fina. Gabais Ailill inna harmu huile. Gaba[i]s Fergus Cæchān in cūail crīnaig. Gabais Níall airnisi in gobann huili etir bulgu 7 urdu 7 indeōin cona cip. Atbert Eochu: ‘Is fīr’, ar sé, ‘Níall bus rí doib 7 is dō foigēnat a brāthri.’

¹⁾ leg. Cathub.

²⁾ onnes MS.

³⁾ leg. genera.

⁴⁾ brian MS.

Timna Néill maic Echach *immurgu* in so sis dia maccaib
 i. 'Mo (fo. 93 b 2) flaith do Chonall; m'ordan do Chrimthan; mo
 gasced do Eogan Armderg; mo chrícha do Charpriu; mo amainsi
 do Énna; mo dathi 7 mo elgnas do Fíachaig; mo chruth, mo
 chocad do Lægaire; mo heich, mo charpait, mo báide do Mane; 5
 mo bñasche do Briün; mo dīgal do Fergus Antem.' Conid and
 dorigni na runda so:

'Mo flaith do Chonall chēt celg, mo gaisced d'Eogan armderg,
 mo chrícha do Chairpri chain, m'amainsi d'Énna inmain.
 Mo charpait, mo eich uile n-ōg nosathnim do Mane mōr, 10
 mo chruth, mo chocad crūadach do Lægaire londbūadach.
 Athnim m'elgnatus uile d'Fíachaig an fuilt fíndbuide,
 mo bñar do Chonall andes mar doraidus mo flaithes.'
 Mo flaith.

**De causis quibus exules Aquilonensium¹⁾ ad Muminenses²⁾ 15
 adducti sunt.**

Issed cētamus fochond toirgi Cīarraigi 7 na cethri nArad
 7 Dāl Medruath co Mumain 7 Húi Néill ar thosach 7 Condachta
 ēcraite a senathar rogabsat hUlaid indib di āg Fergusa maic
 Rosa Rōig ō rochinset. Ar fecca[i]s Fergus for Ulta di āg mnā i. 20
 di āg Medba Crūachan, ar imgeogain ar imtoin(?) mnā fria chenel
 fadessin. It ē teora clanda roc[h]inset hūad for longus: Clann
 Moga Thōech ōa rochin Cīarraigi 7 Cland Fir Deodai ōa rochin
 Dāl Medruad 7 Dāl Fir Tlachtgai ōa rochinset na cethri Araid.
 Gabsat ar tosaig hic Temuir. Attrebsat ann co amsir Néill maic 25
 Echach. Hué Maic Dornæ 7 Én mac Mauguirn cetegabsat Ir-
 lūachair la Corc mac Luigthig. Luid Corp mac Ainirmæ. Coinniu
 mac Seghu oc Dūn Choinnenn 7 oc Comarthu.

Trī maic Coel hUirc ic Curchu ocus drēcht diib i nAidniu,
 araill diib oc Dubcechair. La Fergus gōita Cethernd mac Fintain 30
 ōtāt Corco Selgind. Fer Deodæ nod- (fo. 94 a 1) geoguin mac
 Fergusa. Crādiis³⁾ Ultu fri Cethirnd guin Fécc, ar nicon dlid⁴⁾
 side dia hathair. Trethid Cārthind. Gōeta Cethirnd oc tecoscaib
 druid 7 oc tairchetul a hingine. Solchenn mac Cethirnd geognai
 Fēcc mac Fergusa. Ba gleorderc in Solchenn, unde rectius 35
 Corco Solgind dicti sunt a poetis, nunc *autem* ab imperitis Corco

¹⁾ aquilonensiam MS.

²⁾ muminensis MS.

³⁾ leg. crādis. Cf. p. 307, l. 8.

⁴⁾ leg. dlig.

hAlchind dicuntur. Is di hūasait in sceōil sea Lucrith mocu¹⁾
Chīara in t-ēces cecinit²⁾):

5 ‘Conailla medb mīchura | $\overline{m\acute{e}}$ doroch
 ruadchuru | cuirsir forfergus forcomol. |
 coī innaichthairm³⁾ | dumenair | timgart
 cuici cardini | cuaird indithrib droch
 moddi | drog aceille cundomne | *condiacht*
 solam sochraitte. | Sælti ailill hirroi
 10 dde | hirthend iarir *ascde*. Aifaith⁴⁾ mo
 ais mairlatha | lúthag luin la auromun |
 auruath niath nerteride | nadbo fri
 nith fand fulomoin. | fogert guss gaile
 fergusa | firu iath nerenn mordehe | sithbe
 sluagid | allmure nulath | necnech nulai
 15 cnithe. nibochiuin caór catha crobuiln
 ig | cloī centim timme tethiguth | tethrig
 abud badarr fodde | bó⁵⁾ frihulath noll
 chosnam | ingab medb moethiguth. | michor
 dingeni | gnim nadchum cachecomul | naisc
 20 nuall fuatachtæ | forracaib foraclaind
 croaithlich | torgi fiann lafergus fuac-
 arta | foocrad crib laconchobur | acom
 and | erred ecnach nulath chura hiath
 nistornebad | torund ceort cumachtæ |
 25 Condailset $\overline{am\acute{e}}$ marthíre | octemair truum
 t̄torig | dollecset ulaith nollmrugi. | ol
 scarsat | friflaith fledolig. | Fiacc mac fe
 ochair fergusa | fillis catha telathar cechaing
 ceim cimbethd | consoer selb soerathar |
 30 (fo. 94 a 2) segde doficc achondalbe | confargaib
 achlaind soerchoraich | siaicht selb senath
 air | arhirchus bronnbuar ocbánfethig.
 Batuicit baiss fergusa | fi frihecrait noen
 odir aarmisu cethirnd cairthin croid

1) mac hu MS.

2) .i. in margin.

3) There seems to be a punctum delens below the last a.

4) Perhaps asfaith or affaith.

5) Perhaps bú.

tréchroeb[^f]odail | Canfer miscuis ferghusa |
 fii diandebelt ararathu | arbreith fola
 ferglainne | foralectlaid iarlatharnu |
 Lathris solchend sodigail | soisilgeneth
 cinith robagi | ruanaid guss diangeog 5
 uir | féicc huiróich rodáni Roboi dih
 en tolgde toirge diclaid cethirnd cath
 buadach. cradis ultu fiacc dohorguin.
 orgnith nitha nathbuadach | Nassad ain
 eoil airm niansat | diascarsat fribri nai 10
 rige adfaitar | dothir tethba tarlind ne
 thni | cossinmumain menide. | mote arroet
 huili oengus huaconail cuirc clothamri an
 dithorgib tuath trom ditholib othemuir
 aird adbuil sochaide. Suain friarsene 15
 olas eol dún dianscanrith hulaith | iarsir
 gubu iarnaraib | ág dedalib detharbe | con
 ailla medb michuru.

De quabsis¹⁾ torchi Corco Chē.

Cf. Book of Lecan, fo. 134a.

20

Acuís torge Corco Chē. Ō Loch Echach a mbunadh. To-
 maidm Lin[n]mune tar Liathmuine. Linnmuine i mbu thipra, Loch
 nEchach indorso, dílegath síl Dubthig Dóelt[h]engath and ac[h]t
 cethra conchuiriu. In chethramad conchuire frissa tuile anair
 tan -écomnechair, it é Corco Chē. Cruithne in tres conchaire aile 25
 cacha leth. Ōenne hi tír Hūe Crumthir hi Fernmaig. Alaile i
 Mondornd 7 hi Cūla Breg, diatāt Corco Chē Fernmaige 7 Corco
 Chē Slēbe Mondoird. In saithe aile do Chassiul co hAilill Flann
 Becc co ríg Muman. Dobert side doib Clūain Baird maic Angaine.

Ba dalte doib Corc mac Láire. Láir derg (fo. 94 b 1) do 30
 C[h]orco Chē rodnalt, unde uocatur Eoganacht Hūa²⁾ maic Láire.
 Midend drúth Eochath maic Muireda 7 Conbroc a chú 7 hUiriu
 a hingen, iss é triar adlói allLiathmuiniu. Atāt a trī cairnd for
 brú locha anair. Midend profetauit diluuium, hoc Utlu Creth
 profetauit.³⁾

35

¹⁾ i. e. causis.

²⁾ hui MS.

³⁾ Below *Midend* and above *profetauit* .cc. is added.

‘Ba mol Midend midlaige, memais Linnmuine dar Liathmuine,
lia háirim slúag adbad a Linnmag Mis i murbrath,
inriuth Lindmuine as dú milt a crúas for comaithechu.

Cáin tír dolécced dō i mbí Eochu Mār mac Mairedo,
5 marid carnn senchind chon ind rí, nī bu hen¹⁾ cēt cetharlith.

Sella fri Loch nEchach dia brū ba scith la hUlad n-anrotha²⁾,
ar dílegad síl Dubthaig dáil ilLinnmuniu nadarrchiúir. = *inul*?

Acht claind Moathaire maa clith, (cenel ind fír orta Feidlimith³⁾,
fúaim ind locha dar cach dū foācaib cethri conchairiu.

10 Cuire díb dochum Dercó chēn, ansu dodí dochúaid etircēn,
in cuire aile síar tar mag co hūa Crimthain hi Fernmaig.

Forúer inneth fota maidm tiprait máir maic Mairetha,
do Dáil Ocha, hūathmar ndeilm, Loch Echach do thomaidm.

Memaid saithe scarthach ndonn hūad síardes do Mondornd,
15 mrogais Clíathaire cia bu hen¹⁾ co rríng Muman hi Femen.

Fri hAilill Fland Becc dommelt a ríi, dobert side dó Mag Taline,
talleicc a síl iar cath Cennibræ, dosfuid co rríng nÍrlúachrai.

Doaisbenad doib tír co llí Clúain Baird maic Augaine⁴⁾,
ō sen co sencath ināit amal betis murchorthaig hi báirc.

20 Cach⁵⁾ sathe díib rogab cruib sethnu hÉrend, nī dāl fochraib,
forraig friu Lindmaine co mbair nad cumaic nech díb a

dígail fair.

Is forniach⁶⁾ baith fas díb in tan is loch cechonrualat augre
nitha inge fohut fris doris *ocus* amhiris. [n-aitherach⁷⁾,

25 Nī fil tanguí manid hē huiscan rohoécc for Liathmuine,
nī fil nad bāda acht inid Eochu rí robadí.

Ba moo dicridu Eochu ríi maith suidiu,
nī bu bādud domet dō, ba gābud nach mar cathu.’

Ríi Caisil tra doratt fond 7 grían doib hi tōib Aurchuind
30 fria mbráithriu fri Ciarraige Lóchræ ara coicill la Corc mac

Luigthig. Ónmid bandalta doib. (fo. 94 b 2) Ar it hē geogaind
Aurmumu ima láma iar cath Drochet Ménde for Osairge hesam-

badar riasin rig hisin cath sin 7 búí a hēcraite foraib sech
cách, ar it hesom ba mōam arerāncatar and, condetubert Corc

35 illáim Choirpre a maic fodesin do chomairgi friu 7 corarchosced

¹⁾ leg. sen.

²⁾ leg. ánothu.

³⁾ feidlimthi MS.

⁴⁾ leg. mocu Augaini.

⁵⁾ Kach MS.

⁶⁾ Perhaps formach.

⁷⁾ naitheclrach MS.

doib a crícha for cech leth cona n-im[f]ochith im chāch immemēath
 anfir foraib. Condegegoimn clann Maine Munchāin ar ulc fri
 claind Chuire onmith. Robratad flaith Muman seccu contubraid
 mucca cona muccaidib forru. Is de conbaetarsam a muiccithi
 conamtrētaib. Is dind anglund sain fec[h]ta cath Cūla Meinde
 ri Corco Chē for firu hĒirenn tri fortacht nĪta Clūana 7 rl.¹⁾

(fo. 96 a 1) **Scēla Eogain in so 7 Cormaic.²⁾**

Luid Eujan Mōr do chath Mucruime. Fōi hī tig Treth
 moccu Creccai. Ingen ālaind lassaide, Moncha a hainm. Tingart
 ind ingen³⁾ chucci illigi 7 dobreth dō, ar nī buí cland dō co 10
 seín. Is de (fo. 96 a 2) birt Monchæ mac n-amræ ĩar toitim
 Eugain Mōir isin c[h]ath fri Mac Con. Fīacho Muillethan, is
 hē mac ruccad and dīn chomrue sin. Is de ba muillethan, fobīth
 isbert in druī fri Monchi i mbuí oc lāmnath: ‘Mad mattin
 noberthe in mac, forbīath) do mac maccu cāich 7 bit rīg a maic 15
 7 a hūi co bráth.’ Is ĩar sin doluid Moncha co mbuí inna
 suidiu forsind licc oc Raphaind i n-imīc[h]tur Suiri. Is de lethas
 mullach in maic forsín cloich, co mbu Fī[a]cho Muillethan mac
 Eogain Mōir a hainm. Asbert fria ar thūs ropad rīgdrúth
 hĒirenn mad isin chētlā conbertha. Is ar seín anid sí co arna- 20
 bārach. Munlethan⁴⁾ didiu .i. mullach-lethan, dia roleth a
 mullach forsín c[h]loich. Is de sin is chol do cach fir d’Eoganacht
 goinfes fer do C[h]recrugu.

A chommut Art mac Cuind, nī breth mac doside co comarnic
 ind adaig riasin chath fri hAchtān hingen hUile Aiche in druad. 25
 Is hī māthair [Chormaic maic] Airt maic Cuind. Is hē in Cormac
 sin rogab rīgī i ndīed Maic Con maic Luigthech. Trīcha blīadna
 a hāes Cormaic in tan sin.

In tan doluith Art o Themuir dochum in chattha dodeochaid
 trī cōiedaib oclach riasna slūagaib aurāin co tānic co hAche. 30
 Buí Achtān ingen hUile hAche oc indis etorrotha ar a chind.

¹⁾ Here, under the heading *Incipit do scēlaib Mošaulum 7 Maic Con 7 Luigdech*, follows the story edited and translated in ‘Fianaigecht’, p. 28 ff.

²⁾ Cf. The Battle of Mag Mucrime, ed. Whitley Stokes, *Revue Celtique* XIII, S. 450 § 39 ff. and Book of Lecan, p. 337 b, printed and translated *Rev. celt.* XI, p. 41 ff.

³⁾ leg. in n-ingin.

⁴⁾ This form, which recurs below p. 314, ll. 13 and 17, would seem to show that Fiachu's byname was really *muin-lethan* ‘broad-necked’.

Banscál sōn is mōraldom robúi i nhÉre. Búi dano cōice indes la hOlc nAiche immín nAichi 7 trī cōicait 7 rl. 7 is hūaid-som rohainmniged a tír 7 each indes dīb dia biathad-som iar mblegon cēt bō, bá sí a deog-som. Ba hēcen a lestar hi tallath in sen 5 do bith ar a chind in each baili dīb.

Tan dano donānic Art buí al-lestar lán (fo. 96 b 1) aicci-si. Daringart fer buí for lāim Airt dig cosind ingen. ‘Cia condaig in dig?’ ol si. ‘Art mac Cuind rí Hēirenn’, ar in fer. ‘Tōet nech nāib’ ol sí ‘dia brith’. Fēimdit dias dīb. Berthis-si a 10 hōenur 7 fodāli doib. ‘Ba maith in sein’, ol in gilla, ‘acht atbert[h]a fodēin dond rīg’. ‘Nīmda cuimcech-sa hi suidiu’, ol ind ingen. Anith si. ‘Bid fodob mo athir-se’. Tic hOlc Aiche. ‘Cade mo deog?’ ol sē. Línaid a llestar dō do lemlacht. ‘Is hē mo choimden atgén, nī hed mo ass a cétne. Cade mo deog?’ ol 15 sé. ‘Nī sí in so’. Atfét ind ingen dó. ‘Cid’ ol sé ‘asbert Art frit?’ ‘Asrubairt frim ba maith in sén acht co tiasta lasind rīg’. ‘Ba ferr’ ol sé ‘nothiasta’. ‘Ba maith dano lim-sa’, ol ind ingen, ‘acht bith fó lat-so’. ‘Bīaid maith de’, ol hOlc Aiche, ‘act ambere-so. Nī fuiceba-som di chlaind 7 in chlann nombēre, bit 20 rīg hÉirenn co bráth. Lātharthar lat fess dond rīg .i. cōica dam, cōica torc, cōica cét mbargen, cōica tulchuba co fín. Tabair-so cōicait n-echsrían 7 cōicait mbó airthiu, ar itā la cluicher ngaise insen dī lestri’. Bretha in so luili do Art arnabárach 7 luid ind ingen conu 7 cōica ingen léa 7 fodāiltea la hArt a 25 mbiath sin. 7 fōid ind ingen in lá sin lais 7 dogníth pupull umpu 7 atfét bríathra a hathar dō .i. hUile hAiche 7 doimgair comartha dī 7 dobert Art a chlaideb 7 a ōrnasc óir dī 7 a thimthag ōenaig 7 celebráid cách co toirsi máir. 7 ba torrach for Cormac hua Cuind in ingen.

30 Teit Art don chath. Intan robtar lán an-noí mis ingine hUile hAiche for Cormac, lámnith. Berith mac, Cormac a ainm. Is de rohainmniged do asrubairt: tauruceba mac gor eim, gormac iarum. In tan rogēnair Cormac, focceird in druigoba hUile hAiche cuic essa imdegla fair ar guin, ar baduth, ar thein, ar 35 adgaire, ar chonaib, ar each hōc. Nīrbo cían iar sin buí si inda cotlud isind [f]aithchi. Toluid sod maic thīre co mbert a mac hūaithi cen fīs dī 7 dombert for a sinebolg in tsod 7 nī fītir si cia arluith. Robúi fer airchisse án isin tír-sin .i. Luigne (fo. 96 b 2) Fer trí a ainm side. Doluid side do hairchis ar 40 fiadrad. Focaird forsín cūanlocht na mac tíre 7 argab an mac

ann, os hé conrethed laa cona. Dombert Luigne Fer trí lais 7
 bīata lais co cenn mblīadna. Rofinnathar a māthair-som inni
 sein. Luith ide co Luigne Fer trí 7 dombert hūad 7 adfēt scēla
 dó in maic amal batar. ‘Dō deit amin’, ol Luigne Fer trí fria,
 ‘foiaich in mac-bar bibdaith bāis ind dia fessara Mac Con’. Luid 5
 Achtān dadaig fochētōir cona mac hi tūaiscert nĒirenn do asnam
 co Fīachnæ Cassán, aitte Airt maic Cuind. In tan luide tar
 slīab n-and medōn aidchi, dosnāncatar coin hĒirenn do brith a
 maic hūadi ar écin. Focertat hūall impe. Dosnautat fīadgraig
 robói isin tsleib. Gebit occæ 7 doberat comaírgi dī. Is de atā 10
 Conachla i n-aurthur Luigne. Rānic fothūaid co haiti nAirt.
 Bōi side occon tīprai oc indlat, os hē trūag co cumaid Airt.
 ‘Anmin amin’, ol Achtán. ‘Ciatā inso?’ ol Fīachnæ frie. Adfēt
 a scēla dó huili. Focairt dī lāim ima bráigit 7 cíid for an mac
 corbo [f]liuch. 7 dognither muidi ibair immi 7 tlacht corera for 15
 an muidi ar nāch rostis láma na ndóine oc failti fris, arnāco
 mbáste in mac. Alte in sein co cenn trīchat blīadna 7 luid tria
 hecosc 7 druidecht a šenathar do Themuir di láu sobais. 7 dobreith
 claideb a athar dó 7 a fōrnosc¹⁾ n-óir 7 timthach a athar immi.
 Foimsi dó imalle. Doluid do Themuir in gass mōr díriuch hīsen, 20
 is²⁾ hé a hōenur.

Conacæ inni Cormac, in fer i ndorus Temrach ar a chind
 ic dīgdī na muā, 7 in ben immurgu oc cúi. Doluid som do dib
 culadaib ind fīr, dothūaslaice claideb dó. Asbert in fer fris:
 ‘nia tire thūaslaice claideb dam, os mē rechtairi maic Con. 25
 Nechtan mo ainm’. ‘Mo indrosc dam!’ ol Cormac. ‘Dobērthar’,
 ar in rechtairi. ‘Biad dam mo nerais nēis millius dam’. ‘Rot-
 bīa’, ol in rechtairi. ‘Cid cīas in ben?’ ar Cormac. ‘Ciit[h]’
 ar in rec[h]tairi ‘breth ruc in rī diammaith lee .i. a cārich
 (fo. 97 a 1) do dīlsi hi llohrad glassenguirt na rīgna’. ‘Ba cōru’ 30
 ol Cormac ‘in lomrad tar hēisi a chēli. Nī ruc gó riam’ ol
 Cormac ‘fer rodhuc. Tiag-sa dō’. Forusedar in rechtairi na
 briathra sa do Mac Con isin Temair. ‘Dō dūib’, ol sé, ‘is hé
 bias im dīaig-sa. Manodfil fer di chlaind Airt i nhĒre, is hē in X
 fer sin. Tōet for m’ainech-sa co fārgub-sa Temair lais, ar nī 35
 lim ind aimser rucus in brith. Tānic mo ré. .xxx. blīadna
 gusandiu ō (rogabus rige’. Tic in t-ōclāch. Feraid Mac Con
 fáilte fris 7 attraig riam. ‘Nīthō’, ol sé, ‘nīmda rī cēin bé and’.

¹⁾ leg. órnasc.

²⁾ leg. os.

Tōcaib Mac Con a glūn sūas. 'Loc dam-sa ón immurgu co hūair chéin'. Congairthir a chéli 7 a hamais do Mac Con. Forcongraid forru. 'Tāigam co Mumain diar finechas diles, is caích a hūair a n-āros so'. Tocumli Mac Con 7 a mac .i. Lugid Macnia (.i. 5 óenainm) 7 a cheithir maic side .i. Dau 7 Trian, Eochu 7 Lugith. 'Cinnas' ol Cormac 'forācbaid in faithchí forsa raba? Beir brith dún'. 'Nī thō', ol Mac Con. 'Beir so, hūair isa tossach flatha dait, acht rob tol dait-so', ol Cormac. 'Bērat-sa slán lim', ol Mac Con. Is and berti Cormac: 'Tabair'.

Do bunad imthechta Eoganachta in so

10

.i. doluid loiges mór, do fēraib hÉirenn a mbunad, edón meic Eogain Taidlig. Trī anmand bātar fair .i. Eogan Taidlech 7 Mug Nūadat 7 Eogan Fitheccach. Gabsat a n-Inbiur Cholpthai, tri cōicit fer a llin, immusrala muir aimsera co tāncatar Éirind. 15 Tráth atchessa di thír doaurchomraicthea fir hÉirenn ar a cenn. Gabsat ald daiingen, nā haithgēn nech bérai araili itagmar. Dorónsat essomon trī laa 7 trī n-oidchi etarru oc (fo. 97 a 2) coibche biid ar arget ō hās na luige. Inn-accatar ba hamræ a n-indbas arfōitea hi tír 7 fodālid sechnó hÉirenn 7 gabthu 20 mac a rrīg do haltrom ar seótu .i. Eogan Taidlech, co mbo tretell hÉirenn. Tobretha trí dúne dō .i. Fithecc ainm cach á. Ōen diib i nDolaib Glais oc Sléib Smōir, araili inn-Ucht Meic Cæchán hi crích Chiarraighi Lūachrai, araili hi tír Delmnæ hŪa Néill. Búi gnūm dō hi cach æ 7 bóí fáith cacha fithicce diib. Is de ba Fithicech som, amal atbert in fili:

25

Cethri anmand, miad cen brón, robātar for Eogan mōr:
Eogan Fithicech, miad ngart, Eogan Taidlech, Mug Nūadat.

Fecht and fīarfaidus¹⁾ Eogan fáith dīb: 'Cid arunta?' Attubairt in fáith: 'Tic gorta mōr for firu hÉirenn'. 'Cia tairice?' 'Tairic 30 hi cind teora mblīadna, 7 ren ór 7 argat ar biad isin blīadain seo 7 biid cethrur for biud triir ocut'. Ocus iar sin imcomaireid na fáithe ele cechtarde a blīadna 7 asbertatar cadissin: 'Tiefa innd úne bēus 7 ren t'uma 7 t'iarand ar biad 7 biid triar ar biuth deissi ocut', ar in fáith medōnach. Adubart in tress fáith: 35 'Ren t'étach ar biad 7 bídh dias ar biud óenfir ocut'. Dogēni huili Eogan anī sain.

¹⁾ leg. iarfaiges.

Tofuirmi trá ind aúne for firu hÉirenn connach buí ní
 nochaithitis. Adfíadar dóib ind [f]áilte do fochoaill inna dubthine. 7
 Toseumlat chuicci fir hÉirenn. 'Donfair nā tīagam d'écceab
 gortæ, fobīth rodotaltammar. Mani thobri, rosossam-ni do dún
 fort'. Ailthus Eogan imm esomon trisse (.i. tredenus) .i. comtis 5
 lóbuir 7 connāchambeth nert. Dogniat som dano amlaid sein.
 Ba bec trá an-nert hi suidiu. Berthair¹⁾ ar sain (fo. 97 b 1) a
 fir mathi co hEogan inna dún 7 bīathaiter an dōescur[s]lūag ar
 dúinib anechtair co cenn teora mblīadna .i. blīadain cacha fithicce.
 Dogniat rī[g] do mac Eogain Tāidlig andsain. Is de sin atā 10
 Eoganacht, di thorath inna bendachtan doratsat fir hÉirenn fair
 ar gart friu 7 ar a tessorcain dind aúne irrabatar. Eūganacht
 deside .i. eo .i. bona, acht .i. icht .i. icht maith dó fir hÉirenn
 do sērad ar gorta. Nō Eūganacht .i. eu .i. bona, genes uero
 generatio. Eūganacht didiu bona generatio a thaithmech 7 rl. 15

Co fessaid bunad Dāil Chuind 7 a n-imthechta. Trī maic
 Būain maic Loegairi Birnd otā Ossirge, .i. Ailill, Ōengus, Fīacc,
 ciatarochlan[n]sat cletha hi Temuir. Is hí amser indatānic in
 Mil Espāne tānaisē ind-hÉirind, trī cōicit fer a llin. Gabais
 Trācht Delossath 7 doforbertatar hi tír 7 adrartatar inreth mār 20
 7 gabsit tír and ar chlaideb. Is amlaid rogabsat faith ar chiund
 7 bid samlaid dogrés, tria hécin gabait faith. Is hí a chland
 Dāl Cuind 7 Dāl Fiachach. Asberat alaili bid di lucht na luinge
 forācabsat hi tír Amazonum .i. lasna cíchloiscthi in tEūgan
 Tāidlech. In Mil Espāne dedenach *immurgu*, ba dóich lind bid 25
 din lucht forācaibset som hí cathir Breogaint. Ocus is iarum
 dollotar dochum nÉirenn co nhúraib cathrach Themis leó. Itt ē
 side húra doleicthe hi Temair iar tóchul hÉirenn, conid Temair
 a hainm ind aird sin .i. theme .i. úr dind húr a Themis alacheill
 in sin. Is hé in bith dédenach diand ebrath bith sīl Chuind 7 30
 Muman ind [f]laith co bráth. Cruithnig conasensat in faith friu.
 Is de dogēni Fīnán mac Fiachrach di Dāl Aride:

Manud baig ar Thipraite baithum arber do suidiu,
 (fo. 97 b 2) secht cathæ ar chetharchait ar secht cétaib is huilliu.

Conarnic cenel Cuinn, mebdatar an-nói díib, ar ba la 35
 Cruithniu ind [f]laith, conidtanic ind longes dedenach forsin lith

¹⁾ leg. bertair.

tuaiscertaig sin. Adrodat doib dano cach la flaith conidtanic Conn Cétchathach.

Rofich trá Cond Cétchathach cét catha 7 cét n-imairec immon flaith sin fri Dál nAraide. Is de ba Cond Cétchathach, 5
din c[h]ét cath rofich. Cethri fichit catha do Art Óenfer. Mac sidhe Chuind. Gabais Cormac hūa Cuind flaith fer nhÉirenn 7
dāmuir Fīacha mac Araide. Aslōeth Cormac hūa Cuinn co mbo aithri. Tocart Fīacha Araide Cormac a flaith Temra co mbói
for longes hi tírib Muman la Fīachaig Mullethan mac Eogain
10 Máir hirRaphaínd 7 gīallais dō ar slōgeth fer Muman. 7 atberat araili co rabi fo lethgabail in chore oc Fīachaig tar cenn a rīgi do chosnam dó 7 Lagen do thabairt lais. Luid dano leth Éirenn la Fīachaig Munlethan for Fīachaig nAraide 7 memaith for Dál nAraide in cath sin oc Fochaird Muirthemne 7 gabais Cormac
15 a rīge doridhise. Dobert Cormac hūa Cuinn do Fīachaig Munlethan ar dul don chath a tír fortá Cīannachta. Is de forācaib Fīacha Munlethan Connla mac Taidg ina tír ō roenair glé.

Asberat araili bid ar cath Chraindi doratad a tír so do mac Taidg. Is di thecosc in chatha sin focres rogu do Mug
20 Ruith do thīrib Muman, ar ba hi Tarbri búí Mugh Ruith riasin chath sain. Is and asbert aurchuil cada mennatta. ‘Nī fuimiu’ ol sē, ‘chu lechtigh cumlín a chend fria leth meta comlín a hégma fria haugata’. Unde elegit Tír Maige Feni. ‘Fochenide húr’, ol seseom, ‘menid fáí meind fair’. Is de sein atáid Maighe
25 Fēinne 7 rl.

(fo. 98 a 1) **Di raind etir maccu Ailella Fland Bicc.¹⁾**

Rorandsat a feranda hi cetheora ranna co Comor Trī nUisci. *Quattuor* filios habuit .i. Fidach, *cuius filius* Crimthan Mōr mac Fidaig, 7 Luigthege for ōenleth; Maine Muncháin 7 Dáre Cherbæ
30 for leith aili. Emmon úDáre 7 in Mane. Atchondairc a mmāthair .i. druim cechtarnāi fri araile ina cliab 7 dōel i medōn eturru .i. sil Moga Roith in druid, connā cumaic nechtar de cobair araile.
It ē dano batir hoa 7 itt é fongiularat cruiti a n-athar .i. Corco Chē 7 ind indbaith .i. Corco Muchit. Alii *dicunt* betis secht
35 maic la Dáre .i. Fīacha, Eocha, Íth, Fidach, Dau, Ded, Dera.

Mafemis mac Eochach Gairb ipse est 7 Eocho Mumu, a quo tota plebs Muman. Mumu a munitione candoris liniti *uel* de

¹⁾ Cf. Rawl. B 502, p. 149 a 32; BB. 173 c 35.

pulchritudine mulierum *uel* senectute uirorum uel a munitu, ar bene muniunt Muimne, Luigne 7 Laigne 7 rl.¹⁾

Macc Ardæ mac Fidaig ba rī Cīarraigi Lūachræ co muir. Mac māthar som do Chīarān mac an tsāir. Imusacallat didiu
Mac Ardæ 7 Cīarān 7 Brēndān²⁾ mac huí Altæ. Dosnānic 5
Mochuta Rathin. Ba hēolach side and. Asbert Cīarān fri
Brēndān 7 fri Mac Ardæ ara nderndais brāithirse fri Corco Chē
7 frisna huili Mūsraigi³⁾. ‘Arubta amser bas trom co n-artrig
Lūachra 7 Locha Lēin foraib’. Is iarum dogēnsat brāthirse frisna
tūatha imdataat. Ocus būi Brēndān and 7 Finān Cam 7 Nessian 10
Corco Chē 7 Luigid mac Óche 7 Lachtīne Achaith (fo. 103 b1)
Uir. Is and donānic Brēnaind Biror 7 Comgān comarbæ Ailbi
7 dogēnsat bithbrāthirse frisna tūathaib *sain chan*. Dodeochaid
tra aurtach Brēndain 7 Mochuta Rathin ar Chīarraigi, aurtach
Fināin Chaim 7 Monessóc ar Corco Duibne 7 aurtach Molúa ar 15
Corco Chē 7 aurt[h]ach Molachtóc 7 a chomarbæ ar Musraigu
7 aurtgag Brēnaind Biror arna huilib Cuirigib 7 aurtach
7 Comgāin airchindich Imleochu Ibair dar cend forthūath.

Dodeochatar na nōib so huili i n-óg brāthirsi etir na cenēla
so co lathi mbrátha. Is and donānic Crimthan Odor rī Īarmuman 20
7 asbert friu: ‘In fir a tesurguin na flatha oruinde?’ Friscart
Brēndān Biror: ‘Nīcon bīa isin tšenod sa co bráth acht Rí nime.
Nīcon bīa *dano* forna tūathaib acht rī Caisil’. Asbertatar *dano*
in dā Brēnaind fri Crimthan n[O]dor: ‘Nīcon bīa rī dit chlaind
ōndiu co tí bráth’. Asbert *dano* Brēnaind mac hua (*sic*) Alti: 25
‘Nīcon bīa rī ó Īarmume for Cīarraigi ō laithib ind rīg dima
hainm Mældúin, acht bid suir⁴⁾ Irmumu ō togai cipē rī bes hi
Caisiul di chlaind Ōengusa *maic* Nadfrāich 7 timarne Pátraic
nat bé rī hi Caisiul acht di chlaind Nadfrāich 7 *armi* hē suidi-
gethar [rīg] for cach tūaeth hi Mumain 7 *arni* bé rī isin 30
tūescirt acht rī Temra 7 is hé suidigethar rī[g] for cach tūaith
ilLeith Cuind.

¹⁾ Now follows, without a separate heading, the story of Conall Corc printed in *Anecdota from Irish Manuscripts*, vol. III, p. 57 ff. Then, on fo. 99 b2—102 a2, under the title *De causis torche na nDéisi inn so*, the version of the Expulsion of the Désse printed in Ériu, vol. III, p. 135 ff.

²⁾ a on erasure between d and n; originally *Brendain*.

³⁾ muscraidi MS.

⁴⁾ As to this spelling which recurs on p. 316, l. 5, see Ériu V, p. 112.

Is andsain tra tuc Mac Ardæ 7 Furudrān a ŋgiall for Crimthan mac nDercomanath maic Feidlimthe rig Caisil. Asbert dano Mochuta Rathin: 'Intī bes rī de Mume de Araib, is fris (fo. 103 b 2) beimmi, hūere attām brāthir dūnd'. Asbert Crimthan 5 mac Fedlimthi fri Ciarraigi: 'Bethib sūirsi lim-sa dano 7 nī gēbthar ar uar cend acht amal dongegain fadessin'.

Mad¹⁾ togu tra la Ciarraigi a ndul co rīg Locha Léin con-
 aimsa folaith doib .i. rechtaire hūadaib la rīg Locha Léin 7 .iiii.
 lanamna tre bith sir 7 ineth cethri mbó bith i n-uth dond rech-
 10 taire a muintir hi crich Eoganachta Locha Léin di thalam con-
 mestar rī Ciarraige Lóchræ dia rechtairi 7 nach forbech dliges
 rī Locha Léin de Chorco Trī 7 Orbrigu 7 di for[s]lontib Irmumen
 huile. Is rand i ndē etir rīg Eoganachta 7 rī[g] Ciarraige 7 nach
 forbech bis la rīg Ciarraige do rígh Locha Léin fācabar la
 15 Ciarraigi 7 la rīg 7 is hoén inna foltaib ̄ rīg Locha Léin.
 Ocus intan number rī Ciarraigi a gīall do rī[g] Locha Léin
 dober dano rī Locha Léin a gīall do rī[g] Ciarraige fria folta
 tēcti. Triar dano do gīall rīg Locha Léin la rīg Ciarraige.
 Dis immurgu do gīall rī[g] Ciarraigi la rīg Locha Léin 7 ni
 20 thabair rī Ciarraige a gīall co nderna rī Locha Léin cáin for
 cach tūeth immidimbē etir Corco Bascind 7 Corcomruad 7 hUi
 Fidgenti 7 Corco Luigde, etir muir 7 tír, 7 hUi hEchach. Co
 tarta rī Locha Léin .iiii. sect cumel dō nādnaurthet rath nā cuí,
 act nī taurchren iar sein, fosdáli rī Ciarraigi tri secht cumal
 25 dib laiss fessin. Ocus nī dlegar dūnath do Chīarraige conraib
 Irmumu nile ar a cind i ndūnath 7 nī dlegar doib acht cethri
 laa 7 cethri aidchi²⁾ i ndūnath, manip toge doib 7 nī thīagat
 hi slūagheth for cech tūaith de Mume (fo. 104 a 1) frisi ndernsat
 brāthirse fobith aurthig na nóeb dodeochaid etorro 7 rl.

30 Bóí rī for hĒrnaib Condlæ mac Ferchēte maic Dedad. A
 hEspāin a māthair, ingen Fērgusa maic Carpait maic Néit, diatá
 Carnd hUi Néit. Dorōnad Condlæ dichomacsiu. Luid Condlæ
 do haccāine a dochraite. Dodeochatar fir Espāine lais dia
 sochraitī la Condlæ. Dohuc Fergus cona lais a hEspāin, coin
 35 soirdrigi a n-ainm, conid remib nomaiditis na catha. Is hē in
 Fergus so rosiacht giallu in chōicid ar eicín tria chonu 7 a ócu.
 Ó thāncatar hĒirind slūaig Fergusa maic Carpait, asbert: 'Cid

¹⁾ *d* added above the line.

²⁾ *aidhici* MS.

dogēnam hifechtsa?’ Friscart Condlæ: ‘Cuirther in slūag for comdām!’ Is de sin atā *condām* .i. comdām .i. rí la rígh, òethigernd la hōethigernd, tūisech la tūisech, airig la hairig 7 rl.

Senchas Airgíall in so.¹⁾

Na hAirgíallai *immurgu*, itt é ata nessom d’Uib Neill athli 5
 Condacht. Ic Coirpri Liffechair condrecat Airgíalla fri hŪa Neill
 7 fri Condachtai. Fíacho Sroiptine mac Coirpri Liffechair, is hé
 senathair *Echdach Mugmedōin*. Is ūad *side* atāt hŪi Neill 7
 Condachtai. Eochaid Domlén *immurgu* mac Coirpri Liffechair
 huí Chuind Chēthchaithaig. Bātar trī maic occa .i. na trī Colla. 10
 Is hūadib atāt hŪi Maice Ūais 7 hŪi Chrimthaind 7 Mugdornai.
 Fíachu Sroiptine *didiu* 7 Eochaid Domlén dā mac Coirpri Liffechair.

Is for Fíachaig tra rofuirmiset trī maic a bráthar .i. na
 trī Collai in fíngail. Conid hí ind fíngal sain roscar rígi nÉirenn
 fri claind Echach Domlén .i. na trī Colla. Is amlaid so *immurgu* 15
 forcōemnacair ind fíngal .i. ba rí hi Temair in Fíachu Sroiptine
 (fo. 104 a 2) *amal* adrubrumar. Bói mac amra aicci .i. Muiredach
 Tírech. Is hē ba tūairenid flatha la Fíachaig, ūair ba hord
 isind aimsir sin nā téged in rí feín isin cath, acht a thūarenid
 flatha dia ráith. Luid iarum Muiredach Tírech fecht and do 20
 ráith a hathar co slūagaib mōraib immi. Mebaid remi 7 dobert
 gíallu Muman. Bói Fíachu Sroiptine hí foss colléic i nDúb-
 combair fri Talltin andes. Slūag *dano* lassuide isinn inud i
 mbái. Slūag aile *dano* la trī maccu a bráthar, lasna trī Colla
 hí telaig, acht ba la Fíachaig tra bātar huili. Intan iarum 25
 tanic fis scēl .i. mebsain ria Muiredach, iss ed bói i mbēlaib
 cáich: ‘Muiredach Tírech, is hē adbur rí nÉirenn hé’. Is andsain
 atbertatar na trī Colla: ‘Cid dogēnam? Rogab flaith rí Fíacha,
 acht asber cāch *dano* bid hé a mac bass rí ina diaid. Is ed is
 maith dúind. Tabram cath’ ar síat ‘don tsenríg se 7 teichfid 30
 an slūag so immond 7 ticfat chucund rīasu thí Muiredach 7
 dobēram cath dosaide acht co tí’. Tiaga[i]r hūadaib co Fíachaig,
 co bráthair a n-athar, isin²⁾ telaig i n-alaile. Fūacarthar cath
 ūadaib fair ō maccaib a bráthar.

Bói drúí la Fíachaig, Dub Comair a hainm. Asbert saide 35
 fri Fíachaig: ‘Conicim-se duit maidm remot, acht atā so de.

¹⁾ Cf. Rawl. B 502, p. 142 a 5; LL. 332 c; BB. 109 a.

²⁾ assin LL.

Mad romut-sa maidēs, dogēna fingail for maccaib do bráthar. Biat rí fein iarum 7 nī bia rí dot chlaind co bráth. Mad fort maidēs, dogēntar fingal fort 7 is húait bias flaith for hÉirinn co bráth 7 nī bia ō na tri Collaib flaith co bráth. Toga díb sin! 5 ol in drúí. Asbert Fíachu maidm fair 7 rígi dia chlaind. ‘Do-fōethus-sa dano it arrad’, ol in drúí, ‘7 bíd hē m’ainm-se bias ar an cath dogrēs’. Cath Du[i]bchomair dano, is hē ainm in chatha sein.

Marbthair iarum Fíachu isin (fo. 104 b 1¹) c[h]ath. Lotar 10 iarum na Collai trī chētaib for teiched i nAlbain ria Muiredach. Gabaid Muiredach ríge nÉirenn. Dobert rī Alban grádugud mōr dona Collaib ar a læchdacht. Bātar trī bliadna ind-Albain. Im-ráidit taidecht i nhÉrind co ndernad Muiredach finga[i]l forro 7 co ructha díb in t-aire trom bóí forro .i. ind fíngal. Dollotar a 15 triúr na trī Colla cen choin, cen gillai, co mbātar i Temair. Asbert in dorsid fri Muiredach: ‘Itáit na trī Colla forsin faith[ch]i. Cid dogēntar friu?’ ‘Oslaic in less’, ar Muiredach, ‘dús cid dogēnat’. Dollotar a triúr co mbātar ar lár ind ríghige hi Temair.

20 ‘In flet scéla lib?’ ol Muiredach. Friscart fer díb: ‘Nī flet ém scéla bad andsu duit-siu andās a ndernsam-nī .i. guin t’athar’. ‘Rofetamair-ne chena’ ol Muiredach ‘na scéla hīsein’. ‘Nī do[t] digde²) ém tancamar-nī’, ar na Collai. ‘Is cumma dúib’, ol Muiredach. ‘Nī dígēltar foraib. Mas do bar [n]guin 25 dodeochabar, ní ricfa ní. In t-aire rogabsabair foraib ní dingēb-sa díb’. ‘Is airbere maith sein do drochlæch’, ar in Colla. Atbert Muiredach: ‘Nā bíd garbad foraib-si 7 fobarbīa fáilti 7 cendsa’. 7 bātar iarsin ré mōr i ndegbráithirsi 7 is iat ba³) tuarcnide⁵) catha la Muiredach Tírech na trī Collai 7 ba mór 30 ind imserc bóí eturru 7 in rí.

Asbert Muiredach iarsain frisna Colla: ‘Atchíu rogabsat ar clanna ililtiugud.⁴) Bés nī bat cōrai diar n-é[i]s. Scuchud⁶) ō chéile 7 gebed⁷) imm aimsir-se óen na tíre’. Asbertatar in Chollai: ‘Cia tír ass asam lat do thabairt dúinne dit chumachta co ndernam- 35 ne tír claidib de?’ Ar ní bātar óic bad ferr andáit (fo. 104 b 2) na Collai. Atbert Muiredach: ‘Érgid for hUltu! Nídat gora

¹) *isin* repeated.

²) Erasure between *do* and *digde* (sic).

³) batar LL.

⁴) leg. ilngud (Rl. 502, 142 b 14); ililtiugud LL.

⁵) tuarcnige MS.

⁶) leg. scuchaid.

⁷) leg. gebid (LL. 333 a 41).

dún'. Fian læch mōra¹⁾ hi suidiu dona Collaib. Lotar iar sin na Colla co firu Ōlnēcmacht comtar daltai doib 7 condagabsat. Dollotar iarsain fir nŌlnēcmacht secht catha leo co mbātar la hUltu oc Carnd Achaid Lethdeirg hi Fernmaig. Ferait secht catha ōn charnd sin fri hUltu .i. cath cach lái co cenn secht-
 maine. Sé catha ō fēraib Ōlnēcmacht 7 in sechtmad cath lasna Colla. Nōmaided for hUltaib cath cach ōenlā, cath na Colla in lā dedhenach. Nī collad bāg hi suidiu. Gaibthe in cath samlá 7 samadaig²⁾ co tānic fernu fuil. Attá i fail in chairnd Coll na nOthur. Maidid iar sain for hUltaib hi tosach indara laithe. 10
 Tēit an imguin co Glend Rige. Sechtmain doib iar sain ic slaide Ulad, co ndernad tír claidib don tír itátt Mugdornai 7 hÚ[i] Chremthaind 7 cosna hAirtheraib 7 hÚ[i] Maicc Ūais. Is hé Leth Cuind 7 hÚi Néill in descirt 7 in tūaiscirt 7 teora Con-
 dachta 7 Airgíalla 7 rl. 15

Collæ Oss, ronalt oss sēguine, ōtát hŪi Maicc Ūais 7 hŪi T[h]urtre. Colla Mend ōtát Mugdornai, ronalt Mennet Cruithnech 7 Mugdorn Dub de hUltaib. Mennet didiu³⁾ diatā Dál Mennet la Mugdornu. Is dīb-side Mælbresail mac Māiledūin.

Secht maic Mugdorn Duib: [Dubruig] ōtát Dubraige ic Imliuch 20
 Corco Duib, Pápa ōtát Pápraige la Cremthanu, Cáira ōtát Cáirraige hi Cuib, Sord ōtát Sordraige la Crimthainiu. Is hūaib-side epscop Ibair for Foibrech. Art ōtát Artraige, Inhomomon⁴⁾ ōtát Corcu Inmendi⁵⁾ la Laigniu⁶⁾. Is hūadaib-side in suí Lochīne Mend. Mesrophe⁷⁾ ōtát Snobraige⁸⁾ la Mugdornai. (fo. 105 a 1) 25
 Is hūadaib-side epscop Ethernd i nDomnach Mōr Maige Laithbe.

Colla Fochrích nō Fochrī nō Ochraē mac Echach Doimlén 7 Élige .i. ben Chrindēn cherda. Torchis Eocho do chinn a chēili⁹⁾ co mbreth Colla de 7 concelt si ar a cēili 7 bōi-som fo altrom co cend *fichet bliadna*. Asrin Eochu Domlén .i. bō dī fo
 altrom sin fri Crindain arréir Cormaic h[ū]i Chuind, ar is each fuiche a mac mani chreder de¹⁰⁾, conid de is Chonnlā Fochrích a ainm nō Colla Fochrī, dáig dobeired a máthair criaid fo chnāmai dia dimmalugud¹¹⁾ eter maccu na cerda. Nō Chondla Ochraē .i. Ochraē ainm na haitte¹²⁾ ronalt. 35

¹⁾ mór LL.

²⁾ samagaid MS.

³⁾ dano LL.

⁴⁾ Inomun RL.

⁵⁾ Inomain RL. Inmend LL.

⁶⁾ Luigniu LL.

⁷⁾ Messnuibi RL. Mesnophe LL.

⁸⁾ srobaige MS. with nō n over the first r.

⁹⁾ céile LL.

¹⁰⁾ See Laws III, p. 310.

¹¹⁾ leg. dīšamlugud (diamlugud LL.).

¹²⁾ ind aite LL.

- Is hōn Cholla sin atáitt h[Ú]i Chrimthaind 7 in tAirther 7 h[Ú]i Mé[i]th. Ar itt ē .iiii. maic Colla Fochrích .i. Find, dibad, 7 Fíachrai Cassān otátt ind Airther; Rochath otátt hUí Chrimthaind; Briōn¹⁾ otát h[Ú]i Briūin; Labraid otát h[Ú]i Labrada.
- 5 Sē maic la Crimthann .i. Eochaid 7 Áed 7 Ferghus Cendfota otát h[Ú]i Chendfota, Lugaid otá Lethrend, Muiredach. Mac dosaide Eochaid Amainsen²⁾ otátt hUí maic Brocc³⁾. Eochaid Andgaine otát Cland Slébēne hi Fernmaig 7 Clann Flandān. Ōenmac la hEochaig mac Cremthaind .i. Cairpri Dam argait. A
- 10 secht la Cairpri Dam n-argait .i. Daimine, otáit Sil nDaimine; Cormac otátt Cland Chormaig .i. Cland Lugān; Nadslūaig otát Clann Nadslūaig .i. Fir Fernmaige; Feradach otát Cenel Feradaigh; Fíacha otát Cinēl Fíachach; Briōn¹⁾ otát Léthrinnd, sil mBætān; Áed.
- 15 Is ed so sil Cairpri Da[i]m argait. Nōi maic Daimine .i. Conall otá Lethrēn Conaille for Doblú; Ailill otá Lethrinnd Ailella; Lōchān otáit Lethrinnd Lōchāin; Tūathal otát hUí Thuathail; Damān láech, Damān cléirech, dibad; Bennān Becc, Bennān (fo. 105 a 2) Mōr, Áed Uach diatā Dāl nŌich in tslebe⁴⁾ 7 rl.

20 Genelach cloindi Conchubair C[h]orraig.

- Cumascach 7 Būachaill dā mac Conchubair Chorraig. Sé maic Cumascaig maic Conchubair Chorraig .i. Fland Roí, is hé rogrēss na gagru assin carput co rolad a comarbus Pātraic, 7 Bec dia rabi Cināed mac Muiredaig 7 Áed Laigen otát hUí
- 25 Erodáin 7 Mældúin ō rabi Cināed mac Congalaig 7 Mælbresail otát h[Ú]i Longáin 7 dia raibi Mac Cellaig maic Domnaill 7 rl.

- Colla Úais trá, dā mac maithi lais .i. Erc fri slīab atūaid, a quo hUí meic Locha Febail 7 hUí Fíachrach Ardsratha.
- 30 Fíachra immurgu Tort ri slīab andes, a quo hUí Thurtri 7 Fir Lí 7 h[U]í maicc Úais, is hēsiden cētnaronas tortgabail Conaille Murthemne, *sicut* poeta dixit fo dāil na mac:

Dā mac maithi Colla Úais cenmothá aní as holec:

Erc ō sleib bathuaid⁵⁾ cen acht, ō sleib fodes Fíachra Tort.

1) brian MS.

2) amainseghn MS.

3) brócc LL.

4) tselebe MS.

5) baithuaid MS.

Erc, trī maic lais, *sicut* poeta dixit:

Trī maic maithe la hErc dia do glúair do gamanraid:
Cārthend is Fíachra co ngail is in t-anrād Amalgaid.

Fíachra Tort, secht maic leis, *sicut* poeta dixit:

Echen, Maine, Lægairi, Ōengus, Nathí co lín olc, 5-
Cormac is Muiredach Brocc, att ē secht maic Fíachra Tort.

Nō trī maic Echach maic Collai hŪais .i. Erc, Fíachra,
Briōn.¹⁾ Cormac mac Briūin a quo hUí Chormaic; Dáire mac
E[i]rc a quo hUí Dáire. Sirlām mac Fíachrach maic E[i]rc a quo
Cenēl Sirlāim. 10

Echen mac Fíachrai Thort, secht maic lais, *sicut* poeta
cecinit:

Secht maic maithi ic Echen: Feidlimid, Bran fri fethem,
dā Charthend, Eochaid, Dallán secht maic forrānaig Echen.
(fo. 105 b 1) Secht rig²⁾ do chlaind Chūanaig chais rogabsat 15
ōnd Ráith roglais
dond gargdine an³⁾ tuile thīar airdrige huile Airgíall.
Bécc, Furudrān, Suibne sær, Mældúin na cethernd comchóem,
Fergus, Mælgarb, glan a graig, Muiredach mac Indreachtaig.

Cethri maic Chūanach .i. Bécc rí Airgíall a quo Cinél 20
mBéce; Bætán a quo Cinél mBætāin, de quibus Muintir Diucaire;
Diarmait mac Cuánach i Cill Mælāin Maige na Selga; Lūrech
mac Cūanach ō Ráith⁴⁾).

Trī maic Béce maic Cūanach .i. Suibne, Rōnān, Furudrān,
a quo Sil Cathasaig 7 Sil Duib hŪaille 7 rígraid Fernmaige; 25
Rōnān a quo Muintir Thamlachta Lóeg .i. h[U]í Gerán⁵⁾ 7 hUí
Duib Daire, de quibus hUí Bressail indiu; Suibne a quo Cenēl
mBéce maic Mäilodrāin maic Béce maic Cūanach maic Dáire
maic Feidlimid maic Echin maic Collai hŪais. Feidlimid mac
Echin a quo Cinēl mBéce 7 Cenēl mBætān 7 Sil Cathasaig 7 30
hÓ[i] Dacennan .i. Sil Áeda maic Bicc.

Echen mac Echen⁶⁾ a quo hUí maic Cārthinn nō hUí Chon-
aing 7 Cenēl nEchen⁶⁾. Cārthend mac Echen⁶⁾ a quo h[Ū]i maic
Cārthind Locha Febail.

¹⁾ briuin MS.

²⁾ *secht rig* repeated.

³⁾ ōn LL.

⁴⁾ *Lurig* add LL.

⁵⁾ Goerain LL.

⁶⁾ Echin LL.

Genelach hŪa mBresail Airthir .i. hŪa Cēlechān.

Lorcān m.¹⁾ Gillapātraice m. Matudān m. Āeda m. Trénfír m. Elicān²⁾ m. Gairbid m. Āeda m. Máildúin (fo. 105 b 2) m. Dondgail m. Būachalla m. Conchobuir Chorraig.

5

Genelach hŪa mBressail Macha.

Flathbertach m. Āeda m. Colcon m. Domnaill m. Cuind m. Erodáin m. Gairbid m. Laithechān m. Āeda Laigen m. Cummascaig m. Conchobuir C[h]orraig m. Máildúin m. Fínglín m. Rōnāin m. Thúathail m. Ailella m. Conaill m. Féicc m. Bressail m. Feid-
10 linthe m. Fīachach m. Colla Foc[h]rīch.

Garbid m. Dom[n]aill m. hErodáin m. Gairbid m. Bressail m. hEchodén m. Canannāin m. Laithecháin m. Āeda Laigen.

Gillacríst m. Echach m. Echodén m. Maic Étig m. Longain m. Fīachnai (fo. 105 b 3) m. Máilbresail m. Cummascaig m. Con-
15 c[h]ubair C[h]orraig.

Dub Emma m. Ciaridir m. Máilgíric m. Cumascaig m. Āeda Laigen m. Conchobuir .i. m. Inderg, m. Diarmata m. Cernaig m. Āeda Laigen.

Cināed mac Congalaig m. Cinacāin m. Scanláin m. Máiledúin
20 m. Cumascaig m. Conchobuir C[h]orraig.

De genelach hŪa Níallāin.

Flathbertach m. Dīarmata m. Āeda m. Flathbertaig³⁾ m. Anlūain m. Diarmata m. Cosraig m. Suibni m. Rōnāin m. Bætáin m. Muiredaig m. Eogain m. Níalláin m. Féicc m. Feidlimthe m.
25 Fīachrach Cassān m. Colla Fochrīch.

De genelach Cloinne Cernaig in so.

(fo. 106 a 1) Cummascach m. Cernaig m. Máilechiarāin m. Eochach m. Cernaig m. Echach m. Cumascaig m. Ailella (*ocus* Lorcān m. Ailella dā mac Ailella⁴⁾) m. Cumascaig m. Cernaig
30 m. Suibne m. Éicnig m. Colcan m. Suibne m. Rōnāin (*ocus* Fer dā crích) m. Suibne m. Cruindmáil m. Rōnāin m. Bætáin.

¹⁾ Célechair Rl. Oclícain LL.

²⁾ mē MS.

³⁾ Flaind LL.

⁴⁾ lorcaín nō ailella MS.

De genelach hŪa nEchdach.

Echaid ¹⁾ m. Áedha m. Māilhísu m. Amalgada m. Māilmairc m. Echada m. Cellaigh m. Landacáin m. Chōemáin m. Airechtaig m. Duibdālethi m. Sínaig m. Feradaig Chúlduib m. Amalgada m. Ailella (fo. 106 a 2) m. Echdach m. Feidlimthe m. Fíachrach ⁵ Cassāin m. Colla Fochrích.

Murchad Find ²⁾ (i. mac ingine Cennétig [Ū]i Brīain) m. Rūadri m. Muiredaig m. Ailella m. Cumascaig m. Eochodén m. Rūaducáin m. Cellaig m. Rūadrach m. Conmāil m. Conaing m. Feradaig m. Amalgada. 10

Is íat dā mac Chonmāil .i. Rūadri 7 Fræchán. Is íat trī maic Feradaig .i. Sínach 7 Conaing 7 Mōelodhor Cæch m. Feradaig, a quo hŪi Brōtaig ³⁾ i Clūain Fíachna.

Orcnechān m. Cathassaig m. Daimín m. Dubgillai m. Brúaturāin m. Cinæda m. Conaing m. Feradaig. 15

Domnallán m. Gillamuiri m. Cerbaill (fo. 106 a 3) m. Anfeid m. Brúaturāin ⁴⁾ m. Ailelláin m. Rūadrach.

Do genelach Fernmaigi.

Lethlobor m. Fógartaig m. Muiredaig m. Laidgnēn m. Fógartaig m. Donnacáin m. Fógartaig m. Rūadrach m. Māil- ²⁰ fothardaig m. Arthraich ⁵⁾ m. Aithechda m. Māilduib m. Māilfothardaig m. Cronáin m. Fergusa m. Nadslūaig m. Daim argait m. Echach m. Cremthaind Léith m. Féice m. Dega Duirn m. Rochatha m. Colla Foc[h]rích m. Echdach Doimlén.

Do Síil Daimēn.

25

Bēce m. Cumascaig m. Fíachrach m. Muiredaig m. Cathail m. Echach m. Duib thíre m. Echdach Lemna m. Fothartaig (fo. 106 a 4) m. Máiledúin m. Fergusa m. Daimīne m. Corpri Daim argait.

Flandgus m. Áeda Buide ⁶⁾ m. Aithechtaí m. Māilifothard[aig] ³⁰ m. Māile Duibtemin m. Cronáin m. Fergusa m. Nadslūaig m. Corpri Daim argait.

Mac leigind m. Cairill m. Crícháin m. Lorcáin m. Dondacáin.

¹⁾ Cellach comarba Pātraic LL.

²⁾ m. Find LL.

³⁾ Brōtaid LL.

⁴⁾ bruathurain MS.

⁵⁾ Artrach LL.

⁶⁾ m. Buide LL.

Dondacán m. Máilmuiri m. Flandacāin m. Fogartaig¹⁾ m. Rūadrach m. Arthrach²⁾.

Mathgamain m. Laidcend³⁾ m. Cerbaill m. M. Phóil⁴⁾ m. Fogartaig m. Ruadrach.

5 Eochaid m. Máilfinnāin m. Fächtnai m. Cethemain⁵⁾ m. Cerbaill m. Ruadrach.

De genelach Clainne Lugāin.

Gilla Coluim m. Gillai Crist (fo. 106 b 1) m. Ēcnig m. Dālaig m. Maic hUidir m. Cernaig m. Lugāin m. Irgalaig m. Fēchín m. 10 Cormaic m. Fergusa m. Āeda m. Cormaic m. Corpri Daim argait.

Do sīl Colla hŪais.

Conchobur m. Conchaille m. Duib darach m. Domnalláin m. Máilchróibi m. Duibfīanaig m. Āeda m. Loingsig m. Indreachtaig m. Rechtabrát m. Máilchróibi m. Máilfothartaig m. Suibni m. 15 Furudráin m. Béce m. Cūanach m. Dāre m. Feidlimthe m. Fēichēn m. Fīachrach Tort m. Colla hŪais.

Muirecān m. Muircertaig m. Flaind (fo. 106 b 2) m. Muirecāin m. Máilchrāibi m. Duibsinaig m. Āeda m. Loingsig.

Mælruanaid⁶⁾ m. Flathbertaig m. Máilchrāibi m. Duibsinaig.

20 De genealogia Fer Tebtha .i. Claindi Maine.

Bríon⁷⁾ m. Maine, dā mac lais .i. Crimthand 7 Brēnaind. Rōnān m. Anmere m. Brēnaind. Tadgān m. Máilbendachta m. Bressail m. Conchobair m. Béce m. Colla m. Congail m. Blamaic m. Āeda m. Brēnaind m. Briūin⁸⁾ m. Mane.

25 Cōic maic Béce .i. Conaing 7 Conchobar, Murchad 7 Muirchertach 7 Diarmait.

Lachtnān m. Máilciarāin m. Conaing m. Congaile m. Blathmaic m. Ōengussa m. Āeda (fo. 106 b 3) m. Brēnaind Fīachach m. Mane Nēill.⁹⁾

30 Senchus sīl hÍr in so.¹⁰⁾

Hir septimus filius Miled, qui cum uenissent filii Militis ad Hiberniam in Sicilia insola sepultus est. De quo tercia plebs

¹⁾ fogartaig MS.

²⁾ Artrach LL.

³⁾ Ladgnén LL.

⁴⁾ m. Phoil LL.

⁵⁾ Cethniáin LL.

⁶⁾ mælruanaig MS.

⁷⁾ brian MS.

⁸⁾ briáin MS.

⁹⁾ Cf. Rl. B 502, p. 144 d.

¹⁰⁾ Cf. Rl. B 502, p. 156 a 26; LL. 329 e; BB. 151 a.

regalis generis ortus est. Hir autem ¹⁾ unum filium habuit, id est, Eber filius Hir, qui ante omnes Scottos campum Lini 7 quintam partem Hiberniæ tenuit.

Dā mac la hĒber .i. Artrī 7 Ēbrecc. Dorochair Ēber la Palp mac hĒrimōin. 5

Ēbrecc mac Ēbir, dā mac lais .i. Cermna 7 Sobairche, dā chétrí Éirenn a hUltaib. Accu dorōnta na dā dún .i. Dún Sobairche 7 Dún Cermna. Eocho mac Conmáil romarb Cermna ina dún (fo. 106 b 4), Eocho Ech[c]end rí Fomore romarb Soborche.

Nī hindister clanna Sobairche 7 Cermna. Art mac Ēbir, 10
ōenmac lais .i. Sétna airdrí hĒirenn. conidromarb ā mac, ut alii dicunt, edōn Fíacha Fínscothe .i. Rothechtaid mac Máine maic Ōengusa Ōlmucado do síl Ērimōin. Romarb Sétna Art hi Crūachain eter dī láim Fíachach Fínscothi a maic feissin, conid airi sin romarb Fíacha Fínscothe i ndīgail a henig. 15

Ollam Fōtla mac Fíachach m.²⁾ Sétna m. Airt m. Ēbir m. hÍr m. Miled Espāne. Is hó hOllamain ainmngitir Ulaid .i. Ulaid olleith ō hOllomain, nō ulchai líatha leo i cath Ōenaig Macha .i. oland líath rocenglad dia smechaib, (fo. 107 a 1) nō Ulaid .i. uilliu leth³⁾ leo isin c[h]ath. 20

Ollam Fōtla tra, is leis dorōnad feis Temrach ar tús 7 is leis dorōnad mūr n-ollaman i Temraig. Ollam tra bóí .xl. blíadna irrige 7 gabais móirseisser dia chlaind ríge cen nech eturru. Ollam, .iiii. maic leis .i. Coirpre 7 Fíndachta 7 Slánoll⁴⁾ 7 Gede. 25

Rudraige⁵⁾ mac Sirthi⁶⁾ m. Duib m. Fomoír m. Argatmáir m. Sírláim m. Find m. Blátha m. Labrada m. Cairpri m. Ollaman. Argetmáir⁷⁾, hūa dō Chimbæth⁸⁾ m. Fintain m. Argetmáir.

Āedh Rūad m. Badhuirnn m. Argatmáir. Díthurba m. Dímáin m. Argatmáir, is hūad Rudraige⁹⁾ cona chlaind. 30

Rudraige, it iat so a maic .i. Congal Clāringnech. Dā mac Chongail .i. Uislend athair Nóise¹⁰⁾ 7 Áinle 7 Ardáin. Cathbad draí. Bresal Bōdībad m. Rossa m. Rudraige. Fergus m. Rosa. Fer filed m. Glaiiss m. Rosa m. Rudraige. Celtchair m. Cuthechair m. Fothaid m. Fír filed m. Glaiiss m. Rossa m. Rudraigi. 35

¹⁾ h MS.

²⁾ mē MS. and so throughout.

³⁾ léith LL.

⁴⁾ nō n above the first l.

⁵⁾ rudraidi MS.

⁶⁾ Sirthi LL.

⁷⁾ Argatmár LL.

⁸⁾ Cimbæd LL.

⁹⁾ rughraidí MS. rige LL.

¹⁰⁾ Noesen LL.

Ferchertne file m. Oengusa Bēlde[i]rg. Iliach, Lóegairi
 Búadach m. Condaid m. Iliach. Mál m. Rossa Lette. Fergus
 m. Lette. Iiland m. Fergusa. Gergend athair Munremair. Cass,
 cuius filius Fachtna Fáthach. Bricre m. Carbad m. Caiss. Athirne
 5 m. Athcló. Erge Echbél m. Athcló.

Cóic ríg *fichet* do hUltaib rogabsat ríge nĒirenn cenmothát
 na secht ríg rogabsat do Dál Fiatach, dáig is do chloind Ōengusa
 Turbig Temrach 7 Ūgaine Móir do Dáil Fiatach.

Di (fo. 107 a 2) chlaind *immorru* Ollaman Fōtla di hUltaib
 10 i. do Dál Araide, dáig is iat sin na firUlaid iar fir. Is iat so
immorru na ríg sin:

Cermna, Sobairche, Sētna, Art, Fíacha Fínscothach, Ollam
 Fōtla, Fīnnachta, Slānoll, Gede Ollgōethach, Fiac, Berngal, Ailill
 rex, Find mac Blātha, Sīrlām, Argetmār, Áed Rūad, Dīthorba,
 15 Cimbæth, Macha, Rudraige, Bresal Bōdībad, Congal Clāringnech,
 Fachtna Fáthach, Élim mac Conrach, Mál mac Rochridi, Cōelbad.

Is iat so *immorru* na ríg rogabsat ō Chimbæth co Conchubor .i.

Eochaid Eolechair m. Fedaig m. Fomoir m. Argetmāir .xx.

blīadna.

- 20 Hūamanchenn m. Cais m. Argetmāir .i. *blīadna.*
 Conc[h]obur Rot m. Cathair m. Corāin .xxx. *blīadna.*
 Fíachna m. Fedlimthe .xvi. *blīadna.*
 Mac hŪamanchind.
 Dāre m. Forgo m. Fedlimthe .lxxi. *blīadna.*
 25 Énna m. Rochai m. Fedlimthe .ii. *blīadna.*
 Findchad m. Bacedd[o] m. Dāre .ii. *blīadna.*
 Conchobur Mael m. Fortathí m. Forgo .xii. *blīadna.*
 Rudraigi m. Sithri m. Duib .lxx. *blīadna.*
 Cormac Laithig m. Conchobuir Māil .xxvii. *blīadna.*
 30 Mocta m. Murchaid tri *blīadna.*
 Énna m. Dāre m. Conchobuir .iii. *blīadna.*
 Eochu Sālbuide m. Lothair .xxx. *blīadna.*
 Bresal Bōdībad m. Rūdraige .xii. *blīadna.*
 Congal m. Rudraige .xiiii. *blīadna.*
 35 Fachtna Fáthach m. Cais m. Rudraige .xxx. *blīadna.*
 Fergus m. Lette m. Rudraige .xii. *blīadna.*
 Fergus m. Rosa m. Rudraige .iii. *blīadna.*
 Conchobor m. Fachtnai .xl. *blīadna.*
 Cumscraid Mend Macha .iii. *blīadna.*
 Glaisne m. Conchobo[i]r .ix. *blīadna.*

- (fo. 107 b 1) Irial Glúnmár m. Conaill Cernaig .xl. *blíadna*.
Fiachu Findmas m. Iriail .xx. *blíadna*.
Fiachu Find di Dál Fiatach .iiii. *blíadna*.
Muredach m. Fiachach Findmais .iii. *blíadna*.
Élim m. Conrach m. Fergusa .xx. *blíadna*. 5
Ogman m. Fiatach .xii. *blíadna*.
Mál m. Rochraidí .xxxv. *blíadna*.
Tipraite m. Máil .xxx. *blíadna*.
Bresal¹⁾ m. Briúin m. Rochridí .xvi. *blíadna*.
Fergus Dubdétach m. Imchatha m. Finnchatha²⁾ .iiii. *blíadna*. 10
Eochaid Gunnfat m. Féic m. Imchada .xvi. *blíadna*.
Óengus Find m. Dubdétaig .viii. *blíadna*.
Óengus Gobnenn m. Fergusa Galaig .iiii. *blíadna*.
Lugaid m. Óengusa Find .x. *blíadna*.
Fiacha Araide .xx. *blíadna*. 15
Fedlimith m. Fiachach .xu. *blíadna*.
Imchad m. Fedlimthi .viii. *blíadna*.
Forgo⁴⁾ m. Dalláin .iii. *blíadna*.
Rossa⁵⁾ m. Imchada .ii. *blíadna*.
Muredach Munderg .xxx. *blíadna*. 20
Eochaid m. Lugdach m. Rosa .xx. *blíadna*.
Cruind ba drui m. Eochach .xxii. *blíadna*.
Fro[e]char Fortrén m. Cruind .x. *mblíadna*.
Fergus Foga m. Fr[o]echair .xl. *blíadna*.
Cōelbad m. Cruind .xu. *blíadna*. 25
Sārán m. Cōelbaith .xxvi. *blíadna*.

Secht prīm[í]lathi di hUltaib im Chonchobor m. Nessa. Ba rí hÉirenn dano Fergus Dubdétach docher i cath Chrinda. Ba rí dano Eochaid Gundfátt. Ba rí dano Fiacha Find. Ba rí dano Daig. Bá rí Muiredach m. Forgo. Ba rí Érend 7 Alban 30 Bætán m. Cairill. Giallais Áedán m. Gabráin dó irRoss na Rig hÍ Semniu 7 is lais glanta Manu³⁾ 7 isin dara bliadain iarna n-écc dolléicset Gōidil Manaind. Is dó rocht ic brith chis Muman dó (fo. 107 a 2) fothúaithe:

Is mór do mílib fíchet ō Dún Bætán ilLethet, 35
is cían do thír már do muir eturru is Imlech Ibaír.

¹⁾ bresail MS.

⁴⁾ Forgg LL.

²⁾ finncaata MS.

⁵⁾ Ros LL.

³⁾ Two *n*-strokes added by a later hand above *u*. Manand LL.

Senchus Dā[i]l Fīatach in so.¹⁾

Dā mac Fīatach Find nī[g] hĒirenn .i. Sīrchath²⁾ 7 Ogman. Is leis arrobaid for sīthib .i. Síd mBressi 7 Síd Nenta 7 Síd Femin 7 Síd Cuilind, *quod dicitur* Tech Cermna i sSlēib C[h]uilind.
 5 Cóc maic Imchada m. Findchoda m. Fógamain .i. Fergus Foltlebor 7 Fergus Tene fo Brega 7 Fergus doderi Brega³⁾ 7 Ōengus Fosriche. Is hé an Fergus Dubdētach so rofích cath Samnai i torchair Cīan m. Ailella Āluim 7 cath Ferta i torchair Eochaid Tōebfota m. Ailella Āluim fōs. Conid iarum gabais Fergus
 10 flaithius hĒirenn, ar bad[ar] ardrīg hĒirenn an dias concertatar leis. Co torchair sium iarum la Tadg m. Céin 7 la Cormac hūa Cuind i mBrega .i. i cath Crinda. Tri maic Dubthaig m. Mian-naig m. Lúgdhach: Āed, Daig, Dallān. Āed *non habuit* semen. Is hé immorru Daig gabais rige nhĒirenn iartain, ut *dicendum*
 15 *est*. Is de atā Carnd Dega 7⁴⁾ a quo hŪi Dega, a quibus epscop Ōengusa irRaith na nĒpscop.

Dā mac *immorru* la Dallān .i. Forgo⁵⁾ 7 Ōengus. Mac donn Ōenghus sin Eochaid rigéices, qui hospitatus *est apud* Damine 7 qui sepultus *est* in Domnach Cuilind. Forg m. Dalláin *immorru*, .xii. mac leis: i. Muirbran. Is hēsidge riris in flaith fri
 20 ōssar na claindi .i. fri Muiredach m. Forgo iarna thimna dō. ii. Combrat, a quo Cenēl Combraite, iii. Condad, a quo hŪi C[h]ondaid⁶⁾. iiiii. Ēnna, cuius semen non est. (fo. 108 a 1) v. Nem, a quo hŪi Nemand la Cremthaindiu. vi. Lugaid, a quo hŪi
 25 Luighdech. vii. Bresal, a quo h[Ū]i Bresail. viii. Loingthe, a quo hŪi Loingthe. ix. Conall, a quo h[Ū]i Chonail. x. Cremthand, a quo Cenēl Crimthaind. Ōengus Ibtach .i. mathair (mater eius) d'Ibtachaib fuit, a quo hŪi Ibdag. Muiredach Munderg quem benedixit Patricius ut alii aiunt in regnum
 30 Hibernie.⁷⁾ Cóc maic Muiredaig Munde[i]rg .i. Cairill⁸⁾, Eochaid, Brénaid, a quo Cenēl mBrénaid, Eogan Mérchrom, a quo Cenēl Mérchroim, Mælodor, a quo Cenēl Mailehuidri.

Secht maic Eogain Mérchroim .i. Congal, Blaitlmac, Suibni, Finān, Rōnān, Ernīne, Cummine.

¹⁾ Cf. LL 330 c, BB 165 a.

²⁾ Sīrchass LL.

³⁾ Fergus Dub LL.

⁴⁾ Inserted above line; om. LL.

⁵⁾ Forg LL.

⁶⁾ Connaide LL.

⁷⁾ e corrected by a later hand into æ.

⁸⁾ Cairell LL.

Secht maic Conaill Chostadaig, ar ba¹⁾ flaith side fon ðen-
c[h]umma. Ba sí a rāth²⁾ Ōchtar Cuilleche nō Cholland i nDruimnib
Breg. Is inte randsat maic Chairill a n-orba. Cablini, a quo
Cenēl Cablini. Ainmere, Cormac, Fandlēni, Bruit bñalid. Ginfiach,
a quo Cenēl nGeno. Bētán mac Cairill rí hĒirenn dano ut 5
diximus, a quo Cú Gabraige m. Flaind m. Fergaile m. Dairchello
m. Bētáin m. Cairill.

Demmán a quo Cenēl Demáin. Is hé in Demān so alta la
Domongart m. Predæ 7 fichetar leis h[Ū]i Echach hi cath Dromma
Clēthe i torchratar secht maic Fergaile hñi Ibdraig rí[g] Ulad. 10
Hinc ipse regnavit statim 7 gens eius usque hodie regnat.

Cōic maic Demáin .i. Fingen, a quo Cenēl Fingin; Glassān,
Gūairi, Colmān, clēirech sithe, Fīachnai, mac side Demmāin maic
Garbæ ingine Nēillēne do chenīul³⁾ (fo. 108 a 2) Eogain. Cethri
maic Fīachnai .i. Dúnchad 7 Mældúin, dā mac Cummīne Duibne 15
ingine Furudrán maic Duib Thuirtri insin, quae prius peperit
filios Bētáin maic Cairill. Is hē in Mældúin rogæt ind-ðenach
descirt Maigi la Murchad. Is hé dano roort maccu Bētáin maic
Cairill 7 maccu a bráthar i nDūn Mognæ, a quo Cenēl Murchada.

Demmán m. Conroch m. Congaile Cendfota m. Dúnchada 20
m. Fīachnai.

Dub Locha dano ingen Fīachnai maic Demmāin 7 Cumne
Dub ben Mongáin maic Fīachnai māthair Cholcon 7 Chonaill, dā
mac Mongāin.

Intan condiacht fer cherda⁴⁾ bratt cō Mongān asbert som fri 25
Duib Locha: 'Nā tiag dna dobert⁵⁾ sanaise itau anas mbermaisín
matau ara mbé do menmain-siu. A faile i menmain-se ara mbē
do menmain-siu. Dered anma do māthar ocus tossach th'anna-su.'

Suibni dano 7 Mælcoba dā derbráthair .i. mac Fīachnai 7
Cummīne Finne ingine Bētáin maic Ehdach. 30

De chenīul Suibne.

.i. Rechtabra m. Āeda m. Colcon⁶⁾ m. Suibne m. Fīachnai m.
Demmāin. Mælcobai immorru mac Fīachnai occidit filium patris

¹⁾ bat MS. ba LL.

²⁾ raínd LL.

³⁾ The following scribal entry is found on the lower margin of fo. 107 b:
Orōit ann so do Sighdraig. Misi macāmb in Tuill duibh 7 caillech in Riabhaidh
am [Ī]ochair.

⁴⁾ cerda LL.

⁶⁾ Olcan LL.

⁵⁾ tiag do eipirt LL.

sui .i. Dūnchad 7 postea Congal Cendfota mac Dūnchada occidit Mælcoba, ut dixit Duib druí¹⁾: 'Mælcoba cassail crochis Congal Cendfota 7 ba cosmail a dath ri brat roros do Dūnchad.'

Dā²⁾ mac Mæilcoba .i. Ōengus 7 Blathmac .i. Brandub mac ingine Duib Dībrama. Áed Róin mac Maili Coba. Iss hē orta i Cremchaill³⁾. Iss ed⁴⁾ atrubairt a chliamain .i. Mælcāich mac Scandlāin:

Cotomassaig Áed Rón de ní thiag (fo.108b1) irrad n-airgairthe⁵⁾, rirse mo chorpthen i fot, atchiu cella ni angot⁶⁾.

10 Ōengus in tres mac Mæili Coba, a quo Cenēl nŌengusa. Blathmac in cethramad mac. Secht maic Blathmaic .i. Meschar, Rechtabra, Causantin, Fland Fer trī, Dūnchad, Inrechtach, Bēc Bairche.

Dā mac déc *immorru* la Bēc Bairche .i. Dub Dā Brainne⁷⁾, 15 Dubthach, Etarseēl, Áed Róin, Cellach, Conchobor, Ōengus. Secht maic Conchainne *inda rīgna* in sin. Cūirūi *immorru*, Caht ingen Mæilfūataig a mǎthair side. Cernach dano 7 Rīmid dā mac Lethainne in sin. Duos *autem* alios filios [habuit], ac nomina eorundem non reperi scripta, *uel quinque* filii⁸⁾ Fīatach ipsi ut 20 alii aiunt .i. Sīrchad, Trechem, Eochaid, Conall, Briōn.⁹⁾

Cethri maic Féic m. Imchada m. Bresail m. Sīrchada m. Fīatach Find, a quo Dāl Fīatach, .i. Trichem, a quo hŪi Thrichem. Trēn¹¹⁾, a quo hŪi Thrēna. Briōn¹¹⁾, a quo hŪi Briūin. Eochaid Gunnfat cuius mater Mǎthair Chōem uocabatur, 25 a quo hŪi hÉchach¹²⁾ na hArda.

Findbarr (.i. Findia) Maigi Bile m. Coirpri m. Ailella m. Trichem¹³⁾, cuius filius Dīchú. Cumman dano ingen Ailella m. Áeda m. Bætāin m. Echach Gundfat. Eochaid Gundfat *immorru* ba rí hÉirenn ut dicunt 7 is leis forodalta Conaille fo hÉrinn 30 fodāig maic hī Lāga rohort secht rīgu do rīgaib hÉirenn um Art hŌenfer, unde Cormac hūa Cuind C[h]etchathaig:

1) doid LL.

2) cethri LL.

3) Fochaird .i. assin derthaig thucad LL.

4) fris LL.

5) ní thiag isna dirthaige cotamassaig Aed Róin de LL.

6) ninanget LL.

10) Trian LL.

7) Braine LL.

11) briūin MS.

8) flū MS.

12) hethach MS.

9) brian MS.

13) Trichim LL.

Nī chēla hadde for Lāga robī rīga dāig secht mbuinne ōir
imma dōit.

Do for[š]lontib hŪa ndEchach in so sīs.

Secht n-aithichaicmi in tīri ria tīachtain Duib Echdach .i. Gallraige¹⁾, de quibus Cainnech Dromma Fotai. Alii dicunt esse 5
de *genelogia* Fedlemedo. (fo. 108 b 2) Gæl de Mumu. Conaille de
genelogia Fachtna maic Senchada dicuntur esse. Rosraige de
cheniul Celtchair maic Cuithechair. Corcraigi, a quibus Crumthir
Corcain Dromma Cruind. Lusraige, Dubraige, Lugaige.

Do for[š]lontib Ulad iar coitcheim in so sīs. 10

Āedgnai Fergnai²⁾ Lethain, diatā Gailini. Garbraige de
cheniul Eogain Gairb do Dāl Ríatai uel uerius³⁾ Fergna Garb
m. Salaich m. Loairnd Mair. Hinc Garbraige dicuntur. Būachail
7 Conall Cass 7 Corc. Asberat araile batis trī brāthir do Chonget
Conganchnes mac Dedad⁴⁾ 7 teora ingena Celtchair maic Cui- 15
thechair .i. a teora māthrecha .i. Ibell⁵⁾, Nēm, Dalle. Scadarc
Angain dano ben Chonget Conginchnes⁶⁾ ingen Cheltchair, Drōnæ
ingen Chonchobair maic Nessa. Ab his predictis tribus fratribus
Conget Congenchnis nati sunt Dāl mBūachalla 7 Casraige. Trī
maic Lugdach maic Ōengusa Find: Āed, Daig, Dallán. Teora 20
ingena dano Lugdach: Indiu, Indiacht⁷⁾, Sciath. Indiu ben Néill
maic Echach, māthair Conaill 7 Eogain. Indecht ben Buiti (.i.
Curaind⁸⁾). It ē a maic .i. Colcu 7 Crumthand. Sciath *immorru*
ben Taidg maic Céin. Asnedem di araill.

Clanna Conchobuir maic Nessa 25

(nō maic Fachtna) .i. Cormac Conlonges, Cumsraid⁹⁾ Mend
Macha, Furbuide Bern, Findhad Find, Fiacha, Fiachna, Conaing,
Maine, Follomon, Glassne, a quo Cenel Glaisne.

Clanda Fergusa .i. Dāl Conlaid 7 Dāl Cethirnd 7 Dāl
nŪluim, diatā epscop Erc Slāne 7 Brēnaind Birra 7 Corcu 30

¹⁾ Gáilraige LL.

²⁾ Fæthgnai LL.

³⁾ unius MS.

⁴⁾ dedag MS.

⁵⁾ Bél LL.

⁶⁾ Chonganchnis LL.

⁷⁾ Indiach LL.

⁸⁾ Cruind LL.

⁹⁾ Causcraid LL.

Dāland, diatā Caindech m. hūa Dāland 7 Dāl Conrach, dia mbái (fo. 109a1)¹⁾ Élim m. Conrach. D'ōenbreith ructha Ólom 7 Conrí dā mac Fergusa 7 is amlaid [rucad] Conrí 7 clūas Āulaim ina beolu iarna tescad de, 7 Dāl mBuindi 7 Mendraige. Fer cígech, 5 a quo Orbraige na hAlle 7 Orbraige Irrais.

Trí maic Medba ri Fergus tar cend Ailella .i. Ciar, Core, Conmac. Ciar, a quo Ciarraige Lūachra 7 Ciarraige Chuirche, Ciarraige Āi, Ciarraige Cainnend²⁾. Core, a quo Corcomruad. Conmac, a quo Conmaicne Cúile Tolaid 7 Conmaicne Cúle 7 Conmaicne cenīūil Dubáin. 10

Mug Ruith mac Fergusa a quo Fir Maigi Fēne. Is hē luid do foglaim druidechta³⁾ co Sīmōn 7 is malle dorōnsat in roth rāmach tic tar Eoraip ria mbráth isin blīadain ria cathugud do Sīmōn ri Pōl 7 Petar. 7 is airi chairigther for Eoraip dáig 15 dalta cach cenīūil malle ri Sīmōn ic frithchathugud ri Petar. Cacht ingen Chathmind rīg Bretan māthair Moga Ruith. Roth mac Riguill ronalt. Is de ba Mug Ruith. Dā mac Moga Ruith .i. Būan 7 Fer corp. Derdraigen māthair dā mac Moga Ruith 7 māthair Choirpri Lifechair dā siair do Corcu Bardni o Dūn 20 Cermna. Dron ingen Lārīne di Ērnaib cētmuinter Moga Ruith 7 ingen do Mug Ruith (fo. 109a2) Tlachtga⁴⁾ ut alii dicunt. Rostoirrechiset trí maic Sīmōin re tiachtain anair, conid i fos ruc trīmcu (*sic*) doib 7 is hī thuc lé coirthi Cnāmchaille .i. fuigell⁵⁾ an roith, 7 is hé nodbris. Dall cech ōen notnaicfe, bodar 25 cach ōen notluinfe, marb cach ōen risi mbenfa. Sechmallam clanda Fergusa colleic, taithmetam claindi Conaill Chernaig.

Findchōem ingen Chathbad māthair Chonaill Chernaig. Clanda Conaill C[h]ernaig .i. Dāl nAraide 7 Hī Echach Ulad 7 Conalle Murthemne 7 Laigse Lagen 7 na secht Sogain. Clanna 30 Celtchair dano Eogan 7 Ailill Sem 7 Fer Tlachtga, Cathnia 7 hŪathnia 7 Drūth[n]ia a quo Dāl mBuindruini la Connachta. Cland hŪathnia .i. hŪathe Thíre 7 hŪathne Chlíach. Cland Cathnia .i. Cōenraige. Cland Sem diatát Semni na nDeisi, de quibus Mochuaróc⁶⁾ sapiens. Cland Ailella diatát Cennæ⁷⁾ la 35 Laigne⁸⁾ Connacht 7 hŪi Ind[f]ochlai. Cland Eogain .i. Corcu

1) *diambái* repeated.

2) Chonmend LL.

3) *druigecta* MS.

4) *tlachtda* MS.

5) leg. *fuidell* (LL).

6) *Mochæmóc* LL.

7) *Cænna* LL.

8) *Luigne* LL.

Olcind Cruraich, Corcu Šolchind Deffind ¹⁾, Corcu Šoilchind Drochet,
Corcu Šoilcind Maige Lacha, Corcu Šoilcinn Tethba.

Cland Conchubo[i]r iterum ²⁾.

Mongan .cc.³⁾

Macne Conchobuir ind rīg, la hUltu ba mōr a mbrig: 5
nī roclos fri sīl (fo. 109 b 1) fri cath nōnbor nodasáraiged.
Cormac ba con longas laind, Findchad, Glaisne 7 Conaing,
Mane, Cumsraid, grāda se, Fiachra, Fiachna, Furbuide.

Dicunt alii eum habuisse duos filios alios .i. Benna a quo
Bentraige, Luma a quo Lumraige 7 nī hé Lumma mac hEire 7 10
mac Findscōpe ingene Conchoilaind (*sic*).

Conchobor .cc.

Rombe lathe rordu rind de thūaith Chairpri dés Bōind,
baí cend airech for airbirt for ar sithbe ba hecaire.
Batar cadain for clār Cliu, clār ndeis gēisi for suidiu, 15
ba derg ar carpat uile, ba lān cend ar n-etruidē.
Ba fír ba hesmon fri scor aroebi isin ibor,
ba hē ar ngním úglan nglē isind aithliu i mbāmarne.
Cland Amargin ereda cned, Conall Cernach a senser,
Mes Dē is Mes Dēa dían, Loegairi Cass da fithiar. 20
Trí maic Fiachrach a Cūalngni, cethernd robid fri huaibriu,
nī chomboitis dath (*sic*) Rus 7 Dāre is Imchath.
Nī facbaitis ní da n-urd macne dariacht a mmurbulg,
is cīan ō thānic a rré, Eogan, Crimthan, Congal clé.
Macne hUislend, ard a ūgus, is maith a techlas i ffus, 25
rethitis curach dar (fo. 109 b 2) sāl Nóissi, Áindle is Ardán.

Fergus mac do Rōich ingen (*sic*) Ethach m. Coirpri m. Lugdach
m. Loga Luaith m. Ethnend Caiss m. Domnaind Deirg m. Ethiu[i]r
m. Echach Fiad m. Congail C[h]ostadaig m. Echach Apthaig m.
Airt m. Flaind m. Ēbir Brice m. Echach Ētguthaig m. Dāre 30
Doimthig m. Rosa Riguill m. Lugdach Ló m. Breogaind m.
Lugdach m. Ítha m. Breogaind 7 rí.

Nō Fergus m. Rōich m. Rosa m. Rudraige.

Nō Fergus m. Rōich m. Echdach m. Coirpri m. Lugdach
m. Lugair m. Loga m. Ethnend m. Donaind m. Brátha m. Connaid 35

¹⁾ Desfud LL.

²⁾ Itum MS.

³⁾ Vgl. Rl. B. 502, 158, Z. 19.

m. Defatha m. Ceu m. Celebair m. Boais m. Anfois m. Ébir m.
Ethiuir m. Érech m. Fēbra m. Miled Espāine.

De genealogia Dāl Moga Ruith inso.

Cú Allaid m. Maic Láre m. Fināin Bicc m. Śilāin m. Maic
5 Láre m. Dathail m. Maic Sure m. Saglend m. Dele *nō* Dere m.
Caiss¹⁾ (fo. 110 a1) m. Buen m. Caiss²⁾ m. Labrada m. Moga
Ruith m. Cunisc m. Firdechet m. Firglain m. Firloga m. Fir-
alith m. Mathrāin m. Mathrai m. Magdon m. Matherni m. Alldoit
m. Nōendi m. Umaill, m. Alldoit³⁾ m. Cethern m. Fintain m.
10 Ailella m. Nertlāim m. Trichim m. Forgo m. Dallāin m. Bfætach
(*sic*) m. Trichim Drūthbennaig m. Orni Cūlbennaig.

Is annso condrecat fri Ciarraigi.

Is hē so senc[h]as coitchinn claindi Fergusa.

Sē maic Fergusa .i. Fer Dēda 7 Fer Tlachtga 7 Mugtōeth
15 7⁴⁾ Mugdōit 7 hUatu, Ethlend⁵⁾ 7 Corp auluim.

Fer Deoda⁶⁾ otāt Corcomruad.

Fer Tlachtga otāt na cethri hAraid .i. Tæcraige 7 Artraige
7 descert Cliach 7 hUí hIdban.

Mugdōit otāt Ciarraige 7 Conmacne 7 Bidraigi.

20 Hūatu otāt noí maic niat in cach bailiu.

Ethlend diatāt Orbraige 7 Benraige.

Corpaulum otāt Corco Ulum 7 rl.

Celtchair mac Cuthechair m. Fothaid m. Fir filed. Is dia
clainn Finniān Clūana hIraird 7 rl.

25 Finniān m. Fintain m. Conchraid m. Daircealla m. Senaig
m. Diarmada m. Āeda m. Fergusa m. Ailella m. Celtchair m.

¹⁾ fo. 109 b marg. inf. Cammīn m. Colmān Crichidh m. Comarbaig m.
Insin m. Ane Indrind do Chiarraigibh a Fianaind.

Cammīn Insi Celtra i crī mac Dīmma m. Feidlimthi,
mac lainn luchair lātha ar gail d'āib Briūin Rātha a Connachtaibh.
Caimmīn cric[h]id riar caingnibh, mac Dīmma Chirr do Laingnibh,
do thardaib fe fūarns tair, d'ībh sīde iar fir dia māt[h]air.

²⁾ In margin, l- before *mē* Caiss.

³⁾ In margin, l- sic before *mē* Alldoit. So also LL.

⁴⁾ leg. *nō*.

⁵⁾ Uat llethlend MS.

⁶⁾ The *o* inserted.

fo. 110 a marg. inf.

Cuma(i)n ingin Dallbrōnaid māthair Cammīn co nglūaire,
mōrfeisir ar *chethrachait*, iss ed rogēnair hūaidi.

Cuthechair m. Fothaid m. Fir filed m. Glais m. Rossa m. Rudraigi.¹⁾

Itim Síl Fergusa.

Epscop Ere Slāne m. Dega m. Branchon m. Airmora m. Caithir m. Imchatha m. Du[i]b²⁾ thaige m. Rossa m. Imchada m. 5
Fechu m. Caiss m. Isis m. Airiuch m. Condlai m. Airt m. Corpri m. Coirp m. Thāil m. Corpaulum m. Fergusa m. Róigh.

Epscop Eógain Ard Sratha m. epscop (*sic*) Ere m. Dega m. Branchon.

Breinaid m. Nemain m. Dubdechain m. Scellain m. Nazair 10
m. Thapail m. Branchon. Fratres eius Eocho, Domnall.

Donnchad m. Áeda m. Loingsig m. Étig m. Lethlobair m. Loingsig m. Thomaltaig m. Indreachtaig m. Lethlobair m. Echach Iarlathe m. Fíachnai Luscan m. Bætān m. Echach (fo. 110 b) m. Condlai m. Cōelbad Coba m. Cru[i]nd ba drāi (cuius filii Echu 15
7 Frēcher athair Fergusa) m. Echach Coba m. Lugdhach m. Rossa m. Imchatha m. Fedlimthe m. Caiss m. Fíachach Araidi m. Ōengusa Gobnenn m. Fergusa Gallí m. Típrate (qui occidit Cond Cetchathach) m. Bresail Láig (qui subintravit Loch Láig) m. Bresail m. Feirb m. Māil (qui Tūathal Techtmar occidit) m. 20
Rochridi m. Cathbad m. Ailchoda m. Cuindcadho m. Findchado m. Muiredaig m. (Fíachach) Findamnais m. Iriail Glūnmair m. Conaill Cernaig m. Amargin m. Chaiss m. Faechtnei m. Capi m. Cingai m. Rudraigi m. Sithrithe m. Duib m. Fomair m. Athatlaim m. Sirlaim m. Blātho m. Labrada m. Corpri Condilig m. Fíachach 25
Findamnais m. Sētna Airt m. Eibrice m. hÍr nō Ébir Duind m. Miled Espāne.

Trí meic Cruind ba drāi: mac Echach, mac Lúdgach (*sic*) i. Cōelbad rí hÉirenn lastorchair Muiredach Tírech, a quo Dāl nAraide; Eocho Coba. Frechar Fortriūin athair Fergusa Foga 30
tiug[í]latha Emna. Is hē dorochair lasna trī Colla i. Colla hŪais 7 Colla Mend 7 Colla Focri.³⁾ Is annsin rotasrad Emain la hUltu. Oc Bēdān m. Echach condrecaat rīgrad Dāl nAraidi. Oc Echdaig *hautem* athair Bēdāin condrecaat hŪi Echach Coba 7
Dāl nAraidi.

35

¹⁾ ruraidi MS.

²⁾ i erased.

³⁾ Corrected from *facri*.

Cathassach m. Aililla m. Dūnlainge (cuius filius Cū Churain, cuius Congal Cæch) m. Scandail m. Bēce m. Fiachrach m. Bæthāin Caich m. Echach m. Condlai m. Cælbād m. Cruind ba drui.

De genelach hŪa nEchach Coba.

- 5 Is iat-sidhe lethcenelach Dāl Araide.
 Congalach m. Āeda m. Garbida m. Certaig (cuius filius Cumascach) m. Lorcān m. Cernaig m. Māil Bresail m. Ailella m. Fedlimthi m. Māili Cothaid m. Fergusa m. Āedain m. Mongāin m. Sārain m. Mane m. Fothaid m. Conaill m. Echach (a quo hĪ Echach) m. Cruind ba drui.
- 10 Comgall Bendchair m. Sētnai m. Echach m. Briain¹⁾ m. Forgo m. Ernaim m. Cremthaind (hinc hĪ Chremtaind Chūile 7 Maige Dinairnē)²⁾ (fo. 111 a) m. Echach m. Lugdach m. Rossæ m. Imhado m. Feidlimthe m. Caiss m. Fiachrach Araidi.
- 15 Niall m. Gilla Fechēn m. Nēill m. Fergusa m. Cumascaig m. Ēcertaig.
 Bec Baile danó m. Echach Coba m. Aililla m. Fedlimthe (sursum) m. Mongāin m. Āedain m. Māile Duin m. Cumuscaigh m. Fogartaig m. Ferdalaig.
- 20 Flaithbertach m. Echmilid m. Āeda m. Āengusa m. Addid m. Laigne m. Blaithmeic m. Domnaill m. Concubair m. Bresail Bal^l m. Fergusa m. Āedhāin.

Genelach Clainne Āeda.

- Ed m. Failbe m. Illaind m. Fiachrach Læb m. Mane m. 26 Āengusa m. Cruind ba drui.
 Eochu m. Ardgair m. Matudāin m. Āeda m. Eochucaín m. Āeda m. Echdach (qui habuit filios .xii.) m. Fiachnai m. Āeda Roin m. Bēce Bairche m. Blaithmeic m. Māile Coba m. Fiachnai

¹⁾ l. Briūin.

²⁾ On the upper margin of fo. 110b: Saltthair mic Ruisedrd Buitiler .i. Emann Buitiler int salttair seo nogo dtuca maid mBaile in fPuill air iarla Urnumhan 7 air Mac Ruisedrd la iarla Desmuman (.i. Tomās) 7 dobainedh in leabur so 7 leabur na Carruigi as fuasg̃ mic Ruisedrd 7 iss ē in Mac Ruisedrd sin do chur na leabair sin da scrībenn dō fēn no gur bain Tomās iarla Desmuman amach iad. The same entry, much faded, is found on the lower margin: Salltair Roisdard Builter so gu tor . . catha Baile an Phuill . . la Tomás gaid iarlla ar iarlla oram 7 ala b . . aith 7 dail gan s . . .

Duib Tuile m. Demmāin m. Cairill (qui credit Patricio) m. Muire-
daigh Mundeirg m. Forgo m. Dallain m. Dubthaig m. Miennaig
m. Ludgach m. Ōengusa Find m. Fergusa Dubdhētaig (Mōen
ingen Chuind Chēthchaithaig māthair na trī Fergus a ndochersat
i cath Crinna) m. Imchado m. Findchado m. Fīatach Find (a 5
quo Dāl Fiatach) m. Fir furmi m. Dāiri m. Dlūthaig m. Deitsini
m. Echach m. Sin m. Rosin m. Trein m. Rothrein m. Rokein m.
Arndil m. Mane Mair m. Forgo.

(fo. 111 b) **Senchus Sil hĒrimōin annso fo hĒirind.**

Herimon per xuii. annos regnavit Hiberniam 7 quinque 10
filios electos genuit 7 .iii. ex eis regnauerunt Hiberniam .i.
Muimne, Luigne, Lagne per tres annos. Iarel profeta per .x.
annos regnavit 7 antequam regula Patrici Christique regnaret.
De semine eiusdem regis .liii. regis regnauerunt super Hiberniam
7 post Patricium¹⁾ de prole [i]llius .l. regis. 15

Haec sunt nomina qui non crediderunt regum.

HĒrimōn, Mumne, Luigne. Laigne, Iarel faith, Etherel,
Tigernmas, Fīacha Labrainne, Ōengus Ōlmucaid²⁾, Fothectaid,
Sirna, Giallachad, Nūado, Sīmōn Brecc, Muiredach Balcrach, Eochu
Fiadmuine, Conaing Bececla, Ūgaine Mōr, Lōegaire Lorec, Cob- 20
thach Cōel, Labraid Loingsech, Melge Mol-, Ōengus Ollam, Ierero,
Condla Cōem, Ailill Casfiacloch, Eochu Altleathan, Fergus Forta-
mail, Ōengus Turbech, Conall Collomrach, Ēnna Argech, Crimthan
Crom, Eochu Fedleach, Eochu Areman, Eterscēl, Conare Cōem,
Lugaid trī rīab, Conchubor Abradrūad, Crimtan nīath nāir, 25
Feradhach Find, Fīatach Find, Fiacha Findolaid, Tūathal Techt-
mar, Fedlimid Rechta, Cathāir Mōr, Cond Cēthathach, Conaire
Cōem, Art Ōenfer, Cormac Ulfata, Fergus Dubdētach, Eochu
Gunnfat, Coirpri Liffechair, Fīacha Sraptine, Colla hŪais, Muire-
dach Tīrech, Eochu Mughmhedōn, Niall Nōigiallach, Nathí. 30

Haec sunt nomina credentium regum.

Lōegairi, Ailill Molt, Lugaid, Muircertach, Tūathal, Dīar-
mait, Domnall, Fergus Bādān, Eochaid, Anmire, Bādān, Āed,
Colmān, Āe[d] Slāne, Āed Ollān, Mael Coba, Suibne Mend, Domnall,
Ceallach, Conall, Blathmac, Dīarmait, Seachnasach, Cendūælad, 35

¹⁾ patriciam MS.

²⁾ ol-mucaid MS.

Findachta, Loingsech, Congal Cind, Fergal, Fogertach, Cinæd, Flaithbertach, Æe[d] Allān, Domnall, Níall Frasach, Dondchad, Æed Ordnidi, Concobor, (fo. 112a) Níall Caille, Mæl Sechnaill, Æed Findlíath, Fland, Níall Glündub, Domnall, Dondchad, Congalach, Domnall, Māil Sechnaill, Břian mac Cinnētig 7 rl.

From here onward to fo. 116 b1 follows a series of synchronisms beginning *Sláne toisech Fer mBolg is hé cétrig na hÉirenn .ii. bliadna*. These I hope to publish on some future occasion.

Liverpool.

KUNO MEYER.

THE BLACK PIG'S DYKE AND THE CAMPAIGN OF THE TÁIN BÓ CUAILGNE.

In May 1909 a very interesting paper appeared in the Proc. R. I. A. Vol. 27, Sec. C, No. 14, on 'The Black Pig's Dyke; the ancient boundary fortification of Uladh' by W. de Vismes Kane. It is a study of an ancient earth-work in the North of Ireland, portions of which still exist, and the general outline of which Mr. Kane has established from old ordnance surveys, local traditions and place-names. At p. 316 of his paper he shows on a Map the course it followed across Ireland from Scarva in the East to Bundoran in the West. A glance at the Map shows that this course was most irregular. In fact, the outline of the whole thing is most unexpected, and, only that Mr. Kane's proofs are very sound, could scarcely be believed.

Mr. Kane's conjecture as to the origin of the Dyke is, that it was built in the second century A. D. when the province of Meath was formed. Against this it may be urged that, if built then, we might expect to find such a dyke to the South of Meath as well as to the North. I have never heard of such a thing and, while it is quite true that the North boundary of Meath did coincide with the Dyke, yet Mr. Kane himself says 'The deepest fosse and steepest side of the rampart face the Province of Meath' (see p. 312). All his evidence points to the fact that the Dyke was built to defend the North against the South or West, so that it is incredible that the partition of Meath was the cause for building the Dyke. He says 'the southern side of the hills and heights is always chosen so that the steepest slope of embankment would be against the southern tribes etc.' (see p. 303).

There is no mention, as far as I know, of such a work in Irish history or romance. We have no definite statement about

it anywhere. Nevertheless I venture to think that there are certain passages in one of the great cycles of romance which cannot properly be explained unless this Dyke was already in existence when the events on which this cycle is founded took place. This cycle originated in the century just before or the century just after Christ (see Windisch, Pref. to *Táin*, p. XXXII, and Ridgeway, *Date of first shaping of Cuchullain Saga*, p. 34). I propose to take these passages in order, and show where the course of events seems to have been influenced by the existence of the Dyke. I shall begin at the beginning of the *Táin* itself. To follow my argument clearly, Mr. Kane's Map of the Dyke and the Map of Ireland should be consulted.

First: Medb's army assembled at Cruachan and their objective was Cuailgne. The natural route would apparently be due East across South Leitrim, Cavan and North Louth. Instead of this they make a *détour* to the South and go very much out of their way before entering Louth at all. Why? It is possible that forests and bogs may have had something to do with it, but these were common in Ireland of that day and, while we have no evidence that they were worse between Cruachan and Cuailgne than elsewhere, we certainly have evidence that such a rampart as the Black Pig's Dyke might have interfered very much with a march straight across country. In order to do so Medb's army would have had to cross the Dyke four times before getting near Cuailgne at all. This would be a sufficient reason for making a *détour*.

Secondly. When we examine the route Medb did take, we find the following facts. After leaving Cruachan she went South by Tuaim Móna (Tumona in Ogulla parish near Tulsk, Co. Roscommon), by Cúil Sibrinne (Kilcooley, Co. Roscommon), by Badbigna (Slieve Banne, Ballintubber, Co. Roscommon), by the Shannon. After crossing the Shannon we find her next in Magh Trega (Moytra in Co. Longford) and Tethba Tuaiscirt (district round Granard in Co. Longford). Now, why if she wanted to march through Tethba did she not cross somewhere near Carrick-on-Shannon and so march by a much shorter route to Tethba? It was possible to go this way, for when Conall Cearnach fled for his life from Cruachan he fled by Magh Luirg (Moylurg in Co. Roscommon) and towards Magh Slecht (round Bally-ma-gauran in Co. Leitrim). He must have crossed the Shannon north of

Cruachan (see *Goire Conaill Cernaig*, *Zeitschr.* I, and *Revue Celt.* XXIII, p. 308, and *Dindseanchus* LL 166b. 41). The presence of the Dyke would explain both these passages. Conall Cearnach was seeking shelter behind it; it was his nearest refuge. Medb on the other hand was obliged by its presence to take a longer route to Tethba. It is noteworthy that in marching through Magh Trega and Tethba she skirted the Dyke very closely at its southernmost point. It is true that even then she does not go straight across country. She still keeps Southward and, as far as her route can be identified, went through Westmeath and Meath till we finally find her at Slane on the Boyne. There are so many unknown names in the detailed marching route given in the *Táin* that it is not possible to be positive about this part of the march. I have here used throughout the list of places given in Windisch's edition of the *Táin* with the notes and identifications given there (see p. 40). As far as we can say with certainty she never goes inside the line of the Dyke, though at one point very close to it and, if there is any rhyme or reason in her mode of proceeding at all, the existence of the Dyke accounts better than anything else for the peculiar line of march described.

Thirdly: When Medb's army reaches Louth and the fighting begins, it is altogether confined to Muirthemne and Cuailgne; that is, to districts belonging to Ulster but lying outside the line of the Dyke. There is no attempt to ravage Fernmagh (Farney, Co. Monaghan) which had no natural defence in mountains etc. But it was well inside the Dyke, which here would seem to correspond with the boundary between Fernmagh and Muirthemne. Again, while ravaging Muirthemne, 'the men of Ireland said to MacRoth to go to watch for them to Sliabh Fuait so that the Ulstermen might not come upon them without warning' (see Windisch, *Táin* p. 603). Here we have it implied that the Ulster attack would begin from Sliabh Fuait. The chief approach to Emain Macha was by the well-known pass through Sliabh Fuait, which was one reason for watching it; but it is clear from the *Táin* that Medb and her army did not expect to meet the Ulstermen till then. Cuchulainn's resistance was a surprise to them. But they are quite prepared for an attack from the country within the Dyke (which ran up to Sliabh Fuait) and they send their scouts to watch there.

Fourthly: Medb makes a daring raid to Dun Severick and back again. How does she go? 'Medb marched into Ulster . . . till she reached Magh Cobha . . . marched to Dunseverick' (see Dindsenchus of Ath-Luan, *Revue Celt.* XV, p. 465). 'Medb wasted Pictland, Cualgne, land of Conall Mac Amirgin and reached Dunseverick' (see Egerton 93, 18). Magh Cobha and Pictland represent Co. Down and the east coast of Antrim (see Windisch, *Táin* p. 264, note 2). Now the Dyke did not protect Co. Down. It left the way across Carlingford Lough open. Therefore Medb again skirted it south of Slieve Gullion and made her dash on the only districts that lay open to her. She never attempts to go near Emain Macha. The whole object of the *Táin* was loot, and the Dyke would have been a serious obstacle over which to drive cattle. So Medb never entangles herself inside the Dyke. She gives it a wide berth, and its existence is the best and indeed the only explanation that can be offered for her whole plan of campaign.

There is another passage in the *Táin* which becomes much more comprehensible if the existence of the Dyke be admitted. I mean the passage where Cuchulainn questions Ibar on the routes of Ulster (see Windisch, *Táin* p. 139). 'And this high road which goes past us, in what direction does it go?' said the little boy. 'It goes to Áth na Foraíre in Sliabh Fuait' said Ibar. 'Why is it called Áth na Foraíre?' 'A good soldier of the Ulstermen does be watching and guarding there so that there should come no warrior or foreigner to challenge the Ulstermen to fight, but he is the champion who fights for the whole province. If Artists go away discontented with the Ulstermen from the province, he it is who offers gifts for the honour of the province. If Artists come to the country, he is the man who protects them . . .' Throughout this passage it is implied that Ulster begins and ends at Sliabh Fuait, at Áth na Foraíre. Ibar says the road from Emain Macha ends there. There is the spot where foreign champions come to challenge Ulster; not at the Boyne. Yet the southern boundary of Conchobur's province is always given as the Boyne. There seems to be no reason why this particular spot should be singled out for all this unless the Dyke was already in existence. Its presence would at once explain why it was in Sliabh Fuait the watch was kept, and why it was there that foreign visitors were

challenged. It was used by Ulster as an inner line of defence, and the kernel of the province lay within it. It is worth noticing in connection with this that Mr. Kane says (p. 303) that remains of wooden sheds and battens of timber have been found on the northern side of the Dyke as if to shelter sentries and guards. If it was patrolled in ancient days, and a watch kept, it is probable that we have the tradition of this preserved in this passage of the Táin.

Again in *Fled Bricrenn* (*Irische Texte* I, p. 275) we find Cuchulainn going from Bricriu's house (near Dundrum, Co. Down) to Cruachan. He is supposed to be in a great hurry, yet he goes 'over Sliabh Fuait and over Magh Breg' before turning westward. Here again the Dyke would have interfered with a more direct route, say by Clones and Belturbet, and its presence would account for his taking this course. There is no doubt that the ancient high road to Armagh ran through Sliabh Fuait. In the Cuchulainn cycle it is certainly the accepted route. In *Tochmarc Emire* (*Zeitschrift* III, p. 240) Cuchulainn travels from Emain Macha to Lusk between 'Sliabh Fuait to the South and Sliabh Cuillend to the East to Dorcel (Forkhill) between them . . .' In *Aided Guill ocus Gairb* (*Revue Celt.* XIV, p. 414) Conchobar says, in discussing the road to Cuailgne, 'tis not into Glenn Righe that the hosts go, but unto Sliabh Fuait straight ahead'. In *Mesca Uladh* (*Todd Lectures* I, p. 14) the Ulstermen come down from Dún dá benn through Co. Antrim, and then from Ollarbe (Six-mile-water River) go 'into Magh Macha, into Sliabh Fuait, into Áth na Foraire' and so to Muirthemne. Whether they were going South, or South-West, or West, this was the one exit from Ulster in the East. The whole country from Sliabh Fuait across to the Shannon cannot have been totally impassable. Yet I can find no mention as far as I have gone of any one going south from Emain Macha, say, through Farney or through Cavan. This seems to need the existence of the Dyke as explanation. It is quite true that in the middle ages there seems to have been the same lack of routes, but it is perfectly possible that the building of the Dyke determined the course of the routes to Ulster from a very early period, and that even down to Elizabethan times it was a sufficiently formidable obstacle to prevent entry to Ulster except by the recognized high-road.

We have seen that in Tochmarc Emire, Cuchulainn passes Forkhill. Just here is situated the Dorsey, the great fortified camp which Mr. Kane thinks was once linked with the Black Pig's Dyke. Its size and strength show how jealously the Sliabh Fuait pass was once guarded. We have no hint in the Táin of its being used by the Ulstermen, but I think there is possibly a reference to it in the 'Caithréim Conghail Chláiringhnigh' (Irish Texts Soc. V, p. 10). The Ulstermen are going from Emain to Teamhair; 'so they came to Teamhair . . . It is thus Teamhair was at that time: every provincial king had there splendid houses and lands. These came to the rath of the Ulstermen ('Ráith Uladh') which is called 'Ráith na ndoirseorach' at this time. Their reason for so doing was that they might partake of their first night's feast on their arrival in Teamhair . . .' The passage as it stands clearly implies that 'Ráith na ndoirseorach' was the Ulster house in Teamhair. But I can find no mention of such a name in Petrie's description of the ancient buildings there. In 'Cath Maighe Ráth' we are told that the provincial houses in Teamhair were 'an Long Mumhan, an Long Laighen, an Caisir Chonnacht, an Eachrais Uladh'. On the other hand we have this huge rath on the road between Emain and Teamhair, whose name 'The Dorsey' is a corruption of 'Doirseorach'. O'Donovan says in his MS. of the ordnance Survey (Co. Armagh, No. 1, April 22nd, 1835): 'the name of the townland is 'dorsa' . . . the peasantry sometimes call it 'Baile na ndorsa'. This is very close to the name as given in the Caithréim. It is possible that the passage is corrupt, or that something has been left out or put in, and that 'Ráith na ndoirseorach' was passed on the road to Teamhair. Unfortunately the passage as it stands proves nothing definite, but it is possible that originally it did refer to the Dorsey, though the meaning is now altered. It may be noted here that Canon Lett says (Journal R. S. A. I. Vol. 8, p. 14, 1898) 'close to the east of the Dorsey we still find a spot called 'Silver Ford' or 'Silver Bridge', and that he quotes a passage from the 4 Masters referring to Bél Átha an airgit on the Sliabh Fuait road. Whether this ford could have been the ancient Áth na Foraíre there is nothing to show, but, at all events, it is interesting to know that some ford did exist close to the Dorsey, the ancient 'gates of Ulster'.

Now, if the Black Pig's Dyke does date from before the

time of the Táin, when could it have been erected? I venture to think that it is a very ancient erection indeed and would be inclined to attribute it to the Bronze age (circa 1500—500 B. C.) for the following reasons.

First: The Bronze age in Ireland judging from archaeological remains was of long duration and its civilization was of an advanced type for that age in Europe. It was then that the Irish gold mines were worked, the dolmens built, the gold crescents and bronze weapons manufactured. The people were quite sufficiently organized to construct great works, especially earthen ones. These do not require a highly civilized society or great technical skill.

Secondly: We have no mention anywhere in any written document of such a work being built. Yet the construction of such an extensive rampart could hardly pass unnoticed. It must have been built before any of the existing records were put together. Like cremation it must have belonged to an earlier stage of society. All the cremated burials in Ireland belong to the Bronze age, and all the burials described in Irish literature are of a later date. They are Iron age burials. The Bronze age has left far more traces in Ireland than the La Tène period of the Iron age, so that it is not unreasonable to credit it with the largest earth-works in the country.

Thirdly: The local legends about the Dyke are derived from the story 'The Fate of the Children of Turenn' (see Mr. Kane's paper p. 324). This story belongs to the oldest cycle of Irish literature, viz. that connected with the Tuatha de Danann, which precedes the Cuchulainn or Táin cycle. I think it is noteworthy that local tradition should associate the Dyke with the most ancient stories we have got and not with Finn Mac Cumail or any more recent hero.

Fourthly: Admitting that the Dyke existed in the time of the Táin and influenced the story, the fact that it was already ancient and a familiar land mark would account for its not being specifically described, even though utilized by the Ulstermen of the Táin and avoided by their enemies.

Fifthly: Canon Lett says in his paper on the Dorsey (Journal R. S. A I. VIII, pp. 1.2, 1898) 'everything about it indicates its extreme antiquity. For example, the stream on the

east of it has in the lapse of centuries altered its course and cut almost right through the walls'.

To sum up: The evidence I have collected here is very incomplete, but, as far as it goes, I think it points to the Dyke and the Dorsey being much older than hitherto supposed. I can find no evidence against their antiquity and I think there is some ground for believing that these earth-works already existed in the first century of our era when the events narrated in the Táin Bó Cuailgne took place.

Cushendall, co. Antrim.

MARGARET DOBBS.

MITTELKYMR. UCH PEN.

Eine Stelle in dem Abschnitt von *Kulhwch ac Olwen*, der in Strachan's *Introduction to Early Welsh* aufgenommen ist, scheint mir in der Regel mißverstanden zu werden.

Kei hat sich als Schwertpolierer bei dem Riesen Wrnach eingeführt; man hat ihm einen Stuhl in der Halle hingesezt, er hat das Schwert des Riesen poliert und es Wrnach zurückgegeben, und dieser hat seine Zufriedenheit mit der Arbeit ausgesprochen. Nun heißt es weiter (S. 195):

‘Kei sagte: „Deine Scheide hat das Schwert verdorben. Gib (sie) mir, um die *kyllellbrenneu* (d. h. wohl die durch zwei Hölzchen gebildete obere Spalte der Scheide, durch welche die Klinge hineingesteckt wird) von ihr zu entfernen, und damit ich neue für es machen könne.“ Und er nahm die Scheide und (hielt) das Schwert in der andern Hand. *A* (om. P) *dyuot ohonaw uch pen y kawr, malphei y cledyf a dottei yn y wein. Y ossot a oruc ynteu* (add. H) *ym phen y kawr a llad y penn y ergyt y arnaw.*’

Loth (Les Mabinogion, I, S. 259 f.) übersetzt: ‘et, le bras au-dessus de la tête du géant comme s'il voulait remettre l'épée dans le fourreau, il la dirigea contre lui et lui fit voler la tête de dessus les épaules.’ — Aber was hat Kei's Arm — von dem übrigens der kymrische Text nichts sagt — über dem Kopfe des Riesen zu suchen? Diese Situation wäre nur dann verständlich, wenn etwa das Schwert in die Scheide gesteckt werden müßte, während sie der Riese umhängen hat. Aber darum kann es sich nicht handeln. Denn Kei hat ja soeben die Scheide vom Riesen erbeten, um sie auszubessern. Der Satz ‘er nahm die Scheide’ setzt also voraus, daß Wrnach sie ihm wirklich überreicht hat;

und nun hält Kei in der einen Hand die Scheide, in der andern das Schwert. Aber wie kommt er dann 'über das Haupt des Riesen', ohne das Mißtrauen der Versammlung zu erregen? Auch das Glossar gibt zu *uch ben* nur die Bedeutung 'above, over' und verweist auf § 193, wo auch nichts weiteres steht.

Um die Stelle zu verstehen, muß man sich erinnern, was *úas . . . cinn* im älteren Irischen bedeuten kann. Am deutlichsten tritt das hervor in *Immacallam in dá thuarad* (ed. Stokes, Rev. Celt. 26, p. 42, § 223). In den letzten Zeiten — wird dort prophezeit — wird jede gute Sitte in ihr schlimmes Gegenteil verkehrt sein, z. B. *corop maith lasin sōsar* (oder *ōsar*) *bith ina súidiu 7 a sínser úas a chind* 'so daß es dem Jüngern gefallen wird zu sitzen, während der Ältere in seiner Gegenwart steht'. Ebenso klar ist die Lage in *Longes mac n-Usnig* (Ir. T. I, 67): die Ulter sind beim Trinkgelage in Feidlimid's Haus; *bái dana ben ind Féidlimthe [sin] oc airiuc don tsluag os a cind*. Während die Menge der Gäste auf den *inda's* gelagert zecht, wartet ihnen die Hauswirtin stehend auf. Das also bedeutet *ōs chind araili*, das Stehen, während der andere sitzt oder liegt.

Offenbar ist das auch der Sinn von *dyvot uch pen y kawr* in *Kulhwch ac Olwen*: 'Kei stand auf, während der Riese sitzen blieb'. Das Aufstehen wird dadurch motiviert, daß er tut, als ob er das Schwert in die Scheide stecken wolle, etwa um zu sehen, wo die Scheide die Klinge kratze. Schwert und Scheide sind als so groß zu denken, daß es der Umgebung nicht auffällt, wenn er zu dieser Manipulation aufsteht. Lady Guest (*The Mabinogion* II, 296) ist somit dem Richtigen ganz nahe gekommen mit ihrer Übersetzung: 'And he came and stood over against the Giant, as if he would have put the sword into the scabbard.'

Im Folgenden ist noch *y ergyt* nicht ganz klar. Lady Guest's *at one blow* entspricht wohl nicht genau. Loth scheint *ergyt* als 'Flug' zu fassen: 'er schlug das Haupt, daß es von ihm wegflog'. Oder ist eher zu übersetzen: 'er richtete es nach dem Haupt des Riesen und schlug das Haupt seinen (des Schwertes) Schwung weit von ihm weg', also *y ergyt* inneres Objekt zu *llad*?

Wie in *uch pen* das Mittelkymrische zum Mittelirischen stimmt, so auch in der Verwendung von *yn drws* = ir. *i n-dorus* einfach im Sinne von 'vor' (Rev. Celt. 6, 104) in dem Satze S. 194, 3: *Kyweithyd yssyd yn drws y porth* 'eine Gesellschaft

ist vor dem Tor'. Lady Guest's *at the door of the gate* ist nur scheinbar genauer (Loth: 'Il y a à la porte une compagnie').¹⁾

¹⁾ Ein eigentümlicher unverbesserter Druckfehler ist *y geffeil* für *y gesseil* S. 194, 14, eigentümlich deswegen, weil im Glossar nicht nur das richtige *cesseil* 'the armpit' steht, sondern auch unter *gefeil* 'tongs, pincers' auf unsere Stelle verwiesen wird, obschon das keinen Sinn ergibt.

Freiburg i. B.

R. THURNEYSSEN.

ZU BD. VIII, S. 72 ff.

Bei der Aufzählung der Stellen, wo Conall Cernach *clóen* genannt wird, habe ich übersehen, daß auch Cinaed ua h-Artacáin da, wo er von Mess-Gegras Tod durch ihn berichtet, also auf die Geschichte von *Talland Étair* anspielt, ihn *Conall clóen* nennt; und zwar reimt das Wort hier ebenso mit *róen* wie in *Cath Ruis na Ríg* (Rev. Celt. XXIII, 308, 22; 321, 22; 327, 23). Man sieht, wie eng alle diese Stellen zusammengehören.

Daß der Ausdruck *cloentruag* (S. 76) auch in *Aided Ailella ocus Conaill Chernaig* ZCP. I. 104, 18 vorkommt, von der Handschrift H. 2. 17 in *clamtruath* (l. *-truag*) variiert, darauf hat schon K. Meyer Zs. I, 110 aufmerksam gemacht. Es wird also wirklich auch in *Fled Bricrend* § 43 ursprünglich Kompositum sein.

Freiburg i. B.

R. THURNEYSSEN.

THE RENNES DINDSENCHAS.

In a note on p. 32 of my edition of the *Voyage of Bran* I drew attention to the fact that in the arrangement of the various articles of the Rennes Dindsenchas a definite geographical sequence can be discerned. As this arrangement occasionally facilitates the identification of place-names I would briefly return to the subject here.

§§ 1—8 all refer to localities within the ancient province of Meath. *Druim Dairbrech* (§ 8) is evidently near Commur in Meath, where the Boyne and Blackwater meet, and has to be distinguished from another place of the same name east of Bri Éli. §§ 9—40 deal with Leinster. The article on *Carman* (§ 18) coming after that on *Ailem* (in co. Kildare) confirms Hogan's surmise as to its situation in co. Kildare and Carlow. Similarly *Ceilbe* (§ 21) following upon Naas is no doubt, as Hogan proposes, a place in co. Kildare, probably Kelbridge. Again, *Ráith Cnámrossa*, which O' Donovan sought in co. Carlow, is more likely to be in co. Dublin, as Hogan suggests; for it follows upon Benn Étair and Dún Crimthainn. §§ 41—59 all refer to Munster. *Mag Roigni* (§ 43) forms no exception, as in ancient times part of co. Kilkenny was included in Ormond. Next follows Connaught (§§ 60—79) and then Ulster (§§ 80—101). It is true, here the order is more than once interrupted, as in § 86, if *Crechmúel* is really to be sought in Leinster. In the remaining articles the arrangement is far less consistent; but certain groupings according to definite areas are still discernible.

Liverpool.

KUNO MEYER.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

OF THE PUBLICATIONS OF WHITLEY STOKES.

The following Bibliography of the publications of Whitley Stokes was undertaken at the request of the Editor of this *Zeitschrift*. In the short time at my disposal I have done my utmost to make it complete. It is inevitable, however, that some particulars have been omitted, but nothing, it is hoped, of importance. With the exception of a few of the publications on Indian law, which have been taken from the catalogues of the British Museum, the Imperial Library of Calcutta, the Library of Lincoln's Inn, and the biographical notices in 'Men of the Time', — the latter readily distinguished by their meagre descriptions, — all the entries have been made from the originals.

The works are arranged as far as possible under the year in which they appeared. In the case of a few early periodicals and transactions I have found it difficult to ascertain the actual date of issue, owing to the wrappers not having been always preserved in the Dublin collections: the date on the title-page of a volume is often two or three years later than the appearance of the first parts. Again, offprints of some memoirs were evidently issued in advance: thus, the wrapper of the *Phil. Soc. Trans.* containing the review of Atkinson's *Passions and Homilies* is dated 1891, whereas a notice of it appeared in the *Rev. Celtique* in 1889. Stokes as a rule signed his contributions with the date, and this useful practice has been of considerable help towards determining the year of publication.

Where a work is merely reprinted or translated in another Journal, reference is made under the original entry, unless, as frequently happened, it was recast and enlarged, in which

case it is treated as a new edition. Also the numerous Corrigenda which Stokes, in the constant effort to perfect his published work, was in the habit of printing in later volumes, have been added to the original entry, for convenience sake.

Most of the contributions to the 'Academy' appeared under the heading of Correspondence. They frequently extend over several columns, and contain valuable corrigenda to printed Irish texts, and first editions of some Old-Irish glosses.

Though there may be official Indian publications bearing Stokes' name, which I have not been able to trace, the following list contains all those mentioned in the biographical notices which appeared during his life-time, and others besides.

What will most impress one on looking over this list is the number and variety of the contributions, comprising grammar, etymology, glosses, glossaries, inscriptions, sagas, poems, saints' lives, martyrologies, folk-lore, law, palaeography. There was no field of Celtic studies in which Stokes did not labour. He was present, one might say, at the birth of Celtic philology, when the immortal *Grammatica Celtica* appeared, and he lived to read and take delight in the first part of Pedersen's Comparative Celtic Grammar.

I am indebted to Mrs. Boothby for a list of unsigned articles and verse translations contributed by her father to Fraser's Magazine, the Saturday Review, Dublin University Magazine, etc. between 1852 and 1862, also for reference to the obituary notice of John Boxwell and the note on Indian Codification (Academy 1891).

The Battle of Kossovo.

Includes a verse translation.

Russian and Polish Ballads.

Vanamanen's Harping, the 41st rimo of the Kalevala.

The Cornish Drama.

The above four articles, together with the three unlocated reviews under 1853 and 1855, are contained in a volume entitled *Miscellanea*, now in the Library of University College, London. There is no indication of the periodical in which they appeared.

1852

Danish Ballads. (Fraser's Magazine XLV. 649—59, 1852.)

Includes verse translations of *Swayne Vonved*, *Swayne Dyring*, *Det Uheldige Giftermaal*, *Hafbur* and *Signe*. Unsigned.

1853

Review of Siegfried Kapper's 'Die Gesänge der Serben', 1852.
(*London*, Jan. 15, 1853.)

Unsigned.

Review of Karadschitsch's *Volksmärchen der Serben*. (*London*,
Aug. 25, 1853.)

Unsigned.

1854

The Dying Dojtschin. From the Servian. (*Dublin University
Magazine* XLIII. 588—93, 1854.)

Verse translation. Unsigned.

Servian Songs and Ballads. (*Ibid.* XLIII. 668—69, 1854.)

Verse translations. The Despair of the Beloved. Doubt, Wishes.
The Christian and the Turkish Maiden. Dated, Howth, July 1852.
Unsigned.

Buyadin and his Sons. Translation from the Servian. (*Ibid.*
XLIV. 242—43, 1854.)

1855

Review of A. Boltz's *Slovo o Polku Igorev*. (*London*, June 21,
1855.)

Unsigned.

A Second Batch of Danish Ballads. (*Fraser's Magazine* LI.
86—95, 1855.)

Includes verse translations of *Germand Gladensvend*, *Hellalyle and
Hildebrand*, *The Two Sisters*, *The Despair*, *King Waldmar and his
Sister*, *The Nightingale*. Unsigned.

Servian Proverbs. (*Ibid.* LI. 517—26, 1855.)

Review of Karadschitsch's 'Volksmärchen der Serben. Ins Deutsche
übersetzt. Mit einer Vorrede von Jacob Grimm, nebst einem Anhang
von mehr als tausend serbischen Sprichwörtern'. Berlin, 1854. Unsigned.

1856

North American Indian Legends. (*Saturday Review* II. 273—5,
1856.)

Review of Henry Schoolcraft's 'The Myth of Hiawatha and other
oral legends, mythologic and allegoric of the North American Indians',
Philadelphia, 1856. Unsigned.

Roman Ballads and Superstitions. (*Ibid.* II. 321—3, 1856.)

Review of 'Ballades et Chants populaires de la Roumanie, traduits
par V. Alexandri', Paris, 1855. Unsigned.

The Albanians. (*Ibid.* II. 460—2, 1856.)

Review of Chopin et Ubicini's 'Provinces Danubiennes et Roumaines', Paris, 1856, and J. G. von Hahn's 'Albanesische Studien', Jena, 1854. Unsigned.

1857

Catalan Ballads and Children's Stories. (*Ibid.* III. 202—3, 1857.)

Review of Ferd. Wolf's 'Proben Portugiesischer und Catalanischer Volksromanzten', Wien, 1856. Unsigned.

A Poem from Lapland. (*Ibid.* IV. 17—18, 1857.)

Translation of the poem *Peiven parneh* (The Sun's Sons) from the German analysis by Anton Schiefner in his notes to Castrén's *Vorlesungen über die Finnische Mythologie*, 1853. Unsigned.

Percy's Reliques. (*Ibid.* IV. 181—3, 1857.)

A criticism of the edition by R. A. Willmott, London, 1857. Unsigned.

Adamnan's Life of St. Columba. (*Ibid.* IV. 224—5, 1857.)

A review of Reeves' edition, Dublin, 1857. Unsigned. Contains a new translation by Stokes of St. Patrick's Hymn.

Tuscan Proverbs. (Fraser's Mag. LV. 18—28, 1857.)

Review of G. Giusti's 'Raccolta di Proverbi Toscani', Florence, 1853 and A. Gotti's 'Aggiunta ai Proverbi Toscani', Florence, 1855. Unsigned.

The Mythology of Finland. (*Ibid.* LV. 523—37, 1857.)

Review of A. Castrén's *Vorlesungen über die Finnische Mythologie*, herausg. von A. Schiefner, St. Petersburg, 1853. Includes a number of verse translations. Signed: Macc Dá Cherda.

1858

Bemerkungen über die irische Declination. (Kuhn's Beitr. zur vergl. Sprachf. I. 333—55, 448—73, 1858.)

Signed W. S. Merrion Square, Dublin, Oct. 24th, 1857. Translated into German by Lottner.

The Geraldines. (Saturday Rev. V. 273—4, 1858.)

Review of 'The Earls of Kildare and their ancestors from 1057—1773', by the Marquis of Kildare. Second ed., Dublin, 1858. Unsigned.

Talesin and Ossian. (*Ibid.* V. 540—41, 1858.)

Review of W. Nash's 'Talesin; or the Bards and Druids of Britain', London, 1858, and J. H. Simpson's 'Poems of Ossian, Bard of Erin', London, 1857. Unsigned.

Dr. Latham's Celtic Philology. (*Ibid.* VI. 139—41, 1858.)

Review of Prichard's 'Eastern origin of the Celtic Nations', ed. R. G. Latham, London, 1857. Unsigned.

The Finnish Saga of Kullervo. (*Ibid.* VI. 191—92, 1858.)

Account of this episode in the Kalevala with verse translation based on the German edition of A. Schiefner. Unsigned.

Danish Ballads. (*Ibid.* VI. 213—15, 1858.)

Review of S. Grundtvig's 'Danmarks Gamle Folkeviser', Kjöbenhavn, 1853-6, and 'Dänische Volkslieder der Vorzeit, aus der Sammlung von S. Grundtvig, übertragen von Rosa Warrens', 1858. Unsigned. Includes verse translation of *Auje og Else*, etc.

Castrén on the Altaic Races. (*Ibid.* VI. 264—66.)

Review of Castrén's 'Ueber die altaischen Völker nebst Samojedischen Märchen und Tatarischen Heldensagen, herausg. von A. Schiefner, St. Petersburg, 1857. Unsigned.

1859

Gallische Inschriften. (Kuhn's Beitr. zur vergl. Sprachf. II. 100—112, 1859.)

Dated, March 4, 1859. Nachträge, Band III. 75—6. Dated, den 29. november 1860.

Die Endung der 1 pers. praes. indic. act. im neurischen. (*Ibid.* II. 131—33, 1859.)

Dated, March 20, 1859.

Gaulish and Ogham Inscriptions. (Saturday Rev. VII. 279—81, 1859.)

Review of A. Pictet's 'Essai sur quelques inscriptions en langue gauloise', Genève, 1859. Unsigned.

The Chronicle of My Cid. (*Ibid.* VIII. 167—69, 228—29, 1859.)

Review of 'Poème du Cid, par Damas Hinard', Paris, 1858. Includes verse and prose translations. Unsigned.

Morgan's British Kymry. (*Ibid.* VIII. 371—72, 1859.)

Criticism of R. W. Morgan's 'The British Kymry, or Britons of Cambria'. Unsigned.

Runes from Kalevala. (*Ibid.* VIII. 813—15, 1859.)

Includes verse translations from Schiefner's German edition, and in the alliterative metre of the Finnish original. Unsigned.

1860

Irish Glosses, edited by a Member of the Council, from a Manuscript in the Library of Trinity College, Dublin. (Phil. Soc. Trans. 1859, 168—215 [1860].)

The Irish text from H. 3. 18 (61—87). Signed, W. S.

Irish Glosses. A Mediæval Tract on Latin Declension, with examples explained in Irish. To which are added the Lorica of Gildas, with the gloss thereon, and a selection of glosses from the Book of Armagh. Edited by Whitley Stokes A. B. 4to, 208 pp., *Dublin*. Printed at the University Press, for the Irish Archæological and Celtic Society, 1860.

The Text from H. 2. 13 Trin. Coll. with Commentary and Notes, and General Index and Indices Verborum. The Lorica of Gildas is edited from the Lebar Breac. Preface dated Caraig Breacc, Howth, August 16, 1858. Colophon: Bendacht Dæi for huili carate Héirinn ouc a senbéire.

A Treatise on the Liens of attorneys, solicitors, and other legal practitioners. 12mo, *London*, Sweet, 1860.

The Book of Deir. (Saturday Rev. X. 734—35, 1860.)

An account of the recently discovered MS. Unsigned.

1861

Precedents of Powers of Attorney. Edited with a preliminary dissertation and practical notes, by Whitley Stokes. *London*, Henry Sweet, 1861. 8vo, xvi + 118 pp.

Forms Vol. VIII. Pt 1. of A Selection of Precedents from Modern Manuscript Collections, and Drafts of Actual Practice, forming a System of Conveyancing, with Dissertations and Practical Notes, by Thomas Jarman. The Third Edition.

Notes on Comparative Syntax. By a Member of the Council. (Phil. Soc. Trans. 1860-1, 168—171, 1861.)

I. The Omission of one of the Subject-Pronouns of a verb. II. The Irish Infinitive with an Accusative instead of a Genitive. III. A Demonstrative Suffix [-sa] for that of the first personal pronoun. Signed W. S. A German edition, with a few omissions, appeared under title: Zur vergleichenden Syntax, dated Feb. 28, 1860 in Kuhn's Beitr. II, 394—6.

Reduplication im altirischen verbum. (Kuhn's Beitr. II. 396—7, 1861.)

Dated, Feb. 28, 1860.

Bemerkungen über das altirische verbum. (Kuhn's Beiträge III. 47—64, 1861.)

1. Die verbalclassen. 2. Der conjunctiv. 3. Die relativen formen. Dated 10 dec. 1860.

Ueber die inschrift von Todi. (*Ibid.* III. 65—74, 1861.)

Dated den 29. november 1860.

On the Third Person Singular Imperative active in Cornish. By a Member of the Council. (Phil. Soc. Trans. 1860-1, 171—2, 1861.)

Cambrica. By a Member of the Council. (Phil. Soc. Trans. 1860-1, 204—49, 288, 1861.)

I. The Welsh glosses and verses in the Cambridge codex of Juvenicus [with Commentary]. W. S. II. The Old-Welsh glosses at Oxford, Bibl. Bodl. Auct. F. 4—32. III. The Middle-Welsh glosses in Cott. Vesp. A. XIV (Mus. Brit.), Fol. 11 a. W. S.

King Ailill's Death [circa A. D. 550]. (Fraser's Magazine LXIII. 684, 1861.)

Unsigned. See under 1884.

Danish Ballads II. (Saturday Rev. XI. 46—48, 1861.)

Review of Grundtvig's 'Danmarks Gamle Folkeviser', Band III, Kjöbenhavn, 1858, and of R. C. A. Prior's 'Ancient Danish Ballads', 3 vols. London, 1860. Unsigned. Includes a verse translation by Stokes of the ballad *Swayne Dyring he rode away, away* 'taken with many alterations from one that appeared in Fraser's Magazine for June, 1852'.

1862

The Passion, a Middle-Cornish poem, transcribed and translated, from a British Museum MS., Harl. N. 1782, by Whitley Stokes Esq. (Appendix to Philological Society Transactions for 1860-1, p. 1—100.)

Issued separately with title "Pascon agan Arluth. The Passion of Our Lord. A Middle-Cornish Poem, edited, with a translation and notes by W. S." 8vo, Berlin, 1862. Corrigenda in Kuhn's Beiträge V. 252, 1867.

The Play of the Sacrament, a Middle-English Drama, edited from a Manuscript in the Library of Trinity College, Dublin, with a Preface and Glossary, by Whitley Stokes, Esq. (Appendix to Philological Society Transactions for 1860-1, p. 101—152, [1862].)

Three Irish Glossaries. Cormac's Glossary, Codex A. (from a Manuscript in the Library of the Royal Irish Academy), O'Davoren's Glossary (from a Manuscript in the Library of the British Museum), and a Glossary to the Calendar of Oingus the Culdee (from a Manuscript in the Library of Trinity College, Dublin). With a Preface and Index by W. S. 8vo, lxxx + 168 pp., London, Williams and Norgate, 1862.

R. I. A. MS. = H. & S. No. 224. S. 3. 67 (Leabhar Breac). Brit. Mus. MS. = Egerton 88. T. C. D. MS. = H. 3. 18.

The Preface includes a list of Latin loan words, words illustrating Irish civilization, notes on the mythology and superstitions of Ireland, the following tales and legends, text and translation: Story of Nede mac Adnai from Yellow Book of Lecan, col. 47; The eight parts of Adam, from Brit. Mus. Add. 4783, fol. 7, p. 1; Cormac and the Badgers, from H. 3. 18 p. 42, T. C. D.; Story of Mugh-Eime, etc.

Preface dated Dublin, October 1861. Dedication "To George Petrie LL. D. Archaeologist, Painter, Musician, Man of Letters, as such, and for himself revered and loved".

Cornisches. (Kuhn's Beiträge III. 151—59, 1862.)

1. Die declinationen. 2. Reste von casusbildungen in substantiven.
3. Der artikel. 4. Die pronomina possessiva. 5. Die conjugationsclassen.
6. Die dritte person sing. imperativi activi. Dated, August 1861.

Zur vergleichenden syntax. (*Ibid.* III. 159—161, 1862.)

Dated, Juli 1861.

The Play of the Sacrament. (Saturday Rev. XIII. 159—61, 1862.)

An account of Stokes' forthcoming edition in the Transactions of the Philological Society. Unsigned.

1863

Madras High Court Reports. By Whitley Stokes, I. M. C. Mills, & P. O'Sullivan. 7 vols. 8vo, Madras, 1863 *etc.*

1864

Gwreans an Bys. The Creation of the World, a Cornish mystery, edited, with a translation and notes, by Whitley Stokes, Esq. 8vo, 208 pp. Published for the Philological Society by A. Asher & Co., Berlin.

Forms Pt IV. of the Transactions of the Phil. Society for 1864. Issued separately with imprint of Williams and Norgate, 1864.

Corrigenda in Kuhn's Beiträge V. 254—5, 1867.

1865

The Indian Succession Act, 1865 (Act X. of 1865), with a commentary; and the Parsee Succession Act 1865, Acts XII. and XIII. of 1855, and the Acts relating to the Administrator-General, with Notes. 8vo, *Calcutta*, 1865.

Die glossen und verse in dem codex des Juvencus zu Cambridge. (Kuhn's Beiträge IV. 385—423, 1865.)

Anhang: 1. Bemerkungen zu der ausgabe der Oxforder glossen von Zeuss. Bibl. Bodl. Auct. F. 4—32. 2. Die mittelwelschen glossen im Cott. Vesp. A. XIV (Mus. Brit.) fo. 11a. Dated, Madras, 8 october 1864.

Addenda in Band V. 142—3. Dated, *Calcutta*, Weihnachten 1865.

Hindu Law Books. The Vyavahāra Mayūkha, translated by Borradaile; the Dāya Bhāga of Jimūta Vāhana and the Law of Inheritance, from the Mitāksharā translated by Colebrooke; the Dattakā Mīmānsā and the Dattakā Chandrikā, translated by Sutherland. Edited, with notes and an Index, by Whitley Stokes. 4to, *Madras*, 1865.

1866

Goidilica, [sic] or Notes on the Gaelic Manuscripts preserved at Turin, Milan, Berne, Leyden, the Monastery of S. Paul, Carinthia, and Cambridge, with eight Hymns from the Liber Hymnorum, and the Old-Irish Notes in the Book of Armagh. Edited by W. S.

Devīm vācam ajanayanta devāḥ. — Rv. VIII, 89, 11.

Calcutta, privately printed for the Editor by the Calcutta Central Press Company, Limited. 8vo, viii + 108 pp., 1866.

The Irish texts accompanied by translations and Index Verborum. Dated *Calcutta*, 28th April 1866. "... the first stone of the cairn which I hope to raise to the memory of my beloved friend and teacher Siegfried."

Aus einem Briefe von Mr. Whitley Stokes. (Kuhn's Beitr. V. 114, 1866.)

On Flechia's paper on the Novarese inscription.

The Indian Companies' Act, with Notes, 1866.

1867

A Collection of Statutes relating to India passed between the years 1855 and 1867 (both inclusive), being a supplement to "The Law relating to India and the East India Company" (fifth edition). Edited with an index to the Statutes relating to India not expressly repealed, by W. Stokes (Legislative Council House). 4to, *Calcutta*, Superintendent of Government Printing, 1867, 238 pp.

Remarks on a lately published Middle-Breton Mystery. By Whitley Stokes, Esq. (Phil. Soc. Trans. 1867, 22—41, 1867.)

A review of "Le Grand Mystère de Jésus, Passion et Résurrection, Drame Breton du moyen-âge . . . Par le Vicomte Hersart de la Villemarqué. Paris, 1865." Dated, 30th June, 1866.

A German edition appeared in Kuhn's Beiträge V. 213—34, 1867. Dated, Simla, 30 juni 1866.

Corrigenda [Passion of our Lord, 1862, Creation of the World, 1864]. (Kuhn's Beiträge V. 252—55, 1867.)

Dated, 1 September 1866.

The Middle-Breton Irregular Verbs. By Whitley Stokes. (Phil. Soc. Trans. 1867, 114—166, 1867.)

I. The Verb Substantive. II. The verb 'to have'. III. Doen 'to bring'. IV. Donet 'to come'. V. Monet 'to go'. VI. Ober 'to do'. VII. Reiff 'to go'. Dated, 31st July, 1866.

A German edition appeared under title: "Die mittelbretonischen unregelmäßigen verba" in Kuhn's Beiträge V. 306—62. Dated, Simla, 31 Juli 1866. And Corrigenda to same in Band VI. 248—49. Dated, Calcutta, weihnachten 1868.

1868

Miscellanea Celtica, by the late R. T. Siegfried. Collected, arranged, and edited by Whitley Stokes. (Phil. Soc. Trans. 1867, 252—304 [1868].)

Dated, Calcutta, 6th February 1867. "In tánaise arténe for lige m'anamcharat, inso síis."

A German edition (abridged) appeared under title: Miscellanea Celtica, von dem verstorbenen R. T. Siegfried. Gesammelt, geordnet und herausgegeben von Whitley Stokes, in Kuhn's Beiträge VI. 1—18, 1868.

Zwei altceltische bilingues. (Kuhn's Beitr. V. 362—67, 1868.)

On the inscriptions of St. Dogmael and Killeen Cormac. Dated, Simla, aug. 1866.

Miscellanea Cornica. (Kuhn's Beitr. V. 445—54, 1868.)

Dated, Simla, mai 1867.

Cornisch *f* im inlaut. (*Ibid.* V. 455, 1868.)

Dated, Simla, 17 juli 1867.

Sanas Chormaic. Cormac's Glossary, translated and annotated by the late John O'Donovan, LL. D. Edited, with Notes and Indices, by Whitley Stokes, LL. D. 4to, xii + 204 pp., Calcutta, printed by O. T. Cutter for the Irish Archæological and Celtic Society, 1868.

The text of the lemmas is from Lebar Brecc, printed in *Three Irish Glossaries*, 1862, with Additional Articles from the Yellow Book of Lecan, here printed and translated for the first time by the editor. Preface dated Calcutta, Christmas, 1868. Colophon: In tris artéine for lige m'anamcharat .i. Rudolf Tomás Siegfried, inso sías.

1869

A Collection of Statutes relating to India, passed between the years 1855 and 1869 . . . being a supplement to "The Law relating to India and the East India Company" (fifth edition). Edited, with an Index . . . by W. Stokes. 4to, Calcutta, Superintendent of Government Printing, 1869.

1870

A Cornish Glossary. By Whitley Stokes Esq. (Phil. Soc. Trans. 1868-9, 137—250, 1870.)

“Intended as a supplement to the Rev. Robert Williams’ *Lexicon Cornu-Britannicum* (Llandoverly, 1865), and contains about 2000 words . . .”

Note on Endlicher’s Gaulish Glossary. By Whitley Stokes, Esq. (*Ibid.* 1868-9, 251—4, 1870.)

Dated, Calcutta, November 1867.

Appeared in German under title: Endlicher’s glossar, in Kuhn’s Beiträge VI. 227—31, 1869(?) before the English original. Dated, Calcutta, december 1867.

The Accusative Plural in the British Languages. (*Ibid.* 1868-9, 255—6, 1870.)

Dated, Calcutta, Christmas 1869.

Appeared in German under title: Der accusativ pluralis in den britischen sprachen, in Kuhn’s Beiträge VII. 69—71, 1871. Dated, Calcutta, weihnachten 1869.

Fis Adamnain. Slicht Libair na Huidre. Adamnán’s Vision transcribed and translated from the Book of the Dun Cow. With Notes. Fifty copies privately printed. sm. 4to, 42 pp., *Simla*, printed at the Station Press by J. Elston, MDCCCLXX.

Preface signed W. S., Simla, in the Panjáb: 20th April, 1870.

Mythological Notes. (Rev. Celt. I. 256—62, 1870.)

I. The *Luchorpán* (Senchas Már I. 70, 71; LU. 2a, De senchas na tothor). II. The *Rosnalt* (LL. 118a2, Dinds, Mag Muriscej). III. Names for “God”. IV. *Cenn Cruaich* (Rawl. 505, 175 b). Spirits speaking from weapons (LU. 43a). V. The Bull-feast (LU. 46). VI. Man octipartite.

1871

The Manumissions in the Bodmin Gospels. (Rev. Celt. I. 332-45, 1871.)

Text with Glossarial Index to the Celtic words. Dated, Dublin, November 20, 1871.

Das altirische verbum. (Kuhn’s Beitr. VI. 459—74, 1870; VII. 1—69, 1871.)

Dated, Simla, October 1869.

Corrigenda and Addenda. (*Ibid.* VII. 253—56, 1872.) Dated, Dublin, december 1871.

The Bodleian Fragment of Cormac’s Glossary. By Whitley Stokes, LL. D. (Read before the Royal Irish Academy, 30th November, 1871.) 8vo, 19 pp.

The Irish text only. Intended for the Irish Manuscripts Series of the Academy, but not published.

List of the Unrepealed Acts relating to British India. 3 parts.
fol. Calcutta, 1871.

Signed, The 8th April 1871, W. S.

1872

Le Catholicon de J. Lagadenc. (Rev. Celt. I. 394—9, 1872.)

A collation, with note by H. Gaidoz. Dated, Simla, 19 Avril 1870.

Goidelica. Old and Early-Middle-Irish Glosses, Prose and Verse.
Edited by Whitley Stokes. Second Edition. 8vo, 184 pp.,
London, Trübner and Co., 1872.

I. *Glosses*: The Turin Glosses. Extracts from the Milan Codex. The Vienna Glosses. The Nancy Glosses. The Gloss in Mac Duran's Gospels. The Berne Glosses. The Leyden Glosses. The Glosses in the Southampton Psalter. The Irish Glosses on the Latin Hymns in the Trinity College *Liber Hymnorum*. Dúil Laithne. II. *Prose*: The Irish Notes in the Book of Armagh. The Irish Prefaces to the Latin Hymns in the Trinity College *Liber Hymnorum*. The Gaelic in the Book of Deir. III. *Verse*: The Irish Hymns in the Trinity College *Liber Hymnorum*: Colmán's Hymn. Fiacc's Hymn. Niníne's Prayer. Ultán's Hymn in praise of Brigit. Broccán's Hymn in praise of Brigit. Sanctán's Hymn [Text]. Patrick's Hymn. The Amra Choluimbchille [Text]. Adamnán's Prayer [Text]. Maelísu's Hymn. Quatrain on the Apostles. — The Poems in the Monastery of St. Paul, Carinthia. The Verses in the Codex Boernerianus.

Beunans Meriasek. The Life of Saint Meriasek, Bishop and Confessor. A Cornish drama. Edited with a translation and notes, by Whitley Stokes. 8vo, xvi + 280 pp., *London*, Trübner and Co., 1872.

Preface dated 5, Merrion-Square, North, Dublin, December 14, 1871.

Further Corrigenda and Addenda [to above]. 8vo, 14 pp. August 22, 1872.

Fionn's Conversation with Ailbhe.

Transcription of Irish text from H. 1. 15 (653) printed in J. F. Campbell's *Leabhar na Feinne*. Vol. I. fol. *London*, 1872, p. 151. Portion of the *Tochmarc Ailbe*.

1873

The Klosterneuburg Incantation. (Rev. Celt. II. 112—115, 1873.)

The Irish text with commentary, and emended version of Ebel's Latin translation. Dated, Calcutta, Jan. 18, 1873.

The Old-Welsh Glosses on Martianus Capella [with Index]. (*Archaeologia Cambrensis* Ser. 4. Vol. IV. 1—21, 1873.)

Dated Screw-Steamer *Surat*, between Aden and Bombay: 4th March 1872.

The Old-Welsh Glosses on Martianus Capella, with some Notes on the Juvencus-Glosses. (Kuhn's Beitr. VII. 385—416, 1873).

Dated, 4 March 1872. The Glosses on Martianus Capella are reprinted from above with omission of Index.

Zum keltischen passivum. (Aus einem briefe von herrn Whitley Stokes, d. d. Simla in the Pañgab 9th May 1872.) (Kuhn's Beitr. VII. 467, 1873.)

1874

Mythological Notes. (Rev. Celt. II. 197—203, 1874.)

VII. Labraid Lore and his ears. Text and transl. from Yellow Book of Lecan (col. 690. 691). VIII. Cred's pregnancy. Text and transl. from Lebar Brecc (p. 88). IX. Souls in forms of birds. X. Human sacrifice [Odrán's]. XI. Waves. XII. Lycanthropy. Passages from Lebor na hUidre (p. 36 b) and Bk. of Ballymote (140 b) with transl. Addenda.

Welsh words borrowed from Latin, etc. (Archaeologia Cambrensis V. 4th Ser. Note 39 p. 258—9, 1874.)

The Older Statutes in force in India. Edited with Notes by W. Stokes. 8vo. *Calcutta*, 1874.

Statutes passed before 1726. Preface signed Whitley Stokes, *Calcutta*, 25th April 1874. See under 1881.

Some Remarks on the Celtic Additions to Curtius' Greek Etymology. By Whitley Stokes, Vice-President of the Philological Society, and Honorary Member of the German Oriental Society. 8vo, 39 pp., *Calcutta*, 1874.

On the Celtic additions by Ernst Windisch, p. 36—380. Corrigenda to Goidelica, 2nd Ed. Dated, *Calcutta*, June 1st, 1874.

Reprinted in Kuhn's Beiträge VIII. 301—55, 476, 1875. Dated, *Calcutta*, June 1st, 1874.

1875

Remarks on the Facsimiles published by the Royal Irish Academy. A letter to the Chairman of the Committee of Polite Literature and Antiquities, by Whitley Stokes, Vice-President of the Philological Society and Honorary Member of the German Oriental Society. 8vo, 22 pp., *Simla*, 1875.

'Yet progress means contention, to my mind'. *Aristophanes' Apology*.

Addressed to Mr (afterwards Sir) Samuel Ferguson. The Facsimiles are those of the Lebor na hUidre and the Lebar Brecc. Lists of Corrigenda are given.

Remarks on the Celtic Additions to Curtius' Greek Etymology, and on the Celtic comparisons in Bopp's Comparative Grammar, with notes on some recent Irish publications. By Whitley Stokes. 8vo, *Calcutta*, 1875, 98 pp.

"Why, the healthy progress of science depends on antagonism: it is by fails of disputation that the truth is threshed out." *The Ibis*, July 1874, p. 176.

Appendix A. Mr. Crowe's Publications: I. Scéla na Esérge, 1861. II. Aided Echach maic Máireda, 1870. III. Siaburcharpat Con-Culaind, 1871. IV. Echtra Condla Cain, 1874. V. Táin Bó Fraích, 1877. VI. Amra Coluimchille, 1871. *Appendix B.* Facsimiles of Neo-Celtic Texts: Facs. of part of the Book of Chad in the Liber Landavensis p. 273; Facs. of Lebor na hUidre, Lebar Brecc, Part I. *Appendix C.* Mr. Hennessy's paper on the Irish Goddess of War (Rev. Celt. I. 32—57). *Appendix D.* Goidelica, 2nd ed. *Appendix E.* Additional Old-British Glosses. *Appendix F.* Corrigenda to the Old-British Glosses published by Zeuss. *Appendix G.* Irish Glosses in Parker, No. 279 (Corpus Christi Coll. Camb.). *Appendix H.* O'Curry's Manners and Customs of the Ancient Irish, and O'Sullivan's Glossarial Index. Indexes.

Appendix C reprinted in Rev. Celtique II. 489—92, 1875. The Notes on Bopp's Comparative Grammar, and *Appendix H* reprinted in Rev. Celtique III. 31—9. 90—101, 1876.

A Middle-Irish Homily on S. Martin of Tours. (Rev. Celt. II. 381—402, 1875.)

Text from Lebar Brecc (p. 59a) with translation. Dated, *Calcutta*, June 1874. Corrigenda III. 152.

A conjectural emendation of Pliny. (*Ibid.* II. 407, 1875.)

A note on *asiam* = *sasiam*.

Review of E. Windisch's Verlust und Auftreten des *p* in den celtischen Sprachen. (*Ibid.* II. 408—11, 1875.)

The Unrepealed General Acts of the Governor-General in Council, 1834-1876; with chronological table, etc. [edited by Whitley Stokes]. 3 vols. 8vo, *Calcutta*, 1875, 1876.

1876

Middle-Breton Hours. Edited, with a Translation and Glossarial Index, by Whitley Stokes. 8vo, [4] + 102 pp., *Calcutta*, 1876. Preface dated *Calcutta*: 31st March 1876.

Cornica. (Rev. Celt. III. 85—86, 1876.)

I. *Durdala*, *Dursona*. II. Cornish in the Vatican. Glosses in the Commentary on Merlin's *Prophetia* MS. 8 Octob. 1474. III. A Cornish Life of S. Columba.

The Madras Code: consisting of the unrepealed Madras Regulations, and acts of the Supreme Council relating solely to Madras, and Acts of the Governor of Fort St. George in Council; with chronological table. [Edited by Whitley Stokes.] 8vo, *Calcutta*, 1876.

1877

Three Middle-Irish Homilies on the Lives of Saints Patrick, Brigit and Columba. Edited by Whitley Stokes. (One hundred copies privately printed.) 8vo, 12 + 140 pp., *Calcutta*, 1877.

Text from the Lebar Brecc, with translation, indices, and glossary. Preface dated February 28th, 1877. "Dedicated to Professor Ernst Windisch, from whom I have already learnt much and hope to learn more."

Three additional notes on Ogham Inscriptions at Monataggart, Co. Cork. Communicated by Samuel Ferguson, LL. D. III. Note on Monataggart Ogham Inscription by Whitley Stokes, LL. D., *Calcutta*. (R. I. A. Proc. 2 Ser. I. 353, 1877.)

Cuchulainn's Death. Abridged from the Book of Leinster, ff. 77 a 1—78 b 2. (Rev. Celt. III. 175—185, 1877.)

Irish text and translation. Dated 25 Sept. 1874.

On the Gaelic Names in the Landnamabok and Runic Inscriptions. (*Ibid.* III. 186—191, 1877.)

Dated, *Calcutta*, April 5, 1876.

The Leabhar Breac. Facsimile Ed. 1872, 1875. (*Ibid.* III. 274—8, 1877.)

A Criticism of the Description of the Contents prefixed to the R. I. A. facsimile edition. Dated, *Calcutta*, Christmas 1876.

The Oudh Code: consisting of the Bengal Regulations, and of the local acts of the Governor-General in Council in force in Oudh. [Edited by Whitley Stokes.] 8vo, *Calcutta*, 1877.

The Indian Limitation Act, being Act of 1877, to which is added an Appendix containing . . . the speech of the Hon'ble Mr. Stokes on the passing of the bill . . . by D. E. Cranenburgh. 8vo, *Calcutta*, [1877?].

1878

A Parallel. (Rev. Celt. III. 443—4, 1878.)

The Story of Brigit and Beccán from Lebar Brecc (63b), with translation. Dated, Simla, April 1877.

The Panjáb Code: consisting of the Bengal Regulations, and local acts of the Governor-General in Council in force in the Panjáb. [Edited by W. S.] 8vo, *Calcutta*, 1878.

1879

Old-Breton Glosses. Edited by Whitley Stokes, Correspondant de l'Institut de France. (Fifty copies privately printed.) 8vo, vi + 24 pp., *Calcutta*, 1879.

The Glosses from (1) Berne Scholia on Vergil, Codex 167, (2) Amalarius 'De divinis officiis' (Corpus Christi Coll. Cambr. No. 192), (3) Collatio Canonum (Bibl. Nat. MS. Lat. 12021; Bodl. MS. Hatton 42; Brit. Mus. MS. Otho E. XIII.; Bibl. Nat. MS. Lat. 3182). With commentary and index. Preface dated Simla, 21st October 1879.

Reprinted in *Rev. Celt.* IV. 324—48, 1880.

The Ajmer Code: consisting of the Bengal Regulations and Local Acts of the Governor-General in Council in force in Ajmer and Merwára, regulations made therefor under the thirty-third of Victoria, cap. 3, and Notifications under the Scheduled Districts Act, 1874, relating thereto. [Edited by W. S.] 8vo, iv + 193 pp., *Calcutta*, 1879.

1880

Tidings of Doomsday. An Early-Middle-Irish Homily. (*Rev. Celt.* IV. 245—57, 479, 1880.)

Text of *Scéla Láí Bratha* from *Lebar na hUidre* (p. 31—34) with translation.

Cornica. (*Ibid.* IV. 258—64, 1880.)

IV. The fragments of a drama in *Add. Ch.* 19, 491, *Mus. Brit. Text*, transl., and notes. V. Cornish phrases, with notes, [from *Borde's Introduction of Knowledge*]. VI. *Poli, poly*.

The Breton Glosses at Orleans. Edited by Whitley Stokes. (Fifty copies privately printed.) 8vo, ix + 77 pp., *Calcutta*, 1880.

The Old-Breton glosses contained in a Latin MS. No. 193, written chiefly by one Iunobrus, and preserved in the Library at Orleans. Edited with a Commentary and Indexes. Dated, Simla, 26th October 1880. *See* 1883.

On the Calendar of Oengus. By Whitley Stokes, LL. D. (Transactions of the Royal Irish Academy. Irish Manuscript Series. Vol. I. June 1880. 4to, 32 + ccclii pp., *Dublin*, 1880.)

Read November 13, 1871. A four-text edition of the Calendar, from *Rawlinson B 505 fol. 211—20*, *Rawl. B 512 fol. 53a—56b*, *Laud 610 fol. 59a1—72a*, *Lebar Brecc p. 75—106 (Facs.)*, with translation at foot

of page. The Notes and glosses from the Lebar Brecc, comprising legends, poems, etc., with translation. An introduction upon the language, metre, scholia, etc., Glossarial Index, and Index of Persons and Places. See also below 1883, 1905.

The Coorg Code: consisting of the Local Acts of the Governor-General in Council, and of the Governor of Fort St. George in Council in force in Coorg, and the Land-Revenue regulation made therefor under the thirty-third of Victoria, cap. 3. [Edited by W. S.] 8vo, 6 + 99 pp., *Calcutta*, 1880.

The Bombay Code: consisting of the unrepealed Bombay Regulations, Acts of the Supreme Council relating solely to Bombay and Acts of the Governor of Bombay in Council. With chronological table. [Edited by W. S.] 8vo, xxiv + 774 pp., *Calcutta*, 1880.

1881

Four new Gaulish Inscriptions. (*Rev. Celt.* V. 116—21, 1881.)

I. Inscription of Nérès-les-Bains (Allier). II. Inscription of Bavai. III. Inscription of Nîmes. IV. Inscription of Gargas (Vaucluse). Dated, Simla, 21 March 1881.

A Collection of Statutes relating to India. In two volumes. [With Supplement.] 8vo, 3 vols. *Calcutta*, Superintendent of Government Printing, 1881.

The Statutes from 1285 to 1681. Vol. I contains preface signed Whitley Stokes, Simla, 18th July 1881, also Preface to the First edition (1874), signed Whitley Stokes, *Calcutta*, 25th April 1874.

The Central Provinces Code: consisting of the Bengal Regulations and Local Acts of the Governor-General in Council in force in the Central Provinces. [Edited by W. S.] 8vo, vi + 253 pp., *Calcutta*, 1881.

The Irish Passages in the Stowe Missal. Edited by Whitley Stokes. (Fifty copies privately printed.) 8vo, 22 pp., *Calcutta*, 1881.

Text, translation, and notes. Dated, *Calcutta*, Christmas 1880. Reprinted in Kuhn's *Zeitschr.* XXVI. 497—519. See 1883.

1882

Togail Troi. The Destruction of Troy. Transcribed from the Facsimile of the Book of Leinster and translated with a Glossarial Index of the rarer words, by Whitley Stokes, Correspondent of the Institute of France and Honorary

Member of the German Oriental Society. (Seventy copies privately printed.) 8vo, xvi + 180 pp., *Calcutta*, 1881 [Wrapper dated 1882].

The Irish text from LL. 217 a—244 b, and 406 b—408 b. Preface with analysis of phonetic and grammatical forms. Dedicatory Letter to Professor Sophus Bugge, Christiania, dated *Calcutta*, November 23rd, 1881, and the following colophon: Atá indopair beccso iarnacrichnugud isimla itir nacóicabann anóenmad lá fichet domis septimbir inbliadain dáes crist mdccclxxxii lasin mac sinem uilliam stokes ardlega hérenn innaaimsirsom, óbaliu átha cliath duiblinne. 7 istromm mochride arismarb mobanchélese rocharfad inlebránsó. 7 isgalrach mingen báid beccsa .i. medb. 7 itili mocharait mairb acht itúati mocharait bíi. 7 istruag hériu tri intleda 7 bréic 7 fingail 7 sáraighthiu dogníat drochdóini etir saxanchu 7 hérennchu . . . Corrigenda in *Rev. Celtique* V. 401—04, 1883. See below.

Review of Vittorio Poggi's 'Contribuzioni alla studio della epigrafia etrusca, 1879'. (*Rev. Celt.* V. 228—229, 1882.)

Dated, *Simla*, 29 May 1881.

Review of E. Windisch's "Irische Texte mit Wörterbuch, Leipzig, 1880". (*Ibid.* V. 230—55, 1882, 507—08, 1883.)

Dated, *Simla*, 24 April 1881.

Review of H. Zimmer's "Keltische Studien. Erstes Heft. Irische Texte mit Wörterbuch von E. Windisch". (*Ibid.* V. 255—65, 1882.)

Dated, *Simla*, October 3, 1881.

1883

The *Saltair na Rann*. A collection of Early Middle Irish Poems. Edited from MS. Rawl. B. 502, in the Bodleian Library, by Whitley Stokes, LL. D., Honorary Fellow of Jesus College. (*Anecdota Oxoniensia. Mediaeval and Modern Ser. Vol. I. Part III.*) 4to, vi + 155 pp., *Oxford*, at the Clarendon Press, 1883.

Preface and Index Verborum. Text untranslated. Corrigenda in *Academy* XXIV. 31—2. See below.

On the Calendar of Oengus. (*Rev. Celt.* V. 339—380, 1883.)

"A recast of the preface to the work published by the R. I. Academy, carefully revised for the *Revue* by Mr. Wh. Stokes. — Ed."

Dated, *Oxford*, 6th June 1882.

Irish Folklore. (*Ibid.* V. 391—2, 1883.)

1. The Cause of toothache. Dated, *Calcutta*, 19th Feb. 1882.

Another Parallel. (*Ibid.* V. 393—4, 1883.)

Passages in the Lives of Columcille and Patrick compared with a Buddhistic Legend. See also 1878.

Addenda et Corrigenda to *Togail Troi*. (*Ibid.* V. 401—04, 1883.)

Dated, 9 Crick Road, Oxford, June 1882.

Emendations of "Saltair na Rann". (*Academy* XXIV. 31—2, 1883.)

The Colours of the Winds. (*Ibid.* XXIV. 114, 1883.)

On a passage in *Saltair na Rann*. Dated, Carrig Breac, Howth: Aug. 13, 1883.

A Passage in "Troilus and Cressida". (*Ibid.* XXIV. 351, 1883.)

Dated, Leipzig, Nov. 18, 1883.

Celtic Calendars. (*Ibid.* XXIV. 435, 1883.)

On the Carlsruhe Bede Calendar. Dated, Queen Anne's Mansions, Dec. 20, 1883.

D'Arbois' Catalogue of Irish MSS. (*Ibid.* XXIV. 435—6, 1883.)

A notice of *Essai d'un Catalogue de la Littérature épique d'Irlande*.

The Breton Glosses at Orleans. (*Kuhn's Zeitschr. f. vergl. Sprachf.* XXVI. 425—97, 1883.)

Dated, Simla, 26th October 1880. A reprint of the Calcutta ed. 1880, with Breton Index only. The following Note is appended. "Since the above was written, Mr. Bradshaw has re-examined the original manuscript, corrected his readings of the glosses respectively numbered 55, 118, 136, 245, 276, and added three fragments. These corrections and additions appear in the paper as now printed. W. S. Oxford, 6th June 1882."

The Irish Passages in the Stowe Missal. (*Ibid.* XXVI. 497—519, 1883.)

Dated, Calcutta, Christmas 1880. Text with translation and commentary. The following note is appended: "Nachschrift der Redaktion. Die vorstehenden beiden abhandlungen sind schon 1880 und 1881 zu Calcutta in einer beschränkten anzahl von exemplaren zu privater vertheilung gedruckt worden (vergl. J. Loth, *Revue Celtique* V. 104—115 und L. Duchesne ebd. 145), wurden jedoch vom herrn verfassers für den abdruck in dieser zeitschrift einer eingehenden revision unterzogen."

1884

The Destruction of Troy. (*Irische Texte mit Übersetzung und Wörterbuch* herausgegeben von Wh. Stokes und E. Windisch. Zweite Serie. 1. Heft. 8vo, *Leipzig*, Verlag von S. Hirzel, 1884. p. 1—142.)

The Irish text of *Togail Troi* from H. 2. 17 Trin. Coll. with English translation and notes. Corrigenda in Dritte Serie 1. Heft p. 282.

Extracts from the Franciscan *Liber Hymnorum*. (*Rev. Celt.* VI. 264—66, 1884.)

Preface to *Benedicite opera omnia*. Preface to *Quicumque vult*. Text and translation. Dated, October 1883.

Mythological Notes. (*Ibid.* VI. 267—69, 1884.)

XIII. Magonia. XIV. The Hrungnir-Saga. Text and translation of the Combat of Munremar and Cúrói from Lebar na hUidre. Dated, 3 Jan. 1884.

Étymologies Grecques. (Mém. de la Soc. de Ling. V. 419—21, 1884.)

1. *πέροθω*. 2. *αὐλός*.

Hiberno-Greek. (Academy XXV. 12, 1884.)

On a passage in the Karlsruhe codex of Beda's *De Temporum Ratione*. Dated, Queen Anne's Mansions: Dec. 31, 1883.

Latin Etymologies. (*Ibid.* XXV. 32, 1884.)

Lautia, laurus, larix. Dated, Queen Anne's Mansions S. W. Jan. 6, 1884.

"The Sea-blue Bird of March". (*Ibid.* XXV. 114, 1884.)

On a line in *In Memoriam* XCI. Dated, Feb. 6, 1884.

Curiosities of Official Scholarship. (*Ibid.* XXVI. 219. 272, 1884.)

Letters on some errors and mistranslations in (1) "Chronicles of the Picts, Chronicles of the Scots, and other Early Memorials of Scottish History", (2) Gilbert's "Facsimiles of National Manuscripts of Ireland".

Man Octipartite. From the Middle-Irish. Cod. Clarend. Mus. Brit. vol. XV. (*Ibid.* XXVI. 236, 1884.)

Verse translation 'Thus sang the sages of the Gael'.

King Ailill's Death. (*Ibid.* XXVI. 375, 1884.)

Verse translation from the Early-Middle-Irish. Book of Leinster fo. 214a (facs. p. 303), col. 2. A "rough draft of this translation appeared in Fraser's Magazine for June 1861".

The accentuation of the Old-Irish Verb. (*Ibid.* XXVI. 358—60, 380, 1884.)

Review of Thurneysen's *L'accentuation de l'ancien verbe irlandais* and Zimmer's *Keltische Studien*, 2. Heft: *Über Altirische Betonung und Verskunst*.

Eucharistic usage in the ancient Irish Church. (*Ibid.* XXVI. 394—5, 1884.)

On the mixing of water with wine. Dated London, Nov. 24, 1884.

1885

On the Metre *Rinnard* and the Calendar of Oengus as illustrating the Irish Verbal Accent. (Rev. Celt. VI. 273—97, 1885.)

Contains the text of Fiac's Hymn *Genair Patraic in-Nemthur*.

On Irish Metric. (*Ibid.* VI. 298—308, 1885.)

A Critical Notice of "On Irish Metric, an inaugural Lecture on Celtic Philology, delivered March 11th, 1884, in Trinity College, Dublin, by Robert Atkinson, *Dublin*, 1884."

Remarks on Mr. Fitzgerald's Early Celtic History and Mythology. (*Ibid.* VI. 358—70, 1885.)

Contains a criticism of O'Curry's translation of the Calendar of Oengus.

Keltic Etymologies. (Bezenberger's Beiträge IX. 86—92, 1885.)

1. Ir. *áinne* 'fundament'. 2. Ir. *ae* 'nepos'. 3. Ir. *bai*, *bae* 'utilitas'. 4. Ir. *béim* i. *céim* 'a step'. 5. Ir. *bél* 'mouth, lip'. 6. Corn. *bern* (gl. *acervus*). 7. Ir. *brath* i. *milleadh* 'destruction'. 8. Ir. *breg* 'schön'. 9. Ir. *breifeach* i. *slabradh* 'chain'. 10. Ir. *bruinne* 'breast'. 11. Ir. *cacht* 'bondmaid'. 12. Ir. *cái* 'ivit'. 13. W. *ceinach* 'lepus'. 14. Ir. *celllach* 'fighting or contention'. 15. Ir. *certle* (gl. *glomus*). 16. Ir. *cor* 'wurf, werfen'. 17. Ir. *crúach* 'cumulus'. 18. Ir. *dair* 'quercus'. 19. W. *datlocou* (gl. *fora*). 20. Ir. *de* 'eorum'. 21. Ir. *dénim* 'facio'. 22. Ir. *drúth* 'scurra'. 23. Ir. *duma* 'mound'. 24. Three Irish interjections: *é*, *fe*, *úch*. 25. Ir. *erud* 'fear'. 26. Ir. *fésóc* 'beard'. 27. Ir. *fine* i. *pectha* 'sins'. 28. Ir. *foil* 'astutus'. 29. Ir. *fo-lach* 'verhüllen, verdecken'. 30. Ir. *fracc* i. *ben* 'woman' *no snathat* or 'needle'. 31. Ir. *fulci* (leg. *fulice*) 'swaddling-clothes'. 32. W. *gau*, Ir. *gó* 'false'. 33. Ir. *glaine gáithe* 'stillness of wind'. 34. W. *he-no* 'to-night'. 35. Ir. *iadaim* 'schliesse'. 36. Ir. *lachtoc* 'lactuca'. 37. Ir. *lem* 'elm'. 38. Ir. *lipting* 'taffrail'. 39. *loth* 'flood'. 40. Ir. *mál* 'a noble, prince'. 41. W. *mann geni* 'naevus'. 42. Ir. *martad* 'killing'. 43. Ir. *mescaid* 'plunges'. 44. Ir. *muinne* 'nutrix'. 45. Ir. *muin* 'affection, desire'. 46. Ir. *náthar* gen. dual of 'nos'. 47. Ir. *onn* 'a stone'. 48. W. *periglor* 'a priest'. 49. Ir. *salland* 'to sing'. 50. Ir. *sar* gen. of *sí* 'vos'. 51. Ir. *serrcend*, *seirgend*. 52. Ir. *snim* 'spinning'. 53. Ir. *storgan*, *sturgan* 'a pipe'. 54. Ir. *tír* 'dry'. 55. Ir. *tocad* i. *tecmang* 'prosperity'. 56. Ir. *tomm* 'a bush'. 57. Ir. *tiare* 'food'. 58. Ir. *uamond* 'skin'. 59. Ir. *uide* 'reise, journey'. Dated, September 1883.

Gaul. *amella*. (*Ibid.* IX. 194, 1885.)

A note.

The Old-Irish Verb Substantive. (Kuhn's Zeitschr. f. vergl. Sprachf. XXVIII. 55—109. 216, 1885.)

Dated, London, S. W. 15 Grenville Place, Nov. 20, 1884. Appeared under title 'The Neo-Celtic Verb Substantive' in Philological Soc. Trans. 1885—7. Dated, October, 1885. See 1886.

Valerius Flaccus. (Academy XXVII. 11—12, 1885.)

On a passage in the Book of Armagh founded on a verse of Valerius Flaccus. Dated, London, Dec. 24, 1884.

A Translation. Quatrains from Omar Khayyám. (*Ibid.* XXVII. 44, 1885.)

Verse. 1. Death. 2. God. 3. Conduct. 4. Consolation.

Parting Lovers. A Translation [in verse]. From the Servian. (*Ibid.* XXVII. 116, 1885.)

- Lament for King Ivor. (*Ibid.* XXVII. 205, 1885.)
An original poem.
- On a "Bhramayantra". (*Ibid.* XXVII. 245, 1885.)
Description of a *yantra* in the writer's possession.
- Windisch's Irish Texts. (*Ibid.* XXVII. 262—3. 349, 1885.)
On a Review of above by Prof. Rhfs, together with some corrigenda.
- The Old-Irish Glosses on the St. Gall Priscian. (*Ibid.* XXVII. 370, 1885.)
Glosses omitted by Ascoli in his edition, together with some corrigenda. Dated, Leipzig: 27 April 1885.
- Irish Lexicography. (*Ibid.* XXVIII. 138, 1885.)
Dated, London, Aug. 21, 1885 on Atkinson's "Irish Lexicography", 1884.
- Sitting Dharna. (*Ibid.* XXVIII. 169, 1885.)
Comparison of the Indian and Irish practice of fasting upon a person. Dated, London, Sep. 6, 1885.
- Curiosities of Official Scholarship. (*Ibid.* XXVIII. 204—05, 1885.)
A criticism of the edition of the Crith Gablach in Ancient Laws of Ireland Vol. IV. Dated, London: Sept. 11, 1885.
- The Galatian "Imbrecton". (*Ibid.* XXVIII. 226, 1885.)
On *ἐμβρεχτόν* (Hesychius). Dated, London, Sept. 15, 1888.
- Cairn-Burial. (*Ibid.* XXVIII. 257, 1885.)
Dated, London, Oct. 8, 1885.
- On the Text of the Senchas Már. (*Ibid.* XXVIII. 376—8, 1885.)
A criticism of Vol. I of the Ancient Laws of Ireland, with list of Corrigenda. Dated, London, Nov. 22, 1885.
- The Abbots of Bangor. (*Ibid.* XXVIII. 412—13, 1885.)
The Latin text of the Hymn "In Memoriam Abbatum Nostrorum" from the Antiphony of Bangor, with commentary. Dated, London, Dec. 6, 1885.
- A Collation of Ascoli's edition of the Old-Irish Glosses at St. Gall. (Kgl. Sächs. Gesellschaft der Wissensch., Berichte, Philol.-Hist. Classe, 1885, p. 175—188.)
On the Priscian Glosses. Communicated by Ernst Windisch.
- Parallels between the Old-Norse and the Irish literatures and traditions. (Arkiv for Nordisk Filologi II. 1885.)
On the Corpus Poeticum Boreale ed. Vigfusson and Powell, Oxford 1883. Reprinted in Academy XXVII. 298, 1885.

1886

- Celtic Declension. By Whitley Stokes, D. C. L., Hon. Fellow of Jesus College, Oxford, and Correspondent of the Institute

of France (Académie des Inscriptions). (Phil. Soc. Trans. 1885-7, 97—201, 1886.)

Old-Irish Declension. British Declension. Old-Celtic Inscriptions. Gaulish Coin-Legends. Endlicher's Glossary. Ogam Inscriptions. Vocalic Declension. Desinential Changes. Protoceltic Paradigms. Numerals. Pronominal Declension.

[The Same.] (Bezenberger's Beiträge XI. 64—175. 333, 1886.)

Reprinted, with many additions, some corrections and one or two omissions, from the Transactions of the Philological Society for 1885. Dated, 15 Grenville Place, London S. W., August 1885.

The Neo-Celtic Verb Substantive. (Phil. Soc. Trans. 1885—7, 202—259, 1886.)

Dated, October 1885. Read June 4, 1886. See The Old-Irish Verb Substantive, 1885.

Irish feminine stems in *i* and *u*, and neuter stems in *s*. (Kuhn's Zeitschr. f. vergl. Sprachf. XXVIII. 289—94, 1886.)

Dated, 15 Grenville Place, London S. W., August 1885.

Find and the Phantoms. (Rev. Celt. VII. 289—307, 1886.)

Poem from the Book of Leinster, beginning *Oenach indiu luid in ri*. Text and translation, with notes. Dated, 2 April 1886.

Early Middle Irish Glosses from Rawlinson B. 502. (*Ibid.* VII. 374—5, 1886.)

Dated, 16 April 1886.

The Ancient Laws of Ireland. (Academy XXIX. 27—28, 1886.)

A criticism of Prof. Atkinson's appointment as Editor of above, and of his "Contents" of the Book of Leinster, and "Irish Lexicography", with corrigenda.

The Société de Linguistique. (*Ibid.* XXIX. 151—2, 1886.)

Review of the Mémoires tom. VI. fasc. 1.

The Gaulish "Arcantodan(os)" and "Rodanos". (*Ibid.* XXX. 43, 1886.)

Dated, London, July 7, 1886.

The Ancient Laws of Ireland. (*Ibid.* XXX. 58—9. 328—9, 1886.)

On a collation of portions of Vol. II and Vol. IV of the above, with Rawlinson B. 506, B. 487, and Egerton 83, with lists of corrigenda. Dated, London, July 19, 1886, Nov. 1, 1886.

Saving Love. (*Ibid.* XXX. 72, 1886.)

An original poem.

Review of Kuno Meyer's "Merugud Uilix maicc Leirtis". (*Ibid.* XXX. 108—09, 1886.)

Notes of a Philological Tour. (*Ibid.* XXX. 209—10. 227—8. 246—7, 384, 1886.)

I. France. II. Switzerland. III. Belgium. The Communications are dated Paris, Aug. 2, St. Germain, Aug. 3, Orléans, Aug. 7, Schaffhausen, Aug. 14, St. Gallen, Aug. 16, Zurich, Aug. 18, Berne, Aug. 22, Brussels, Sept. 2, London, Sept. 8.

The following MSS. etc. are referred to, and glosses, collations, etc. given: Bibl. Nat. Euty chius; Bibl. Nat. MS. Celt. et B. No. 1; Inscriptions on the altars in the Musée de Cluny, on the Dijon patera *Deo Alisanu*; the Breton Glosses at Orleans, and the inscription on the Neuvy-en-Sullias Horse, etc.; the Schaffhausen Codex of Adamnan's Life of St. Columba; the St. Gall Incantations and Priscian; the Hiberno-Latin fragments at Zurich; the Breton Glosses at Berne (five new glosses given); the Irish Glosses in MS. 363; several Irish MS. in the Bibl. Royale Brussels; The Story of Senán and the maiden Canair, translated from MS. 2324—40.

A paper with this title was read by Stokes at the Phil. Soc. Nov. 19, 1886, and an abstract of it is given in the Proceedings for 1886, p. 111.

Notes on Curtius's Greek Etymology 1879 (Phil. Soc. Proceedings 1885-6, p. ix—x).

Short abstract of a paper read before the Philological Society on Feb. 5 1886, but not published in the Transactions.

1887

The Breton Glosses at Orleans. By Whitley Stokes, D. C. L., Hon. Fellow of Jesus College, Oxford, and Correspondent of the Institute of France (Académie des Inscriptions). (Phil. Soc. Trans. 1886-87, 539—618, 1887.)

A new edition, with Breton Index. Dated, September 1886.

The Tripartite Life of Patrick, with other documents relating to that Saint. Edited with translations and indexes by Whitley Stokes, D. C. L., LL. D., Hon. Fellow of Jesus College, Oxford; Correspondent of the Institute of France (Académie des Inscriptions); Hon. Member of the German Oriental Society. Published by the authority of the Lords Commissioners of Her Majesty's Treasury, under the direction of the Master of the Rolls. 8vo, *London*. Part I. cxcix + 267 [8] pp., facs. Part II. p. 269—676, 1887.

The Introduction (I—CXCIX) includes a catalogue of the contents of MS. Rawlinson B. 512 and Egerton 93, from which the Tripartite Life is edited, a grammatical analysis of the Irish lives, and a chapter on the Social Condition of the early Irish. In addition to the documents concerning St. Patrick in the Book of Armagh, etc., the Irish texts, with translations, are given of: Secundinus' Hymn, Fiacc's Hymn, and Nininne's Prayer from the Franciscan Liber Hymnorum, the Homily on St. Patrick from the *Lebar Brecc* (24b—29b), the Litany of the B. Virgin

(L. Brecc 74a), the tract on Ecclesiastical Vestments (L. Brecc 108a, b), the Annals from the Book of Leinster 24a—26b, Gilla Cóemáin's Chronological Poem (*ibid.* 130b—131b), the Chronological Tract in the L. Brecc 220a, the stories of Patrick and his Leper, the Michaelmas Sheep from Rawl. B. 512, Loegaire's Conversion and Death from the Lebor na hUidre 117a, etc. The Indexes include an Index of Irish, and Hiberno-Latin words.

The Old-Irish Glosses at Würzburg and Carlsruhe. Edited with a Translation and Glossarial Index, by Whitley Stokes, D. C. L., Correspondent of the Institute of France, and Honorary Fellow of Jesus College, Oxford. Part I. The Glosses and Translation.

In antiquis est sapientia. — Job. XII. 12.

8vo, viii + 352 pp. Printed for the Philological Societies of London and Cambridge, by Stephen Austin & Sons, Hertford, 1887.

Preface dated 15, Grenville Place, London, S. W., July 20, 1887. "The whole of the text (pp. 1—236) of the glosses . . . went to the printer in April, 1885. The printing of the text was finished on January 28, 1886." Only Part I issued.

The Death of the Sons of Uisnech. (Irische Texte mit Übersetzungen und Wörterbuch, herausgegeben von Wh. Stokes und E. Windisch. Zweite Serie. 2. Heft. 8vo, *Leipzig*, S. Hirzel, 1887, p. 109—84.)

The Irish text of *Oided mac nUisnig* from the Glenn Masáin MS. Edinb., with introduction, English translation, and notes. Dated, London, 24 April 1886. Corrigenda in III. Serie, 1. Heft. p. 283.

The Siege of Howth. (Rev. Celt. VIII. 47—64, 1887.)

Irish text (Incipit *Talland Etaire*) from the Book of Leinster, with translation and notes.

The Irish verses, notes and glosses in Harl. 1802. (*Ibid.* VIII. 346—69, 1887.)

Contains the text of the poems beginning *Aurilius humilis ard;* *Becca na delba acht delb dé*, On the appearance of Christ and his apostles, with corresponding pieces in the Book of Ballymote and Lebar Breac, and *Eól dam aidid crist na cet*, On the deaths of Christ and his apostles, with translation. Dated, 17 April 1887.

Irish Glosses and Notes on Chalcidius. (Kuhn's Zeitschr. f. vergl. Sprachf. XXIX. 372—8, 1887.)

Text, with Commentary, of the glosses on Chalcidius' transl. and commentary on the *Timaeus* of Plato. Bodleian Codex Auct. F. 3. 15. Dated, 15th April 1887.

Irish stems in *s*. (*Ibid.* XXIX. 379—80, 1887.)

Dated, London, 17 Febr. 1887.

The Ancient Laws of Ireland. (Academy XXXI. 44, 1887.)

A further collation of the *Senchas Már*, Ancient Laws of Ireland Vol. I, with the original MS. Harleian 432. Dated, London, Jan. 1, 1887.

The Irish Glosses and Notes in the Bodleian Chalcidius. (*Ibid.* XXXI. 275—6, 1887.)

Dated, London, March 17, 1887.

One of the sources of the 'Historia Britonum'. (*Ibid.* XXXI. 326, 1887.)

Parallel passages [Latin] in the Book of Armagh. Dated, London, April 10, 1887.

The Société de Linguistique de Paris. (*Ibid.* XXXI. 399, 1887.)

Review of Tome VI. fasc 2 of the *Mémoires*.

The Stowe Missal. (*Ibid.* XXXI. 237—9; XXXII. 26—27, 41—2, 204—5, 1887.)

A criticism of Dr. Mac Carthy's edition (R. I. A. Trans.), with lists of corrigenda.

Dr. Mac Carthy's "Fragmenta Hibernica". (*Ibid.* XXXII. 72—3, 1887.)

Criticism with Corrigenda of some Middle-Irish tracts published in the *Irish Ecclesiastical Record* VIII. Dated, London, July 16, 1887.

Prof. Zimmer and Find mac Cumail. (*Ibid.* XXXII. 253—4, 1887.)

Criticism of a paper by Z. in the *Göttingische Gelehrte Anzeigen*, March 1, 1887. Dated, London, Oct. 8, 1887.

The Old-Irish Glosses at Würzburg and Carlsruhe. (*Ibid.* XXXII. 340, 1887.)

Corrigenda to his edition of the above. Dated, London, Nov. 12, 1887.

The Anglo-Indian Codes. Edited by Whitley Stokes, D. C. L. Of the Inner Temple, Barrister-at-Law, Correspondent of the Institute of France, and late Law-Member of the Council of the Governor-General of India. Vol. I. Substantive Law. *Oxford*, at the Clarendon Press. 8vo, xxxiv + 1035 pp., 1887.

"Dedicated to Sir Henry Sumner Maine, K. C. S. I. Member of the Council of India in gratitude for wise teaching, friendly encouragement and official support." See also under 1888, 1889, 1891.

1888

The Anglo Indian Codes. Edited by Whitley Stokes, D. C. L. Vol. II. Adjective Law. 8vo, 1224 pp., *Oxford*, at the Clarendon Press, 1888.

The Voyage of Snedgus and Mac Riagla. (Rev. Celt. IX. 14—25, 1888.)

Text of the Imram Snedhghusa 7 Mic Riagla from the Yellow Book of Lecan (11b—13b), with translation. Dated, 16 Sept. 1887.

Zimmeriana. (*Ibid.* IX. 97—104, 1888.)

A criticism of some recent publications of Zimmer.

Corrections of a recent edition of the Würzburg Glosses. (*Ibid.* IX. 104—08, 1888.)

Letter addressed to the Director of the *Revue Celtique*. The edition is that of Stokes published by the Philological Society 1887.

On the Materia Medica of the Mediaeval Irish. (*Ibid.* IX. 224—44, 1888.)

Lists of terms mostly in Latin and Irish from the Brit. Mus. MS. Additional 15, 403, and H. 2. 17 Trin. Coll. Dublin, with commentary and translation.

Note on the personal appearance and death of Christ, His apostles and others. (*Ibid.* IX. 364, 1888.)

Text from the Yellow Book of Lecan. Supplement to Rev. Celt. VIII. 362—3. Dated, London, 8 Nov. 1887.

Notes on the Würzburg Glosses. (*Ibid.* IX. 364—70, 1888.)

Supplement to Rev. Celt. IX. 104—08. Consists of textual emendations and corrections of the translation, 'for the most part due to the Rev. Edmund Hogan, S. J.' Dated, 30 January 1888.

The Voyage of Mael Duin. (*Ibid.* IX. 447—495, 1888; X. 50—95, 264, 1889.)

Text and translation of the prose version of *Imram Curaig Máil-dúin*, edited from the Lebor na hUidre and Yellow Book of Lecan, with variants from Harleian 5280 and Egerton 1782.

On S-Stems in the Celtic Languages. By Whitley Stokes, D. C. L. (Phil. Soc. Trans. 1888-90, 100—111, 1888.)

Rawlinson B. 512 and the Tripartite Life of S. Patrick. (Academy XXXIII. 191—2, 1888.)

Corrigenda to the Catalogue of the above MS. prefixed to his edition of the Tripartite Life. "For these I am indebted to the learning and palaeographical skill of Mr. S. H. O'Grady." Dated, London, March 6, 1888.

The Tripartite Life of St. Patrick. (*Ibid.* XXXIII. 447; XXXIV. 10—11, 354—5, 1888.)

Replies to R. Dunlop's Review in Academy p. 424, and Dr. Mac Carthy's criticisms. The last is entitled "Celtic Latinity and the Tripartite Life." Dated June 23, July 2, Nov. 4, 1888.

- St. Patrick's Doctrines. (*Ibid.* XXXIV. 26, 54, 104, 1888.)
Correspondence with Rev. F. E. Warren and Canon G. T. Stokes.
Dated, London, July 10, 21, Oxford, August 14, 1888.
- Two Glossaries in the British Museum. (*Ibid.* XXXIV. 120, 1888.)
The Latin Glossaries in MS. Cotton, Julius A. 11 and Vesp. A. 14.
Dated, London, July 17, 1888.
- The Legend of the oldest Animals. (*Ibid.* XXXIV. 241—2, 1888.)
Passage from the Book of Lismore (fo. 151 b 2) cited. Dated, Oxford,
Sept. 30, 1888.

1889

- A Supplement to the Anglo-Indian Codes 1887, 1888. By Whitley
Stokes, D. C. L. 8vo, [4] + 61 pp., *Oxford*, at the Clarendon
Press, 1889.
Preface dated July 15, 1889.
- The Old-Irish Glosses in Regina Nr. 215. (Kuhn's Zeitschr. f.
vergl. Sprachf. XXX. 555—61, 1889.)
Text of the Glosses from the Vatican MS. with Commentary. Contains
text with translation of the Dinnsenchus of *Fid nGabhli* from Book of
Leinster p. 159 a 50. Dated, London, 4 Febr. 1889.
- Spicilegium Vaticanum. (Academy XXXV. 26—27, 1889.)
Letter, dated Rome, December 20, 1888, on Hiberno-Latin MSS. in
the Vatican, with some new Old-Irish Glosses, also collations of Zimmer's
editions of glosses from Vatican 5755, Palatine 830, and Greith's ed. of
Otto. 1474.
- Latin Etymologies. (*Ibid.* XXXV. 97, 1889.)
1 *andabata*, 2 *caprunculum*, 3 *cerritus*, *cerritulus*, 4 *ferctum*, 5 *fr̄-
rola*, 6 *mango*, 7 *pl̄ebes*, 8 *subucula*, 9 *supernus*, 10 *s̄ura*, 11 *uva*,
12 *vallescit*.
- Irish Items. (*Ibid.* XXXV. 238—9, 256, corr. 1889.)
Dated, London, March 30, 1889. On some errors committed by S. H.
O'Grady in his "Irish Items", Academy p. 221.
- The Old-Irish Glosses in Palatine 68. (*Ibid.* XXXV. 361—2, 1889.)
Dated, London, May 19, 1889.
- Folklore in the "Divina Commedia". (*Ibid.* XXXV. 396, 1889.)
Dated, London, May 26, 1889.
- The Tripartite Life of St. Patrick. (*Ibid.* XXXVI. 88, 1889.)
Further correspondence with Dr. Mac Carthy. Dated, Oxford, July 29,
1889.
- Notes on the Annals of Ulster. (*Ibid.* XXXVI. 207—08, 223—5,
240—1, 1889.)
Criticism of Hennessy's edition Vol. I, with corrigenda.

On Professor Atkinson's Edition of the Passions and Homilies in the Lebar Brecc. (Phil. Soc. Trans. 1888-1890, p. 203—34, 1891 [1889].)

1890

[The same.] (Bezzenger's Beitr. XVI. 29—64, 1890.)

"Reprinted, with many additions, from the Transactions of the Philological Society for 1889."

Anecdota Oxoniensia. Lives of Saints from the Book of Lismore. Edited with a translation, notes, and indices by Whitley Stokes, D. C. L. 4to, cxx + 411 pp., collot. facs., *Oxford*, at the Clarendon Press, 1890. (Anecdota Oxoniensia. Mediaeval and Modern Ser. Part V.)

The Preface contains (1) a Catalogue of the Book of Lismore, with various extracts, text and translation, including the *Story of the Three Clerics* (42b), the *Story of the Two Clerics* (43a), the *Story of Brenainn maccu Altai and the young Harper* (43b), the *Story of the Two Children* (69b), *How King Diarmait slew his son Bresal* (94b); (2) a chapter on the language of the Lives with grammatical analysis and list of loan-words; (3) Nature and social life as reflected in the Lives. The following Lives are given: Patrick, Columcille, Brigit, Senán, Findian of Clonard, Findchua of Brigown, Brénainn son of Finnluigh, Ciarán of Clonmacnois, Mochua of Balla. The following texts, with translations, are printed in the Notes: The Origin of the name Colum cille (Lebar Brecc 236b); *Story of Cummine Fota*, Guaire of Aidne and Caimine (Lebor na hUidre 116); the *Death of Aed Slane* (Aed mac Ainmerech) from Book of Leinster, 303b; the *Liberation of Scannlan* by Columcille, from Edinburgh MS. fol. 22b. The indexes include a Glossary of Irish words.

On the Linguistic value of the Irish Annals. (Phil. Soc. Trans. 1888-1890, 365—433, [1890] 1891.)

Read. June 6th, 1890. 1 Irish words etymologically interesting. 2 Low-Latin words. Irish loans from Latin. Irish loans from Old-French. 3 Cymric names. Irish loans from Welsh. 4 Pictish names and other words. 5 Old-Norse names and other words. Irish loans from Old-Norse. 6 Anglo-Saxon names. Irish loans from Anglo-Saxon. Irish loans from Middle-English. See 1892.

Hibernica. (Kuhn's Zeitschr. f. vergl. Sprachf. XXXI. 232—55, 1890.)

I The Glosses in Palatine [Vatican] 68 [with Commentary]. II The Glosses in the Book of Armagh, [with Commentary]. III The Note in Würzburg codex Mp. th. f. 61. IV The fragments found in the Reichenau Beda. V Extracts from Palatine No. 830. (a) List of Irish kings. (b) Poem, with translation, on Adam's head etc. beginning *Cenn ard Adaim étrocht rád*. (c) Poem, with translation, on Adam's 124 children

beginning *Cethror cóic fichit iarfir*. (d) Poem, with translation, on the war between the tribe of Benjamin and the other children of Israel, beginning *Ben romarbsat fir gaba*. (e) Dialogue between Patrick and Brigit, beginning *A Brighit a næmhingen*, text and translation. VI The Glosses in Bodleian 70. VII The Notes in Land 460.

Dated, London, December 1889.

Addenda et Corrigenda in Band XXXII. 319—20, 1891. Dated, 12 July 1891.

A Note about Fiacha Muillethan. (Rev. Celt. XI. 41—45, 1890.)

The story of Fiacha's birth. Text from the Book of Lecan with translation. Dated, London, 19 Sept. 1889.

Glosses from Turin and the Vatican. (Academy XXXVII. 46—7, 65, 1890.)

1 Old-Irish. 2 Old-Breton. 3 Anglo-Saxon. 4 Old-High-German. 5 Mediaeval Latin. Dated, Turin, Dec. 19, 1889.

A Legend of Abraham. (*Ibid.* XXXVII. 207, 1890.)

On the Talmudic legend and its mention by Muirchu.

Irish Items. (*Ibid.* XXXVII. 303—04, 321, 1890.)

Reply to S. H. O'Grady's criticisms of his edition of the Lismore Lives, Acad. p. 286. Dated, London, April 26, 1890.

An inscribed Gaulish Menhir. (*Ibid.* XXXVII. 392, 1890.)

On the Inscription of Vieux-Poitiers. Signed W. S.

Notes from Rennes. (*Ibid.* XXXVIII. 73, 1890.)

Contains corrigenda to Description of the Rennes 15th cent. Irish MS. published in R. I. A. Irish MSS. Ser. vol. 1. pp. 66—81, and a note on "The Evernew Tongue", etc. Dated, London, July 12, 1890.

The Ogam Stones in the Isle of Man. (*Ibid.* XXXVIII. 154, 1890.)

On a reading of Rhŷs's in Acad. p. 134.

Old-Norse names in the Irish Annals. (*Ibid.* XXXVIII. 248—9, 1890.)

Dated, Seaton, Devon, Sept. 6, 1890.

1891

A Second Supplement to the Anglo-Indian Codes. By Whitley Stokes, D. C. L. 8vo, viii + 115 pp., *Oxford*, at the Clarendon Press, 1891.

Preface dated, September 11, 1891.

The Irish Ordeals, Cormac's Adventure in the Land of Promise, and the Decision as to Cormac's Sword. By Wh. Stokes. (Irische Texte mit Übersetzungen und Wörterbuch, herausgegeben von Wh. Stokes und E. Windisch. Dritte Serie. 1. Heft. 8vo, *Leipzig*, S. Hirzel, 1891. p. 183—229, 283.)

The Irish text of [*Scél na Fír-Flatha*], *Echtra Cormaic i Tir Tairn-giri ocus Ceart Claidib Cormaic* from Book of Ballymote (260b) with variants from Yellow Book of Lecan, English translation, and notes. Dated, London, 29 September 1890.

The Second Battle of Moytura. (*Rev. Celt.* XII. 52—130, 306—08, 1891.)

The Irish text of the *Cath Maige Tuwed ocus Genemain Bres meic Elathain ocus a Rige* from Harleian 5280, fo. 63a—70b (*Brit. Mus.*), with translation, index of the rarer words, index of names. Dated, Aug. 1890.

Li e of S. Féchin of Fore. (*Ibid.* XII. 318—53, 1891.)

The Irish text of *Betha Féchin Fabair* from the Phillips MS. No. 9194 ff. 1a—8b, Cheltenham, with translation. Dated, London, 13 September 1890. *Corrigenda* in *Rev. Celt.* XIII. 299, 1892.

Adamnan's Second Vision. (*Ibid.* XII. 420—43, 1891.)

The Irish text from *Lebar Brecc* 258b—259b, with translation, notes, and *Index verborum*. Dated, London, 7 March 1891.

Glosses from Turin and Rome. (*Bezzenger's Beitr.* XVII. 133—46, 1891.)

1 The Old-Irish Glosses in Turin. 2 The Old-Irish Glosses in Rome. 3 The Old-Breton Glosses in Rome. 4 The Anglosaxon Prose and Glosses in Rome. 5 Old-High German Glosses (*Vat. MS. lat. 1347* [*Canons*]). Dated, London, 10 Dec. 1890.

Glosses from Rome and Paris. (*Academy XXXIX.* 64—5, 1891.)

1 Latin Glosses, *Vat. Lat. 1339* (*Canons*). 2 Old-High-German Glosses, *Vat. Lat. 1347*. 3 Old-Breton Glosses, *Vat. Lat. 1974*, *Lat. 1480*. 4 Old-Irish Glosses, *Bibl. Nat. Lat. 7960*, on *Bucolics* and *Georgics*. Dated, Rome, Dec. 3, 1890.

The etymology of "fiann" and "féne". (*Ibid.* XXXIX. 210—1, 1891.)

Dated, London, Feb. 16, 1891.

Indian Codification. (*Ibid.* XXXIX. 394, 1891.)

Unsigned.

A Hymn from Harleian 7653. (*Ibid.* XXXIX. 514, 1891.)

Text of the Latin Hymn "In pace Christi dormiam", from *Lebar Brecc* and *Harl.* Dated, Freshwater Bay, I. W., May 21, 1891.

John Boxwell. (*Ibid.* XXXIX. 585—86, 1891.)

An obituary notice. Signed W. S.

On the etymology of "Letum". (*Ibid.* XXXIX. 588—89, 1891.)

Dated, London, June 13, 1891.

"Lives of Saints from the Book of Lismore". (*Ibid.* XXXIX. 138—9, 305, 1891.)

Reply to Rev. Dr. Mac Carthy's criticisms. Dated Feb. 2, March 16, 1891.

The Celtic etymologies in Fick's Comparative Dictionary. Vol. I. (*Ibid.* XL. 339—40, 1891.)

Dated, Alum Bay, Isle of Wight, Sept. 7 1891.

The Ogham inscriptions at Ballyknock. (*Ibid.* XL. 459, 1891.)

Dated, London, Nov. 17, 1891.

1892

Sir Henry Maine. A brief Memoir of his Life by the Rt. Hon. Sir M. E. Grant Duff, G. C. S. I. With some of his Indian Speeches and Minutes selected and edited by Whitley Stokes, D. C. L. 8vo, *London*, John Murray, 1892.

On the linguistic value of the Irish annals. (Bezzenger's Beitr. XVIII. 56—132, 1892.)

"Reprinted, with additions and corrections, from the Proceedings of the Philological Society, for 1890." Dated, Rome, November 1890.

The Bodleian Dinnschenchas. (Folk-Lore III. 467—516, 1892.)

The Irish text from Rawlinson B. 506 (fol. 11—15), with translation, notes, and Index of Places. Corrigenda and Addenda in vol. IV. p. 496, 1893. Issued separately with title: The Bodleian Dinnschenchas. Edited by Whitley Stokes, C. S. I., C. I. E., D. C. L., LL. D. Reprinted from Folk-Lore, Vol. III, 1892. *London*, D. Nutt, *Price Three Shillings*. 8vo, 50 pp. n. d.

The Boroma. (Rev. Celt. XIII. 32—124, 299, 1892.)

The Irish text from the Book of Leinster, with variants from Book of Lecan, translation, and list of verba rariora. Dated, London, 29 July 1891.

The Battle of Mag Mucrime. (*Ibid.* XIII. 426—74, 1892.)

The Irish text from the Book of Leinster, with translation and Index Verborum. Dated, March 1892.

Prof. Zimmer again. (Academy XLI. 15—16, 1892.)

Reply to a criticism of Zimmer's in Kuhn's Zeitschr. XXXII. 229—30.

The Marriage of Sir Gawain. (*Ibid.* XLI. 399, 1892.)

The story of the Five Luguids from the C  ir Anmann, edited with translation, from Book of Ballymote, as a parallel to above. Dated, London, April 12, 1892.

On the Newton Stone. (*Ibid.* XLI. 542—4, 566, 592—3, XLII. 14, 1892.)

New readings and interpretation. Dated, May 16, June 13, 1892.

An ancient form of submission. (*Ibid.* XLI. 470, 1892.)

The Hunza practice of grovelling on the ground in act of submission compared with a similar custom in mediaeval Spain and Ireland. Dated, London, May 7, 1892.

On a Mediaeval Cryptogram. (*Ibid.* XLII. 71—2, 1892.)

The text, with commentary, of a Latin letter written by one Cauncho-brach to Colgu in Ireland, sending a Greek cryptogram, from the Bamberg 10th cent. codex H. J. IV. 11. Dated, London, July 18, 1892.

The Cryptogram in the Cambridge Juvencus. (*Ibid.* XLII. 215, 1892.)

Dated, Paramé, Ille et Vilaine, Sept. 2, 1892.

1893

On the Metrical Glossaries of the Mediæval Irish. By Whitley Stokes, D. C. L. (Phil. Soc. Trans. 1891-4, p. 1—103, 1893.)

Read April 17, 1891. A short summary appeared in *Academy* XXXIX. 398—9, 1891.

Text of (I) the *Forus Focal ascr.* to Ó Dubhagán from Bk. of Leinster p. 395, Stowe MS. III. R. I. A. fo. 95a, H. 2. 12, T. C. D. p. 7; (II) the *Derbhíur Glossary* from 23 L 21, R. I. A. p. 9, and (III) the Egerton 90 Glossary, fo. 17a, with Suppl. from Bk. of Lecan 155a. Glossarial Index and commentary.

[Same.] (Bezzenger's Beitr. XIX. 1—120, 1893.)

"Reprinted, with additions and corrections, from the Transactions of the Philological Society for 1891."

On the Bodleian fragment of Cormac's Glossary. By Whitley Stokes, D. C. L. (Phil. Soc. Trans. 1891-4, 149—206, 1893.)

Text, translation, and glossary.

The Edinburgh Dinnshenchas. (Folk-Lore IV. 471—97, 1893.)

The Irish text of 22 articles from the Kilbride MS. XVI. and 3 articles from Egerton 1781 (Brit. Mus.) not contained in the Bodleian MS., with translation, notes, and Index of Places.

Issued separately with title: *The Edinburgh Dinnshenchas*. Edited by Whitley Stokes, C. S. I., C. I. E., D. C. L., LL. D. Reprinted from *Folk-Lore*, Vol. IV., 1893. London: D. Nutt. Price *Half-a-Crown*. Svo, p. [53]—79. n. d.

Hibernica [Fortsetzung]. (Kuhn's Zeitschr. f. vergl. Sprachf. XXXIII. 62—86, 1893.)

VIII. The Glosses on the Bucolics. Text from the Laurentian Codex, with Commentary. IX. The Glosses in the Book of Armagh [Corrigenda to Band XXXI. 236—45, 1890]. X. An ancient poem on Cúchulainn. The Dindsenchus of Srub Brain. Text from H. 3. 3, with glosses, and variants. Poem begins *Tathus drecht dron-amhnus*. Dated, London, 19 July 1892.

Old-Irish Glosses on the Bucolics. (*Ibid.* XXXIII. 313—5, 1893.)

Corrigenda to above. Dated, London, 2 May 1893.

On the assimilation of pretonic *n* in Celtic suffixes. (*Indogerm. Forsch.* II. 167—73, 1893.)

Forty-three etymologies, exemplifying this theory. Signed Cowes. Whitley Stokes.

[The same.] (*Phil. Soc. Trans.* 1891-4, 297—307, 1893.)

A revised and enlarged edition of above, containing sixty-three etymologies. Dated, Nervi, near Genoa, 30th January, 1893.

The Voyage of the Húi Corra. (*Rev. Celt.* XIV. 22—69, 1893.)

The Irish text of the *Imram Churaig Hua Corra* from the Book of Fernoy 170a—177 (the opening paragraphs from R. I. A. 23 M. 50) with variants from 23 M. 10, translation, and Glossary. Dated, 22 September 1892.

Old-Irish Glosses on the Bucolics from a MS. in the Bibliothèque Nationale. (*Ibid.* XIV. 226—37, 1893.)

The glosses on Philargyrius' Commentary in MS. Lat. 7960, with commentary and index.

The Violent Deaths of Goll and Garb. (*Ibid.* XIV. 396—449, 1893.)

The Irish text of *Aided Guill maic Carbada ocus Aided Gairb Glinne Rige* from the Book of Leinster, with variants from the Edinb. MS. Kilbride XL., translation, and glossary of the rarer words.

Ailill Bare-Ear's Poisonous Tooth. (*Academy* XLIII. 14, 1893.)

Extract from the *Cóir Anmann* (H. 3. 18) with translation. Dated, Nervi, near Genoa, Dec. 31, 1892.

The Old-Irish Glosses on the Bucolics. (*Ibid.* XLIII. 327, 1893.)

Supplement to his edition of the Laurentinian glosses in Kuhn's *Zeitschr.* XXXIII. 62, 1893. Dated, London, April 4, 1893.

The Todd Memorial Lectures. (*Ibid.* XLIV. 31—2, 52—3, 73, 1893.)

Reviews of (1) Mesca Ulad, ed. Hennessy, (2) The Codex Palatino-Vaticanus No. 830, by Mac Carthy, (3) Cath Ruis na Ríg, ed. Hogan.

On the supposed Old-Irish version of Horatian Odes. (*Ibid.* XLIV. 193, 1893.)

A misconception of Zimmer in his *Nennius Vindicatus*, p. 89 n.

The Legend of Paraçurâma. (*Ibid.* XLIV. 439, 1893.)

The Dindsenchus of *Tráig Turbe* from the Rennes MS. with translation. Dated, London, Nov. 4, 1893.

1894

Urkeltischer Sprachschatz von Whitley Stokes. Übersetzt, überarbeitet und herausgegeben von Adalbert Bezenberger. 8vo, viii + 337 pp., *Göttingen*, Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1894.

Forms Part II. of Vergleichendes Wörterbuch der Indogermanischen Sprachen von August Fick. Vierte Auflage bearbeitet von Adalb. Bezenberger, Aug. Fick und Whitley Stokes. Zweiter Theil. Wortschatz der Keltischen Spracheinheit von Whitley Stokes und Adalbert Bezenberger.

The German translation was made from the Author's MS. which was not published in the original.

On an ancient posture of Prayer. (*Academy* XLV. 125—6, 1894.)

On the Irish *crois-figill* 'cross-vigil'. Dated, London, Jan. 21, 1894.

Old-Irish Glosses on the first Georgic. (*Ibid.* XLVI. 50, 1894.)

Glosses from the Laurentinian Plut. XLV. Cod. 14. Dated, London, July 14, 1894.

On an ancient method of computing losses in War. (*Ibid.* XLVI. 134—5, 1894.)

The Irish and Scottish practice of making a cairn of stones before a battle. Dated, Oxford, Aug. 14, 1894.

The Prose Tales in the Rennes Dindsenchas. (*Rev. Celt.* XV. 272—336. 418—84, 1894.)

The Irish text from the Rennes MS. ff. 90—125, and supplementary articles from the Book of Lecan and Book of Leinster, with variants from the Book of Leinster, Book of Ballymote, H. 3. 3, T. C. D., Book of Lecan, Rawlinson B. 406, Kilbride XL. Edinb., translation, indexes, and notes.

1895

The Prose Tales in the Rennes Dindsenchas contd. (*Ibid.* XVI. 31—83, 135—167, 269—312, 1895.)

Féilire Húi Gormáin. The Martyrology of Gorman. Edited from a Manuscript in the Royal Library, Brussels, with a Preface, translation, notes and indices. By Whitley Stokes, D. C. L. Foreign Associate of the Institute of France. 8vo, lii + 411 pp., facs. of MS. p. 4—5, *London*, Henry Bradshaw Society, Vol. IX., 1895.

The Preface contains a list of the contents of the MS. 5100—4, which is almost wholly in the hand of Michael O' Clery, also discusses the authorship, language and metre, contents, etc.

On the division of syllables in Latin and Irish. (Academy XLVII. 193—4, 1895.)

Dated, London, Feb. 16, 1895.

On the Kalendar in Galba A XVIII. (*Ibid.* XLVII. 545—6, 1895.)

Showing the Irish origin of the Kalendar. Dated, London, May 30, 1895.

A Celtic Leechbook. (*Ibid.* XLVIII. 299—300, 320, 1895.)

Description of the Medical treatise in the University Library Leiden, subsequently published in *Zeitschr. f. celt. Phil.* I. 1897. See under 1897. Dated, London, Sept. 30, 1895.

The Annals of Tigernach. (Rev. Celt. XVI. 374—419, 1895.)

I. The Fragment in Rawlinson B. 502. Text and translation. Dated, London, 17 July 1895.

1896

The Annals of Tigernach. (Rev. Celt. XVII. 6—33, 116—263, 337—420, 1896.)

Second Fragment. A. D. 143—361 (Rawlinson B. 488 fo. 4 a 2). Third Fragment. A. D. 489—766 (*ibid.* fo. 7 a 1—14 b 2). Fourth Fragment. A. D. 973—1088 (*ibid.* fo. 15 a—19 a 2). Text and translation. See also 1897.

A Celtic Leechbook. (*Zeitschr. f. celt. Phil.* I. 17—25, 1896.)

From a MS. in the University Library at Leiden. Text with Glossary. "The principal value of this Leechbook lies in its Old-Breton names for trees, plants, etc."

Cuimmin's Poem on the Saints of Ireland. (*Ibid.* I. 59—73, 1896.)

The text ed. from a copy in the handwriting of Michael O' Clery, in the Royal Library, Brussels, No. 2324—40, with translation and glossary.

Celtic Etymologies. (Bezenberger's Beitr. XXI. 122—137, 1896.)

Addenda and Corrigenda to his "Urkeltischer Sprachschatz, 1894." Dated, London, April 1895.

On Infant Baptism and Folklore. (Academy XLIX. 137—8, 1896.)

On baptism as a rite of purification, with passages cited and translated from Middle-Irish literature, etc. Dated, London, Jan. 30, 1896.

On a pair of Gaulish deities. (*Ibid.* XLIX. 263, 307, 1896.)

Sucellus and Nantosvelta. Dated, London, March 19, April 4, 1896.

On Lord Crawford's Irish Medical MS. (*Ibid.* XLIX. 405—07, 1896.)

The Latin headings of the chapters, with Irish Glosses, are given. Dated, London, April 29, 1896.

- On the employment of Bees in War. (*Ibid.* L. 13—14, 1896.)
An incident in the siege of Themiscyra by Lucullus compared with an Irish passage describing the siege of Chester by the Danes and Norwegians. Dated, London, June 20, 1896.
- A Note on the Book of Mulling. (*Ibid.* L. 82, 1896.)
The Old-Irish phrases in the Book of M. Dated, Bray, Co. Dublin, July 12, 1896.
- On the compulsory fasting of cattle. (*Ibid.* L. 115, 1896.)
Various passages cited from Middle-Irish literature. Dated, Oxford Aug. 8, 1896.
- The Annals of Ulster. (*Ibid.* L. 182—3, 223—4, 1896.)
A criticism, with lists of corrigenda, of Vol. III. ed. Rev. B. MacCarthy.
- On the effect of crime upon earth. (*Ibid.* L. 264, 1896.)
Instances of the sterilising of land and crops, through murder and parricide. Dated, London, Sept. 22, 1896.

1897

- The Gaelic abridgment of the Book of Ser Marco Polo. (*Zeitschrift f. celt. Phil.* I. 245—273, 1896; 362—438, 603, 1897.)
The text from the Book of Lismore, with translation and glossary. Corrigenda to above in Band II. 222—3, 1898.
- Cóir Anmann. 'Fitness of Names'. (*Irische Texte mit Übersetzungen und Wörterbuch*, herausgegeben von Wh. Stokes und E. Windisch. Dritte Serie. 2. Heft. 8vo, *Leipzig*, S. Hirzel, 1897. p. 285—444, 557.)
The Irish text from H. 3. 18 (365a) Trin. Coll. with English translation, notes, indexes, including index of words. Dated, London, June 30, 1895.
- The Annals of Tigernach. (*Rev. Celt.* XVIII. 9—59, 150—303, 374—91, 1897.)
The Continuation. A. D. 1088—1178 (Rawlinson B. 488 19a 2—26b 2). The Dublin Fragment. A. D. c. 34—378 (H. 1. 8, 12a—14b). Text and translation.
- The Annals of Ulster. (*Ibid.* XVIII. 74—86, 1897.)
A criticism of Rev. Dr. B. MacCarthy's edition. I. The Text of Vol. II. II. The Translation of Vol. II. and III.
- Celtic Etymologies. (*Bezenberger's Beitr.* XXIII. 41—65, 321, 1897.)
'A second supplement to my *Urkeltischer Sprachschatz*, Göttingen 1894.' With Postscript replying to Thurneysen's review of the same work in *Indogermanische Forschungen*, *Anzeiger* VI. 193—6, 1896. See also 1896.

Hibernica. [Fortsetzung von K. Z. XXXIII. 62—86.] (Kuhn's Zeitschr. f. vergl. Sprachf. XXXV. 150—3, 1897.)

XI. *athláech*. XII. A gloss in Regina no. 255. XIII. *bruiden* and Goth. *baúrd*. XIV. *uag* and Goth. *augô*. XV. *aesc* and Lat. *aesculus*. Dated, London, 21 Nov. 1896.

1898

The Gaelic Maundeville. (Zeitschr. f. celt. Phil. II. 1—63, 226—312, 603—04, 1898.)

Irish translation of the Buke of John Maundeville, by Fingin O'Mahony, made in 1475. The text from the Rennes MS., completed from Egerton 1781, with translation and Index Verborum. Corrigenda p. 603—04 appeared in 1899.

The Irish Version of Fierabras. (Rev. Celt. XIX. 14—57, 118—167, 252—91, 364—93, 1898.)

The Irish text from Egerton 1781 Brit. Mus. with variants from Laud 610, H. 2. 7, translation, and glossary.

A List of Welsh Plantnames. From a fourteenth-century manuscript in the British Museum (Addl. 14, 912). (Archiv f. celt. Lexikographie I. 37—49, 1898.)

Dated, London, December 1896.

The Lecan Glossary. (*Ibid.* I. 50—100, 324, 1898.)

Text from the Book of Lecan with Index, also text of the abridged copy in the Book of Hy Many. Dated, London, April 1897.

A Glossary to the Cornish Drama *Beunans Meriasek*. (*Ibid.* I. 101—42, 1898.)

Dated, London, April 1897.

A Collation of the Cartulary of Quimperlé. (*Ibid.* I. 143—50, 1898.)

The edition of Léon Maître and Paul de Berthou, Paris 1896, collated with the Brit. Mus. MS. Egerton 2802. Dated, London, 28 April 1897.

A Collation of Norris' *Ancient Cornish Drama*. (*Ibid.* I. 161—74, 1898.)

The Oxford ed. 1859 collated with the Bodleian MS. 791. Dated, London, 7 October 1897.

O' Mulconry's Glossary. (*Ibid.* I. 232—324, 473—81, 629, 1898-9.)

Text from the Yellow Book of Lecan, with Index.

Hibernica [Fortsetzung]. (Kuhn's Zeitschr. f. vergl. Sprachf. XXXV. 587—596, 1898.)

XVI. The glosses on Euty chius, de discernendis coniugationibus. 1 Codex Euty chii Vindobonensis. 2 Bibl. Nat. MS. Latin 10, 400. 3 Bibl. Nat. MS. Latin 11, 411. XVII. Etymologies. 1 *abacc* 'dwarf'. 2 *agen*.

3 *áir* 'night' in *írráir*, *arráir*. 4 *asse* 'lateness'. 5 *aur-dorn* 'the forehead of a horse'. 6 *cla* (gl. oculorum). 7 *cuthach* 'madness'. 8 *fuídeall* 'remainder, leavings of a feast'. 9 *gar* 'happy'. 10 *gelt* i. gerrad 'a cutting'. 11 *ícht* 'busen'? 12 *less* 'hüfte, hanke'. 13 *lethchenn* *ἡμίζωα*, *leithbeo* 'semivivus', *lethmarb* 'emortuus'. 14 *liac* 'vitulorum'. 15 *liaig* 'arzt'. 16 *móit* 'gelübde, wunsch'. 17 *náir* 'night' in *tiugnáir* 'matins'. 18 *óil* 'cheek'. 19 *orc* 'salmon'. 20 *ré* 'moon'. 21 *rug-* intensive prefix. 22 *sechur* = Lat. *sequor*. 23 *selige* (gl. testudo). 24 *sligim* 'ich schlage'. 25 *uinche* i. cath 'kampf'. Dated, London, 26 Nov. 1897.

1899

The Bodleian Amra Cholúmb Chille. (Rev. Celt. XX. 31—55, 132—183, 248—89, 400—37, 1899; Corrections and Additions XXI. 133—6, 1900.)

The Irish text of the Eulogy of Columcille, ascribed to Dallán, from Rawlinson B. 502 (54 a—59 b) with readings from Lebor na hUídre, Trin. Coll. Liber Hymnorum, Yellow Bk. of Lecan, Lebor Brecc, Egerton 1782, Stowe 3, 2, and translation; also Appendix containing the following pieces, text and transl.: *Scandláin Mor's Captivity* and The oppressiveness of the Poets (Eg. 1782, 1 b), *The Dispute about the Dálriadans* (YBL. cols. 683, 684), *Conall's Rudeness and Domnall's courtesy* (YBL. col. 682), *Story of an apostate priest* (Eg. 1782 11 b), *Story of Labraid and Moriath's harper* (YBL. col. 689), *St. Columba's Battles* (Eg. 1782, 13 b), *Dallan's Death and Burial* (*ibid.* 1 a).

Fifty Irish Etymologies. (Bezenberger's Beitr. XXV. 252—58, 1899.)

1 *áir* (*áer*) 'satire'. 2 *ag* 'cow'. 3 *aisne* 'gain'. 4 *alchaing* 'a rack for hanging up arms'. 5 *amáin* 'only'. 6 *amarc* 'sehkraft, gesicht'. 7 *anna* gl. *ἄζωόν* 'cubitus'. 8 *asglang* 'a load on the shoulder'. 9 *blog* 'bruchstück'. 10 *cen* 'ohne'. 11 *cerbaim* 'schneide'. 12 *cert* 'stone'. 13 *clen* 'wille'. 14 *cnúas* 'sammeln, sammlung'. 15 *crod* 'vieh, reichthum'. 16 *cuíntgim* 'peto'. 17 *currech* 'rennbahn'. 18 *deir* gl. *erpeta* i. e. *ἔρπηξ*. 19 *diáit* in tene *diáit* 'lightning'. 20 *dias* 'zweiheit von personen'. 21 *don* 'erde, land'. 22 *draige* 'roughness, rudeness'. 23 *drochta* 'fafs, tonne, kufe'. 24 *druchtach* 'dewy'. 25 *ert* 'land'. 26 *fo-benat* 'sub-veniunt'. 27 *for-fiun* gl. *anlo*. 28 *fuil* 'blood'. 29 *gael* 'kin, family'. 30 *gell* 'pfand'. 31 *glése* 'bright'. 32 *hé* in *ind-hé* 'heri'. 33 *iall* 'flock, herd'. 34 *ilach* 'paean'. 35 *maistir* 'urine'. 36 *maistre* 'butterfafs'. 37 *meinbligim* gl. *scato*. 38 *melaíd* Féil. Oeng. July 12. 39 *mer* 'hell, glänzend'. 40 *nóidiu* 'an infant'. 41 *od* 'music'. 42 *refed* 'cord'. 43 *riar* 'a musical note, a song'. 44 *serrack* 'füllen'. 45 *sníim* 'flechte'. 46 *so-lam* 'schnell, bereit'. 47 *técht* 'geronnen'. 48 *tenc* 'thing'. 49 *trú* 'elend'. 50 *úall* 'klage'.

Dated, London, 26 July 1898.

- Notes on the St. Gallen Glosses. (*Zeitschr. f. celt. Phil.* II. 473—9, 1899.)
- The Destruction of Dind Rig. (*Ibid.* III. 1—14, 225, 1899.)
The text from the Book of Leinster, with variants from Rawlinson B. 502 and the Yellow Book of Lecan, and translation.
- A List of Ancient Irish authors. (*Ibid.* III. 15—16, 1899.)
The text from Book of Ballymote, 308b12.
- Three Irish Medical Glossaries. (*Archiv f. celt. Lexikogr.* I. 325—347, 1899.)
(a) H. 3. 15 p. 47 col. 2. (b) H. 3. 15 p. 49a. (c) Lord Crawford's Irish Medical Manuscript. Irish text and Index.
Dated, London, July 1898.
- A Collation of the Second edition of O'Clery's Irish Glossary. (*Ibid.* I. 348—59, 1899.)
The edition of A. W. K. Miller (*Rev. Celt.* IV. 1879). Collated with the original, Lohháin 1643.
Dated, London, 21 July 1898.
- Hibernica. (*Kuhn's Zeitschr. f. vergl. Sprachf.* XXXVI. 273—6, 1899.)
XVIII. A *sandhi*-rule. XIX. The sound-groups *apn*, *epn*, *ipn*, *opn*, *upn*. XX. Vowel-flanked *p*. XXI. Enclisis after interrogative particles. XXII. Two prepositional prefixes [*arn*-, *eb*-]. XXIII. *merbligim* 'wimmele'.
Dated, London, 20 February 1899.

1900

- Acallamh na Senórach. Edited by Wh. Stokes. (*Irische Texte mit Übersetzungen und Wörterbuch, herausgegeben von Wh. Stokes und E. Windisch. Vierte Serie. 1. Heft. 8vo, Leipzig, S. Hirzel, 1900, XIV + 438 pp.*)
The Irish text from the Book of Lismore (fo. 159) and Laud 610 (fo. 123), with translations of parts omitted in Silva Gadelica ed. S. H. O'Grady, notes, Index of Things, Persons, Places, and Glossarial Index. Preface dated, Cowes, Isle of Wight, September 1900.
- The Battle of Carn Conaill. (*Zeitschr. f. celt. Phil.* III. 203—219, 1900.)
The text ed. from the Lebor na hUidre, with translation, and variants from Book of Leinster, Egerton 1782, and the Yellow Book of Lecan versions.
- Amra Senáin. (*Ibid.* III. 220—25, 1900.)
The Eulogy of S. Senán of Inis Cathaig, ascribed to Dallán. The text and glosses ed. from H. 3. 17, with variants from the Lebor Brecc facsimile. The Irish preface is translated.

Da Choca's Hostel. (Rev. Celt. XXI. 149—65, 312—27, 388—402, 1900).

The Irish text of *Bruiden da Chocae* from H. 3. 18, Trin. Coll., with variants from H. 1. 17, translation, and notes.

1901

Thesaurus Palaeohibernicus. A Collection of Old-Irish Glosses, Scholia, Prose, and Verse. Edited by Whitley Stokes, D. C. L. Foreign Associate of the Institute of France and John Strachan, LL. D. Professor of Greek in the Victoria University. Vol. I. Biblical Glosses and Scholia. *Cambridge*: At the University Press, 1901. Large 8vo. xxviii + 727 pp.

Dedication: *Piae Memoriae Roberti A. Neil Sacrum*. Preface dated September 1901.

The Destruction of Da Derga's Hostel. (Rev. Celt. XXII. 9—61, 165—215, 282—329, 390—437, 1901.)

The Irish text of *Togail Bruidne Dá Derga* from Lebor na hUidre S3a—99a, and Yellow Book of Lecan 91a, with variants from Yellow Book of L., Book of Fermoy, H. 2. 17, Stowe D. 4. 2 (R. I. A.), Egerton 1782, Egerton 92, translation, and glossarial Index. Dated, Cowes, October 1900. Corrigenda and Addenda in Rev. Celt. XXIII. 88, 1902.

Issued as a separate work in 1902 with portrait of the editor, and preface by H. d'Arbois de Jubainville: *Togail Bruidne Dá Derga. The Destruction of Dá Derga's Hostel*. Edited with translation and glossarial Index by Whitley Stokes, D. C. L. Foreign associate of the Institute of France. Fellow of the British Academy for promoting historical, philosophical and philological Studies. 8vo, XI + 200 pp., Paris (2e), Librairie Émile Bouillon, 1902.

The Lebar Brecc tractate on the consecration of a church. (*Miscellanea Linguistica in onore di Graziadio Ascoli* p. 363—87. 4to. *Torino*, Ermanno Loescher, 1901.)

Text with translation and Glossary of the rarer words.

Irish Etymologies. (*Indogerm. Forsch.* XII. 185—95, 1901.)

adcuaid 'he has related'. *blicht* 'radiance'. *bruth* 'weight, mass'. *clú* 'body'. *coll* 'head, chief'. *cundrad* 'bargain'. *déac* 'ten'. *do-chumm* 'to, towards'. *don* 'ground, place'. *éssi* 'reins'. *fáil* 'bad'. *fic* = Lat. *vires*. *follintar* 'suppletur'. *forca* 'fenced'. *go* 'sea'. *gúr* 'keen, bitter'. *ind* 'vertex, end'. *óa* 'liver', *ae* 'liver', *iuchair* 'spawn'. *sail* 'accompanying'. *teol* 'thief'. *topp*, *tob* 'flame'. *úar* 'outer'. *úaran* 'a springwell'.

Irish Etymologies. (*Zeitschr. f. celt. Phil.* III. 467—73, 1901.)

1 *búrim* 'I strike'. 2 *canim* 'I sing', 'I make'. 3 *cét* 'a blow'. 4 *dega* 'stag-beetle'. 5 *drochta* 'tub', *drochat*, *droichet* 'bridge'. 6 *inboth* 'wedding'. 7 *múr* 'mire'. 8 *mess* 'fosterling'. 9 *no* particle

in a relative function. 10 *rogait* 'rock' (distaff). 11 The verbal particle *ror*. 12 *selc* (*seile*?) 'spying'. 13 *suaitrech* 'soldier'. 14 *suart-lech* 'a Scandinavian warrior'. 15 *torc* 'boar'.

On a passage in *Cath Cairn Chonail*. (*Ibid.* III. 572—3, 1901.)
Hibernica. (Kuhn's Zeitschr. f. vergl. Sprachf. XXXVII. 250—61, 1901.)

XXIV. The passive pres. indic. sg. 3 in *-thiur*. XXV. Two glosses in the Milan codex. XXVI. Etymologies: 1 *adfenar* 'is paid'. 2 *adrain do* 'I cleave to, trust to'. 3 *abéis* 'the sea'. 4 *atach* 'quick'. 5 *apur* i. a puero. 6 *arbor* 'corn'. 7 *arn-* prefix. 8 *bebais* 'he went, i. e. died'. 9 *bochna* 'sea'. 10 *brinn* 'vision'. 11 *caech* 'blind of an eye', 'squinting'. 12 *cáin* 'tribute'. 13 *cir* 'jet'. 14 *cóicthigis* 'fortnight'. 15 *demess* 'scheere'. 16 *deóin* 'pleasure, will, consent'. 17 *do-riuth* 'accuro'. 18 *debraing* Fel. Oeng. 19 *ecllach* 'messenger'. 20 *echta* Acc. Sen. 789. 21 *enecland* 'honour-price'. 22 *erc* 'cow'. 23 *forngaire* 'befehl'. 24 *ide* 'torch'. 25 *lác, láa, láithe* 'day'. 26 *laime* 'axe'. 27 *lécim* 'ich lasse los'. 28 *lés* 'bladder'. 29 *luchtar* 'skiff'. 30 *mbriathar* 'word'. 31 *meis* 'bad'. 32 *Moen id est a moenia murorum aedificia*. 33 *molc* 'fire'. 34 *mugart* 'hog'. 35 *muirbell* 'giddiness'. 36 *obid* 'Ovid'. 37 *ol* 'inquit'. 38 *plac, blai* 'a green'. 39 *riasc* 'a marsh'. 40 *sifis* i. selfa 'will pour'. 41 *siubul* 'a walking, marching'. 42 *umal* 'enkel'.

Dated, Cowes, Isle of Wight, December 11, 1899.

1902

Notes on the Martyrology of Oengus. (*Rev. Celt.* XXIII. 83—87, 1902.)

Dated, 13 January 1902.

On the Deaths of some Irish Heroes. (*Ibid.* XXIII. 303—348, 438, 1902.)

The Irish text of Cinaeth húa Artacáin's poem *Aideda forni do huaislib Erem*, beginning 'Fianna batar i nEmain', the versions from (1) Book of Leinster 31 a 32, (2) Laud 610, fo. 74a—74b, (3) Egerton 1782, fo. 52a, with glosses, translation, notes, and index of persons and places.

Dated, Camberley, 8 July 1902. Corrigenda in *Rev. Celt.* XXVII. 202, 1906.

The Death of Muirchertach mac Erca. (*Ibid.* XXIII. 395—437, 1902.)

The Irish text of *Aided Muirchertaig maic Erca*, from the Yellow Book of Lecan (col. 310—320; facs. p. 313—318), with translation and Glossarial Index. Corrigenda XXIV. 349, 1903.

A collation of Skene's edition of the Book of Aneurin. (*Archiv f. celt. Lexikogr.* II. 132—5, 1902.)

Dated, London, 2 June, 1902.

On the Copenhagen fragments of the Brehon Laws. (*Zeitschr. f. celt. Phil.* IV. 221—33, 1902.)

Extracts from a MS. in the Royal Library at Copenhagen, with translations.

[Notice of] Glossary to volumes I—V of the Ancient Laws of Ireland. Compiled by Robert Atkinson, LL. D. Dublin, 1901. (*Ibid.* IV. 347—76, 1902.)

1903

A criticism on Dr. Atkinson's Glossary to volumes I—V of the Ancient Laws of Ireland, by Whitley Stokes, D. C. L. Foreign Associate of the Institute of France. 8vo, 49 pp., *London*, David Nutt, 1903.

An enlarged edition of the Review published in the *Zeitschr. f. celt. Phil.* IV. Dated 15, Grenville Place, London, S. W. May 1903.

Thesaurus Palaeohibernicus. A Collection of Old-Irish Glosses, Scholia, Prose, and Verse. Edited by Whitley Stokes, D. C. L. Foreign Associate of the Institute of France and John Strachan, LL. D. Professor of Greek in the Victoria University of Manchester. Vol. II. Non-Biblical Glosses and Scholia, Old-Irish Prose, Names of Persons and Places, Inscriptions, Verse, Indexes. *Cambridge*: At the University Press, 1903. Large 8vo, xl + 422 pp.

Preface dated, October 1903.

Contains the following Colophon: Taibred cachóen légfás in leborso bendachtain for anmain R. A. Néill ocus for arnanmanani fanisin. W. S. érennach 7 J. S. albanach.

The Battle of Allen. (*Rev. Celt.* XXIV. 41—70, 1903).

The Irish text of *Cath Almaine* from the Yellow Book of Lecan (col. 439—42, facs. 206—07), with variants from the Book of Fermoy, Brussels MS. 5301—20, translation, and Glossarial Index. Dated, Camberley, December 1902.

The Death of Crimthann son of Fidach, and the Adventures of the sons of Eochaid Muigmedón. (*Ibid.* XXIV. 172—207, 1903.)

The Irish text of the *Aidid Crimthaind maic Fidaig 7 tri mac Echach Muigmedóin .i. Brian, Ailill 7 Fiachra*, from the Yellow Book of Lecan (col. 898—906, facs. 186a—190a), with variants from the Book of Ballymote, translation, and Glossarial Index. Dated Camberley, April 19, 1903.

The Wooing of Luaine and Death of Athirne. (*Ibid.* XXIV. 270—87, 1903.)

The Irish text of *Tochmarc Luaine 7 Aidedh Aithairne* from the Yellow Book of Lecan (col. 880—885, facs. p. 177—179), with variants from the Book of Ballymote, translation, and Glossary of the rarer words. Dated, London, June 1903.

On Dr. Atkinson's Glossary to volumes I—V of the Ancient Laws of Ireland. (*Ibid.* XXIV. 404—7, 1903.)

Dated, Camberley, 11 September 1903.

Irish Etymologies. (*Mélanges Kern.* 4to, Leide 1903, p. 51—2.)

al 'timid'. *án* 'splendid', *án* 'swift'. *apaig* 'ripe'. *bláithe* 'blossoms', *druine* 'embroidery'. *cennchossach* 'heads and feet'. *labar* 'arrogant, hasty in speech'. *lap* 'mire'. *mleith* 'tending cattle'. *oibne, uibne* 'a small drinking-vessel'. *on* 'blemish'. *or* 'plea, prayer'. Dated Camberley, Surrey, 11 December 1902.

Hibernica [Fortsetzung]. (*Kuhn's Zeitschr. f. vergl. Sprachf.* XXXVIII. 458—72, 1903.)

XXVII. Etymologies: *agen, aigen* 'frying-pan'; *aige* 'a chief'; *airmnech*; *anair* 'from the east'; *andracht* 'dark'; *asse* 'possible'; *auchaide* 'audi'; *ben intha* 'concubine'; *brathre* 'of brothers'; *caile* 'spot'; *com-* 'with'; *conannelt, conamailt* 'fricuit'; *corr* 'dwarf'; *dau* 'servant'; *deurb*; *drochol* 'foramen'; *droch* 'bad'; *ecc* 'sin'? *engach*; *ess* 'food'; Midd.-Ir. *fochraib* 'near'; *fogerim* 'I warm, I heat'; *fuasait* 'development'; *góet* 'wound'; *gríad* 'cheek'; *-id-* 'eam'; *inmar* 'as'; *indiad* 'let me say'; *lelap* 'child'; *liuss* 'loathing, disgust'; *melg* 'milk'; *menb* 'small'; *morrígain*; *-mm, -mmo* 'my'; *od* as a perfective prefix; *opond, oponn* 'sudden'; *ro ordustar* 'dixit'; *ottrach* 'dung'; *ror* verbal prefix; *sethar* 'gland'; *snéid* 'little'; *tarb-léne*; *úall* 'pride'. Dated, London, 15 May, 1902.

1904

O'Davoren's Glossary. (*Archiv f. celt. Lexikogr.* II. 197—232, 233—504. 501, 1903-04.)

The text ed. from Egerton 88 Brit. Mus. with translation, commentary, and index. Dated Camberley, April 1904.

Corrigenda in Band III. 55. Pages 197—232, appeared in 1903.

The Songs of Buchet's House. (*Rev. Celt.* XXV. 18—38, 225—7, 1904.)

The *Esnada tige Buchet*. The Irish texts from the Book of Leinster and Rawlinson B. 502, with variants from Yellow Book of Lecan, Rawl. B. 512, and H. 2. 17 T. C. D., translation, and Glossarial Index. Dated Camberley, December 1903. Note, 1 April 1904.

Tidings of the Resurrection. (*Ibid.* XXV. 232—59, 1904.)

The Irish text of *Scéla na hEisérgi* from the *Lebor na hUidre*, with translation and Glossarial Index. Dated London, April 1904.

The Life of Fursa. (*Ibid.* XXV. 385—404, 1904.)

The Irish text from Bibl. Royale MS. 2324—40 at Brussels, with translation and Glossary. Dated, London, April 1904.

Hibernica [Fortsetzung]. (Kuhn's *Zeitschr. f. vergl. Sprachf.* XXXIX. 255—8, 1904.)

XXVIII. Relative forms in the passive. Dated, Camberley, October 1903.

Irish Riddles. (*Celtic Review* I. 132—5, 1904.)

The Irish text, with translation, from the *Book of Fermoy* (p. 179).

1905

Féilire Óengusso Céili Dé. The Martyrology of Oengus the Culdee. Critically edited from ten Manuscripts, with a Preface, translation, notes, and indices. By Whitley Stokes, D. C. L., Foreign Associate of the Institute of France, and Fellow of the British Academy. 8vo, lii + 474 pp., *London*, Henry Bradshaw Society Vol. XXIX, 1905.

The critical text and translation in parallel columns, with the readings of Brussels MS. 5100—4, Cheltenham MS., Egerton 88 Brit. Mus., Franciscan MS. Dubl., H. 3. 18 T. C. D., Laud 610 Bodl., *Lebar Brecc*, 23 P 3 R. I. A., Rawlinson B 505, and Rawlinson B 512, Bodl. The text of the Notes in this edition is mainly from the Rawlinson and Laud MSS. not that of the *Lebar Brecc* printed in the 1880 ed. The Preface discusses the MSS., language and metre, contents, etc. There is a full Glossarial Index. Dated, 15, Grenville Place, London S. W., October 16, 1905.

Addenda and Corrigenda in *Zeitschr. f. celt. Phil.* VI. 235—42, 1907.

The Colloquy of the Two Sages. (*Rev. Celt.* XXVI. 4—64, 1905.)

The Irish text of the *Immacallam in dá Thuarad*, from the *Book of Leinster* (186 a—188), and Rawlinson B 502 (62 a), with variants from Rawlinson B 502, and the *Yellow Book of Lecan*, translation and Glossary. Dated, Camberley, 25 January 1905.

Issued separately with title: *The Colloquy of the Two Sages*. By Whitley Stokes, D. C. L. Foreign Associate of the Institute of France. Fellow of the British Academy for promoting historical, philosophical and philological Studies. 8vo, 64 pp., *Paris*, Librairie Émile Bouillon, 1905.

The Adventure of St. Columba's Clerics. (*Ibid.* XXVI. 130—170, 1905.)

The Irish text of the *Echtra Clérech Choluim Cille* from the *Yellow Book of Lecan*, with translation and Glossarial Index.

Three Legends from the Brussels Manuscript 5100—4. (*Ibid.* XXVI. 360—77, 1905.)

I Coirpre Crom and Maelsechlainn's Soul. II Coirpre Crom and S. Ciaran. III Colman mac Duach and Guaire. The Irish text with translation. Corrigenda in *Rev. Celt.* XXVII. 203, 1906.

The Eulogy of Cúrói. *Amra Chonrói*. (Ériu II. 1—14, 1905.)

The text and glosses from H. 3. 18, Trin. Coll., with variants from Egerton 88 and the Yellow Book of Lecan, together with a glossarial index.

The Evernew Tongue. (*Ibid.* II. 96—162, 1905.)

The *Tenga Bithnua*. Text from the Book of Lismore, with translation and glossarial index. Dated, London, October 1905.

Notes and Corrigenda in Ériu III. 34—5, 1907.

The Irish Abridgment of the 'Expugnatio Hibernica'. (English Hist. Review XX. 77—115, 1905.)

Text from H. 2. 7 T. C. D. with translation, indexes and glossary.

Glossed extracts from the Tripartite Life of S. Patrick. H. 3. 18 p. 520—28. (*Archiv f. celt. Lexikogr.* III. 8—38. 56, 1905.)

The text, with translation and index verborum. "These extracts were edited from a photograph in the Tripartite Life of Patrick, London 1887, pp. xlvii—lvii. . . . The present edition is made from the original MS. . . ."

Irish Etyma. (Kuhn's *Zeitschr. f. vergl. Sprachf.* XL. 243—50, 1905.)

admat 'timber'; *allabair* 'echo'; *alt* 'joint, poem'; *att* 'a swelling'; *attaim* 'I swell'; *baid* 'durable'; *bech(s)amain* (*beth(s)amain?*) 'a swarm of bees'; *búar* 'flux, diarrhoea'; *cathir* 'city'; *cengim, cingim* 'I step'; *centhain*, *Thes. Pal.-hib.* II. 294, l. 10; *ceol* 'music, melody'; *cin* 'love'; *colba* 'love'; **cor* 'sword'; *cronn* a river-name; *cuilche* 'mantle'; *cummal* 'cup'; *des* 'arrangement'; *feil, fil* 'is'; *goirt* 'bitter'; *íriu* 'land'; *luan* 'manna'; *mugh* 'bad'; *mur* 'abundance'; *√ reg* 'to distend'; *√ seq* 'to see'; *sim* 'chain'; *sol, fol* 'floor'; *tescim* 'I cut'; *torathar* 'a monster'; *ussarb* 'death'.

Dated, London, April 3, 1905.

Celtica. (Bezenberger's *Beitr.* XXIX. 169—73, 1905.)

I Gaulish lemmata: *nectos murus, ambi-osas circulos, caddos sanctus, glebra arator, melinus color nigrus, orge occide, ontax genus marmoris, rehiegorum genus fluvialium navium*. II Irish Etymologies: *adsóim* 'I kindle', *bebais* 'ivit', *bruach* 'ventriosus', *cert* 'stone', *duar* i. imat, *duil* i. lebur 'book', *to* prepositional prefix. III Cornish Etymologies: *ahas* 'hateful', *chons* 'chance', *degenow* = de genow, *hanas* 'whisper', *lavethan* 'Leviathan', *maghteth* 'a virgin, maid', *much* gl. filia, *trem* 'lamentation', *tryher* OM. 1235, *whas*, in *yn whas* 'bene'.

Dated, Camberley, Surrey, September 15, 1903.

1906

The Glossary in Egerton 158. (*Archiv f. celt. Lexikogr.* III. 145—214, 247—8, 290, 1906-07.)

The text with glossarial Index, and Notes (p. 247—8, 290, 1907).

Irish Etymologies. (*Rev. Celt.* XXVII. 85—92, 1906.)

bair 'heavy'; *bech*, *beth* 'bee'; *blinn* 'spittle'; **boccaim* 'I boast'; *cerbaim* 'I cut'; *Cisel*, a name for the Devil; *codal* 'skin, hide'; *cuile* 'store-room, cellar'; *darb* 'slave-girl'; *dé* 'smoke'; *dedól* 'twilight'; *fiithnem* 'wide heaven'; *fogamur* 'autumn'; *iadaim* 'I close, confine'; *iall* 'flock, swarm'; *im* 'so'; *immaire*, *indra* 'ridge of land'; *lethiter* 'half-side'; *melg* 'death'; *óib* 'semblance, likeness'; *regar* 'is seen'; *tuathach* 'lord'.

Dated, London, December 1905.

The Birth and Life of St. Moling. (*Ibid.* XXVII. 257—312, 1906.)

The Irish text of *Geinmain Molling ocus a Bhethe* from the Brussels MS. 1490—4200 ff. 43a—65b, with variants from the Liber Flavus, translation, and glossarial index. Dated, London, May 1906.

Re-issued separately with title: *The Birth and Life of St. Moling par Whitley Stokes*. 8vo, 56 pp., Paris, Librairie Honoré Champion, 1906. See also 1907.

1907

Notes on the Birth and Life of St. Moling. (*Rev. Celt.* XXVIII. 70—2, 1907.)

Addenda and Corrigenda. Dated, London, 10 Dec. 1906.

The Fifteen Tokens of Doomsday. (*Ibid.* XXVIII. 308—26, 432, 1907.)

The Irish text of *Airdena inna cóic lá ndéc ria mbráth*, from Brit. Mus. Add. 30, 512 (fo. 95a), the so-called *Leabhar úi Maolchonaire*, translation and Glossarial Index. A List of the contents of the MS. is given. Dated, London, May 1, 1907.

Specimens of Middle-Irish Literature. No. I. The Birth and Life of St. Moling. Edited from a manuscript in the Royal Library, Brussels, with a translation and glossary, by Whitley Stokes, D. C. L., Foreign Associate of the Institute of France and Fellow of the British Academy. 8vo, 68 pp. One hundred copies privately printed. London, 1907. [Imprint on Wrapper: Harrison and Sons, St. Martin's Lane, W. C. Printers in Ordinary to His Majesty.]

A revised edition.

The Stowe Glossaries. (*Archiv f. celt. Lexikogr.* III. 268—89, 1907.)

The text ed. from Stowe MS. C. I. 2 R. I. A. with glossarial Index. Dated London, February 1907.

Notes on the Second Edition of the Martyrology of Oengus, London 1905. (*Zeitschr. f. celt. Phil.* VI. 235—42, 1907.)

A list of Addenda and Corrigenda.

On two Irish expressions for 'Right hand' and 'Left hand'. (*Ériu* III. 11—12, 1907.)

Note on *lám bennachtan* and *lám soscéli*.

Notes on the Evernew Tongue. (*Ibid.* III. 34—5, 1907.)

Corrigenda and Addenda.

Irish Etyma. (Kuhn's *Zeitschr. f. vergl. Sprachf.* XLI. 381—90, 1907.)

acram 'clothing, shoe'. *ad-gládur* 'alloquor'. *ái* 'swan'. *airghe* 'a drove of cattle'. *barc* 'abundance'. *blosc* 'noise, sound'. *boccad* 1 'boasting', 2 *boccad* 'shaking'. *branar* 'fallow-field'. *cétlud* 'coitus'. *cétne* 'same'. *cimas* 'border, fringe'. *ciulán* 'murmur'. *clúad*, *clútuad* 'act of covering'. *cnap* 'button'. *colum* 'skin, hide'. *commairge* 'security'. *condúala* 'Gravierkunst'. *ciúach* 'cup'. *dadumh* 'atom'. *dellrad* 'brightness'. *deogaire* 'sooth sayer'. *dése* 'crowds, troops'. *dumacha* 'mists'. *echtach* 'a night-owl'? *éna* 'act of eating'. *éne* 'salmon'. *fescor* 1 'separation', 2 *fescor* 'evening'. *fine* 'sin'. *íonn* 'pleasure, desirous'. *gres* 'guest'. *gúas* 'danger'. *íarfaiged* 1 'enquiry', 2 *íarfaiged* 'protection'. *istad*, *istud* 'place, stead'. *maige* 'great'. *olor*, *olar* 'oil'. *olart* 'hone'. *onfais* 'diving'. *ror* verbal prefix. *scripad* 'act of scraping'. *slaetha* 'stricken'. *slipad* 'act of polishing'. *srithide fola* 'rills of blood'. *tócht* 'stench'. *úalib* 'restless, fickle'. *úamond* 'skin'. *ulchabhchán*, *tulchabhchán* 'owl'.
Dated, London, 23 July 1907.

1908

The Training of Cúchulainn. (*Rev. Celt.* XXIX. 109—52. 312—14, 1908.)

The Irish text from Egerton 106 Brit. Mus., with translation and Glossarial Index. Dated, London, April 1908.

Old-Irish Glosses at Laon. (*Ibid.* XXIX. 269—70, 1908.)

Dated, Laon, 31. Aug. 1908.

Tidings of Conchobar mac Nessa. (*Ériu* IV. 18—38, 1908.)

The text from Book of Leinster, with translation and glossarial Index. Dated, London, January 1908.

Poems ascribed to S. Moling. From the Brussels MS. 5100—4, pp. 50—67. (*Anecdota from Irish Manuscripts* III. 20—41, 1908.)

The Irish text of twenty-three poems ascr. to Moling and one ascr. to Columcille.

s-Presents in Irish. (Indogerm. Forsch. XXII. 335—6, 1908.)
 1 *essim* 'I ask, seek'. 2 *géssim* 'I cry'. 3 *léssaim* 'I beat violently'.

1909

Gaelic Glosses. (Celtic Review V. 291—4, 1909).

From a MS. in Advocates' Library Edinb. No. XXXVIII.

In Cath Catharda. The Civil War of the Romans. An Irish version of Lucan's Pharsalia. Edited and translated [with Glossarial Index and Indices of Persons and Places] by Whitley Stokes. 8vo. ix + 581 pp., Leipzig, S. Hirzel, 1909.

Forms Heft 2 Vierte Serie of "Irische Texte mit Übersetzungen und Wörterbuch herausgegeben von Wh. Stokes und E. Windisch". The Editor's Preface breaks off abruptly, death having intervened. It is continued and signed by E. Windisch, Leipzig, im Oktober 1909.

1910

A Supplement to Thesaurus Palaeohibernicus. Vol. I. 1901. Vol. II. 1903. By Whitley Stokes. 8vo, [4] + 82 pp., Halle a. S., Max Niemeyer, 1910.

'Happy are they that hear their detractions and can put them to mending'. Benedick, *Much Ado about Nothing*, Act 2, scene 3.

Preface signed Maive Stokes. "The manuscript of this Supplement, written during the last year of his life, was found complete among my father's papers. It is now printed exactly as he left it, with no alterations or additions, and has been seen through the press by Dr. Kuno Meyer . . . 15 Grenville Place London S. W. March 10th 1910."

This volume consists of corrigenda and additional notes, with Appendix IV. (p. 81): The Signatures in the Laon MS. No. 444, and Appendix V. (p. 82): The Glosses in the Laon MS. No. 55.

Index.

- | | |
|---|--|
| Abbots of Bangor 1885. | Aed Slane, Death of 1890 (Lism. Lives). |
| Abraham, Legend of 1890. | Ailbe, Fionn's Conversation with 1872. |
| <i>A Bright a næmingen</i> , poem 1890 (Hibernica). | Ailill's Death, original verse 1861, 1884. |
| <i>Acallamh na Senórach</i> 1900. | Ailill Bare-Ear's poisonous tooth 1893. |
| Adam, octipartite 1862 (Three Irish Gloss.). | Albanians 1856. |
| — poem on 1884, 1890 (Hibernica). | Allen, Battle of 1903. |
| Adamnán, <i>Fis Adamnáin</i> 1870. | Altaic Races 1858. |
| — Second Vision of 1891. | <i>Amra Chonrói</i> 1905. |
| Adamnan's Columba ed. Reeves 1857. | <i>Amra Choluibhchille</i> 1872 (Goidelica). |
| | — the Bodleian 1899. |

- Amra Senáin* 1900.
 Aneurin, Book of 1902.
 Anglo-Indian Codes 1887, 1888, 1889, 1891.
 Animals, the oldest 1888.
 Annals, Irish, Linguistic value 1892.
 — from Book of Leinster 1887 (Trip-Life).
 — of Tigernach 1895, 1896, 1897.
 — of Ulster 1889, 1896, 1897.
 Apostate priest, story of 1899 (Amra Cholúim C.).
 Arbois de Jubainville's 'Essai d'un Catalogue' 1883.
 Armagh, Book of 1860, 1866, 1872 (Goidelica); 1892, 1895 (Hibernica); 1901, 1903 (Thes. Pal.).
 Athirne, Death of 1903.
 Atkinson's 'Irish Metric' 1885.
 — Contents of Book of Leinster 1886.
 — 'Irish Lexicography' 1886.
 — 'Passions and Homilies' 1889.
Aurilius humilis árd, poem 1887.
 Authors, ancient Irish 1899.

 Bangor, Abbots of 1885.
 Baptism, infant 1896.
 Bees, employment of in wár 1896.
Beumans Meriasek 1871.
 Bhaumyantra 1885.
 Birds, Souls in form of 1874 (Myth. Notes).
 Bodmin Gospels, manumissions 1871.
 Bopp's 'Comparative Grammar', Celtic comparisons in, 1875.
 Boroma, the 1892.
 Borde's 'Introduction of Knowledge', Cornish phrases in 1880.
 Boxwell, John, obituary notice 1891.
 Brehon Laws 1885, 1886; Copenhagen 1902, 1903; Crith. Gablach 1885; Irish Glosses 1860.
 Brénaínn, Life of 1890 (Lism. Lives).
 Brénaínn maccu Altai, Story of (*ib.*) 1890.
 Breton Language
 Middle-Breton Irregular Verbs 1868.
 Old-Breton Glosses 1879, 1891.
- Breton Language
 Old-Breton Glosses at Orleans 1880, 1883, 1887.
 Le Catholicon de J. Lagadeuc, A collation 1872.
 Middle-Breton Hours 1876.
 Breton Literature
 Villemarqué's 'Le Grand Mystère de Jésus' 1867.
 Brigit, Life of 1877 (Three Irish Hom.), 1890 (Lism. Lives).
 — and Beccán, Story of 1878.
 British Languages, Accusative plural in 1871.
Bruiden Dá Chocac 1900.
Bruiden Dá Derga 1901.
 Buchet's House, Songs of 1904.
 Bull Feast 1870 (Myth. Notes).

 Cairn-Burial 1885.
 Cairns 1894.
 Calendar of Oengus *see* Oengus.
 Calendar in Galba A XVIII. 1895.
 Calendars, Celtic 1883.
 Cambay Homily 1903 (Thes. Pal.).
Cambrica 1861.
 Carn Conaill, Battle of 1900, 1901.
 Cartulary of Quimperlé 1898.
 Catalan Ballads 1857.
Cath Catharda 1909.
 Cattle, Compulsory fasting of 1896.
 Celtic Declension 1885.
 — — *s*-stems 1888.
 — Suffixes, Assimilation of pretonic *n* 1893.
 — Neo Celtic Verb Substantive 1886.
 — — Zum keltischen passivum 1873 *see also* Etymologies.
Cenn árd Ádaim, poem 1890 (Hibernica).
 Ceun Cruaich 1870 (Myth. Notes).
Cethror cóic fichit iarfir, poem 1890.
 Christ and his Apostles, Appearance, Death of 1887, 1888.
 Church, Consecration of 1901.
 Ciarán of Clonmacnois, Life of 1890 (Lism. Lives).
 Cid, Chronicle of, 1859.

- Cinaeth n̄a hArtacáin, poem by 1902.
 Civilization, Irish 1862 (Three Irish Gloss.), 1887 (Trip-Life), 1890 (Lism. Lives).
 Codes, Anglo-Indian 1876, 1877, 1878, 1879, 1880, 1881, 1887, 1888, 1889, 1891.
Cóir Ammann 1893, 1897.
 Coirpre Crom and Maelsechlainn's Soul 1905 (Three Legends).
 — — and S. Ciarán 1905 (*ibid.*).
 Colloquy of the Two Sages 1905.
 Colman mac Duach and Guaire, Story of 1905 (Three Legends).
 Columcille, Amra 1872 (Goidelica).
 — Bodleian Amra 1899.
 — Life of 1857, 1877 (Three Homil.) 1890 (Lism. Lives).
 — Cornish Life of, A note 1876 (Cornica).
 Comparative Syntax 1861, 1862.
 Conall and Domnall, Story of 1899. (Bodl. Amra Coluimbchille).
 Conchobar mac Nessa, Tidings of 1908.
 Consecration of a Church, Tract on 1901.
 Cormac's Adventures 1891.
 Cormac and the Badgers, Story of 1862 (Three Irish Gloss.).
 Cormac's Glossary (Three Irish Gloss.) 1862, 1868; Bodl. Frag. 1871, 1893.
 Cornish Drama p. 352.
 Cornish Language
 Cornisches 1862.
 Miscellanea Cornica 1868.
 Cornica 1876, 1880.
 Cornish Glossary, A 1870.
 Beunans Meriasek, Glossary to 1898.
 Glosses on Merlin's Prophetia 1876.
 Bodmin Gospels, Manumissions in the 1871.
 Borde's 'Introduction of knowledge', Cornish phrases in 1880.
 Two Glossaries in the British Museum 1888.
 Cornish Literature
 Beunans Meriasek 1872.
 Cornish Literature
 Gwreans an Bys 1864.
 Pascon agan Arluth 1862, 1867.
 Creation of the World, A Cornish Mystery 1864, 1867.
 Cred's Pregnancy 1874 (Myth. Notes).
 Crimthann son of Fidach, Death of 1903.
 Croisfigill, Posture in prayer 1894.
 Crowe, J. O'B. publications of 1875.
 Cryptogram, A mediaeval 1892.
 — in Juvenus 1892.
 Cuchulainn, Death of 1877.
 — Training of 1908.
 Cuimmin, poem by 1896.
 Cummine Fota, Story of 1890 (Lism. Lives).
 Curiosities of Official Scholarship 1884.
 Cúrói mac Daire, Eulogy of 1905.
 Curtius' Greek Etymology, Celtic additions to 1874, 1875, 1879.
 Dá Choca's Hostel 1900.
 Dá Derga's Hostel 1901.
 Dallán's Death and Burial 1899 (Bodl. Amra Coluimb C.).
 Dálriadans, Dispute about 1899 (*ib.*).
 Danish Ballads 1852, 1855, 1858, 1861.
 Deaths of some Irish Heroes 1902.
 Deir, Book of, 1860.
 Dind Ríg, Destruction of 1899.
 Dinnshennchas, Bodleian 1892.
 — Edinburgh 1893.
 — Rennes 1893.
 — Fid nGabli 1889.
 — Srub Brain 1893.
 'Divina Commedia', Folklore in 1889.
 Doomsday, The Fifteen Tokens of 1907.
 Ecclesiastical Vestments, Tract on 1887 (Trip-Life).
 Endlicher's Gaulish Glossary, Note on 1870, 1886 (Celt. Decl.).
 English Literature, The Play of the Sacrament 1862.
 Eochaid Mnigmedón, Adventures of 1903.
 Esnada Tige Buchet 1904.

- Etymologies, *Celtic, Irish* 1885, 1890, 1891, 1896, 1897, 1898, 1899, 1901, 1903, 1905, 1906, 1907.
- *Urkeltischer Sprachschatz* 1894, 1897.
- Celtic additions to Curtius' Greek Etymology 1874, 1875.
- Celtic comparisons in Bopp's Comparative Grammar 1876.
- Celtic etymologies in Fick's Comparative Dict. 1891.
- *Greek* 1879, 1884.
- Eucharistic usage in ancient Irish Church 1884.
- Evernew Tongue, The 1890, 1905, 1907.
- Féchin of Fore, Life of 1891.
- Féires *see* Gorman, Oengus.
- Fiacha Muillethan, story of his birth 1890.
- Fick's Comparative Dictionary 1891.
- Fierabras, Irish version of 1898.
- Fifteen Tokens of Doomsday, The 1907.
- Find and the Phantoms, Irish poem 1886.
- Conversation with Ailbe 1872.
- Findchua of Brigown, Life of 1890 (Lism. Lives).
- Findian of Clonard, Life of 1890 (Lism. Lives).
- Finnish Literature and Mythology p. 352, 1857, 1858, 1859.
- Fis Adamnáin* 1870.
- Fitzgerald's Celtic History and Mythology 1885.
- Flechia's Paper on Novarese Inscription 1866.
- Folk-lore, Irish 1883, 1896.
- Fursa, Life of 1904.
- Gaelic Glosses 1909.
- Galatian 'Imbrecton' 1885.
- Gaulish Deities 1896.
- Gaulish Inscriptions 1859, 1861, 1866, 1881, 1890.
- '*Arcantoda(n)os*' and '*Rodanos*' 1886.
- Gaulish *amella* 1885.
- Language 1905.
- Note on Endlicher's Gaulish Glossary 1870, 1886 (Celt. Decl.).
- Gawain, Sir, Marriage of 1892.
- Geraldines, the 1857.
- German, Old-High German Glosses 1891.
- Gilbert's 'Facsimiles of National MSS. of Ireland' 1884.
- Gildas, Lorica of 1860 (Irish Glosses).
- Gilla Cóemáin's chronological poem 1887 (Trip. Life).
- Giraldus Cambrensis, 'Expugnatio Hibernica' 1905.
- Glossaries
- A Cornish Glossary 1870.
- Note on Endlicher's Gaulish Glossary 1870.
- Medical Glossaries 1899.
- Metrical Glossaries 1893.
- Three Irish Glossaries 1862.
- Cormac's Glossary 1862, 1868, 1871, 1893.
- Egerton 1906.
- Féire of Oengus 1862.
- Lecan Glossary 1898.
- O'Clery's Glossary 1898.
- O'Davoren 1862, 1904.
- O'Mulconry's Glossary 1898.
- Stowe 1907.
- Two Latin Glossaries 1888.
- Glósses *see* Breton, Cornish, German, Irish, Welsh, Languages.
- God, Name for 1870 (Myth. Notes).
- Goidelica* 1866, 1872.
- Goll and Garb, Violent Deaths of 1893.
- Gorman, Martyrology of 1895.
- Greek Etymologies 1884.
- Hiberno-Greek 1884.
- Gwreans an Bys*, The Creation of the World 1864.
- Hennessy's 'Ancient Irish Goddess of War' 1875.
- 'Annals of Ulster' I 1889.
- Hibernica* 1890, 1891, 1897, 1899, 1904.

- Hiberno-Greek 1884.
 Hiberno-Latin MSS. in the Vatican 1889.
 Hindu Law Books 1865.
 'Historia Britonum', Sources of 1887.
 Homilies, Three Middle-Irish 1877.
 Howth, Siege of 1887.
 Horace's Odes 1893.
 Hours, Middle Breton 1876.
 Hrungnir-Saga 1884.
 Húi Chorra, Voyage of 1893.
 Hymn from Harleian 7653 1891.
 Hymns *see Liber Hymnorum*.
Immacallam in Dá Thuarad 1905.
 India *see* Statutes.
 Indian Law 1891.
 Indian Succession Act 1865.
 Inscriptions, Gaulish 1859, Todi 1861, 1866, 1881, 1890.
 — Ogam 1859, 1886, Ballyknock 1891, Killeen Cormac 1868, Isle of Man 1890, Monataggart 1877, Newton Stone 1892.
 — Runic 1877.
 Irish Language
Declension 1858, 1860, 1885, 1886, 1887, 1888.
Glossaries *see* Glossaries.
Glosses:
 Goidelica 1866, 1872; Thesaurus Palaeohibernicus 1901, 1903, 1910.
 Irish Glosses in Bodleian 70, 1890.
 Early Middle-Irish 1886. Irish Glosses 1860. Irish Glosses from Harleian 1887. H. 3, 18 1860.
 Berne 1866, 1872 (Goidelica), 1901, 1903 (Thes. Pal.). *Cambridge* 1865; 1866, 1872 (Goidelica) 1875; 1901, 1903 (Thes. Pal.). *Carinthia* 1866, 1872 (Goidelica), 1903 (Thes. Pal.). *Carlsruhe* 1887; 1892 (Hibernica), 1903 (Thes. Pal.). *Dresden* 1865 (Goidelica), 1903 (Thes. Pal.). *Dublin* 1903 (Thes. Pal.), Lib. Ardm. 1860, 1892, 1893, 1895 (Hibernica), 1901 (Thes. Pal.). *Edinburgh* 1909. *Florence* 1894, 1895; 1903 (Thes. Pal.). *Lambeth* 1872 (Goidelica), 1901 (Thes. Pal.). *Laon* 1908. *Leyden* 1866, 1872 (Goidelica), 1903 (Thes. Pal.). *Milan* 1866, 1872 (Goidelica), 1901 (Hibernica); 1901, 1903 (Thes. Pal.). *Munich* 1903 (Thes. Pal.). *Nancy* 1903 (Thes. Pal.). *Paris* 1886, 1891, 1893, 1894; 1898 (Hibernica), 1903 (Thes. Pal.). *Rome* 1886, 1889, 1890, 1891; 1892 (Hibernica), 1901, 1903 (Thes. Pal.). *St. Gall* 1885, 1899; 1903 (Thes. Pal.). *Turin* 1866, 1872 (Goidelica), 1891; 1901, 1903 (Thes. Pal.). *Vienna* 1872 (Goidelica), 1898 (Hibernica), 1901, 1903 (Thes. Pal.). *Würzburg* 1887, 1888, 1890; 1901 (Thes. Pal.).
Lexicography 1885. Loan words 1890, 1862 (Three Irish Gloss.), 1887 (Trip. Life), 1890 (Lism. Lives). *Phonology* *apn, opn* 1899 (Hibernica), *sandhi-rule* (Hib.) 1899. *Prepositions* 1899 (Hibernica). *Pronouns* 1861 (Compar. Syntax). *Syllable Division* 1895. *Syntax* 1861. *Verb* 1859, 1861, 1871, 1873, 1884, 1885, 1886, 1900, 1901, 1904 (Hibernica).
 Irish Ordeals 1891.
 Ivor, Lament for King Ivor, original verse 1885.
 Kalevala p. 352, 1857, 1858, 1859.
 Kings of Ireland, A list of 1890 (Hibernica).
 Klosterneuburg Incantation 1873.
 Labraid Lorc and his ears, story of 1874.
 Labraid and Moriath 1899 (Amra Choluimbeille).
 Lagadeuc, Le Catholicon 1872.
 Landnamabok, Gaelic names in 1877.
 Latham's Celtic Philology 1858.
 Latin Declension, Irish tract on 1860.
 — Etymologies 1884, 1889, 1891.
 — Glossaries 1888.

- Latin Glosses, Rome and Paris 1891.
Laud 460, Notes in 1890.
Law *see* Brehon Laws, Statutes.
Lebor Brecc, Facsimile of 1875, 1877.
Lebor na hUidre, do 1875.
Leechbook, A Celtic 1895, 1896.
Legends from Brussels MS. 1905.
Liber Hymnorum 1866, 1872 (Goide-
lica), 1884, 1897 (Trip. Life), 1890
(Lism. Lives), 1903 (Thes. Pal.).
Liens of Attorneys, Treatise on 1860.
Lismore, Book of, Lives of Saints
1890, 1891.
Loegaire, Conversion and Death 1887
(Trip. Life).
Luaine, Wooing of 1903.
Lucan's Pharsalia, Irish Version 1909.
Luchorpán, the 1870 (Myth. Notes).
Lycanthropy 1874 (Myth. Notes).
- Mac Carthy's 'Stowe Missal' 1887.
— 'Fragmenta Hibernica' 1887.
— Codex Palatino-Vaticanus 1893.
— Annals of Ulster 1896, 1897.
Madras High Court Reports 1863.
Mael Duin, Voyage of 1888.
Mag Mucrime, Battle of 1892.
Magonia 1884.
Maine, Sir Henry S., Speeches 1892.
Man Octipartite 1870 (Myth. Notes);
original verse 1884.
Marco Polo, Gaelic abridgment 1897.
Martin of Tours, Middle-Irish Homily
on 1875.
Maundeville, The Gaelic 1898.
Medical: *Materia Medica* of the me-
diaeval Irish 1888.
Medical Glossaries, Three Irish 1899.
Medical MSS. 1896.
Meriasek, Life of 1872.
Metrical Glossaries 1893.
Metrics, Irish 1885.
Meyer's 'Merugud Ulix' 1886.
Middle-Breton Hours 1876.
Mochua of Balla, Life of 1890 (Lism.
Lives).
Moling, Life of 1906, 1907.
— Poems ascribed to 1908.
- Morgan's British Kymry 1859.
Moytura, The Second Battle of 1891.
Mug-Eime, Story of 1862 (Three Irish
Gloss.).
Mulling, Book of 1896.
Munremor and Curói, Combat of 1884.
Muirchertach mac Erca, Death of 1902.
Mythological Notes 1870, 1874; 1862
(Three Irish Gloss.).
- Nash's Taliesin 1858.
Nede mac Adnai, Story of 1862 (Three
Irish Gloss.).
Neo-Celtic Verb Substantive 1886.
Norris' Ancient Cornish Drama 1898.
Norse and Irish parallels 1885.
Norse names in Irish Annals 1890,
1892.
North American Indian Legends 1856.
Novarese Inscription 1866.
- O' Clery's Glossary 1899.
O' Davoren's Glossary 1862, 1904.
Oengus, Calendar of 1862, 1880, 1883,
1885, 1902, 1905, 1907.
Ogham Inscriptions *see* Inscriptions.
O' Curry's Manners & Customs 1875.
O' Grady, S. H. 1889, 1890 (Irish
Items).
Omar Khayyám, verse transl. 1885.
O' Mulconry's Glossary 1898.
Ordeals, Irish 1891.
Ossian, Poems of 1858
- Paraçurâma Legend 1893.
Pascon agan Arluth, The Passion
1862, 1867.
Patrick, Saint, Life of 1877 (Three
Midd. Ir. Homilies); 1887, 1888,
1889, 1905; 1890 (Lism. Lives).
— and Brigit, Dialogue 1890 (Hib.).
Percy's Reliques 1857.
Philological Tour, Notes of a 1886.
Plant names, Welsh 1898.
Play of the Sacrament, A Middle-
English Drama 1862.
Pliny, a conjectural emendation of
1875.

- Poggi's 'Contribuzioni allo studio della epigrafia etrusca' 1882.
- Polish Ballads p. 352.
- Powers of Attorney, Precedents of 1861.
- Prayer, an ancient posture of 1894.
- Rawlinson B 512, Catalogue of 1887 (Trip. Life).
- Rennes, Notes from 1890.
- Resurrection, Tidings of 1904.
- Riddles, Irish 1904.
- Right-hand and Left-hand 1907.
- Roman Ballads and Superstitions 1856.
- Rosualt, the 1870 (Myth. Notes).
- Royal Irish Academy Facsimiles 1875.
- Runic Inscription 1877.
- Russian Ballads p. 352.
- Sacrifice, Human 1874 (Myth. Notes).
- Saints, Irish, Cuimmin's poem on 1896.
- Lives from Book of Lismore 1890 see also Adamnán, Brénainn, Brigit, Ciarán, Columcille, Féchin of Fore, Findchua, Findian of Clonard, Fursa, Martin of Tours, Meriasek, Mochua of Balla, Moling, Patrick, Senán.
- Saltair na Rann* 1883.
- Sanas Chormaic*, Cormac's Glossary 1862, 1868.
- Saving Love*, original verse 1886.
- Scannlan, Captivity of 1890 (Lism. Lives), 1899 (Amra Coluimbeille).
- 'Sea-blue bird of March' 1884.
- Senán, Eulogy of 1900.
- Life of 1890 (Lism. Lives).
- Senchas Már 1885, 1887.
- Servian Literature 1853, 1854, 1855.
- Siegfried's *Miscellanea Celtica* 1868.
- Sitting Dharna 1885.
- Skene's 'Book of Aneurin' 1902.
- 'Chronicle of the Picts and Scots' 1884.
- Snédgus and Mac Riagla, Voyage of 1888.
- Société de Linguistique, Mémoires 1886, 1887.
- Spicilegium Vaticanum* 1889.
- Statutes, Indian
- Anglo-Indian Codes 1887, 1888, 1889, 1891.
- Collection of Statutes relating to India 1867, 1881.
- Indian Limitation Act 1877.
- Indian Succession Act 1865.
- List of the Unrepealed Acts 1871.
- Older Statutes in force in India 1874.
- Unrepealed General Acts 1875, 1876.
- Stowe Missal 1883, 1887; 1903 (Thes. Pal.).
- Submission, ancient form of 1892.
- Superstitions, Irish 1862 (Three Irish. Gloss.).
- Syntax, Comparative 1861, 1862.
- Tenga Bithnua* 1890, 1905, 1907.
- Thesaurus Palaeohibernicus* 1901, 1903, 1910.
- Thurneysen's 'L'accentuation de l'ancien verbe irlandais 1885.
- Tigernach, Annals of 1895, 1896, 1897.
- Tidings of Doomsday 1880.
- Todd Lectures, Critical notices of 1893.
- Todi, inscription of 1861.
- Togail Tróí* 1881, 1883, 1884.
- 'Troilus and Cressida', A passage in 1883.
- Tuscan Proverbs 1857.
- Two Children, story of 1890 (Lism. Lives).
- Two Clerics, Story of 1890 (Lism. Lives).
- Two Sages, Colloquy of 1905.
- Uisnech, Death of the Sons of 1887.
- Urkeltscher Sprachschatz* 1894, 1897.
- Valerius Flaccus 1885.
- Vestments, Ecclesiastical, Tract on 1887 (Trip. Life).
- Virgin, Litany of 1887 (Trip. Life).
- Waves 1874 (Myth. Notes).
- Weapons, spirits in 1870 (Myth. Notes).

- | | |
|--|---|
| Welsh Language, Cambria 1861.
<i>Glosses:</i>
Juvenus 1861, 1865, 1873; Mar-
tianus Capella 1873; Regina 1897.
Latin Loan-words 1874. Plant
names 1898.
Welsh Literature 1858.
Windisch's 'Celtic additions to Curtius'
Greek Etymology' 1874, 1875. | Windisch's 'Verlust und Auftreten des
<i>p</i> in den celtischen Sprachen' 1875.
— 'Irische Texte' 1882, 1885.
Winds, colours of 1883.

Zimmer's 'Keltische Studien' 1882,
1885. Glossae Hibernicae 1883.
Zimmer and Find mac Cumail 1887.
Zimmeriana 1888, 1892. |
|--|---|

Addendum.

1883

Anzeige, Zimmer's Glossae Hibernicae 1881. (Literarisches
 Centralblatt Jahrg. 1883 col. 1672—5).

Dublin, June 5, 1911.

R. I. BEST.

sundarpe ipmodi cyphitoy did. hanaro. hynarvad und
 i. Inquered natec. natec loyr. suonhyn pphaul. cinchl. in
 en ur. auy. ip dō Ciman. hac. On byss pan dicqyatin
 in orchaur hinnich parqum. pigunche. loyr in pan
 ued bio. ad in loc. guac. ipi. in qua upul. Onaur in
 hoyr. in loc guac hinnich. in pas negt me. abruid
 in pphim. haibu in apemgr. o. ip gur cum capnetoy
 in loc guac haubio p. o. haecet. nitegid. di. a hit nuyapinhg.
 ipoid hinnich. i. in loc guac habid. p. o. Inndibid in loyr
 di. a. hit nuy capnetoy nam. in byss. haecet ip gunch. in
 pphim haubid in gr emgr. o. natec loyr ipid. hinnich cen
 me boi loc guac to. & a. in pas negula. In auy ipid in
 apemgr apug. hichou tra noy in apemgr loc. guac. i.
 in pt Idn. Cinnit hoyr in loc guac hinnich in pas neg.
 p. e. ipon in e. hinnich ipid diguedham oll in pas neg.
 hac in in guelgu. gunt qucha nalgeng. bilit. dny an
 in loc guac haubid in in guelgu nitegid ad pphim anall
 apug Ichou guap pt in biche panu pet guayid did
 di apug. Gle pol vndu? salt in in gollig hinnich
 in blordin hinnich. in hac bid oit suon mod in in
 salt. Lgy in in loyr ha chepr. hinn in gur. in in der
 uid hinn. hou me blordin salt haubid in gur
 pphim cinchl nuunecit.

A FRAGMENT OF AN OLD WELSH COMPUTUS.

A few months ago the fragment of Old Welsh printed below passed into the possession of the Cambridge University Library. The facsimile here given represents the exact size of the original. On the reverse are two faint diagrams, one of which Dr. M. R. James and Mr. Jenkinson identified as the Sphere of Pythagoras, for which see the latter's edition of the *Hisperica Famina* p. 31. Accompanying this vellum fragment is another scrap identical in size, which evidently formed part of the same volume. The two have been beheaded to the extent of about ten lines. The other fragment consists of a portion of a calendar giving the years in cycles of 19 with the dates of moveable feasts. The first year is 922, the end of the cycle being 930. The next cycle (931—949) reaches to the foot of the page. But on the reverse the first year is 960, the last 987. At the year 938 a different hand has entered *hic adelsta(n)*. It would appear then that these 23 lines of Old Welsh may have formed part of a 10th century computus. The subject-matter resembles the instructions given in Bede's *Ephemeris* as to the use of the regular page, which will be found in Migne vol. 90 p. 757-8, as well as in the older editions of Bede's works. But the column of letters in the calendar referred to in the Welsh text, without which the regular page cannot be worked, is only to be found in the Cologne edition of Bede's works (1537). It forms the fifth vertical column of capital letters accompanying the various months. P and Q against Jan. 29 and 31 are a mistake. They have come in from col. 3. Old Welsh documents are unfortunately very scanty and the lack of other material renders the translation of a highly technical fragment like the present one a matter of extreme difficulty. I desire gratefully to acknowledge my indebtedness to Prof. Loth for assistance generously given, though he is not in any way to be held responsible for my rendering. My best thanks are also due to Mr. Jenkinson for allowing me to publish the fragment and for help of various kinds.

Text of the fragment.

guidaur . is mod . cephitor . did . hanaud . In ir tritid urd .i. In trited retec . retit loyr . . guorhir seraul . circhl . ir ir tri ui . aur . is did ciman . haci . . Or bissei pan diconetent ir . oith aur hinnith pa sserenn . pigurthet . loyr in pan aebbid . ad ir lóc . guac . issi . in triti urd . Oraur . ni hois . ir loc guac hinnith . in pāg rēgl-nit . abruid ir serenn . hai bu in arcimeir .o. is gur tum tarnetor ir loc guac haibid *post* .o. haccet . nitegid . di . a . hit niritarnher ir did hinnuith .i. ir loc quac habid *post* .o. Ir nidibid ir loyr di . a . hit niri tarnher rann . ir bissei . . Hacet is gurth . ir serenn hai bid in eir cimeir .o. retit loyr ir did . hinnuith cen nit boi loc guac *inter* o . et a . in pāg regulā . Is aries isid in arcimeir aries . hithou tra nos in errcimeir loc guac .i. ii kl- Iañ . . Cinnit hoys ir loc guac hinnuith In pāg rēg . . *post* .e. issem ir .e. hinnuith íssid diguedham oll in pāg rēg . . hac in ir gueleri . gurt trichiti nacgenei . bihit . dirterni ir loc guac hai bid in ir gueleri nitegid ad serenenn áral aries ithou guar kl- iañ bichet panin petguarid . did di aries . . Sic solvendum *est* Salt emmiguollig hinnith ir bloidin hunnuith . ir hatbid oit guor mod in ir salt . Ceis in ir loyr ha chepi . hinn in guir . ir ni deruid hinn . hou nit bloidin salt hai bid im guarphenn circhl naunecant.

Notes to the translation.

¹⁾ According to Bede's Ephemeris the moon stays for 11 days 6 hours and two-thirds (*bisse*) in each constellation.

²⁾ i.e. it is a whole day which the moon gains thereby. Or *bissei* perhaps means 'from, as a result of the b.'

³⁾ From *dy-gynnyddu*. The ending is perhaps to be compared with O. W. forms in *-int*, cp. Strachan, Introduction p. 83.

⁴⁾ For *pa . . . pi* v. Loth, RC. XXXI, 327.

⁵⁾ *gurthet* I take to be from *gurth* + *hed*. In Bede 'peruolare' occurs in similar passages. Otherwise it might be = *gurthyd*, 'what constellation is it that the moon rejects, leaves behind?'

Translation.

it is known, it is a manner in which a difficult day is found. In the third row, i. e. in the third circuit the moon travels on the zodiac for the thrice six hours.¹⁾ It is a whole day with it²⁾ (the moon). As regards the *bisse* when those eight hours increase³⁾ what constellation is it to which⁴⁾ the moon flies⁵⁾ when it comes to it,⁶⁾ the vacant space which is in the third row. When⁷⁾ that vacant space is not⁸⁾ in the regular page the constellation which was opposite o is not entangled.⁹⁾ It is in excess¹⁰⁾ that the vacant space which is after o is absorbed.¹¹⁾ And yet it does not pass¹²⁾ from a in order that that day may not be absorbed, i. e. the vacant space which is after o. For the moon does not pass from a in order that a part, the *bisse*, be not absorbed. And yet¹³⁾ it is towards the constellation which is opposite o that the moon runs that day, since¹⁴⁾ there cannot be¹⁵⁾ a vacant space between o and a in the regular page. It is aries which is opposite . . . aries itself¹⁶⁾ . . . opposite a vacant space, i. e. 2 Cal. Jan. Although that vacant space is not in the regular page after e, that is, that e which is last of all in the regular page and in the calendar¹⁷⁾ until thou absorb the vacant space which is in the calendar it does not move to another constellation. It is aries itself on Cal. Jan. until it is the fourth day of aries. *Sic solvendum est.* It is the *saltus* that releases¹⁸⁾ (disturbs?) this this year. For there are eight too many in the *saltus*.¹⁹⁾ Seek in the (table of the) moon and thou shalt find this true. For this does not fail. Is it not a *saltus* year which is at the end of a nineteen year cycle?²⁰⁾

⁶⁾ *aebid* = *a* + *e* + *d(i)bid*, where *e* is the infixed pronoun. This is contrary to later usage, as *pan* is regularly preceded by *y*, when a pronoun is infixed (Strachan p. 35). For the form *triti* see the instances given by Loth, RC. XXXI, 320.

⁷⁾ *Or aur* perhaps means 'from the time that'.

⁸⁾ It is interesting to find that there are two instances in this fragment of the use of *oes* with a definite subject, cp. Strachan p. 101.

⁹⁾ *abruid* apparently = *afrwydd*.

¹⁰⁾ = *guor twf*?

¹¹⁾ This verb occurs four times in the fragment (*tarnher* twice, *di-r-terni*). Prof. Loth compares Bret. *tarna*, 'to sweep'; *tarner*, 'dish-cloth'. He informs me that the verb occurs elsewhere meaning 'to absorb, dry up'.

¹²⁾ I can offer no satisfactory explanation of this form which occurs once again. The absolute form *egid* is out of the question. Prof. Loth writes: 'à propos de *tegid*, je me souviens d'avoir entendu employer couramment à Carnarvon: *tynghyd* dans le sens de 'fuir', par exemple pour un bateau s'enfuyant devant la tempête. *g* intervocalique est souvent pour *ng*, rarement, il est vrai, pour *nc*.'

¹³⁾ = *ac cyd*?

¹⁴⁾ *cen nit* = 'since not' for *can nyd*? This seems to suit the sense better than *cyny*.

¹⁵⁾ *boi* = *buy*?

¹⁶⁾ *hithou* = *hitheu* fem. referring to *serenn*? A few lines later it is written *ithou*.

¹⁷⁾ *gurt trichiti*, cp. *gwrthrychu*, *gwrthddrychu*, 'to place in view, design'?

¹⁸⁾ Apparently from *ymollwng*. It is natural to think of O. Irish relative forms such as *imme-rádi*. Prof. Loth also suggested this explanation, but he holds that *-i-* may represent an ordinary infix pronoun, the verb having the usual reflexive force.

¹⁹⁾ I do not understand the purport of this.

²⁰⁾ *naunecant* evidently renders Lat. *decemnouennalis*. Cp. Bret. *naondec*. But what is the latter part? W. *cant* means 'a rim, hoop, periphery' etc.

Cambridge.

E. C. QUIGGIN.

NOTES ON THE LAUD GENEALOGIES.

The genealogical tract printed above p. 291 ff. appears to throw some light on the composition of the more extensive genealogical compilations which may be studied in LL, BB, and Rawl. B 502. The Laud tract, in the department of origin-legends, draws on early material not represented, or only partially represented, in these other collections. Especially to be noted are: the unrhymed poem by Lucreth moccu Chiara¹⁾ (p. 306), to whom is also here ascribed the rhymed poem 'Ba mol Midend midlaige' (p. 308);²⁾ a fuller version (but apparently with incorporated glosses) of this latter poem than that in BB 169 b; the story of Mošaulum etc. (see note, p. 309); the version of 'Cath Mucrama', p. 309; the origin-story of the Eoganachta,³⁾ p. 312; the origin-story of Dál Cuinn, p. 313, indicating an early form of the legend of Mil, ancestor here not of all the Gaedhil but only of the race of Conn, who conquered the Picts, with whom his ancestors had shared the sovereignty; the stories of Conall Corc and of the Dési migration, p. 315, note 1 — the latter story dating from c. 750.

The Laud tract is based in part on eighth century materials. It is a transcript from a source now lost, but some of the history

¹⁾ Author of a rhymed genealogical poem on the Eoganachta, 'Cú cen máthair maith in chland', BB 173 a, Rawl. B 502. Internal evidence shows this poem to date not earlier than the opening years of the eighth century, and the surname-formula moccu Chiara can hardly be of later date than 750, if it can be so late. Lucreth = Luguqritos, see Macalister, *Ir. Epigraphy*, vol. III, p. 53.

²⁾ On p. 307, l. 34 we should read: Midend profetaunuit diluuium hoc, ut Lucreth cecinit.

³⁾ Cp. my argument as to their relatively late Gaulish origin, *Irish Population-Groups*, Proc. R. I. A., XXIX C 4, p. 73 note 5 and § 101.

of which can be traced, and from which LL and BB derived much of their parallel matter.

Of all the genealogical groups treated in Laud 610, only those belonging to Middle and Eastern Ulster, a region of which Armagh is the centre, are elaborated into 'cráeba coibniusa.'¹) The late pedigrees also are exclusively confined to this region. The first and largest place (pp. 291—301), but without pedigrees, is given to Cenél nEogain. This sept, extending its control eastward and southward from Ailech, dominated the region of the Airgialla, including Armagh, from an early date in the ninth century until the seventeenth century.²)

The Airgialla are treated in copious genealogical detail, with many late pedigrees, pp. 320—324. Pages 325 to 337 are devoted to the genealogical history of the East-Ulster dynasties, Dál Araidi and Dál Fiatach, also with late pedigrees.

A brief section (300 l. 30—301 l. 17) is given to Cenél Conaill; much less to Sil nAeda Sláne, 302, and to Cenél Maini, p. 324. The other Ui Néill septs and those of Connacht are not represented. The Lagen also are excluded, and Munster is represented only by origin-stories and anecdotes.

The following dates for pedigrees etc. are derived from the Annals of Ulster, which give special prominence to the affairs of Middle and Eastern Ulster.

P. 294 l. 21. 'Finit' denotes the latest point to which the Cenél nEogain dynasty of Ailech is traced. Dubgall mac Donnchada † 979. Niall mac Máilsechnaill † 1061. Murchad hua Flaithbertaig † 973.

¹) The Irish genealogical lore comprises three chief classes of matter: (1) origin-legends; (2) the downward tracing of kindreds from a common ancestor — this part is called variously 'cráeba coibniusa', 'dúile sloindte', 'minugud senchasa', or 'cráebscáiliud senchasa' (hence the modern word 'craobhscaoilead' = exposition etc.); (3) 'genelaise', pedigrees, in which the descent of an individual is traced backwards in a single line of male ancestors. Groups 1 and 2 are jointly called 'senchas', in Latin 'peritia'. The pedigrees are (1) those of the contemporary chiefs of septs at the time of original compilation, and (2) those of notable chiefs or ecclesiastics of some earlier time. The first class supplies the dating criteria. To all this matter are frequently added poems and verses, as in the annals; regnal-lists and battle-lists; and anecdotal matter with reference to individual names.

²) See *Irish Population-Groups* § 166.

P. 300 l. 19. 'Finit' marks an original ending of the Cenél nEogain section. Between this and Cenél Conaill, a later redactor has inserted (l. 20—29) some particulars of the family of Ua Broilcháin (see l. 5). This insertion is copied in the same order in BB 69 a 46. The surname Ua Broilcháin (anglicized to Bradley) is still frequent in a district in the south of Derry county, nearly midway between the ancient ecclesiastical cities of Derry and Armagh. The family gave two abbots to Derry, a bishop to Armagh and a prior to Iona. Máel Brigde, 'primsaer Erenn', † 1029. Máel Ísu, the religious poet, † 1086. It is perhaps worth noting that Máel Choluim Ua Broilcháin was bishop in Armagh (1107—1122) about the time of the latest items that can be dated in this tract. Mór, daughter of Dub Inse (l. 26) gave birth to Máel Muire in 963 (AU 962). Máel Muire, abbot of Armagh 1001—1020, was father of Dub Da Leithe, abbot of Armagh 1049—1060 or 1064, to whom O'Curry ascribes the lost Book of Dub Da Leithe. The Annals of Ulster quote this Book three times: at 962, where also they enter (from the same source?) the birth of abbot Máel Muire; at 1003 (see editor's note, p. 512); and at 1021; each time in reference to the affairs of Cenél nEogain, the Airgialla, the Ulaid, and Dál Araidi, whose genealogies form nearly all the more fully and lately developed portions of the Laud tract. The insertion of the Ua Broilcháin section after the 'Finit' of the Cenél nEogain section, to which Muintir Broilcháin belongs, may reasonably be ascribed to Dub Da Leithe, who would thus have recorded his own descent, through his grandmother Mór, from kings of Ailech and of Ireland.

P. 301, Cenél Conaill: Murchad mac Flaithbertaig, 'king of Cenél Conaill', † 766. Mael Doraid floruit c. 900 or earlier, see AU 961 and note. 'Muintir Máil Doraid' is of course some generations later.

P. 302, Sil nAeda Sláne: Donnchad mac Donnchada † 1012.

P. 322, Ui Bressail Macha: Cumuscach, comarba Patric, m. Domnaill m. Cuinn m. Eredain, BB 144 col. 2, = Cumuscach hua hErodan, rival of Dub Da Leithe for the abbacy of Armagh 1060, † 1074. Allowing a generation to elapse, his brother's grandson, Flaithbertach of the pedigree, floruit c. 1100—1140.

P. 322, Ui Niallái: Flaithbertach hua hAnluain, ri Hua Niallái, † 983.

P. 322, Cland Chernaig: Cernach mac Suibne, equonimus [œconomus] Airdd Machae, † 783; Cumuscach mac Cernaig, equonimus Airdd Machae, † 816; Ailill mac Cumuscaig, rex Locha Cal, † 848; Cumuscach mac Aillelo, equonimus Airdd Macha, † 908. Hence Cumuscach mac Cernaig, the younger, flourished probably c. 1100. Cland Chernaig thus appears to have been the dynastic sept of a small territory quite close to Armagh — 'Loughgall' is about five miles northeast from Armagh — and to have held the succession to the office of œconomus at Armagh.

P. 323, Ui Echach Airgiall: The first pedigree belongs to the subsept Ui Sinaig, who held the succession to the abbacy of Armagh for many generations.¹⁾ Dub Da Leithi mac Sinaich, abbas Aird Machae, † 792. Mael Muire mac Eochada, comarba Patraic, † 1020. Amalgaid † 1049. (Dub Da Leithi mac Mael Muire, comarba Patraic, † 1064.) Mael Isu (mac Amalgada 1064) comarba Patraic † 1091. Aed mac Mail Isu .i. mac comarba Patraic † 1095. Cellach (mac Aeda LL 334, BB 113 col. 2) comarba Patraic † 1129; (born 1080, brother of Echaid mac Aeda).

P. 323, Genelach Fernmaige: Donnacan mac Fogertaig, king of Fernmag, † 881. The date of Lethlobor should be c. 1050.

P. 323, Síil nDaimén[i]: Bécc mac Cumuscaig † 782. Mac Léigind mac Cairill, king of Airgialla, † 1022.

P. 324: Mathgamain mac Laidgnēn, ri Fernmuigi, † 1022.

P. 324, Síil Colla Uais (race of Fiachra Tort = Ui Tuirtri): Conchobar hua Domnallain, king of Ui Tuirtri, † 1016. Muiredach hua Flainn, ri Hua Tuirtre (= Muiredach m. Muirchertaig m. Floind, BB 113 a 44), † 1059, (brother to Muirecán the younger, l. 17).

P. 324, Fir Thethbai²⁾: Bécc mac Conlai, ri Tethbae † 770.

¹⁾ St. Bernard, in his life of St. Malachy, who visited him at Clairvaux in 1139 and died at Clairvaux in 1148, denounces the Ui Sinaig succession, which, he says, lasted for about fifteen generations, and included 'eight married men, without orders, but learned'. He gives many interesting particulars about the last three abbots of this line, Celsus (Cellach), Mauricius (Muirchertach), and Nigellus (Niall); all based on the statements of St. Malachy and other visitors from Ireland, contemporaries of these men.

²⁾ This section is misplaced. It belongs to the Ui Néill. We may perhaps suppose that a scribe, directed to insert here the Ui Maini of Connacht, who were held to be a branch of the Airgialla, inserted Cenél Maini m. Néill by mistake.

(Tadgán, four generations later, c. 900.) Lachtnán mac Máil Ciarain, rex Tethbai, † 893.

P. 329, l. 20, Dál Fiatach: Congal Cennfota mac Dunchado, rex Uloth, † 673. (Demmán, two generations later, c. 700—750.)

P. 330, l. 14: Bécc Bairche † 717; his sons, Dubthach † 711, Oengus † 729.

The Latin note, l. 18, must have arisen from two distinct marginal glosses, of which the second 'vel quinque filii' belongs to the following passage. In BB (166 b 26) the two glosses are run together as here. There, however, the first gloss is far separated from its text, which ends at 166 a 38. The intervening matter is not in the Laud tract. Clearly then, the mixing of the glosses occurred in a MS. which was a source common to BB and Laud 610. A later MS., from which the BB tract is derived, carried on the genealogy from the sons of Bécc Boirche (l. 18 = BB 166 a 38) down to 'Madadan mac Aeda, athair Ard-gail, (is uada sen in rigraid' (166 b 26). Cp. p. 336, l. 26. The BB added text here speaks of the dynasty descended from Matudán, and probably dates from not long before 1177, when De Courcy overthrew the kingdom of the Ulaid. The added portion was inserted above the twofold gloss, which the scribe took as referring altogether to the succeeding sentence. In BB as in Laud 610, the two glosses, incorporated in the text, are followed by 'Ceithri maic Feic' etc.

P. 335, l. 12 [Dál Araidi]: Donnchad hua Loingsig, king of Dál Araidi, † 1003. P. 336, l. 1: Iugulatio Cathusaig filii Ailello, regis Cruithne, 748. Read 'm. Dūnlainge (cuius filius Cū Chūarāin) m. Scandail (cuius filius Congal Cāech) m. Bēcce' etc. (see LL 332 a, AU 627, 645).

P. 336, Ui Echach Coba: Mael Bresail mac Ailello, rex Cobo, † 824. Cernach mac Maele Bresail, rex Cobo, † 852. (Congalach = c. 1000.) Bécc Baile mac Echach † 748. Aed hua hAtid, ri Hua nEchach, † 966. Echmilid hua Atid, ri Hua nEchach, † 1005. (Thence may be dated the floruit of Flaithbertach.)

P. 336, l. 26 [Ulaid, or Dál Fiatach]: Ardgair mac Matudain, ri Ulad, † 969. Eochaid (sic) mac Ardgair, ri Ulad, † 1003.¹⁾

¹⁾ From Bécc Bairche † 717 to Eochu mac Ardgair † 1003, nine generations = 286 years.

The terminal dates fall into four main groups:

1. An early, chiefly eighth century, group, corresponding to the older narrative matter.
2. A group about 975—1000.
3. A small group about 1050.
4. A small group about 1100—1125.

Groups 1 and 2 may be regarded as forming the main original text, drawn up about the close of the tenth century. Groups 3 and 4 do not indicate a fresh compilation, and are sufficiently accounted for, if we suppose them to represent matter inserted in the MS. of the older text, or in a transcript. Group 4 comprises *Ui Bressail Macha* and *Cland Chernaig*, p. 322, and *Ui Echach Airgiall*, p. 323. They are almost consecutive, and the foregoing notes show that they are intimately associated with the ecclesiastical affairs of Armagh. The frequent use of Latin bespeaks an ecclesiastical redactor, rather than a genealogist of the secular school of filid.

To sum up, the general indications are that from a genealogical compilation drawn up at the close of the tenth century and embodying transcripts from much older sources, a selection was made at Armagh of the portions of greatest local interest. The time of this selection would be that of group 3, which represents additions then made. The MS. into which this selection was transcribed was most probably the *Book of Dub Da Leithe*. Group 4 would represent later and purely local additions made in the MS., which was preserved at Armagh. The MS., with these additions, was the source of the *Laud tract*. It was also one of the sources of the genealogical tracts in *LL* and *BB*, as will be evident from the following table.

Comparative Table of the Pedigrees.

| Laud 610 | BB | LL |
|--------------------------|--------------------------------|----------------|
| 322 Lorcán | 113 col. 2, 13. End different. | 334. End same. |
| Flaithbertach
m. Aeda | 114 col. 4, 1. End same. | " |
| Garbid | 115 col. 2, 25. End same. | " |
| Gillacrist | Omitted. | " |
| Dub Emna | " | " |
| Cinaed | " | " |

| | Laud 610 | BB | LL |
|-----|----------------|------------------------------|-----------------|
| | Flaithbertach | 114 col. 2. End same. | End same. |
| | m. Diarmata | | |
| | Cummascach | 115 col. 3. Different. | " |
| 323 | Echaid m. Aeda | 113 col. 2. Cellach m. Aeda. | As in BB. |
| | Murchad | " End same. | End same. |
| | m. Ruadri | | |
| | Orcnechán | Omitted. | " |
| | Domnallán | " | " |
| | Lethlobor | 113 b 7. End same. | " |
| | Becc | 114 col. 4. Different. | " |
| | Flandgus | 114 col. 1. End same. | " |
| | Mac Léigind | " | " |
| 324 | Dondacán | " | " |
| | Mathgamain | " | " |
| | Eochaid | " | " |
| | Gilla Coluim | 115 b. Different. | 338. " |
| | Conchobar | Omitted. | Omitted. |
| | Muirecán | 113 a 43. Different. | " |
| | Maelruanaid | Omitted. | " |
| | Tadgán | 82 b, col. 1. Different. | " |
| | Lachtnán | Omitted. | 335. End same. |
| 334 | Cu Allaid | " | 331. " |
| 335 | Donnchad | 167 b. End same. | 332. " |
| 336 | Cathassach | 168 a. " | " |
| | Congalach | " | " |
| | Niall | " | " |
| | Bec Baile | " | " |
| | Flaithbertach | Different. | " |
| | Aed | End same. | " |
| | Eochu | 167 b. " | 335. Different. |

P. 329, l. 9, Domongart *mac* Predae = Domangort *mac* Proede BB 165 b 39. For the second name cp. 'Seacht *meic* Fergusa *meic* Enna .i. Cathbad *espoc* ocus Praed (etc.)'; 'secht *meic* Praedae'; BB 167 a 37, 43. This name, found in East-Ulster genealogies, is probably Pictish or British. It seems to survive in the surname 'O'Prey' which I have met from the Dál Fiatach district, the maritime parts of the county Down. Cp. Coisenmech nepos Predeni rex nepotum Echdach Ulaith (*sic* = Echach

Uloth), AU 783; Artur filius Bicoir Pretene. *Imram Brain*, p. 84; Predene or Praedene, BB 167 b 1, 2 (grandson of Domongart mac Pr[o]edae).¹⁾

¹⁾ 'Secht maic Domanguirt, cui Ronan Laech filius est demediae (sic) parte, pars vero altera Monannan mac Lir fuit similis, nam pt [t over p] illis duobus Ronan .i. a leath o c[h]jinn go bonn la ceachtar nai, des re Domangort, tuas ri Manannan. Findtan ingen Findcain maic Faithgin de Uib Cronain di Conaillib a mathair Ronain, cui dixit Manannan:

Tofil in matin n-uairgloin
diambiat fir man armaig
isé Manannan mac Lir
comai[n]m in fír dotarlaig.

Tri (sic) maic Ronain .i. Fingin Faelbe Maelduin Predene Fiachra.' BB 167 a 46. Cp. *Imram Brain*, p. 43. Ronan's date should be c. 600. His greatgrand-daughter Hoiriu was the wife of Ailill Ardae, king of the Ciannachta of Glenn Gemin († 702 AU). Their daughter Ailbene was wife of Domnall, king of Ireland 742—762. Her son Donnchad, king of Ireland 769—797, was born in 733. BB 167 b 9, 12 (cp. 286 a 4, 5).

Dublin.

JOHN MAC NEILL.

I take this opportunity of correcting the following mistakes in the text printed above pp. 291—338, to many of which John Mac Neill has drawn my attention.

- P. 291, l. 20, Findsail, sic MS., as if 'White-heel'; but the name is rather Find Fáil.
- P. 296, l. 20, *instead of* Láréin *Rawl. 502, p. 89b has* Laisreán.
- P. 301, l. 5, *read* Lugaid Cuingi[d],
l. 6, *read* Colum, Doi
l. 21, *read* Tec[h]tmair, derbrátha[í]r
l. 26, *for* Aess *read* tess
l. 34, *read* Mosenóc Mognai
- P. 302, l. 8, *read* Diarmait Ruanaid
- P. 303, l. 29, *read* Ailella, mac dō Fíachu
l. 32, *read* (Láre), Fidach
- P. 304, l. 19, *read* dēc domonnai ('secular').

- P. 305, l. 18, *for* 7 Húi Néill (sic MS.) *read* .i. Húi Néill
 l. 19, *read* senathar. Rogabsat
- P. 307, l. 34, *read* diluuium hoc, ut Lucreth .cc.
- P. 308, l. 7, *for* dilegad (sic MS.) *read* dilgud
 l. 27, *read* Ba moo dicridu Eochu &c.
 l. 38, *read* mārc[h]athu
- P. 319, l. 14, *for* 7 hUí Néill (sic MS.) *read* .i. hUí Néill
 l. 20, *for* [Dubruig] *read* [Dub]
- P. 320, l. 29, *before* Locha Febail *insert* [Cáirthinn]
- P. 322, l. 16, *for* Ciaridir *LL* has Ciaroduir
- P. 323, l. 3, *for* Landacáin *Rawl.* has Flannacán
- P. 324, l. 13, *for* Duibfianaig *Rawl.* has Duibsinaig
- P. 330, l. 2, *read*:
 Mælcoba [i] cassail [chró] crochis Congal Cendfota,
 7 ba cosmail a dath ri brat roros do Dūnchad.
- P. 331, l. 4, *for* Duib *read* d'Uib
- P. 333, l. 15, *read*:
 Bātar cadain for clār cliu, clār ndess, gēisi for suidiu
- P. 334, l. 32, *read* d' [F]othardaib Fē
- P. 336, l. 2, *for* Bæthäin *Rawl.* has Baetán
 l. 6, *for* Certaig *Rawl.* and *LL* have Écertaig
- P. 337, l. 1, *for* credit *read* cre[di]dit

K. M.

Berichtigungen.

S. 286, Strophe 1 u. 2: Für *hilaridaib* lies *ilardaib*.

Anmerkung 1 zu *Columb*: Tilge „*Fiadcholom* — vereinzelt“ und füge hinzu: *Columb* war schon um 700 zu *Colum* geworden; die Schreibung *Columb* erhielt sich jedoch noch durch viele Jahrhunderte.

S. 286, Strophe 1 u. S. 287, Strophe 4 u. 5: Für *Columb*, *Coluimb* lies *Colum(b)*, *Coluim(b)*.

S. 288, Zeile 8: Für „Gerechtigkeit, die . . .“ lies „Gerechtigkeit des Herrn, die . . .“

JULIUS POKORNY.

THEODORE OF MOPSUESTIA AND ST. COLUMBAN ON THE PSALMS.¹⁾

It has been nearly two decades since Theodore of Mopsuestia was first brought to the notice of students of English literature as source of an Anglo-Saxon version of the psalms.²⁾ Theodore, who was Bishop of Mopsuestia in southeastern Asia Minor, lived about 350—428, and wrote his Commentary on the Psalter, of which the original Greek has survived only in fragments, probably between 368 and 392. *The West-Saxon Psalms*, as the translation is called in the latest edition³⁾ is the prose version of the first fifty psalms in the West-Saxon dialect of

¹⁾ For the opportunity of pursuing the investigation reported in this paper and the succeeding one upon 'Theodore of Mopsuestia in England and Ireland', the writer is indebted to the bestowal of a Johnston Research Scholarship (1909—1911) by the Johns Hopkins University. The investigation was suggested by Professor J. W. Bright, to whose direction and collaboration in its earlier stages, and to whose unfailing kindness in advice and criticism during the preparation of these articles, any results of value which they may contain are very largely due. Besides this general acknowledgment, certain specific obligations to him and to others who gave assistance will be mentioned in the footnotes.

²⁾ J. Douglas Bruce, 'The Anglo-Saxon Version of the Book of Psalms commonly known as the Paris Psalter'. *Publications of the Modern Language Association of America* IX (1894), 43—164. (Also reprinted, with a preface, as a Johns Hopkins University Dissertation, Baltimore, 1894.)

³⁾ *Liber Psalmorum: The West-Saxon Psalms, being the prose portion, or the first fifty, of the so-called Paris Psalter*. Edited by James W. Bright and Robert L. Ramsay; Boston and London, D. C. Heath & Co., 1907. The title was chosen to distinguish this translation from the 'Anglian Psalms' in the same manuscript, a metrical version in the Northern dialect of pss. li—cl.

Old English, preserved in the celebrated manuscript known as the 'Paris Psalter'. Its authorship has been attributed, but without sufficient reason, to Alfred the Great, and it was possibly not written till a century after his time.

The dependence of a translation made in England in the ninth or tenth century upon a fourth century production of the remote East was itself a sufficiently interesting discovery, but its significance is heightened when the remarkable character of both works is taken into consideration. *The West-Saxon Psalms*, even though not made by Alfred, is a version of which the great king need not have been ashamed. It is true that there are in it many mistranslations and crude misconceptions which stamp its author as hardly up to the level even of the scholarship of ninth and tenth century England, — mistakes which a well grounded ecclesiastic such as Alfric, for example, would scarcely have committed. But Alfric would assuredly have avoided also that in the version which chiefly makes it notable; for its interest to us lies precisely in its unlikeness to what might have been expected from the ordinary orthodox commentator of the day. In place of the eternal straining at allegory and double meanings of the ordinary medieval exegete, we find in this translation a refreshing spirit of originality and freedom and a distinct anti-mystical bias. Compared with modern standards, to be sure, there is still present a large element of the fanciful and allegorical, derived from standard medieval sources such as the commentaries on the psalter of Augustine and Cassiodorus. But a fairer comparison, for instance with such a version as the Old High German one of Notker, which follows orthodox models blindly and exclusively,¹⁾ will reveal at least a preference for the literal and commonsense method of interpretation, and an attitude at times almost modern.

The most striking manifestation of this modern note in the version is to be found in the brief Anglo-Saxon heading or Introduction which is prefixed to each psalm. It consists in what Dr. Bruce has called the 'second historical' interpretation, given, in addition to characteristic medieval interpretations of David, of Christ, or of every man, in thirty of the forty-nine Introductions preserved. These thirty interpretations refer their

¹⁾ See E. Henrici, *Die Quellen von Notker's Psalmen*, 1878.

psalms to later Jewish history, connecting eighteen of them with the reign of Hezekiah, particularly at the time when he was besieged by the Assyrians, one with the neighboring reign of Ahaz, nine with the period of the exile, and two with the Maccabean period. This way of explaining the psalms, which calls to mind critical methods usually associated with the nineteenth and twentieth centuries, was quite unknown to orthodox exegetes in the Middle Ages, and indeed to all medieval commentators on the psalms outside the limited group which we shall proceed to discuss.

The mystery of these peculiar interpretations, as well as of the numerous similar touches in the text itself, and of the general freedom of spirit of the whole translation, was solved by Dr. Bruce's discovery of its Theodorean source. The influence of the great Syrian exegete and heretic is quite enough to account for all that is unusual or un-medieval in the Old English version. Theodore's views upon theological and exegetical questions were so much opposed to the current that finally prevailed in the Church, that they led after his death to a prolonged and bitter struggle, which finally resulted in the secession of the Nestorian Church and the subsequent anathematization of Theodore at the Fifth Ecumenical Council of 553. The condemnation expressly included passages from his commentary on the psalms. In consequence, this as well as the great mass of his other exegetical works disappeared, and it is only as some of them in fragmentary or translated form have come to light in recent times that his true greatness has begun to be appreciated. An extraordinarily high estimate has been placed upon his work by such critics as Renan, Cheyne, and Baethgen,¹⁾ who do not hesitate to accord him the rank, long claimed for him by the Nestorian Church, of the greatest Interpreter of the early Church. His remarkable adherence to a system of literal and historical interpretation, his resolute avoidance of the allegorical and mystical methods practised by almost all other medieval exegetes, and his anticipation of many modern views upon the authorship and dating of Biblical writings, go far to explain both the condemnation of the Fifth Council and the appreciation of the present day.

¹⁾ Bruce, pp. 95, 96.

It was of course very unlikely that the Anglo-Saxon translator consulted Theodore's work in the original, and indeed highly improbable that he even knew the real source of the views that he adopted or their heretical nature. Besides the fact of ultimate dependance on Theodore, Dr. Bruce discovered one of the most important intermediate works that served as a channel for the safe communication of Theodorean views. This was the *In Psalmorum Librum Exegesis*,¹⁾ a commentary on the psalms ascribed to Bede. In the *Argumenta* which stand at the head of each psalm in this commentary are found in abbreviated form the distinctive interpretations from Theodore; and these *Argumenta*, as Dr. Bruce established, were the principal source for the Anglo-Saxon Introductions.

During the seventeen years that have elapsed since the appearance of Dr. Bruce's article, much added light has been thrown upon Theodore's lost work, and upon the question of its transmission. Although the commentary as a whole still eludes discovery, such a number of fragments, both isolated and continuous, have been found, that we are now able to form a fairly adequate idea of its character. Even more interesting are the numerous versions and adaptations, in many tongues, with which we are now acquainted; for through them we can trace the transmission and modification of Theodorean opinion for many centuries and in widely distant lands. Not one, but at least three and perhaps even four successive intermediaries can now be shown to have lain between the great Eastern heretic and his remote Anglo-Saxon follower. Two additional Latin versions, one covering the entire psalter, have been identified by the Italian scholar, Dr. Giovanni Mercati. A fairly large fragment of the original commentary, running from ps. xxxii to ps. lx, has been discovered by Dr. H. Lietzmann. Besides the two Syrian adaptations which Dr. Bruce knew and used, four other Syriac commentaries that were influenced by Theodore, one at least being the earliest yet found, have been pointed out by Dr. Dietrich. Finally, two works on the psalter written in Old Irish, in which I have been fortunate enough to detect the same Theodorean influence, demonstrate, as I hope to make clear in the following pages, that Irish scholars were acquainted

¹⁾ Migne, *P. L.*, XCIII.

with the Theodorean views, and that the immediate source of the Anglo-Saxon translation was not improbably an Irish one.

It is the purpose of this and the succeeding paper to outline the history which these fresh discoveries have revealed, and to study the problems raised by the relations to each other of the different versions and adaptations in the East, in Italy, in England, and in Ireland. Beginning with a survey of the characteristic features of the original commentary, as the sources now accessible reveal it to us, and following with a brief account of the Syriac versions found among the two schismatic Eastern communions, the Nestorian and the Jacobite, we shall come to a discussion of the two Latin versions associated with the monastery of Bobbio and the name of St. Columban. In the following article I wish to discuss first the adaptation made from Columban's commentary by Bede and the problems connected with the *In Psalmorum Librum Exegesis*, next the two Old Irish works on the psalms which borrowed, through Bede, some Theodorean ideas, and finally the Anglo-Saxon version in the light of all that we now know to have come between it and its ultimate fourth century source.

It may be well to begin by giving a bibliography of recent articles upon Theodore's commentary and its various versions; and following this a classified list of fragments, versions, and adaptations already known or to be made known in the following pages.

Friedrich Baethgen, 'Der Psalmencommentar des Theodor von Mopsuestia in syrischer Bearbeitung', *Z. f. d. alttest. Wiss.* V (1885), 53—101; 'Siebzehn makkabäische Psalmen nach Theodor von Mopsuestia', vol. VI (1886), 261—288, and VII (1887), 1—60.

J. Douglas Bruce, 1894 (cited above).

Dom. Germain Morin, 'Notes sur plusieurs écrits attribués à Bède le Vénérable', *Rev. Bénédicte*, XI (1894), 289—295.

A. Ceriani, *Rend. di R. Istituto Lombardo*, XXIX (1896), 406—408; G. Mercati, *Riv. Bibl. Ital.*, I (May 25, 1896), 95, and *Atti di R. Accad. di Scienze di Torino*, XXXI (1896), 655—676; S. R. Driver, *The Academy*, L, 82 (Aug. 1, 1896); Jos. Offord, Jr., *The Academy*, L, 100 (Aug. 8, 1896).

H. Lietzmann, *Catenen: Mitteilungen über ihre Geschichte und handschriftliche Überlieferung*, 1897.

G. Mercati, *Rend. di R. Ist. Lomb.*, XXXI (1898), 1046—1052. The two articles of Mercati have been reprinted, with a few additional notes, in 'Varia Sacra', fasc. iii, p. 91 f., *Studi e Testi*, no. 11 (1903), Rome.

B. Vandenhoff, *Exegesis Psalmorum imprimis messianicorum apud Syros Nestorianos, e codice usque adhuc inedito illustrata*, Rheine, 1899.

G. Diettrich, *Beihefte zur Z. f. d. alttest. Wiss.*, V (1901) and VI (1902).

H. Lietzmann, *Sb. d. k. Akad. d. Wiss. z. Berlin*, 1902, 1. Halbbd., 334—346; see also 'Catenarum Graecarum Catalogus', by G. Karo and H. Lietzmann, *Nachrichten d. k. Ges. d. W. zu Göttingen*, 1902, pp. 1—60, 299—350, 559—620.

F. Nau, *Rev. de l'Orient Chrétien*, 2me série, I (1906), 313—317.

A. Scher, *Journal Asiatique*, 10me série, X (1907), 331—362.

J. W. Bright and R. L. Ramsay, *West-Saxon Psalms*, 1907 (cited above).

J. H. G. Grattan, *Mod. Lang. Review*, IV (1909), 185—189; J. W. Bright, *Mod. Lang. Notes*, XXIV (1909), 77, 78.

P. L. Mariés, *Comptes rendus de l'Acad. des Inscriptions et Belles-Lettres*, 1910, pp. 542—548.

On the basis of the discoveries announced in these articles, with a few additions which will be described later in this paper, a tentative list may be drawn up of the sources now available for a knowledge of Theodore's lost commentary. These may be divided, chiefly according to the languages in which they are found, into six groups. First, and most authentic, but few in number, are the citations in Greek or Latin in contemporary documents or writings of the two centuries following the writing of the commentary; and second, the very numerous Greek fragments identified in the *catenae*. Following these come the versions, adaptations, and borrowings in other languages, including (3) Syriac, (4) Latin, (5) Old Irish, and (6) Anglo-Saxon.

1. Contemporary Citations.

Leontius of Byzantium, *Contra Nestorianos et Eutychianos*, Lib. III; a bit of the commentary upon ps. viii. Leontius's attack, written between 529 and 544, may be found, but with the citation from Theodore omitted, in Migne, *P. G.*, LXXXVI, 1, 1385; the citation is given separately in *P. G.*, LXVI, 1005.

Facundus of Hermiane, *Pro Defensione Trium Capitulum*, Lib. IX, cap. 1; extracts from the commentary upon ps. xlv, 1, 5, 7, 8, translated into Latin. This defence by Facundus of Theodore was written between 540 and 551. Migne, *P. L.*, LXVII, 737—742.

Pope Vigilius, *Constitutum de Tribus Capitulis*: chaps. 20, 22, 25, cite passages from ps. viii, hypothesis; xv. 10; xxi. 15, 16; lxviii. 22, in Latin. The proclamation of Vigilius, issued on the eve of the Council of 553, is to be found in Labbé and Mansi, *Sacrorum Consiliorum . . . Collectio*, 1763, t. 9, 61—108.

Acts of the Fifth Ecumenical Council of Constantinople, 553; coll. IV, cap. 19, 21—24, cite the same passages as those in the *Constitutum* of Vigilius. The *Acts* have come down only in Latin; see *ibid.* 202—230.

2. Greek Catena Fragments. (a) In MS.

MS. Coislinianus 12, Bibl. Nat., Paris, 13th century. A *catena* with an unbroken section of the commentary from ps. xxxii—lx, with fragments from pss. lxii, lxiii, lxiv, lxvii, lxx, lxxii. Of this ps. xlvi is published by Lietzmann (1902).

MS. C. 98 sup., Ambrosian Library, Milan, 12th century. A *catena* on the psalms with numerous fragments from Theodore, ascribed to 'Anastasius'. The hypotheses to pss. xliiii, cvii, cxvi, cxx, cxxxvi, cxliiii, and a comment on ps. liii, are published by Mercati (1898).

MS. Monacensis 12, Bibl. Nat., Paris. A number of brief extracts. Lietzmann (1902) gives a part of the hypothesis to ps. xlvi.

MS. Gr. 1422, Vatican Library, Rome. Some fragments ascribed to 'Hesychius'. For a description see Lietzmann's *Catenaen*, p. 52. The hypothesis to ps. cxvi and comments from ps. cxviii may be found in Pitra's *Analecta Sacra*, III (1833), 239, 514; see Mercati (1898). Lietzmann in 1902 printed the hypothesis to ps. xlvi.

(b) Published.

Daniello Barbaro, *Aurea in L Davidicos Psalmos Catena*, Venice, 1569. Contains copious extracts on pss. i—1; for description see Mercati (1898).

Balth. Corderius, *Expositio Patrum Graecorum in Psalmos*, 3 vols, Antwerp, 1643—46. A *catena* with many fragments of Theodore, some of which are incorrectly assigned or anonymous. Most of those assigned to Theodore are reprinted in Migne, *P. L.*, LXVI; Baethgen made many fresh identifications, and cites a large number of the hypotheses; these are reprinted by Bruce with a few additions.

Angelo Mai, *Patrum Nova Bibliotheca*, Rome, vol. III (1845) and VII (1854); for pages see Index. This contains a good number of extracts from two Vatican MSS. All are reprinted in Migne, *P. L.*, LXVI (1864), 647—696.

3. Syriac.

An anonymous commentary (written between the 5th and 9th centuries) found in MS. Sachau 215, Royal Library of Berlin. The commentary is taken from Theodore, but much epitomized. Baethgen gives a translation of the whole series of headings. Another MS. with the same text is described by Nan (1906). Still another MS. with a revised and considerably augmented text is published, with a translation of several psalms, by Vandenhoff (1899).

Ἰσὸδάδῃ (fl. about 552); a commentary on the psalter found in MSS. Or. 4524, British Museum, and Koikulides 19, Jerusalem. Largely taken from Theodore, with modification and mixture. Diettrich (1902) publishes the text and translation of pss. xv, xxi, xliv, lxvii, lxviii, lxxi.

Bar Hebraeus (12th century). A commentary on the psalter, ed. by Paul de Lagarde, *Praetermissorum libri duo*, 1879. Baethgen gives the headings, which are usually identical with those of the Sachau MS.

An anonymous commentary (12th century), found in MS. Harris 65, British Museum. Described by Diettrich (1901) as adopting 72 of the Theodorean headings given by Bar Hebraeus.

A psalter of the 12th century, MS. 36, Diarbekir. Described by Scher as containing the headings of Theodore in front of each psalm.

A psalter of the 15th century, MS. Poc. X, Bodleian Library. Reported by Dietrich (1901) to contain headings which are partly from Theodore.

4. Latin.

A series of extracts from the commentary on 25 of the psalms (xvii. 1—xl. 13) including about 15 hypotheses, found in MS. F. IV. 1, fasc. 5, University of Turin, and in MS. C. 301 inf., Ambrosian Library, Milan, fol. 4—13. In MS. F. IV. 1, fasc. 6, University of Turin, are found two extracts from ps. xvi. 11—15 and ps. xxxvii. All three are Bobbio MSS. of the 8th or 9th century. The extracts seem to belong to a rather full, tho free and rough, translation of Theodore's commentary. A few citations are given by Mercati (1896).

A complete commentary, perhaps by Saint Columban († 615), found in MS. C. 301 inf., Ambrosian Library, Milan, fol. 14 to the end. Edited by G. I. Ascoli, *Archivio Glottologico Italiano*, V (1878). Another copy of pss. xiii. 12—xvi. 11, is found in MS. F. IV. 1, fasc. 6, of Turin. This commentary, which is apparently based on the one above, gives an abbreviated version of Theodore, sometimes considerably modified. For a description, with an edition of the Old Irish glosses in the Milan codex, and in part of the Latin, see Stokes-Strachan, *Thesaurus Palaeohibernicus*, I (1901).

A *catena* on the psalms, with numerous extracts from Theodore, found in MS. Pal. Lat. 68, Vatican Library, 8th or 9th century. See Stokes-Strachan, I. xiv.

The *Argumenta* from the *In Psalmorum Librum Exegesis* ascribed to Bede. The 'a-sections' are condensed from the headings in the commentary edited by Ascoli. For manuscripts and editions see the Bibliography in the *West-Saxon Psalms*, pp. 149—151. To the list there given should be added the Irish MS. C. 9, of St. John's College, Cambridge (the 'Southampton Psalter'), which gives a very faulty text of the whole series of *Argumenta* (except for ps. i) and a few of the *Explanationes* (for pss. i, x, cxviii), inserted on the margins. The 'Southampton Psalter' was written in the tenth or eleventh century, and probably derived its glosses, including *Argumenta* and *Explanationes*, from the Irish sources described below.

The Latin Rubrics in the 'Paris Psalter' found with both the *West-Saxon Psalms* and the *Anglian Psalms*. These are extracted from the *Argumenta*, generally from the 'b-sections', but at times from the 'a-sections' or the 'c-sections'.

The second set (in green ink) of Latin Rubrics in the 'Lambeth Psalter' (MS. 427 of Lambeth Palace Library). The 'Lambeth Psalter' has four sets of Rubrics on its margins in different hands and inks; the second of these, including about seventy Rubrics, is extracted from the *Argumenta*, using all three sections.

The 'Tiberius Psalter' (MS. Cott. Tib. C. 6, of the British Museum) contains nine Latin Rubrics (pss. xxxiii, lii, liii, lix, lxxvii, lxxviii, lxxx, cviii, cxi), and the 'Stowe Psalter' (MS. Stowe 2 of the British Museum) four (pss. lii, lix, lxxvii, cviii), which are taken from the *Argumenta*, including one at least (ps. lii) from the 'a-section'.

5. Old Irish.

A commentary on the psalter, of which only a fragment, consisting of the general Introduction and a part of the exposition of ps. i, has been preserved. Edited by Dr. Kuno Meyer, *Hibernica Minora* (1894). This uses the *Argumenta* and probably also another Theodorean source. From it are probably taken the Latin glosses of the 'Southampton Psalter' (see above).

A versified summary of the above, written Dec. 21, 982, by Airbertach mac Coisse of the monastic school of Ross Ailithir. MS. Rawlinson B. 502, Bodleian Library; published by Dr. Kuno Meyer, *Zeitschrift für celtische Philologie* I (1896) 496, 7 and III (1898), 20—22, and in *Rawlinson B. 502*, published in *Facsimile*, Oxford, 1908.

6. Anglo-Saxon.

The *West-Saxon Psalms* of the 'Paris Psalter'.

The original commentary. — Theodore's commentary is said to have been the first work he produced, although it is unlikely that he composed it so early as his eighteenth year.¹⁾ It seems, however, to have been more thoroughgoing and uncompromising in its exemplification of the principles of the school of exegetical thought which Theodore was to found than even his later works. If we may judge by the report that it occupied five volumes, it must have been in its original form of great bulk, a circumstance that may have contributed to its loss. But so long as Theodore lived he was able to defend his views against all opponents, and he died in 428 in full communion with the Church. During the two centuries which followed, however, the commentary on the psalms, together with Theodore's later exegetical works, became the storm-center of controversy. The campaign against him which finally led to his condemnation and which is responsible for the loss of his work on the psalms is abundant evidence of the effect which it produced and the extent to which it must have been read; and it has also preserved to us a few fragments cited in the controversial documents of the time. Over a hundred years after his death (between 529 and 544) came the attack upon him by Leontius of Byzantium in his pamphlet *Contra Nestorianos et Eutychianos*, which has preserved a bit of the commentary on psalm viii in the original Greek. The defence which followed, 546—51, by Facundus of Hermiane in his *Pro Defensione Trium Capitulorum*, has kept for us a few fragments translated into Latin of the commentary on psalm xlv. Last

¹⁾ Baethgen, V, 55; Swete, *Theodori in Epistolas Commentarii*, I, lx.

are five passages from the four psalms (viii, xv, xxi, lxviii) condemned at the Fifth Ecumenical Council in 553, cited in Latin by Pope Vigilius in his *Constitutum* and again in the *Acts* of the Council.

These scanty scraps are the most authentic of all our sources for the original commentary; but although useful touchstones for the identification of fuller extracts and versions, they are nearly valueless for shedding light on the actual character of Theodore's work. Fortunately they are reinforced by the very numerous fragments now made available by the discoveries of Mercati and Lietzmann, and by the versions. The extent to which these will make it possible to reconstruct the lost original will become evident on the publication of the forthcoming edition of Theodorean remains; but the kindness of Dr. Lietzmann and Dr. Mercati in putting copies of their discoveries at my disposal has made it possible even now to become fairly well acquainted with the work.¹⁾ Of the original hypotheses, besides the thirty recovered in the Coislianus fragment, we have about twenty-five already published from other sources. In the Syriac versions, besides the two complete series given by Baethgen, there are six psalms of the newly discovered Isô'dâdh that have been printed with a translation by Diettrich. In Latin there is the epitomized version of the whole commentary as edited by Ascoli, and the fuller but fragmentary version of some twenty-five psalms discovered by Mercati in the Ambrosian and Turin manuscripts, beside the complete series of much condensed headings in the *Argumenta* of Bede. Finally the Old Irish commentary supplies, though partially and in much adulterated form, some notion of the nature of Theodore's preface, of which elsewhere nothing else has survived. From all of these, without waiting for the fuller materials of the forthcoming edition, we may learn quite precisely Theodore's opinion upon the proper interpretation of the psalms.

¹⁾ Dr. Lietzmann writes that a complete edition of all the fragments of Theodore's commentary is being undertaken in connection with the Göttingen ed. of the Septuagint. I must here express my gratitude to Dr. Lietzmann for kindly sending to Prof. J. W. Bright and me a transcript of the Coislinianus portion of the commentary; and to Dr. Mercati for similarly sending the proof sheets of the new Latin fragments which he found in the Ambrosian and Turin manuscripts.

The general principles of Antiochene exegesis, and the main features of Theodore's application of these principles to the psalter have already been fully discussed.¹⁾ It is needless to recapitulate how, in strenuous opposition to the methods of Philo and Origen followed by the Alexandrian school and universally practised during the Middle Ages, he insisted everywhere upon the literal or grammatical meaning of the text, dwelt with chief stress upon its historical connections, and strictly limited the number of its direct Messianic predictions. The most remarkable features of his psalm exegesis in particular were of course his entire rejection of the titles; cf. the hypothesis to ps. 1, cited by Lietzmann, p. 346: 'εἰ δὲ ἄλλην τὴν ἐπιγραφὴν εἶναι συμβαίνει, ξενιζέσθω μηδέις· οὐδαμοῦ γὰρ ταῖς ἐπιγραφαῖς δουλεύοντες ἐφάρημεν, δεξιόμενοι δὲ ταύτας μόνας ὅσας εὔρομεν ἀληθεῖς· εἰρήζαμεν δὲ καὶ περὶ τοῦτον ὅσα περ ἐχοῖν ἐν τῷ προομίῳ πρὸ τῆς κατὰ λέξιν ἐξηγήσεως;' and his selection of occasions and situations from Jewish history as appropriate for most of the psalms.

The apparent anticipation which is here found of the results of modern criticism, in his assignment of so many psalms to the times of Hezekiah, of the exile, or of the Maccabees, is, however, rather illusory. As has been pointed out by Baethgen and Bruce, Theodore by no means meant to suggest these ages as the actual times of composition for any of the psalms. He held that David was the author of all the psalms without exception, being even more rigid on this point than the orthodox school of commentators (of Baethgen, VI. 266, and Diettrich, 1901, p. 32). What he thought was that David had composed most of his psalms prophetically 'in the persons' of men of various later ages — of Hezekiah, Jeremiah, the People in exile, or the Maccabees. This curious conception of the psalms as a sort of prophetic dramatic monologue receives much illustration from the new hypotheses discovered by Lietzmann. Thus at ps. xxxiv Theodore tells us:

'David prophesies assuming Jeremiah's person and speaking words befitting him. It is David's custom in most of the psalms thus to prophesy

¹⁾ See F. A. Specht, *Der exeg. Standpunkt des Theodor von Mopsuestia und Theodoret von Kyros*, 1871, p. 16 f.; H. Kihn, *Theodor von Mopsuestia und Junilius Africanus als Exegeten*, 1880; Baethgen, VI, 261 f.; Bruce, 97 f.; Harnack, *Hist. of Dogma*, translated by Miller, vol. III (1897), 201.

dramatically (*λέγων ἄπερ ἐκείνοις εἰπεῖν ἀρόττει περὶ ὧν πεποιήται τὴν προφητείαν*); this differs from his other Exilic psalms only in assuming the person of Jeremiah instead of that of the People. The object, as in many other psalms, is to warn the People of the coming calamity and to lead them to repentance; and also to vindicate God's mercy and justice after they should have failed to take the warning. Why did David choose Jeremiah alone among so many prophets of the exile? Because it was his custom to select an eminent representative as his imaginary mouthpiece for each age about which he prophesied; as e. g. he chooses Hezekiah in connection with the slaughter of the Assyrians.' (This translation is freely condensed, as are those given below, from the heading as given in the Coislian MS.)

In order to prove that this attribution to Jeremiah is correct Theodore makes a detailed comparison of the language of the psalm and the book, finding verses 6, 7, 11, and 12 paralleled in Jeremiah, — a circumstance which he remarks enhances the credit of both David and the prophet. Evidently Theodore supposed David to have been acquainted, by the power of prophecy, not only with Jeremiah's character and fortunes, but also with the book which he was destined to write, to such an extent that he could imitate its style!

Another instructive note on this theory of prophecy is found in the hypothesis to ps. xli. This psalm is said to have been composed by David in the person of the People in captivity in Babylon; and Theodore goes on to remark:

'No wonder if the longing expressed seems almost too intense for those in whose mouths it is put; for the blessed David, foreseeing how they would be cut off from the Promised Land and the People, imagined how he himself would feel in such case, and wrote what he himself would have uttered (*ἄπερ ἂν αὐτὸς ἐφθάζετο*); thus instructing them to exhibit such intensity of grief. For David learned only the facts of future events through the Spirit; the words which he composes come from his own disposition toward God, fitted to their case. Even to-day the just often feel more deeply the misfortunes of the wicked than they do themselves. So David does not predict the words actually to be spoken, but such as should be spoken (*οὐχ ἄπερ ἐκεῖνοι λέγειν ἤμελλον, . . . ἀλλὰ ἄπερ εἰπεῖν ἐκείνοις ἤροοιεν*). So the experiences may be credited to those who came to experience them, and the foresight of them to the Spirit, but the piety of expression to the virtue of the author.'

Explicit statements to the same effect are also to be found at pss. xlv, xlvi, xlvii, 1, li, liii, liv, lix. David gives thanks, utters exhortation, confesses sin, or laments misfortune, 'from afar' (*πύρρονθεν*, pss. xlv, xlvii, li, etc.) 'assuming the person of the men of that time' (*ὡς ἐκ προσώπου τῶν τότε*, ps. xlvii), and thus 'plainly prophesying with reference to such matters as

he utters the psalm' (*ἐπὶ τῶν τοιούτων δηλοῖται τὰ ἐσόμενα προσηγεύων*, ps. lix).

The view thus set forth of David's method of psalm composition strongly resembles and was not improbably suggested to Theodore by the rhetorical exercises familiar in the schools of his pagan contemporaries. The student of oratory in these was often bidden to compose a speech befitting some character of history or romance at some specified juncture of his fortunes. David was not limited to such imaginary reconstruction of the past, but with his peculiar advantages was enabled to do the same thing for the future.

Thus the historical interpretations which chiefly distinguish Theodore from the Alexandrians and for which he has received so much praise were arrived at in a rather crude and thoroly unhistorical way. A restriction must also be made in the credit which has been assigned him for adhering everywhere to the literal sense of Scripture. Altho he did usually do so, he by no means everywhere denied a double meaning in the psalms. In the case of four psalms, indeed, (ii, viii, xlv, cix) he was inconsistent enough to admit the allegorical interpretation which he so resolutely rejected elsewhere, and to interpret them as directly Messianic. In other cases he substituted for the *ἀλληγορία* of the Alexandrians, which enabled them to see Messianic predictions and allusions practically everywhere, his own theory of 'types' or *θεωρία*. According to this the psalms and other Old Testament prophecies in almost every case relate primarily and directly to events of Old Testament Jewish history, but these historic events themselves may often be taken as shadows or types of the Messianic age; and occasionally words which David used in a metaphorical or hyperbolic way of the events of his own life or of a foreseen political situation, received a second and literal fulfilment in the life of Christ. Perhaps the best statement of this view is a passage quoted by Diettrich from the Syriac commentary of Iṣō'dādih, which, altho we may not be sure that it was found in the original Theodore, is undoubtedly Theodorean in spirit.

Ps. xv (xvi): 'Auch wenn die Worte zu ihrer Zeit auf das Volk bezogen wurden, so erhalten sie doch die wahre Erfüllung in Christo, wie auch Petrus (Act. ii. 27, 31) bezeugt. Und wie wenn jemand für einen König einen Becher schmückt, oder ein Haus baut, und erst im Laufe der Zeit kommt er in dem

Hause zu wohnen, in der Zwischenzeit aber bewohnen und benutzen auch andere das, was für den König hergestellt ward, so wird auch alles, was in Beziehung auf Christum gesagt ist, in den Zwischenzeiten auch auf andere Personen bezogen, damit er nicht aufgelöst und vergessen werde von der Zeit' usw. (Dietrich, VI, 107).

Room is thus provided, even in Theodore, for a spiritual or mystical sense. But with the exception of the four psalms mentioned above, it is always subordinate and very much restricted in use. I find no fresh examples of the use of the theory of 'types' in the newly discovered material; and it seems accordingly to have been limited, in the original commentary, to the three psalms (xv, xxi, lxviii) condemned at the Fifth Ecumenical Council, with the possible addition of pss. lxxxviii and cxvii. (Baethgen V. 81, 82.) The testimony of the versions is quite unreliable on this point, for practically all of them, and particularly the Syriac commentary of Iṣō'dādih and the Latin commentary ascribed to Columban, are under suspicion of having extended such mystical references and added others.

Another additional sense which is far more frequently given by Theodore, — which in fact he says is to be looked for everywhere, — is the moral or tropological. Some psalms, as Baethgen points out, (V. 83), are said to have been sung by David with an exclusively moral design. But the new hypotheses discovered in Lietzmann's fragment frequently insist that the moral sense, the application to the life of every Christian, must be assumed in addition to the historical or other application, in every psalm. See particularly pss. xxxii, xxxiv, xxxviii:

Ps. xxxii, (cf. *P. G.* LXVI, 663), 'This in the psalms must be especially noted: that they turn from their particular subjects to edifying exhortation (*ἐπὶ κατηχητικὴν παραίνεσιν*). This is done in different ways and so as to be useful to the hearers. Hence it is necessary to know the particular subject (*τὰς ἐπιθέσεις*) for a knowledge of the power (*δύναμις*) of the psalms; but then also to consider what in connection with the subjects may profit the readers.'

Ps. xxxiv, 'Another cause was to instruct the better-minded of each coming generation (*τοὺς καθ' ἐκάστην γενεάν ἄντας καλοὺς ἐπιστηρίζων*).'

Ps. xxxviii, 'The psalm is also tropological (*παιδευτικός*), in the same way as every other (*ἕπερ τις ἕτερος*) teaching most forcibly to show patience under misfortune. Speaking of those who live in prosperity and wealth, it says those things are vain and profitless; taking, as usual, the particular subject as a starting point for such remarks (*ἀπὸ τῆς ἐπιθέσεως συνήθως τῶν τοιούτων λόγων τὴν ἀφορμὴν δεξιόμενος*). Thus it teaches all men (*παιδεύει πάντας ἀνθρώπων*) not to waste great effort on such vain pursuits.'

Similar statements are found at pss. xxxiii, xxxv, xxxix, and xl. These explicit declarations, which are generally omitted or much cut down in the different versions, justify us in assuming that Theodore intended the moral sense to be everywhere understood, even where he omits to mention it.

We thus find in Theodore four possible lines of interpretation for each psalm. There is first the Davidic authorship, second the historical occasion or setting of David's prophecy, third a possible secondary or 'typical' reference to Christ, and fourth a moral application to the life of every man. The first and fourth are to be assumed in every case, although not always explicitly repeated. The historical occasion, which is sometimes from David's own life, sometimes from later periods of Old Testament history, is found in a large majority of the psalms, but it is absent in several smaller groups. The 'typical' reference to Christ, as we have mentioned above, is very rarely given by Theodore, and evidently was by no means considered by him as present everywhere, or even often. These four possible interpretations were thus not in the least present as a fixed scheme in Theodore's mind, but they are latent in his commentary, to be afterwards brought forth and hardened into a mechanical system by his successors.

His own grouping of the psalms, which has fortunately been recovered in one of the newly found hypotheses (ps. xxxvi), is on quite different lines. This classification constitutes one of the most interesting additions to our knowledge of the commentary. It substantially confirms the less authentic division proposed by Baethgen (V. 83 f.) on the basis of a remark by Leontius of Byzantium. The passage reappears, with considerable alterations, in the fragmentary Latin version discovered by Mercati in the Ambrosian and in the Syriac of the Sachau MS. and Bar Hebraeus.

Ps. xxxvi, 'All the psalms of the blessed David look to the profit of men, but not all in one way. Sometimes he makes them dogmatic (*δογματικὸς ἐκτίθεται λόγος*), sometimes laudatory (*ἐννοφίας ἀπὸ τῆς δημιουργίας πλέκει τῷ Δεσπότῃ*). At times he prophesies (*πρόγματα ἐσόμενα ἐπιτίθεται*), both predicting those events and extracting profitable advice from them, varying the exhortation with the occasion (*τὰντα παραινῶν ἔ συμβουλεύειν ἀπὸ τῆς ὑποθέσεως περὶ ἧς ποιεῖται τὸν λόγον ἡγεῖται κατέλληλον*). At other times he instructs the hearers from his personal experience (*ἐκ τῶν καθ' ἑαυτὸν παιδεύει*), teaching how every one should conduct himself in different ex-

periences, both what ought to be said when guilty of sin (*τί προσήκει λέγειν ἐν ἁμαρτίαις ξερογάζομενον*), and what cry should be made in misfortune (*τί προσήκει φθγγέσθαι ἐν συμφοραῖς καθεστῶτα*). At other times he exhorts without an occasion (*παραινέσεις ἐκτὸς ἐποθέσεως ποιῆται*), forbidding what ought to be avoided and advising what ought to be done; such is also this psalm. For many of us are used, when we see the wicked in prosperity, to be aggrieved and to say that there is no profit in righteousness, for most of the righteous suffer misfortune, and that too at the hands of worthless men, which makes the sense of the misfortune much more grievous; whereas wickedness does not injure him who does it, since many worthless men live in wealth and happiness and incur no adversity. To repel this error most of this psalm is therefore devoted.'

The Latin translation discovered by Mercati in the Ambrosian manuscript may be added here for the sake of comparison (from Dr. Mercati's transcript, with certain emendations of my own):

'Omnes quidem psalmos beatus David ad profectum hominem (hominum) utilitatemque scripsit, non tamen omnes ad unum docendum genus (*sic*) formamque conpossuit. Nam hoc (in?) quibusdam de dogmaticis disputat; in quibusdam nero ipsam diuinorum operum dispositionem ad laudandum Deum materiam sibi proponit et causam. In aliis autem, dum praedicit futura pro rerum ipsarum quas adnuntiat qualitate, quid faciendum, quid cauendum sit, diligenter inculcat. Non numquam etiam sub exemplo suo docet auditores qualiter ea quae euenerint portare conueuiat (conueniat), et quid, si in peccatum lapsi fuerunt, agere, quid debeant dicere in tribulationibus constituti. Sunt etiam alii psalmi in quibusdam (quibus?), sine aliquo hominum argumento, magisterium exortationis induci (inducit?), interdicens omnibus uitiiis, et omnia uirtutem (uirtutum) studia sollicite ac diligenter insinuens (*sic*); qualis est etiam praetens (praesens) psalmus, in quo, quoniam nonnulli consueuimus malorum et nequam hominum prosperitate moderi (moderari), ac dicere quod non prosit probati dare operam atque honestis studiis occupari, quandoquidem multi iustorum in necessitates ultimas, et, quod est grauius, agentibus malis omnibus (*sic*), conruunt (quod quidem amplius sensum doloris exaggerat, dum prauitas operis nihil eis qui ea utuntur officit; multi namque nequam homines in diuitiis sunt et rerum omnium habundantia perfruuntur, neque aliud interim patiuntur aduersi), — ad hominum ergo depellendum errorem sermo psalmi huius et oratio inducitur.'

The four Messianic psalms are here clearly meant to form the first group which Theodore calls 'dogmatic', thus differentiating them altogether from his strictly prophetic or historical psalms. The laudatory psalms are those called by Leontius *περὶ προροίας*; they are also, so far as our evidence allows us to say, but four in number. The third, or prophetic class, forms of course a large majority of the psalms, 113 in all. It is not subdivided by Theodore, but we may distinguish three different historical subjects or ages of Jewish history treated: (a) Hezekiah and his

people, 25 psalms, among which may be placed one (ps. xlv.) which deals with King Ahaz; (b) the exiles, 71 psalms, among which has been included one (ps. xxxiv) assigned to Jeremiah; (c) the Maccabees, 17 psalms. Theodore's fourth class of Personal or Davidic psalms number 19. They are divided by himself into (a) the Penitential, 3 psalms, and (b) the Supplicating, 12 psalms; to which we may add a third sub-group, omitted by Theodore, (c) the Thanksgivings, numbering 4. The fifth group of Purely Moral Psalms, corresponding to those called by Leontius *περὶ ἡθῶν διδασκαλικὰ* number 10 in all. The following table may be useful:¹⁾

Theodore's Classification of the Psalms:

- | | |
|---------------------------------------|---|
| 1. Dogmatic (4) | — ii, viii, xlv, cix. |
| 2. Laudatory or
'Providential' (4) | — iv, xviii, ciii, cxlviii. |
| 3. Prophetic (113) | |
| a) Hezekian (25) | — xiii, xiv, xix, xx, xxvi, xxvii, xxviii, xxix, xxxi, xxxii, xxxiii, xl, xlv, xlvii, li, lii, liii, lxxiv, lxxv, lxxxv, lxxxvi, xc, xci, cxv, cxvi. |
| b) Exilic (71) | — v, xxii, xxiii, xxiv, xxv, xxx, xxxiv, xxxix, xli, xlii, l, lx, lxii, lxiv, lxv, lxvi, lxx, lxxii, lxxvi, lxxx, lxxxiii, lxxxiv, lxxxvii, lxxxviii, lxxxix, xcii, xciii, xciv, xcv, xcvi, xcvi, xcvi, xcix, c, ci, cii, cv, cvi, cx, cxi, cxiv, cxvii, cxviii, cxx, cxxi, cxxii, cxxiii, cxxiv, cxxv, cxxvi, cxxvii, cxxviii, cxxix, cxxx, cxxxi, cxxxii, cxxxiii, cxxxiv, cxxxv, cxxvi, cxxxvii, cxxxviii, cxl, cxli, cxlii, cxliv, cxlv, cxvi, cxlvii, cxlix, cl. |
| c) Maccabean (17) | — xliii, xlvi, liv, lv, lvi, lvii, lviii, lix, lxi, lxviii, lxxiii, lxxviii, lxxix, lxxxii, cvii, cviii, cxliii. |
| 4. Personal or
Davidic (19) | |
| a) Penitential (3) | — vi, xii, xxxvii. |
| b) Supplications (12) | — iii, x, xv, xvi, xxi, xxxv, xxxviii, lxiii, lxvii, lxix, cxix, cxxxix. |
| c) Thanksgivings (4) | — vii, ix, xvii, lxxi. |
| 5. Purely Moral (10) | — i, xi, xxxvi, xlvi, xlix, lxxvii, lxxxi, civ, cxii, cxiii. |

¹⁾ The psalm numbers, as throughout this paper, are those of the Septuagint, which Theodore followed, and the Vulgate. The assignment agrees in the main with that proposed by Baethgen (V, 88 f.) on the evidence of the Syriac, with the exception of ps. cx (referred by Baethgen to the People in general) and pss. cxi and cxviii (classed by Baethgen as purely Moral); the

The Syriac Versions. — The story of Theodore's fortunes in the East does not bear directly on the problem of the transmission of his views on the psalms to England or Ireland; for it is not suggested that any of the six Syriac versions or adaptations was an intermediary between the original Greek and the Western versions. The Eastern development is parallel, not antecedent to, the Western. But it is not without significance for the student of Theodore's Western disciples, both because it furnishes him with another avenue through which he can determine the exact nature of the lost commentary, and because its similarity in many points helps to make the Western development intelligible. In the East, just as we shall see it was in the West, the radical opinions of the Antiochene school were preserved only by a process of modification and much admixture with orthodox and allegorical interpretations, and by dropping Theodore's name to pass either anonymously or under the sanction of some unsuspected father of the Church. So both in the East and the West we find his views innocently repeated by writers who prided themselves on their orthodoxy and who would doubtless have been horrorstruck had they known themselves so deeply indebted to a work that had been anathematized by a general Council of the Church.

The six Syriac works on the psalter influenced by Theodore are divided between the two schismatic Syrian churches that separated from the Catholic body in the fifth and sixth centuries, the Nestorians and the Jacobites or Monophysites. That the latter communion should have made use of Theodore's work is a surprising circumstance. For while the Nestorians, as we have already mentioned, have always looked up to Theodore with especial reverence, the other Syriac body stood at the opposite pole both in theology and exegesis, and execrated Theodore as the worst of heretics. The Monophysite doctrines had originated from Alexandria, as the Nestorian from Antioch, and the two heretical sects had left the mother church at opposite doors. The Monophysites abhorred both the Antiochene views on Christology and the Antiochene, or Theodorean, methods of literal-historical interpretation, and were extreme partisans of

fuller evidence of the Latin version enabling us to enrol all three of these among the Exilic psalms.

the allegorical or Alexandrian school. Yet we find at least three of their commentaries on the psalms echoing the views of their great adversary. The anomaly finds its explanation in the history of the two conflicting sects.

We know that Theodore's exegetical works, including probably his commentary on the psalms, were translated into Syriac, very shortly after his death, by the Bishop Ibas of Edessa.¹⁾ Theodore, as we have said, died in full communion with the church, and it was not till after the fourth Council in 451 that the Nestorian schism came to a head. But Ibas was a leader of the party in the orthodox church which inclined toward Nestorius, and was himself afterwards condemned along with Théodore at the Fifth Council. His translation, however, has not survived.

The earliest Syriac work²⁾ extant that makes use of Theodore is perhaps the abbreviated commentary on the psalms found in MS. Sachau 215 and in two other manuscripts since discovered (see Vandenhoff and Nau). This is the work of a Nestorian. It claims Theodore as its author, but Baethgen has shown that it is the merest epitome of Theodore's lost work. It reduces the Theodorean hypotheses to single brief sentences, preserving only the most distinctive feature of the lengthy originals, i. e., usually, the historical assignment of the psalm, and sometimes obscuring even that (cf. pss. cx, cxi, cxviii). In the commentary proper it occasionally introduces additional matter which we can detect (Baethgen V. 57). On the whole, however, it preserves the Theodorean views with but slight admixture. The revised edition discovered by Vandenhoff, on the other hand, has inserted a great number of the orthodox Messianic interpretations.

An early contemporary, if not an earlier, Syriac work which makes use of Theodore is the Commentary on the entire Old Testament of Išô'dâdh, discovered by Diettrich in 1902.

1) Baethgen, V. 55; R. Duval, *Litterature Syriaque*, 3rd ed. (1907), p. 314.

2) Baethgen (V. 101), who knew only the copy in the Sachau manuscript, affirms merely that it was written by one of the Nestorian commentators who lived between Narses († 496) and Bar Hebraeus († 1286). But Vandenhoff's discovery, in a manuscript compiled about 990, of a revised and augmented version attributed to an author of the ninth, or perhaps one of the sixth century, enables us to push back the composition of the original version very close to the time of Theodore himself (see Nau, pp. 314, 315).

Išô'dâdh was a Nestorian bishop who flourished about 852. As a Nestorian, he naturally looked up to Theodore, and made him on the whole his chief authority. But he did not give him quite the exclusive position which he was assigned in strict Nestorian circles; for we find him often citing as of equal weight the conflicting opinions of such orthodox exegetes as Gregory of Nyssa and Chrysostom. In fact, Išô'dâdh was not altogether in harmony with the received teaching of his sect upon questions of exegesis. He belonged, says Diettrich (VI. p. lxii) to the 'Reform Movement' in the Nestorian Church, which began in the sixth, and was crushed out only in the ninth century, and which departed to a considerable extent from Theodore, inclining more to allegorical canons of exegesis. These deviations are more apparent, however, in Išô'dâdh's treatment of the rest of the Old Testament than in the Psalms. Here so far as we can tell he remained faithful on the whole to Theodore, altho Diettrich thinks he probably emphasized and perhaps extended the few admissions of Messianic prophecy, both allegorical and typical, found in Theodore's commentary.

Thus while we cannot rely on him without reserve for Theodore's opinions, he certainly did not depart from Theodore's principles of psalm exegesis, tho he may have made certain new applications of them.

By his compromises with the allegorists, Išô'dâdh, altho a Nestorian, became the chief source of Syriac Monophysite exegetes during the Middle Ages, and introduced into their commentaries a vast amount of Theodorean opinion. As Diettrich puts it (VI. lxxv), Išô'dâdh was 'the bridge over which Theodore of Mop-suestia passed from the Nestorian into the Monophysite church'. The greatest of these Monophysite commentators, and indeed the greatest, or at least the most prolific of all Syriac writers, was Gregorius Abulfaraj, surnamed Bar Hebraeus, of the twelfth century. Throughout his scholia on the Old Testament, Bar Hebraeus makes copious and wholesale extracts from Išô'dâdh's commentary (Diettrich VI, xxxiv). In the psalms he uses both Išô'dâdh's and the other Syriac commentary on the psalms of MS. Sachau 215. The condensed headings and a great part of the commentary proper of the Sachau epitome are appropriated with but minute changes (Baethgen, V. 67, 99) and combined with many remarks from Išô'dâdh (Diettrich VI, xxxv).

It is hardly possible that Bar Hebraeus was unaware of the ultimate Theodorean source of his material, but he quite fails to acknowledge this, and on the rare occasions when he mentions the great heretic does so only to condemn him.¹⁾ A contemporary Monophysite commentator, who also made large use of the Theodorean headings, was probably ignorant of their real origin. The commentary on the psalms found in the MS. Harris 65 describes itself as based upon Daniel of Salah and composed with the assistance of Bar Hebraeus (Diettrich V, xv f.). Daniel of Salah was one of the most prominent of Monophysite allegorical exegetes. The assistance of Bar Hebraeus appears in the adoption of 72 of his Theodorean headings. Thus we find here in intimate combination the great exponent of grammatical historical exegesis and one of the leading defenders of the Alexandrian methods.

Diettrich reports (V. xxi) still another Monophysite example of such combination in the headings of a Syriac psalter of the fifteenth century in the Bodleian library (MS. Poc. X). But neither this nor the twelfth century psalter at Diarbékir, described by M. Scher as containing before each psalm in red letters the introductions of Eusebius, Athanasius, and Theodore of Mopsuestia, has yet been published, and we can only mention them.

The incongruous union of Nestorian and Jacobite views which we have thus seen taking place was brought about, Diettrich thinks (V. xx), by the common sufferings of the two jarring Syrian sects during the centuries of Arabian and Mongolian invasion. But it strangely resembles the admixture to which we shall find Theodore submitted in the West.

The Bobbio Versions. — When we turn to the Western Church we naturally do not find so deep an interest in Theodore as in the East, where he was to foe almost as truly as to friend the first among commentators. But here too the recent discoveries of Theodore material have shown the existence of a small but perennial stream of interest and acquaintance with his opinions on the psalms. Out of the orthodox succession of

¹⁾ J. Göttberger, *Barhebraeus und seine Scholien zur Heiligen Schrift*, Biblische Studien hrg. von O. Bardenhewer, V, 4 and 5 Heft, 1900, pp. 160, 177.

psalm commentators as he was, and forced to pass perhaps almost invariably under an assumed name, he yet never vanished entirely, and seems to have exercised a strange fascination for the more original spirits who encountered him. First among the Latin remains come the group connected with the monastery of Bobbio, the great storehouse of theological learning founded by St. Columban in 608. The three manuscripts in question, including the one now at Milan (C. 301 inf. of the Ambrosian Library) and the two fascicles at Turin (F. IV, I, fascs. 5 and 6) are not only known to have come from the Bobbio collection but were almost certainly written in the Bobbio scriptorium.¹⁾ They furnish us with four series of extracts from Theodore's commentary. The latest in point of composition of the four is manifestly the complete but much abbreviated and revised commentary which occupies the larger part of the Milan codex, and which together with the famous 'Milan glosses' in Old Irish was edited by Ascoli in 1878. At the beginning of the manuscript (fols. 4—13) after three prefaces taken from Jerome's works, there is found a series of fragments from another commentary on the psalter, which contain no Irish glosses and have never yet been published. These extracts treat only about 24 psalms, running from psalm xvii to xl. Mercati (1896) first pointed out that they as well as the complete commentary are derived from Theodore; but the version from which they come was manifestly a much fuller one and much less revised. Both the unpublished and the published commentaries of the Milan codex are also represented at Turin. The two Turin fascicles, which are both imperfect, consisting of but a few folios each, are in similar hands; but as they differ in size they are probably to be regarded as portions of two distinct manuscripts.²⁾ Fasc. 5, consisting of 8 folios, furnishes another and a slightly better copy of the partial series (pss. xvii—xl) found at the beginning of the Milan codex. Fasc. 6, a fragment

¹⁾ W. M. Lindsay, 'The Bobbio Scriptorium: its Early Minuscule Abbreviations', *Zentralblatt f. Bibliothekswesen*, XXVI (1909), 392—396; see also Lindsay's *Early Irish Minuscule Script*, St. Andrews Univ. Pubs. no. VI (1910), 70—74.

²⁾ A. Reifferscheid, 'Die Universitätsbibliothek in Turin', *Sb. Wien. Akad. LXXVIII* (1871), 488; G. Ottino, *I Codici Bobbiesi nella Biblioteca Nazionale di Torino indicati e descritti*, 1890; Mercati, 1896; C. Cipolla, *Codici Bobbiesi della Biblioteca Nazionale Universitaria di Torino*, 1907.

of 6 folios, contains a continuous section running from ps. xiii. 12 to xvi. 15, of which all but the last four verses (ps. xvi. 11—15) is identical with the corresponding part of the published commentary; but these four verses, and a comment on ps. xxxvii added in another hand on the last folio, are of the fuller and unrevised type of the unpublished commentary.

This unpublished and fragmentary commentary which as we have seen is represented in all three of the manuscripts, is invariably much fuller than the other, although where we are able to compare it with the original Greek we find that it too was often considerably condensed. At ps. xxxix, for instance, the original hypothesis of Theodore recovered in the Coislinianus manuscript, although unusually long, is reproduced in the Latin with but few omissions; but the hypotheses to ps. xxxv and xxxvi are somewhat abbreviated. For the heading of ps. xxxvii we have two forms: that in fascicle 6 at Turin is rather full, whereas in fasc. 5 we find it replaced by the words: 'Unum atque idem argumentum est sexti psalmi et praesentis'. A comparison between the original and the translation of the heading of ps. xxxvi (cited above, pp. 435, 436) gives a fairly adequate idea of the general style and method.

Such changes and omissions as are made in this translation seem to be dictated merely by the desire for condensation, and not at all by the wish to remove any of the heretical features of Theodore's work or to reconcile it with orthodox opinion. No reference is made to the Vulgate titles, and many suspicious passages, including, as Mercati (1896, p. 20) has pointed out, even some which were expressly condemned by the Council, are retained. Very different in character is the version edited by Ascoli. Its dominant purpose was evidently to excise the heresy of the original, and to bring it more in accord with the Church's accepted views. At the same time the process of condensation and abbreviation is carried out everywhere much more drastically than in the unpublished fragments. Not only are nearly all the more suspicious passages dispensed with, but most of the longer notes inserted on general topics, such as evidently formed a characteristic feature of the original, are dropped; thus in place of the long discussion of the classification of the psalms given by Theodore as part of his hypothesis for ps. xxxvi (see above p. 435), we have in the commentary of Ascoli only the following:

Ps. xxxvi, 'In finem, puero Domini, psalmus David. Quoniam plerique mortalium afflictione proborum et impiorum prosperitate turbantur, ut inremuneratas in hac uita uirtutes deserant et uitia consecretur felicia, ad huiusmodi depellendum errorem iste psalmus componitur' (Ascoli, p. 212).

The process of revision was thus accomplished mainly by excision, and seldom by adding anything not found in the original. An exception to this statement is formed by the Vulgate titles. The reviser began each psalm with the title, which Theodore had rejected, and endeavored to soften the constant disagreements between it and Theodore's interpretation by judicious omissions and the frequent insertion of odd and ingenious little clauses of compromise. For example compare the headings of the two versions for pss. xviii and xxix:

Ps. xviii (unpublished fragments): 'In praesenti psalmo beatus David institutae a Deo creaturae ordinem narrat; ipsius etiam creatoris prouidentiam operum adserit testimonio, atque ab elementorum ordinatione opificem nititur adprobare; qui ex hoc ipso multam curam hominum se habere signauit, dum ita elementa componit, ut per ipsa possit agnosci. Manifestum namque est, quod multa procurauerit, ac uelut studio quodam egerit, qualiter in honum (hominum) notitiam peruenerit, quidam (*sic*) humanae scientiae prouidentiam commendat (*sic*). Errorem contrarii dogmatis amolitur, eorum scilicet qui aut infectum mundum aut ultro exstetisse dicunt, aut nulla extimant (existimant) prouidentia gubernari.'

do., Ascoli, p. 144: 'In finem, psalmus David. Hunc quoque psalmum ad euangelium transferre Apostolus abusus in opportunitate sententiae dixit, "In omnem terram exiit sonus eorum." Caeterum proprium argumentum eius est institutae a Deo creaturae ordinem pandere, aperire causam, per haec adprobare prouidentiam Dei, qui ex hoc ipso multam curam hominum se habere monstrauit, dum ita elementa a se creata componit, ut per ipsa possit cognosci'.

With this should be taken the comment of the Irish glossator, who makes the compromise even clearer (from the translation in *Thes. Palaeoh. I.*, 115): 'i. e., the Apostle applies this psalm to the Gospel; i. e. the *caeli* with him are the apostles of the Gospel, which they set forth concerning it (*sc. gloria Dei*) and the *sonus* with him is the sound of the Gospel; the *eorum* he applies it to the apostles, tho it was not with reference to them that David uttered it'.

Cf. also the Syriac (Baethgen, V, 84), 'Erzählt von den Schöpfungen Gottes und von seiner Fürsorge für den Menschen'.

Ps. xxix (unpublished fragment): 'Interfectis Assiriis, et bello quod instabat ciuitati contra omnem spem Dei adiutorio disoluto, multo (multum) beato Ezechiae gloriae atque elationis accessit, cunctis illum inre stupientibus, cunctisque laudantibus, quod ita in gratiam eius res mirae ac plenae terrore contingerant, elatus est ergo animo ipsa rerum magnitudine ac laude multorum, sicut in Paralipomenis scriptum est, "et conruit Ezechias ab exaltatione cordis

sui". Ob hunc ergo mentis tumorem, ut curaret eum Deus atque ad sanitatem redire compelleret, graui illum malo corporeae infirmitatis implicuit, et passus est usque ad uiciniam mortis accedere, quo ipsa desperatione uitae suae nihil de se superbum sentire doceretur, ac disceret non sibi magnum aliquid, sed Deo, adscribere, per quem ita gloriosus extiterat. Tali igitur curatione medicatus, sanitati eum reddit, et a periculo quoque quod metuebat mortis eripuit. Haec nunc beatus Dauid profetat, sub persona eiusdem Ezechiae agentis gentis (*sic*) gratias, quod fuerit ab errore correctus, et de infirmitate liberatus, et quod ab hostibus erutus; ac pro omnibus studeat gratias referre'.

do., Ascoli, p. 179: 'Psalmus laudis renouationis domus Dauid. Elatus Ezechias uictoriae et tam (etiam) gloriosae pro euentu, ut historia Paralipomenon testis est, qua ait, "conruit Ezechias ab exaltatione cordis sui", egrotatione correptus est, ut humanae fragilitatis admonitione didiceret (deponeret? cf. the Argumentum of Bede) adrogantiam. Sub eius deinde persona, ab errore correcti, ab infirmitate saluati, et ab hostibus eruti, gratiarum actio hoc carmine profetatur; et pro conseruatione Templi, tanquam pro dedicatione, cantatur'.

Compare the Irish gloss (Thes. Palaeoh., I, 150):

'10. pro conseruatione; i. e. because the Assyrians were not allowed to destroy it.'

'11. pro dedicatione; i. e. as though for the consecration, i. e. it is thus he reckons that protection, as tho it had been destroyed, and consecrated afterwards.'

Compare also the Syriac (Baethgen, V, 93): 'Gesprochen im Namen Hiskia's als er seine Hoffart bereute; dazu Dank für seine Genesung und die Zurechtweisung seiner Sünde'.

The inserted clauses in the Ascoli commentary, one to reconcile Theodore's interpretation with the New Testament use of ps. xviii (Romans x. 18), the other with the Vulgate title, illustrate the method of compromise adopted. Other examples are to be found at pss. xxi, xxxiv, xlv, l, li, liii, lvi, lviii, lix, and elsewhere, but these are sufficient to show the character of the revision. They show also another important point in the relation of the two versions, namely the direct dependence of the revised version upon the other. On no other supposition could the extensive verbal agreement of the two be explained.

In spite of its condensation and its attempts at compromise, the later commentary in general preserves the Theodorean interpretations accurately. This we can test with the aid of the Syriac headings cited by Baethgen. There are, however, six exceptions: ps. lxxxvii and a group of five psalms near the end of the psalter, cxxxix—cxliii. Theodore's interpretations of these psalms, as demonstrated by the Syriac, and in the case of

ps. cxliii by the new Greek fragment discovered by Mercati.¹⁾ was as follows: ps. lxxxvii, Exilic; cxxxix, Personal or Davidic; cxl, cxli, cxlii, Exilic; cxliii, Maccabean. In the Ascoli commentary, on the contrary, ps. lxxxvii lacks the historical explanation altogether, replacing it with an uncertain comment on the title; and the five others are all referred to the reign of Hezekiah.

These discrepancies are most naturally to be explained by supposing that pages were lost at the points in the reviser's immediate source, and that he supplied the deficiencies by guess-work. For ps. lxxxvii he simply omitted the usual historical explanation; for the other five he hit upon Hezekiah, who was one of the most common and perhaps the best remembered subject of the genuine headings. The fact that he took this course instead of inserting some allegorical interpretation of the usual medieval sort suggests that in spite of his drastic revising he really liked the strange explanations offered by his unconventional model.

In the two Latin versions from Bobbio, then, we have to do with an earlier translation of Theodore, free and more or less abbreviated but not expurgated, and a later careful reworking. The earlier translation is not preserved to us in complete or even in continuous form, but only in scattered fragments. Perhaps the passages are the very ones that were marked by the later adapter for rejection or alteration.

The probable date and authorship of these two works, the parent translation and its daughter the adapted commentary, remain to be determined. The data are as follows. All three manuscripts are from the eighth or ninth century, and as we have stated above, probably from the scriptorium of Bobbio. The famous Milan codex, however, was plainly copied, both its Latin text and its Irish glosses, from an older manuscript. The Irish glosses must have originally been written about 750,²⁾ and when they were entered the Latin text had already been corrupted by copying.³⁾ The Latin commentary cannot then have been made later than the early part of the eighth century, and may

¹⁾ Mercati (1898), p. 1052.

²⁾ R. Thurneysen, *Rev. Celtique*, VI (1885), 318.

³⁾ *Thes. Palaeoh.*, I, xvi.

well be far older;¹⁾ and its immediate source, the fuller translation must have been older still.

The colophon 'Diarmait scripsit' at the end of the Ascoli commentary probably preserves merely the name of the scribe. The ascription on the front of the manuscript and in the fifteenth century catalogue to Jerome is a late conjecture, based on the occurrence of Jerome's prefaces at the beginning, and is demonstrably false. With much more basis in probability, the work has been attributed²⁾ to Saint Columban. The grounds given are an alleged similarity to Columban's style, the fact that Columban is recorded in his youth to have composed a commentary on the psalms, and that in a tenth century list of the manuscripts at Bobbio, and another at St. Gall of the ninth century, occurs the mention of a commentary on the Psalms by St. Columban. On these grounds, Columban's authorship was widely accepted by former Celtic scholars (Vallarsi, Peyron, Hefele, Zeuss, Nigra, G. E. Stokes; but opposed by Krusch). But in announcing his discovery of the Theodorean source, which of course put a new face on the matter, Mercati expressed a decided scepticism about the attribution.³⁾ The Latin seemed to him to point, by reason of its vigorous and idiomatic character, to a much earlier date of composition; and he doubted whether a translation of Theodore's Greek commentary could have been

¹⁾ W. M. Lindsay, 'The Bobbio Scriptorium' (cited above), p. 302.

²⁾ See Geo. T. Stokes, 'Columbanus and His Teaching', *Expositor*, X (1889), 136—150; B. Krusch, Intro. to the Vita Columbani of Jonas, *Mon. Germ. hist. Script. rerum Merovingiarum*, IV (1902), 18; E. Martin, *Saint Columban*, 1905, p. 17; M. Esposito, *Hermathena*, no. 36 (1910), 61; L. Gougand, *Les Chrétientés celtiques*, 1911, p. 258. Other authorities are cited by Mercati (1896), p. 21, and *Thes. Palaeoh.*, I, xv.

³⁾ In the reprint of Mercati's article in *Studi e Testi*, XI (1903), p. 101, he modifies his position so far as regards the possibility of Irish authorship; he now considers it possible that the translation was made in Ireland, tho doubtful: 'Ora però dopo il celebre lavoro di H. Zimmer, *Pelagius in Ireland* (1901), e specialmente dopo la sua lunga nota a p. 5 non si può sostenere che il greco fosse poco o punto conosciuto in Irlanda. Però si può sostenere che vi fosse così bene conosciuto e maneggiato il latino come dall' autore della versione nostra? Naturalmente io non parlo di Pelagio, che conosceva il greco, ib. p. 199, e maneggiava assai bene il latino: forse uno studio più accurato del suo stile e della sua lingua, che mi sembra arieggiare un poco a quella del nostro interprete, condurrebbe ad un risultato, che ora non oso formulare'.

made in Ireland in the fifth or the sixth centuries. He was inclined rather to ascribe it to some Pelagian of the fifth century who found himself in sympathy with its doctrinal position. Later writers, accordingly (Esposito, Gougaud) have refrained from sanctioning the ascription to Columban. But the case for Columban, it seems to me, deserves further consideration.

In studying the authorship and date of the translation of the Commentary on the Psalms, it is natural to inquire first about the other exegetical work of Theodore's which we possess in Latin version, the Commentary on the Minor Epistles, edited by Swete.¹⁾ For this work Swete fixes on either the fifth, sixth, or seventh century as a possible time of composition, and considers that the translator may have belonged either to the Pelagians of the fifth century, many of whom were friends of Theodore's, to the Semi-Pelagians of Gaul in the fifth and beginning of the sixth centuries, among whom some of his views were prevalent, to the defenders of the Three Chapters in Africa or Italy in the latter part of the sixth and the seventh centuries, who protested against Theodore's condemnation by the Pope and Emperor, or finally to the Adoptionists of Spain in the seventh century, who shared some of his ideas. Of the four possibilities, Dr. Swete decides on the whole for the third. He thinks the commentary on St. Paul was translated by some one of the party who after the Fifth Council suffered persecution for refusing to accept its anathemas. The indications of origin for the Latin translation of the commentary on the psalms all point in the same direction.

The controversy of the Three Chapters raged equally in Africa and Italy. Dr. Swete thinks the evidence available in regard to the Pauline translation, especially the peculiarities of the Latin, points rather to Africa; and he suggests as its most probable author some such valiant African defender of Theodore as Facundus of Hermiane. For the psalms, on the other hand, we can make out at least as strong a case for Italy and Columban.

The vigorous disapproval aroused by the action of the Fifth Council in condemning Theodore and his two sympathizers Ibas and Theodoret, and by what was considered the weak and craven submission of Pope Vigilius to its decision, took in North

¹⁾ H. B. Swete, *Theodori Episcopi Mopsuesteni in Epistolas B. Pauli Commentarii*, 2 vols. Cambridge, 1880; see Intro., p. li f.

Italy the extreme form of a schism. The Schism of Aquileia, which began, three years after the Council, at the Synod of 556, resulted in the withdrawal of the churches of North Italy, under the leadership of Milan and Aquileia, from communion with Rome. The orthodoxy of the successor of Vigilius, Pelagius, was impugned also in Tuscany and in France;¹⁾ and by the time of Gregory the Great (590—604) there is some evidence that the schism had spread to Ireland.²⁾ Gregory made much headway in reconciling the hostile churches by his judicious policy of silence about the Fifth Council. But when Boniface IV (607—615) came to the chair, the independent patriarchate of Aquileia, in the territory of the Lombard king Agilulf, still held aloof.

It was at this juncture, and by way of this schismatic territory, that the great Irish missionary Columban entered Italy (612), and addressed his famous letter to Pope Boniface.³⁾ In this letter, while preserving all due respect for the Roman pontiff, he shows unmistakable sympathy with the position of his hosts at the court of Agilulf, and takes sides against the condemnation of the Three Chapters and its acceptance by Pope Vigilius. Cf. *P. L.*, LXXX, 270: 'Vigila itaque, quaeso, Papa, uigila; et iterum dico, Vigila; quia forte non bene uigilauit Vigilius, quem caput scandali isti clamant, qui uobis culpam iniiciunt'.

We have here, in the general historical and personal situation, quite enough to make it likely that Columban knew Theodore and his work, and took a favorable view of both. But another passage in the same letter comes nearer to our specific problem, and suggests a possible reflection of a passage found in the later Latin version of Theodore's Commentary on the Psalms.

In the heading to ps. xviii in the commentary edited by Ascoli, which has been cited above (p. 444), we have seen that

¹⁾ Hefele, *History of the Councils*, IV, 355.

²⁾ Hefele, IV, 361. This is derived from the title 'Ad episcopos Hiberniae' which is borne by one of Gregory's letters addressed to the schismatics. Hefele doubts the authenticity of the title, because Columban's letter of 613—15 declares that he received information of the schism first after coming into Italy and that nothing was known of it in Ireland. But Columban had left Ireland before Gregory's papacy began, and in any case the rhetorical exaggerations of his famous letter should not be taken too literally.

³⁾ See Martin, *Saint Columban*, pp. 153 f.

a curious allegorical explanation was inserted which is not to be found in the earlier Latin version or in the Syriac. The insertion is a little unusual, for the reviser's attempts at reconciliation, numerous as they are, are generally confined to cases of disagreement with the Vulgate title. Here it would seem that he had the New Testament reference to the psalm (Romans X, 18) and the orthodox allegorical explanation based thereupon for some reason already in his mind. It is at least suggestive when we find the very same interpretation of the psalm in Columban's letter (*P. L.*, LXXX, 280). The sentence is an oft-quoted one for another reason, because it seems to rank Jerusalem above Rome in point of sanctity and ecclesiastical headship. The preeminence of Rome is due, Columban says, to its possession of the tombs of St. Peter and St. Paul; and in this connection he cites ps. xviii, vs. 2 and 6, and gives their interpretation:

'Ex tunc (i. e. from the time when the two apostles were buried at Rome) uos magni estis et clari, et Roma ipsa nobilior et clarior est; et si dici potest, propter Christi geminos apostolos (dico ipsos coelos a Spiritu sancto dictos "Dei gloriam enarrantes" (ps. xviii. 2)), de quibus infertur, "In omnem terram exiuit sonus eorum, et in fines orbis terrae uerba illorum" (xviii. 51), uos prope coelestes estis, et Roma orbis terrarum caput est ecclesiarum, salua loci Dominicae resurrectionis singulari praerogitiua.'

The agreement may be no more than a coincidence; but the whole letter breathes the spirit of a man who combined freedom and independence in his theological and ecclesiastical views with an adherence on the whole to the orthodox position. Columban was a man who had certainly heard with favor of Theodore, and might well have been attracted by his unconventional exposition of the psalter, but he would probably have felt it incumbent upon him to tone it down and revise it, adding the rejected titles and correcting any disagreement with them or with the New Testament of which he was aware. Just such a man must have been responsible for the work that comes to us from Columban's monastery.

Of the two Latin versions Columban is thus much more likely to have been concerned with the second. Should his authorship of this be admitted, moreover, Mercati's preference for a fifth century date might still hold good for the first version. Mercati's judgment was based chiefly on the character of the Latin, and we have seen that much of the parent translation was taken over verbally into the revised commentary.

We can hardly fix the composition of either work more nearly. Were it not for the testimony of Columban's biographer Jonas that he made a commentary on the psalter in his youth, before leaving Ireland, — i. e. before 590, — we should have been more inclined to set the probable date of the revised version of Theodore during Columban's residence at Bobbio (613—15) for the last years of his life. But there is nothing impossible in supposing a knowledge and an interest in Theodore's work sufficient for the task to have been found in Ireland in Columban's youth.

University of Missouri.
U. S. A.

ROBERT L. RAMSAY.

THEODORE OF MOPSUESTIA IN ENGLAND AND IRELAND.

In the preceding article¹⁾ I began to trace the adoption and transmission by later writers of the remarkable interpretations of the psalms first made in the fourth century by Theodore of Mopsuestia. The succession of his disciples was followed down to the revised and abbreviated Latin version of the sixth or seventh centuries which was written probably by St. Columban and possibly in Ireland itself. In the present paper I wish to discuss a further succession of works dependent on Theodore's commentary, all of which were without doubt produced either in England or Ireland. The connection of the English links in the chain, the *In Psalmorum Librum Exegetis*²⁾ ascribed to Bede, and the Anglo-Saxon version known as the *West-Saxon Psalms*,²⁾ has long been familiar to students of English literature thru Dr. Bruce's dissertation;³⁾ but the two Old-Irish works on the psalter, the fragmentary commentary edited by Dr. Kuno Meyer in *Hibernica Minora* and the tenth century poem by Mac Coisse, have not yet been assigned their place in the list. A study of the relations of these four productions, together with one or two others of less importance, will show the extent to which the strangely modern opinions of the great Eastern heretic were known beyond the Channel, and will also reveal a surprising

1) 'Theodore of Mopsuestia and St. Columban on the Psalms', p. 421—451.

2) See the bibliographical list given in the preceding article, p. 428, 429.

3) *Codices Palatini Latini Bibliothecae Vaticanae*, ed. H. Stevenson, Jr., 1886, I. 12; B. Güterbock, *K. Z.*, XXXIII (1895), 100, and *Celt. Zeitschr.*, III (1898), 53; *Thes. Palaeoh.*, I. xiv; Gougaud, p. 258. The Irish glosses are published in *Thes. Palaeoh.*, I. 3, the Northumbrian in Napier, *Old English Glosses*, Anecd. Oxon., Med. and Mod. Series, IV, 11 (1900), xxii, 220.

mutual influence and a perhaps unsuspected intellectual commerce between Ireland and Anglo-Saxon England.

Preliminary mention may be made of a Latin *catena* on the psalms containing Theodorean matter, which bears evidence of having been used both in England and Ireland. The eighth or ninth century manuscript now in the Vatican Library (Pal. Lat. 68),¹⁾ which is said to be written in an Irish hand, but transcribed from the work of an Anglo-Saxon, contains a series of extracts from various authors on the psalms, beginning with ps. xxxix. In the manuscript are also found a few scattered glosses in Irish and in the Northumbrian dialect of Anglo-Saxon. Güterbock states that there is frequent agreement between the Latin extracts and the commentary edited by Ascoli; and his testimony is confirmed by a letter that I have received from Dr. Mercati, in which he adds that the extracts are from the works of Hilary, Jerome, and Theodore, together with other commentators on the psalms.

The 'Liber Bedae in Titulis Psalmorum'. — A much more important member of the succession next presents itself in the commentary ascribed to Bede and known as the *In Psalmorum Librum Exegesis*.²⁾ As we shall see, it is unlikely that Bede is to be held responsible for all the parts of this work; and it will be convenient to reserve the name 'Liber Bedae in Titulis Psalmorum', which is used in certain of the manuscripts, for those sections to which his claim is really well founded. The *Exegesis* falls at each psalm into three sections: a brief *Argumentum* and *Explanatio* dealing with the psalm in general, and a *Commentarius* which discusses the psalm at length both in general and in detail. The third section ceases to be added after ps. cxxi, but the *Argumenta* and *Explanaciones* continue to the end of the psalter.

Before attempting to discuss the authorship of these sections, it will be necessary to examine in detail the composition and sources of each of the three. The essential questions here have already been answered by Dr. Bruce, and I shall without further acknowledgment make use of his results, which need to be

¹⁾ See the bibliographical list given in the preceding article, p. 423, 429.

²⁾ Migne, *P. L.*, XCIII. The series of *Argumenta* is also edited in the *West-Saxon Psalms*.

modified only in minor particulars. The most important for our purpose, and the most complex of the three sections, is the series of *Argumenta* which stand first in each psalm. Short as these headings are, they are easily seen to be composite. This composite character is indicated, in the edition of the *Argumenta* included in the *West-Saxon Psalms* (from which all citations are made) by dividing them into sections marked a, b, and c. The (a) section, which is there called the historical explanation, is found in every psalm except no. lxxxvii, and almost invariably stands first. The (b) section combines two elements, altho neither is always present, which have been called the mystical title and the liturgical note. The (b) section is absent in our text in 18 psalms, and among the 132 cases where it occurs there are 127 mystical titles and 33 liturgical notes. The (c) section, or comment, is only occasional, being added, usually at the end, in 22 cases.

The 'historical explanations', or (a) sections, are all Theodorean, and are borrowed directly from the commentary edited by Ascoli, which we have seen was not improbably the work of St. Columban. Their Theodorean origin was amply demonstrated by Bruce, with the aid of the Greek and Syriac fragments then available. The further fact of immediate dependance on Columban's expurgated and doctored commentary becomes evident upon comparison. The 'historical explanations' are more or less condensed from the already condensed headings of Columban, and are often considerably rephrased, especially in the earlier part of the psalter. But in the majority of cases there is unmistakable agreement in wording, amounting in some to identity (cf. pss. xlvii, lx, xcix, cxxxiii).

That this agreement cannot be due to the use of the fuller parent translation which has survived to us only in fragments is clear from three facts. First, out of the dozen older headings preserved in the Ambrosian and Turin manuscripts, I find no cases of agreement with the corresponding *Argumentum* where the common wording is not found also in Columban's version.

A second and more conclusive test lies in the little reconciling phrases which we have seen so often added by Columban to soften the disagreement between Theodore and the Vulgate titles or the New Testament citations of the psalms. Naturally these were commonly dropped in the *Argumenta*,

which strive always to abbreviate; but they are occasionally retained. The *Argumenta* for pss. xviii and xxix, for example, may be compared with the headings of the two Latin versions given in the preceding article (p. 444):

Ps. xviii (*West-Saxon Psalms*, p. 38): '(a) Adprobatur in hoc psalmo providentia Dei, qui ex hoc ipso multam hominum curam se habere monstravit, dum ita elementa a se creata componit, ut per ipsa possit agnosci. (b) Item, propheta de aduentu Christi dicit; in Matthaëum.'

Ps. xxix (*West-Saxon Psalms*, p. 61): '(a) Elenatus Ezechias victoriae tam gloriosae proventu, aegrotatione correptus est, ut, suae fragilitatis admonitione deponeret arrogantiam; sub eius proinde persona, ab errore correpti, ab infirmitate saluati, et ab hostibus eruti, gratiarum actio praedicatur; et pro conseruatione Templi tanquam pro dedicatione cantatur. (b) Aliter, ecclesia orat cum laude.'

In the first case the addition of Columban has been dropped, in the second retained. For other instances of retention see the *Argumenta* of pss. l, li, liii, lix. In these cases the reconciling phrase is more or less attenuated; but in others (as at pss. lxxxv and cvii), it is even fuller than in the commentary edited by Ascoli, a circumstance that suggests that the compiler of the *Argumenta* enjoyed the use of a better and completer text of Columban's work than the very corrupt one that has come down to us.¹⁾

In the third place, the six spurious and non-Theodorean headings in Columban's commentary (pss. lxxxvii, cxxxix—cxliii; see the preceding article, p. 445) are also found in the *Argumenta*: at ps. lxxxvii, where Columban fails to give any historical interpretation, the (a) section is omitted in the *Argumentum*, for the only time in the whole series; and the spurious Hezekian interpretations of Columban in the other five cases also reappear in the briefer headings.

The agreement between Columban and the *Argumenta*, however, is not entirely unbroken. Just as we found that Columban had departed from his model in the six cases mentioned, so in a number of other cases the *Argumenta* depart from Columban. The explanation this time is doubtless the same as in the other, a loss of certain pages in the source immediately followed. The accident which befell Columban's model occurred near its end, that which concerned the *Argumenta* near the

¹⁾ *Theo. Palaeoh.* I. xvi.

beginning.¹⁾ The spurious *Argumenta*, in addition to the six that, as we have seen, were taken over from Columban, number thirteen in all. They are found at pss. ii—ix, xi, xii, xiv, xv, and xxxvii. Of these the last is susceptible of a simple explanation; it is merely an accidental reflection of the one at ps. vi. As we saw in the preceding article (p. 443), the earlier Latin translation had substituted for Theodore's hypothesis to ps. xxxvii a mere notice that it was identical with ps. vi; this statement was copied in Columban's commentary; and the compiler of the *Argumenta*, having already gone wrong at ps. vi, very naturally carried over his mistake to ps. xxxvii.

The genuine Theodorean interpretations in these thirteen cases, as demonstrated by the agreement of all our other sources, are as follows: ii and viii, Dogmatic; iii, vi, vii, ix, xii, xv, xxxvii, Personal or Davidic; iv, Laudatory; v, Exilic; xi, Purely Moral; xiv, Hezekian. The unfortunate guesses of the compiler of the *Argumenta* are distributed as follows: ii, xi, Personal or Davidic; iii, iv, v, vi, vii, ix, xii, xv, xxxvii, Hezekian; viii, Laudatory; xiv, Exilic. His substitutes, like those of Columban, at least show an understanding of Theodorean methods and a sympathy with them; but he manifested somewhat more originality than Columban, who 'plumped' for Hezekiah.²⁾

To his Theodorean historical explanations, the compiler added in the great majority of cases a mystical title which represents the opposite or orthodox school of interpretation. Perhaps he originally added these mystical titles of the (b) section in every case; for in 8 out of the 23 psalms where it is lacking in our text, we find it supplied by the Latin rubrics on the margin of the Paris Psalter.³⁾ These rubrics, as Bruce was the

¹⁾ Bruce (p. 117) first suggested that an imperfect manuscript probably lay behind the 18 spurious *Argumenta*; the condition of the newly found commentary of Columban compels us to assume two such imperfect manuscripts instead of one. But the assumption is not at all an unlikely one, in view of the common vicissitudes of manuscript history, of which we have in the fragmentary Bobbio manuscripts a pertinent illustration.

²⁾ For a discussion in detail of these spurious *Argumenta* and their relation to the Anglo-Saxon Introductions, see the article entitled 'Notes on the Introductions of the West-Saxon Psalms' which is soon to appear in the *Journal of Theological Studies*.

³⁾ See the 'Notes' at pss. vii, xxi, and xxiv; and compare the *Argumenta* with the Rubrics also at pss. lviii, cxliii, five of the sub-titles of ps. cxviii,

first to demonstrate, are based, like the Anglo-Saxon Introductions, principally on the *Argumenta*. That they had the advantage of a much better and fuller text is demonstrated not only by their retention of these lost mystical titles, but also by the numerous cases where they retain words and phrases not in our text.¹⁾

The mystical titles represent the views of orthodox commentators in general, but they are not so far as can be discovered drawn from any one expounder of the allegorical school. They are more probably taken, as Bruce suggests (p.122) from some 'Collectio Argumentorum' such as that preserved in the works of Cardinal Thomasius (*Opera Omnia*, II. xlvi, Rome, 1747). It is not correct, however, to say, as Bruce does (p.122), that Thomasius took the titles in his 'Collectio' direct from the *Exegesis*; for altho most of the mystical titles of the *Argumenta* recur in Thomasius, they are often given there in a fuller or an altered form, and cannot possibly have come from the edition of Bede's works that Thomasius used. Probably there were many such 'Collectiones' of allegorical 'Voces' from which compilers and manuscript rubricators might draw, and it was with the aid of one of these that the *Argumenta* were made up. A similar collection was evidently used by the rubricators of other Anglo-Saxon Psalters, as will be shown below.

The mystical titles offer a sharp contrast to the Theodorean interpretations by substituting the New Testament for the Old as a key to the meaning of the psalms. Whereas Theodore chose his appropriate spokesman nearly always from Old Testament history, viz. David himself, Hezekiah, the Exiles, the Maccabees, the mystical titles invariably bring the psalm into the circle of New Testament history, and put it almost always in the mouth either of Christ or of the Church. They use the form 'Vox' or 'Verba Christi', or 'Christus dicit' on the one hand, or 'Vox' or 'Confessio Ecclesiae, credentium, fidei, Apostolorum,

pss. cxxix, cxli, and cxlii. The Anglo-Saxon Introductions also point at times to the presence of a mystical title absent in our text of the *Argumenta*; cf. the 'Notes' at pss. iii, vii, viii, xxi, xxiv.

¹⁾ Cf. the varying relations between the Rubrics and the *Argumenta* which appear at pss. cxx, cxxx; pss. lxxxii, lxxxiii, lxxxiv, cxii, cxix, cxxvi; pss. l, cxvii, cxxxv, cxxxix; pss. lxxix, cxviii, cxxy, cxwxxii.

Pauli', and the like, or 'Ecclesia' etc. 'dicit', on the other. But there are two notable points of resemblance between the historical (a) sections and the allegorical (b) sections:¹⁾ both usually conceive the psalms as dramatic monologs written by David in the character of some future personage discerned by his prophetic vision; and the mystical titles, like the explanations of Theodore, practically ignore the Vulgate titles.

The curious additional clauses found some 33 times in the (b) sections, which we have named the 'liturgical note', e. g. 'Lege ad Esaiam, ad Euangelium Matthaei, ad Lucam' (cf. pss. ii, vi, viii, x, etc.), have been explained in general by Thomasius (II, Ad Lectorem, section xiii; cited by Bruce p. 219), and are dealt with in detail in the 'Notes'. They are all found, some in fuller form, in the 'Collectio' of Thomasius. To be associated with them are the expressions, some of which are obscure, 'post baptismum', ps. xxii; 'ad eos qui primum ingrediuntur in Dominicam', ps. xxvi; 'ad superpositionem', pss. xxviii and cvii; 'per ieiunium', ps. xxxiii; 'ante baptismum ad eos qui fidem sunt consecuturi', ps. xli; 'ad eos qui fidem sunt consecuti', ps. xlii; 'in exomologesim', ps. xliii; 'ante baptismum', ps. lxiv, — most of which refer to ancient liturgical use of the psalms in question (see 'Notes' in each case).

The (c) sections, 22 in number, are in the nature of an occasional comment, mostly either on the Vulgate title or some New Testament use or reference to the psalm. All of them are taken from one of two well-known orthodox commentaries on the psalter: the *Breuiarium in Psalmos* mistakenly ascribed to Jerome (*P. L.*, XXVI), from which come the (c) sections of pss. i, xiii, xxi, xxvii, cxv, cxxv, or the *Commentarii in Psalmos* of Arnobius (*P. L.*, LIII), from which are taken the (c) sections of

¹⁾ In the three texts collated for the edition of the *Argumenta* in the *West-Saxon Psalms* (see p. viii), the (b) sections are very generally begun with the word 'Aliter'. In the new ms. text which now comes to light, however, in the Southhampton Psalter, we find this word frequently replaced by 'Spiritualiter' (pss. ii, v, etc.) or 'Allegorice' (pss. iii, iv, etc.). Dr. Bright suggests as not unlikely that we have here the original reading in every case, and that 'aliter' arose by a natural confusion of scribal abbreviations. If so, it is an interesting proof that the compiler understood and intended thus formally to indicate the distinction between the two schools of exegesis whose interpretations he brought together.

ps. iv, vi, xi, xiv, xix, xxii, xxviii, xxxiii, xxxix, lv, lvi, lviii, lxi, lxxx, lxxxviii, xc. ¹)

We can thus state quite precisely just what works the compiler of the *Argumenta* used. They were four: the Theodorean commentary of Columban, a 'Collectio Argumentorum' similar to the one preserved in Thomasius, and the two orthodox commentaries of pseudo-Jerome and Arnobius. The process of correcting Theodore's two original opinions had been vigorously begun by Columban; but in the *Argumenta* we find them in danger of being swamped altogether by the flood of conventional interpretations attached to them. They still stand out, however, as the forefront and most distinctive part of the series of headings.

A further corrective was supplied in the accompanying series of headings entitled *Explanationes*. These, as Bruce noted, are practically all taken from the standard orthodox commentary of Cassiodorus, *Expositio in Psalterium* (P. L., LXX). The process was much like that applied to Columban's headings in the *Argumenta*. Cassiodorus heads each psalm by a paragraph on the title and subject, and a second that he names 'Diuisio psalmi'. In the *Explanationes* the two are boiled down usually into about half the length of one.

Cassiodorus is not, however, the exclusive source of the *Explanationes*. The compiler kept his mind sufficiently open occasionally to replace an explanation of Cassiodorus by one that he preferred from the pseudo-Jerome (cf. ps. vii, ix, xxi, xxvi, xxix, xxxiii, xxxviii, xlvi, and others). It is more noteworthy that at least once he turned to Columban (ps. xxxvi). ²) The fact is unmistakable, and goes far to prove that *Argumenta* and *Explanationes* were by the same author.

¹) The fact that the (c) section of ps. xc. is merely borrowed, tho as elsewhere not without some adaptation, from Arnobius, disposes of the argument based thereon by Bruce (Note, p. 129) as to a possible contemporary allusion by the author of the *Argumenta*.

²) Ascoli, ps. xxxvi: 'Quoniam plerique mortalium afflictione proborum et impiorum prosperitate turbantur, ut inremuneratas in hac uita uirtutes deserant, et nitia consecretur felicia, ad huiusmodi depellendum errorem iste psalmus componitur.' *Explanatio*: 'Hic psalmus hortatur ad fidem, demonstrans Ecclesiae salutem: monet credentes, quoniam plerique mortalium pro afflictione bonorum et impiorum prosperitate turbantur, adeo ut et non remuneratas in

Finally we come to the *Commentarius* proper. It differs greatly in style from the two introductory sections, being as diffuse as they are concise. Nor does it seem to have been intended to follow them, for it generally begins afresh with a discussion of the title and general purpose of the psalm, traversing over again the ground of the two headings, and making no apparent effort to agree with them. The *Argumenta* indeed can hardly have been known to the author of the *Commentarius*, for none of its peculiar historical explanations taken from Theodore are found or even alluded to below. With the *Explanatio* the introductory remarks of the *Commentarius* are usually in agreement; but this is to be accounted for from the fact that both use Cassiodorus as their principal source. Jerome and Augustine are also constantly cited in the *Commentarius*. It is not, however, merely a compilation, as the *Argumenta* and *Explanationes* are; it exhibits as much independence as is likely to be found in a medieval commentary which is a slavish adherent of the orthodox allegorical school.

The ascription of the *In Psalmorum Librum Exegesis* to Bede has been as much called in question as Columban's authorship of the commentary edited by Ascoli. Most students of Bede have rejected the whole of it from the list of his works, on stylistic and other grounds. The arguments against it are well summed up by Bruce (pp. 118—131), who supported the assignment of it to Ambrose Autpert, a theory that had privately been communicated to him by Dom. Germain Morin. The sole argument on the other side that Dr. Bruce found to answer was the fact of its inclusion, together with a mass of demonstrably spurious matter, in the Basel edition of Bede's collected works (1563), and the following note inserted by the Basel editors at the end of the unfinished *Commentarius* (ps. cxxi; see *P. L.*, XCIII, p. 1089):

‘Beda, cum historiam quam Ecclesiasticam uocat scripserat, iam tum annum agebat 60; a discipulis deinde licet saepius rogatus, mysteriorum sacrarumque in Psalmis diuinationum recessus cogitans, explicationem illius libri aggredi nolebat; tamen ut quoquo modo suis satisfaceret, Argumenta in

hac uita uirtutes desiderent et uitia consecretur: ad huiusmodi repellendum errorem psalmus iste componitur, qui finem magis utrorumque considerandum crebra repetitione moneret. Per totum Ecclesiae uox introducitur . . .’ The extract from Columban is preceded and followed by sentences from Cassiodorus.

singulos psalmos breui confecit. Auditores vero ipsius cum importuni iterum instarent, tandem eis titulos psalmorum breuissimis Explicationibus illustrauit; quibus absolutis, desideriis propriis plus indulgentes quam praeceptoris senium reuerentes, eo uenerabilem uirum adegerunt, ut etiam integros Commentarios in psalmos scriberet. Quos quidem omnes, morte praeventus cum iam cxx explicasset, absoluere non potuit; opus tamen inimitabile hoc relinquens.¹

Bruce regarded this statement as a wholesale fabrication, constructed on the model of the well-known story of Bede's translation of St. John's Gospel, and designedly fixing the composition of the commentary between Bede's sixtieth year and his death (731—735) because it was omitted in the list of his writings which Bede drew up at the former time.¹)

Since the manuscripts used by the Basel editors for the *In Psalmorum Librum Exegesis* are unknown, it was impossible, when Dr. Bruce wrote, to see whether their story had any basis in the evidence before them. But the evidence for attributing at least part of the *Exegesis* to Bede has since been shown to exist in other quarters of which Dr. Bruce was unaware. Dom. Morin called attention, in an article published the same year, to several early manuscript ascriptions.²) A tenth century manuscript of the *Argumenta* and *Explanationes* together calls them 'Codex Bedae de Titulis Psalmorum'; and in two eleventh century manuscripts of the *Explanationes* alone we find colophons naming the series 'Interpretatio', 'Expositio', or 'Breuiarium Bedae de Titulis Psalmorum'. There is besides the entry 'Liber Bedae in Titulis Psalmorum' of the tenth century catalogue of Bobbio. Morin still favored the ascription to Autpert of the *Commentarius*, but now thought it possible that Bede had really compiled the two series of headings during the last four years of his life, as related in the Basel story.

This suggestion of an original separation of the *Commentarius* from the other two sections has much to commend it. The *Argumenta* and *Explanationes* are closely bound together by their occurrence together in at least one manuscript,³) by

¹) Dr. Bright suggests as a still closer parallel the story of St. Columba's death while engaged in transcribing the psalter (cf. Plummer, *Vitae Sanctorum Hiberniae*, 1910, I, cxiv).

²) See Morin (cited above), p. 292, and the Bibliography in the *West-Saxon Psalms*, p. 149.

³) The *Argumenta* are also found on the margins of the 'Southampton Psalter' (MS. C. 9, St. John's College, Cambridge); and since in three cases

the title 'In Titulis' or 'De Titulis Psalmorum', which would certainly not be applied to the *Commentarius*, and by their common use of the pseudo-Jerome and especially of the Theodorean commentary of Columban. The *Commentarius*, on the other hand, by its difference in style, entire absence of Theodorean coloring, and non-inclusion with the other two in any known manuscript, clearly stands by itself. The story given by Bede's first editors was after all not likely to have been entirely without foundation; and the modicum of truth to which the suspicious account of the interrupted *Commentarius* was added may well have been a reliable attribution of *Argumenta* and *Explanationes* to Bede.

But the strongest testimony of all for crediting Bede with the authorship of these two sections of the *Exegesis* is that afforded by the Old Irish commentary edited by Dr. Kuno Meyer in *Hibernica Minora*. This is the next member that we shall discuss of the Theodorean succession; but before taking it up for itself, we may note the evidence that it gives upon the work of Bede. The passage in question, since the exact identification of at least one of the citations is a matter of dispute, had better be quoted here:

Hib. Min., p. 33, ll. 360—78 (Dr. Meyer's translation):

"Question. What is the argument of this psalm? Not difficult. 'In hoc psalmo omnes gentes generaliter hortatur, ad studia uirtutum incitat simul cas, docet quae merces bona, quae poena mala consequatur.'

Question. Why has this psalm no title? Not difficult. 'Ideo primus psalmus non habet titulum, quia titulus omnium psalmorum est.' 'Primus psalmus', says Bede, 'titulum non habet, quia capiti nostro Domino Saluatori de quo absolute loquitur non debuit proponi.' For though the (other) psalms speak of Him, they do not speak of His life as this psalm speaks. 'Nam licet alii psalmi de ipso multa dicunt, nemo tamen de eius conuersatione quae fuit in terris sic loquitur. Hic psalmus caput totius operis ponitur, et ad eum quae dicenda sunt cuncta respiciunt.'

With this compare the *Argumentum*, *Explanatio*, and *Commentarius* as given by Migne for the first psalm:

West-Saxon Psalms, p. 1; *P. L.*, XCIII, 483:

Argumentum. (a) Omnes generaliter ad studia uirtutum incitat, simul adiungens quae merces bona, quae mala gesta sequatur. (c) Tertullianus in

the *Explanationes* are given also, it is likely that the source from which they are copied contained both series. There is no trace of the *Commentarius*.

libro De Spectaculis adserit hunc psalmum et de Ioseph intelligi qui corpus Domini sepeliuit, et de his qui ad spectacula gentium non conueniunt.

Explanatio. Primus psalmus ideo non habet titulum, quia capiti nostro Domino Saluatori, de quo absolute dicturus est, nihil debuit praeponi. Nam licet et alii psalmi de ipso multa dicant, nemo tamen de eius qui fuit in terris conuersatione sic loquitur; et quoniam ad hunc quae dicenda sunt cuncta respiciunt, merito caput sancti operis ponitur. Nam quidam tituli, quidam praefationis, locum eum tenere dixerunt. Totius psalmi huius propheta referre narratur textus. In prima parte uitam sanctae incarnationis exponit; secunda uero peccatorum nequitas in futuro iudicio debitas recipere commemorat ultiones.

Commentarius. Primus psalmus duabus de causis caret titulo, uel quia ipse titulus et principium est aliorum, uel quia uicinius et apertius iuxta quod inter homines conuersatus est, loquitur de illo, id est de Christo, qui secundum diuinam essentiam omni caret principio, et a quo omnia sumunt principium . . .

The mention of Bede by name in the sentence taken from *Explanatio* is noteworthy, for the Irish author might have drawn it directly from its original source Cassiodorus, whom he elsewhere uses and names. The fact that the quotations from *Argumenta* and *Explanations* occur so close together makes it practically certain that he had these two sections before him combined in a text which he knew as Bede's.

But Dr. Meyer finds here also a quotation from the *Commentarius*, in the sentence 'Ideo primus . . . psalmorum est', lying just between those from the *Argumentum* and *Explanatio*. If such be indeed its source, the question we have raised of the original union of the three sections is conclusively answered. But the identification is hardly convincing on close comparison; and in the very next paragraph the Irish writer repeats and continues the sentence in a way totally different from anything in the *Commentarius*:¹⁾

Hib. Min., p. 35, ll. 385—88: 'Primus psalmus titulus est omnium psalmorum, quia in eo continentur tres uoces omnium psalmorum, i. e. uox definitionis, uox consolationis, uox increpationis.'

No other quotation in the Irish commentary can be traced to the *Commentarius*;²⁾ and its evidence must therefore not be counted on the side of union.

1) I have been unable to trace this passage or method of division in any of the psalm commentators; but both recur in the Southampton Psalter. For the origin which is thus suggested see below.

2) Dr. Meyer finds three other references in the treatise to the *In Psalmorum Librum Exegesis*, at ll. 5, 158, and 211. Each of these is to the

Since the Irish treatise is dated by its editor, Dr. Meyer, as early as 750,¹⁾ we have in it a piece of almost contemporary testimony in favor of Bede's authorship of the *Argumenta* and *Explanationes*. When this is added to the rest, it becomes hardly possible to doubt longer that the industrious monk did indeed compile the two series and send them forth as a treatise 'Upon the Titles of the Psalms'. The absence of the name in his own list of his works may be due to its brevity and entire lack of originality;²⁾ but there is no reason to reject the Basel explanation that it was composed after the list was drawn up in 731. The other part of their story, that which concerns the *Commentarius*, has on the contrary hitherto entirely failed of confirmation; and the balance of probability is clearly against its being a genuine work of Bede's.

The true Theodorean doctrine had become by this time sorely adulterated. In Bede we find Theodore's most distinctive interpretations still kept, but mingled in the orthodox stream that sprang, as far as the Western Church was concerned, from Augustine and Cassiodorus. The union between the two schools was not so difficult as it might appear at first sight. We have seen how Theodore, while emphasizing the two historical lines of interpretation, that is, of David as author and of Jewish history as occasion, did not neglect the moral application to the life of the individual Christian and the Church, and occasionally even admitted the Messianic interpretation. The two latter, i. e. the Messianic or allegorical and the moral, were the aspects

Praefatio Altera (P. L., XCIII, 479—84). But (1) even if this section of the work were known to the Irish writer, we cannot assume therefrom a knowledge of the *Commentarius*, altho the *Praef. Alt.* is undeniably more like the *Commentarius* in style than like the other two sections: (2) the identifications must be considered very doubtful: it is difficult to see any resemblance in the first two cases with the passages cited by Dr. Meyer from the *Praef. Alt.*; and the account at l. 211 of Esdras' restoration of the Psalter is more likely to have come from Hilary (P. L., IX, 258), who is named at l. 44.

¹⁾ See *Hib. Min.*, p. xiii. The citation from Bede is in fact Dr. Meyer's reason for not putting it even earlier. Cf. also Zimmer's remarks, *Göttinger gelehrte Anz.* (1896), 376—409.

²⁾ Bede would have had hardly more reason to include this compilation among his own works than he would the copy of Cassiodorus on the Psalms at Durham which he is traditionally said to have made with his own hand (cf. Plummer, *Ecclesiastical History*, I. xx).

predominantly stressed by the Western Church, but they did not altogether deny, altho they scorned, the literal and historical sense. To a reader unacquainted, as Bede perhaps was, with the fine distinction between the 'typical' and 'allegorical' ways of bringing Christ into the Psalter, — the distinction which had made Theodore a heretic at the Fifth Council, — or prejudiced in his favor as was Columban, the difference between the two schools would seem mainly one of emphasis. Theodore's most glaring fault, his neglect of the original psalm-titles, was easily remedied and his more doubtful passages excised by Columban; and as thus revised, he passed, doubtless under the revered name of the great Irish missionary or some other name equally unexceptionable, into the hands of Bede. Bede seems to have regarded him as a useful complement to the other commentaries with which he was familiar; and in making up his series of extracts, he reduced the difference between the two schools into the difference between a 'Literaliter' and a 'Spiritualiter' or 'Allegorice'. The only genuine Theodorean feature still left, one which could not well be improved away, was the set of references to Jewish history. But the long-suffering heretic was to undergo still another process of change and modification at the hands of an Irish commentator on the Psalms.

The Irish Interpretation. — It is a striking fact that every one of the four Latin adaptations of Theodore's commentary that we have studied has intimate Irish connections. The fuller translation, whether or not, as Mercati thinks, it was made by some Pelagian of the fifth century, has reached us only in the fragments preserved in the three Bobbio manuscripts. The revised version, also in a Bobbio manuscript, is furnished with the famous Old Irish glosses, and as we have seen is probably the work of an Irishman. The Vatican catena is in an Irish hand and contains Irish glosses. And even the 'Liber Bedae' was in the Bobbio library by the tenth century, has come down to us in another Irish manuscript with Irish glosses, the 'Southampton Psalter', and as we have seen was known and used by an Irish commentator within a very few years of its composition. It is then not surprising to find the next links in the chain of Theodorean succession formed by works actually written in Old Irish itself.

Unfortunately the Old Irish commentary edited in *Hib. Min.* has reached us only as a fragment. It contains merely the Introduction to the Psalter and a part of the exposition of the first psalm. But what we have is enough to show that the commentary was planned on a large scale, and that if it were ever completed for the whole psalter it must have been a work of rather imposing size and detail. Dr. Meyer thinks it likely that it was continued, and that what has come down is but the first quaternion of a volume the rest of which shared the fate of so many Old Irish books at the hands of the Vikings. The loss is especially regrettable from the linguistic point of view, since as we have seen the character of the language compels the dating of its original composition as early as 750, i. e. as early as the Milan glosses themselves.

According to a usual Irish custom, the commentary is written in the form of a catechism or series of questions and answers on the psalter. These are numerous and searching, and touch on nearly every topic connected with the psalms that had been raised up to the eighth century. The subjects treated, and still more the authorities used and named, give a very flattering impression of the state of Irish learning and Irish libraries at the time. Nearly every Latin commentator on the psalter whom we know to have written before 750 is mentioned and quotations made from his work;¹⁾ and there are a number of references which can no longer be identified and which perhaps are to books that have perished.

The different authorities are treated in the Introduction rather impartially. When the Commentary proper was begun, however, if we may judge by the portion of one psalm that has come down to us, this impartiality disappeared. Of all his sources, the Irish commentator selected the 'Liber Bedae', i. e.

¹⁾ Cf. the list of medieval Latin commentaries given by E. Henrici, *Die Quellen von Notker's Psalmen*, 1878, pp. 3—5. Of the 13 writers on the Psalter listed before 750, the Irish commentator mentions 8, viz. Hilary, Ambrose, Jerome, Augustine, Cassiodorus, Gregory, Isidore, and Bede. We find no citation from the important commentaries of pseudo-Jerome and Arnobius, but since these have no general introduction, there was hardly occasion for their use in the part that has come down. The Irish writer also had access to a number of general grammatical and encyclopedic works, such as Isidore's *Etymologies* and others still unidentified.

the *Argumenta* and *Explanationes*, as his chief authority. To Bede he turns in answer to the question, 'What is the argument of this first psalm?' and quotes the (a) section, i. e. the Theodorean part, of the *Argumentum*. If only he had adhered to this practise for the other psalms, we should find practically the whole series of Theodorean interpretations transferred to the Old Irish pages and given the place of honor. And as we shall see when we come to study the 'Southampton Psalter', there is some positive evidence that this was indeed the case.

It seems likely, however, that Bede was not the sole channel by which a knowledge of Theodore reached the Irish writer. In the question and answer just preceding the one for which the *Argumenta* is quoted, a distinctly Theodorean passage occurs which could not have been obtained from the 'Liber Bedae'.

Hib. Min., p.33: 'What is it that makes this psalm precede all the other psalms? Not difficult. Because virtue and morality abound therein. For it is through mercifulness that righteousness and belief are attained. That is conspicuous to us from Cornelius the centurion. For it was the deeds of his mercifulness that brought him to righteousness and belief. Because, however, it is through mercifulness and righteousness that belief is arrived at, it is fit that the psalm in which action and virtue and morality abound should be in front of the psalms.'

Cf. Ascoli, pp.10,11: 'Est ergo moralis psalmus . . . Duo itaque quae faciunt hominem ad beatitudinem pervenire: dogmatis recta sententia, id est ut pie de Deo et integre sentiatur, et morum emendata formatio, per quam honeste saneque vivatur. Neutrum ad perfectionem valet sine altero . . . Sed nonnumquam vitae merito ad fidem aditus aperitur; et e diverso ad perfectam cognitionem eius peccatis obstruitur . . . Unde hanc partem maxime Scripturae divinae est moris excolere; et ideo etiam in praesenti psalmo ante documenta fidei disciplina moralis indicitur.'

Cf. also the Irish glosses attached (Thes. Palaeoh., p.12):

'15. ad fidem aditus; i. e. faith is opened through well-doing.

19. i. e. the setting forth that it is thru good works that perfect faith is attained and is opened up to the understanding.'

The agreement is conclusive of a common origin for the two passages, but it is not close enough to warrant us in saying that the Irish writer drew directly from Columban's commentary. As we shall note later, there are some slight indications elsewhere that a still fuller version, perhaps the earlier Latin translation, of Theodore was before him. The most interesting manifestation of Theodorean influence, and also the most distinctive

modification of the Theodorean tradition, that the Irish commentary contains, is found in the paragraph at ll. 312—20:

Hib. Min., p. 31, ll. 312—319: 'There are four things that are necessary in the psalms, to wit, the first story (*stoir*), and the second story, the sense (*siens*) and the morality (*moralus*). The first story refers to David and to Solomon and to the above-mentioned persons, to Saul, to Absalom, to the persecutors besides. The second story to Hezekiah, to the people, to the Maccabees. The meaning (*siens*) to Christ, to the earthly and heavenly church. The morality to every saint.'

In this definitive four-fold scheme we have the final fusion of the two schools of interpretation, the Theodorean and the orthodox. We have seen the two currents mingling, more or less incongruously but ever more intimately, in Columban's revision and the compilation of Bede. But here for the first time the union is consummated and codified. The distinctively Theodorean member of the scheme is of course the 'second story', referring to 'Hezekiah, to the People, to the Maccabees'. The distinctively orthodox member is the 'sense', referring to 'Christ and the church'. Common to both schools of exegetical thought are the 'first story' and the 'morality'.

A formal scheme of different lines of interpretation such as we have here is a characteristic Irish feature. Altho not exactly the four here announced, several similar schemes are to be found elsewhere in Irish expositions of Scripture; and the method seems to have appealed especially to the Irish love of system and schematic regularity of all kinds. Some of these parallels may be cited.

In the Milan glosses are to be found allusions to both a three-fold and a two-fold scheme. For the first compare the following passage from the heading to the first psalm with the glosses attached:

Ascoli, p. 12: 'Quoniam non est nobis propositum latius cuncta persequi, sed summatim dictorum omnium sensus adtingere, ut possit lectoris expositionis prima facie relucere, illis relinquentes occasiones maioris intelligentiae, si uoluerint aliqua addere, quae tamen a praemissa interpretatione non discrepent.'

Glosses (*Thes. Palaeoh.*, I, 13):

'7. prima facie, i. e. of the histories, for it is the history (*stoir*) that it is most desirable for us to understand.'

'9. occasiones maioris intelligentiae, i. e. the sense (*sens*) and the morality (*moralus*).'

'10. aliqua addere, i. e. it is thus we shall leave to them the exposition of the sense (*sens*) and the morality (*moralus*), if it be not at variance with the history (*stoir*) that we relate.'

The two-fold system is indicated at two places, pss. viii and xxi. Here we find merely the contrast between the literal and the allegorical, which are called at ps. viii by the Irish words *stoir* and *sens* (Thes. Palaeoh., I, 45), and at ps. xxi by the words *stoir* and *rúin* or *run*, i. e. secret, mystery (Thes. Palaeoh., I, 125).

Additional examples are furnished in abundance by the Old Irish homilies of the *Leabhar Breac*.¹⁾ Indeed, the accepted formula for an Irish sermon seems to have been the exposition of the passage of Scripture selected in each of the regular modes, taken successively and formally distinguished. Illustrations of the two-fold scheme of the Milan glosses are found in the Homily on the Temptation (pp. 172—181), on the Lord's Supper (pp. 181—90), and on the Day of Pentecost (pp. 190—198); and of the three-fold scheme in the Homily on Christ's Entry into Jerusalem (pp. 163—171), and on the Epiphany (pp. 234 f.). A four-fold scheme, tho not the one of the psalm-commentary, appears in the Third Account of the Passion (p. 131 f.) and the Homily on the Incredulity of Thomas (p. 227 f.).

These different systems may be summed up as follows:

Two-fold: Literal or Historical vs. Spiritual or Allegorical; Irish, *stoir* vs. *sians* (*sens*) or *rún*. This is the system essentially intended in Bede's *Argumenta*, with their 'Spiritualiter' or 'Allegorice'.

Three-fold: Literal, Mystical or Allegorical, Moral or Tropological; Irish, *stoir*, *sians*, *moralus*.

Four-fold: Literal, Mystical or Allegorical, Moral or Tropological, Anagogical; Irish *stoir*, *sians*, *moralus*, *anagoig*.

The fourth member, the Anagogical (which is about equivalent to the modern term eschatological), seems to be included with the Mystical in the three-fold scheme, and both Anagogical and Moral with the Allegorical in the two-fold scheme.

The medieval student will recognize in these terms the rule of exegesis expressed in the scholastic verse,

¹⁾ *The Passions and the Homilies from the Leabhar Breac*, Royal Irish Acad., Todd Lecture Series, vol. II, 1887.

‘Littera gesta docet; quid credas, allegoria;
Moralis, quid agas; quid speres, anagogia.’

The system is the one founded by Origen, and the very one which the Antiochene school of Theodore fought against in vain.¹⁾ Its most famous user in literature was of course Dante, and it became a commonplace of medieval thought, tho hardly anywhere does it appear so formally and so mechanically applied as in the Irish expositions.

But it is not this familiar medieval system that we find in the Irish commentary on the psalms. Its particular four-fold scheme is apparently new. It omits the ‘anagogical’ interpretation, perhaps including it with the ‘allegorical’ or ‘*sians*’, which it explains as referring ‘to Christ, to the earthly *and heavenly* church’. Instead it arrives at the regular number of four in another way by adding the ‘second story’ or second historical sense taken from Theodore. The compromise was ingenious, altho to one familiar with the historical irreconcilability of the two systems not unlike the compromise of the Roman emperor who admitted Christ into his Pantheon.

Theoretically the scheme here set forth was followed in the exposition of each psalm. For each the question of first story, second story, sense, and morality was raised and answered, doubtless mainly from the *Argumenta* and *Explanationes*, with not infrequent recourse to the other commentaries on the list. Unfortunately we cannot substantiate this theory by a single complete example; but the fragment preserved upon the first psalm certainly seems to start in that direction. Almost at the very end of the pages that have come down to us appears the paragraph that Dr. Meyer has translated as follows:

Hib. Min., p. 37: ‘The primary story of the psalms refers to the time of David, the second to Jesus the son of Sirach. He it was that did not abandon him in the time of persecution, though every one else abandoned him.’

The mention of Jesus the son of Sirach is a decided stumbling-block here; for not only is he unmentioned by any

¹⁾ For details see Herzog’s *Realencyclopaedic*, sub ‘Hermenentik’; the *Catholic Encyclopedia*, sub ‘Exegesis’; Plummer’s edition of Bede’s *Ecclesiastical History*, I, lvi—lxii. Cf. also the *Commentaria in Psalmos Davidicos* of Dionysius the Carthusian, Articulus IV, ‘De Quadruplici Expositione Sacrae Scripturae’, *Opera Omnia* V (1898, Monstrolii), 398.

commentator, but with his presence the passage fails to yield any reasonable sense at all. It is a relief to find that 'Iesu Sirechitis' is a restoration by Dr. Meyer of an obscure and difficult text, which Zimmer in his review of the book¹⁾ proposes to better as follows:

'The primary story of the psalms refers to the time of David, but this psalm in particular to Hushai the Arkite. He it was, etc.'

Zimmer's brilliant conjecture gives an excellent meaning, for Hushai would be an entirely appropriate person to associate with the description of the righteous man who forsakes the counsel of the ungodly (cf. 2 Sam. XV, 32). It also agrees with the canon laid down above, i. e. that the first story refers to David or any member of his court.

The only objection to the acceptance of Hushai here is the fact that we do not find him connected with the first psalm by any older commentator. His name does not occur, either in the Theodorean treatments of Bede or Columban, or, so far as I can discover, in any of the orthodox commentaries. There is one other appearance of his name in this connection, however, which sheds a decided light on several questions connected with the Irish commentary. This occurs in a Latin gloss on the first page of the 'Southampton Psalter'. In order to understand the significance of the fact, the relation of the Southampton Psalter to our Irish production must now be discussed.

The remarkable manuscript of the Psalms in St. John's College is of uncertain date, probably the end of the tenth or the eleventh century. It is clearly an Irish manuscript and contains a number of scattered Irish glosses which have been edited in the *Thesaurus*. But the Latin glosses, which are very numerous, have apparently not as yet been studied. An examination of them shows not only, as has already been mentioned, that we have here another text of the *Argumenta* of Bede, written on the margin at the head of each psalm, but so many other Latin passages found also in the Irish commentary as to make it practically certain that the Psalter glosses must have been copied from the Commentary or from its immediate source. These agreements are naturally confined to the glosses on the first psalm, found on the first folio of the manuscript. The

¹⁾ H. Zimmer, *Göttingische gelehrte Anzeigen* (1896), 376—409.

following may be given with references to the corresponding passages of the Irish commentary: ¹⁾

1. (At the very top of the page) Argumentum: acutae mentis inuentio. (Cf. *Hib. Min.*, p. 23.)

2. Psalmus David de increpatione Absalon qui erat impius et Achithopel, et laudat Cuissai²⁾ qui consilium eorum disp[erdidit]; aut de Ioseph qui corpus Christi sepeliuit; similiter ad Christum pertinet, ipse est enim perfectus qui nunquam abiit in consilium impiorum. Cf. the *Argumentum*.

3. Primus psalmus ideo non habet titulum, quia capiti nostro Domino Saluatori, de quo absolute dicturus est, nihil debuit praeponi. Nam licet alii psalmi de ipso multa dicunt, nemo tamen de eius qui fuit in terris conuersatione sic loquitur; et quoniam ad hunc quae dicenda sunt cuncta respiciunt, merito sancti operis caput ponitur. Nam quidam tituli, quidam praefationis, locum eum tenere dixerunt. Totus psalmi huius textus referente propheta narratur. In prima parte uitam sanctae incarnationis exponit; secunda autem peccatorum nequitas in futuro iudicio debitas recipere ultionis. (Cf. *Hib. Min.*, p. 32, and the *Explanatio*.)

4. Beatus quasi uiuatus, uidelicet uita aeterna fruitur. (Cf. *Hib. Min.*, p. 34.)

5. Beatus quasi bene auctus, habendo quod uelit et nihil patiendo quod nolit; ille est uere beatus qui habet omnia quae uult bene et nihil uult male; ex his enim duobus beatus homo efficitur. (Cf. *Hib. Min.*, p. 34.)

6. Primus psalmus titulus omnium psalmorem est, quia omnis pene sensus omnium in eo continentur. (Cf. *Hib. Min.*, p. 34.)

7. Vox definitionis [before vs. 1]. Vox consolationis [before vs. 3]. Vox increpationis [before vs. 4]. (Cf. *Hib. Min.*, p. 34.)

8. Achithophel et Absalon qui secuti uiam ad a; uel Iudei qui crucifixerunt Christum, quibus non consentit Ioseph; uel beatus omnis sanctus qui non consentit hereticis et uitis [uitiis] et diabulo.

9. Hieronymus [?]. Cur non beatus homo dixit? Quia utramque [utramque] personam tenet. Omnis enim persona qui uirtutem animae habet uiri nomine nuncupatur. (Cf. *Hib. Min.*, p. 36.)

The importance of this identification, is the clue that it supplies to the contents of the lost portion of the commentary, both for ps. i and for the rest of the psalter. The two references to Absalon and Achitophel and the one to Hushai put it beyond doubt that the Irish commentator did connect the first psalm with this period of David's life, and make the emendation of Zimmer almost certainly right. These two glosses (nos. 2 and 8)

¹⁾ For assistance in deciphering these glosses I must express my gratitude to Dr. Bright, Mr. J. H. Hessels, and Mr. R. Flower of the British Museum.

²⁾ Or 'aussai'. Mr. Flower thinks it possible that a doubtful gloss just over this word should be read as the Irish word 'feinid', i. e. hero. But there can be no doubt that Hushai is the person intended.

also supply the materials for carrying out the regular scheme of interpretation, beginning with Achitophel and Hushai for the 'first story', Christ and Joseph of Arimathea for the 'sense', and 'every saint who consents not to heretics, vices, and the devil' for the 'morality'; doubtless the 'second story', for which Theodore here had no suggestion, the first psalm being one of his 'Purely Moral' group (see preceding article, p. 437), was omitted.

For the remainder of the psalter the scribe is by no means so liberal with his glosses as on the first page, but he continues to take the *Argumentum* for each psalm. Several times he has copied in the *Explanatio* as well (pss. i, x, and the various sub-sections of ps. cxviii). thus demonstrating that both of Bede's two series of headings continued to occupy a prominent place in the Irish commentary. The fact that there is no cessation in his insertion of the *Argumenta* and other glosses is a strong indication that the Irish commentary too went on to the end of the psalter.

The text of the *Argumenta* as given in the Southampton glosses is rather careless. Many omissions, especially of (c) sections, occur. But at two places there are additions, one of which is of some importance (pss. lxxxvi and lxxxvii):

Ps. lxxxvi (fol. 61 b): Argumentum. Praedicitur hic de Grecis, de Philistinis, et de Idumis, et de Amalech, et de aliis generibus [aliis gentibus?] qui circumagunt regionem Israel, qui obsederunt Hierusalem, non tamen deuellare [debellare] potuerunt. Aliter quod, captis decim tribus [decem tribubus], Asiri, quamuis obsidere Hierusalem non tamen debellare potuerunt. Aliter, [uox] apostolica de Ecclesia.

Ps. lxxxvii (fol. 61 b): Argumentum. Ex persona populi possiti in Babilone ac liberationis desiderantis [liberationem desiderantis] formatur oratio. Aliter, uox Christi de passione sua ad Patrem.

A comparison with the *Argumenta* as edited in the *West-Saxon Psalms* will show that in both cases the initial sentence is added here. The addition at ps. lxxxvi, tho confused, is of the same general import as the (a) section. Perhaps in the commentary it supplied the 'first story', while the (a) section gave the 'second story', and the (b) section the 'sense'. But the new text at ps. lxxxvii supplies the only (a) section that was missing in the entire psalter; and, what is rather puzzling, the interpretation supplied is perfectly correct, as is proved by the Syriac: (Baethgen, V, 95) 'Auf das Volk in Babel, welches

seine Bedrängnisse erzählt und um Erlösung von demselben bittet'. How did the Southampton Psalter come by this missing explanation? It could hardly have been originally present in the *Argumenta*, for as we have seen (p. 455), the loss in Bede's series of the genuine interpretation here and at pss. cxxxix—cxliii corresponds to a similar loss in Bede's source, the commentary of Columban. We must therefore conclude that the Irish commentary, or whatever source the Southampton glosses were copied from, had access to another Theodorean channel, and one fuller even than Columban's version.

Whether this was the fuller version of which only fragments have come down to us, we cannot say, because the fragments do not include this psalm. But the existence of some such unknown Theodorean source we seem bound to accept; and having accepted it, we may perhaps suspect that in this fuller version lay the original mention of Cornelius (cf. *Hib. Min.*, p. 32, cited above) and of Hushai in connection with ps. i. Altho we do not find Hushai or Cornelius in the heading of Columban's commentary, we do find the qualifications of King Joash discussed, and then a note that further discussion is omitted on account of a great desire for brevity. The matter is not of much importance, but it would be interesting to find the Irish commentary preserving genuine Theodorean ideas which have failed to reach us thru any of our other numerous Theodorean channels.

Before leaving the Irish part of our history, we must mention another Irish production which, brief tho it is, shows clearly the Theodorean influence. In the Bodleian Ms. Rawl. B. 502, we find, on fol. 79 b, an Old Irish 'poem of fifty stanzas composed by Mac Coisse on Dec. 21, 982, opening with an invocation of the Godhead, and containing, first, a versified account of the composition of the psalms, based upon the introduction to the Old Irish commentary on the psalter (edited in *Hib. Min.*); then five quatrains on the creation of Adam, and ending with five quatrains on St. Thomas, on whose festival the poem was composed.'¹)

¹) Kuno Meyer, *Rawlinson B. 502, published in Facsimile from the Original MS. in the Bodleian Library, Oxford, 1909, introd., p. vi; Zs. f. celt. Phil.*, I (1897), 496, and III (1901), 20—22; Olden, *Proceedings of the Royal Irish Acad.*, 1883, p. 219 f.

The indebtedness of the poem to the Old Irish commentary, which Dr. Meyer points out, is shown both in the matter and in repeated verbal agreement.¹⁾ The Theodorean influence appears in the four stanzas (nos. 9—12 as numbered in vol. III of the *Zeitschrift*) which versify ll. 312—20 of the Commentary (cited above, p. 468):

'Four things in the Psalms (pure course!), the first story (*stair*), the second story, There are found in them (it is no falsehood!) noble sense (*sīans*) and morality (*morolus*).

It is with these that the first story is concerned: with David, with Solomon, With the persecutors of the hosts, with Saul, with Absalom.

The second story which is here declared refers to Hezekiah, to the People, To the Kings (excellent the fame!), to Moses, to the Maccabees.

The meaning (*sīansa*) of the Psalms, with their divisions, to holy Christ, to the Church;

The morality after that severally to every just one, blessed vigilkeeping.²⁾

The author of this poem, Airbheartach mac Coisse, is also known as author of a long summary in verse of classical geography, which has been published with text and translation for the Royal Irish Academy. He lived and taught in the monastic school of Ross Ailithir, now Ross Carbery in the southwest of County Cork, in the latter part of the tenth and beginning of the eleventh centuries, dying in 1016.³⁾ His two productions are thus both school-poems, probably written to fix upon his scholars' memories the leading facts of courses respectively in

¹⁾ Mr. R. Flower, to whom I am much indebted for his kind assistance in handling the Irish materials of this paper, gives me the following note on this point: 'Stanzas 1—3 correspond to ll. 158 f. of the Commentary; stanza 4 to ll. 175 f.; stanzas 5—6 to ll. 207 f.; stanza 7 to ll. 229 f.; stanzas 9—12 to ll. 312 f.; stanzas 24—26 to ll. 320 f.; stanzas 27—28 to ll. 329 f.; stanzas 30—31 to ll. 88 f. The chronological indications at the end are not represented in the Commentary. The close verbal correspondences throughout make it certain that the author of the poem used the Irish commentary represented by Dr. Meyer's text. He versifies only the introduction and his poem throws no light on the question of the extent of the Irish version.'

²⁾ This translation was obligingly made for me by Miss Eleanor Hull, to whom also I must express my thanks for assistance in reading Mac Coisse's poem.

³⁾ *Annals of Ulster*, sub 1016: 'Airbheartach mac Coisidobrain, airchinnech of Ros-ailithir, died'. This individual seems quite unconnected with the well-known bard Erard mac Coisse who died in 1023; see Eleanor Hull, *A Text-Book of Irish Literature*, 1906, I, p. 211.

geography and the psalms. We know that the Psalter was the earliest object of study in an Irish school; and this compact summary of Mac Coisse's perhaps represents the irreducible minimum of knowledge about it required. It is interesting to find the characteristic Theodorean method of interpretation included in this minimum. In the peculiar diluted form that it had assumed in the Irish commentary, of the 'four-fold scheme', it had thus become a part of the standard and accepted teaching at Ross Ailithir. We shall meet this apparently Irish formula once again, but this time, strangely enough, in an approximately contemporary Anglo-Saxon version of the Psalms.

The West-Saxon Psalms. — We have already had several examples in the Theodorean succession of a mutual exchange of Theodorean knowledge between England and Ireland. We have seen how the revised version of Theodore probably prepared by the Irish saint and missionary Columban, about the beginning of the seventh century, was brought to Northumbria and used by the Venerable Bede at the beginning of the eighth century; and then how Bede's compilation in its turn was carried almost immediately to Ireland and given the place of honor, among all the works yet produced by the Western Church on the Psalms, in an Irish commentary. The Vatican catena (Pal. Lat. 68), with its extracts from Theodore, its Northumbrian and Irish glosses, and its Irish hand 'copied from an Anglo-Saxon', has not yet been adequately studied; but when it is, it will surely reveal a similar history of intercommunication between the two countries. If now it can be shown, as I hope to do, that the Old Irish commentary was the nearest, and perhaps the only, source of the Anglo-Saxon version of the psalms produced in the south of England in the ninth or tenth century, the balance of obligation, otherwise fairly even, will incline distinctly in favor of Ireland.

The abstract possibility, even of so marked a case of dependence of an Anglo-Saxon on an Irish writer, will hardly be called in question by students familiar with the two fields. Altho little investigation has yet been made into the relations between Old-Irish and Old-English literature, signs are not wanting that much exists to be discovered in this direction. In

a recent article. Professor C. F. Brown¹⁾ has shown the likelihood of Irish or Irish-Latin influence on the Cynewulfian poems, particularly the *Elene*. This influence betrays itself in two ways, by the Irish orthography used in certain proper names, and by the many significant resemblances — some of them unique — of the story of the Finding of the Cross as told in the *Elene* with the Irish version of the *Leabhar Breac*. Dr. Brown comes even closer to our field when he finds similar examples of Irish spelling in Alfred's *Cura Pastoralis*.²⁾ An earlier attempt to discover an Irish origin for a piece of Anglo-Saxon literature may also be mentioned: the Irish 'Sermon on Death' in the *Leabhar Breac* was suggested in 1889 as a possible source for the Old English 'Address of the Soul to the Body'.³⁾

Were the *West-Saxon Psalms* merely a version of the first third of the Psalter, it would hardly be possible to talk of any commentary as their source. But they are much more than a mere version. Unlike the other Anglo-Saxon Psalters, which are practically but interlinear glosses, the two versions preserved in the Paris Psalter are real translations into idiomatic Anglo-Saxon. The prose rendering of the first fifty psalms in the West-Saxon dialect which we have named the *West-Saxon Psalms* furthermore differs from the *Anglian Psalms*, as the accompanying metrical version of the rest of the psalter in the Northern dialect has been called, in being frequently rather more of a paraphrase than a version. Altho it does not go quite so far as Notker in his Old High German rendering did in adding explanatory remarks and comments, it frequently does insert 'expansions' in the text in order to make the meaning plain or to furnish an interpretation of a difficulty, and still oftener it indicates the interpretation it prefers by freely amplifying and altering. Thus the use of an authority or authorities is constantly made manifest. The reader is still more clearly guided in his understanding of the psalms by the curious Anglo-Saxon Introductions, found only in the *West-Saxon Psalms*,

¹⁾ C. F. Brown, 'Irish-Latin Influence in Cynewulfian Texts'. *Engl. Stud.* XL (1908), pp. 1—29.

²⁾ Page 9.

³⁾ See H. Gaidoz, *Revue Celtique*, Oct., 1889, p. 463 f.; the suggestion was, however, opposed by Bruce in *Mod. Lang. Notes*. V (1890), p. 193 f.

which stand at the head of each psalm except the first.¹⁾ Since these furnish us with the clearest argument for a dependence on the Irish commentary, it will perhaps be best to quote a few typical examples (in translation):

Ps. viii. 'This eighth psalm David sang, when he wondered at the wonders of God, who controls all creatures. And he also prophesied in the psalm about the glorious Incarnation of Christ.'²⁾

Ps. ix. 'In the ninth psalm David prayed to the Lord, and thanked him that his son and other enemies also might not do him all the evil that they had devised against him. And to the same purpose every righteous man sings it about his own enemies. And about the same Christ sang it, when Jews wished to do Him more evil than they might. And so did Hezekiah also, when his enemies might not injure him as they wished.'³⁾

Ps. x. 'This tenth psalm David sang, when he was driven into the wilderness by Saul the king, when his comrades taught him to hide himself there, like this sparrow (cf. vs. 1). And in the same way the righteous who sing it, they lament concerning their enemies, both visible and invisible. And so did Christ concerning the Jews, when He sang this psalm.'⁴⁾

Ps. xxix. 'David sang this nine and twentieth psalm to the God who had delivered him from his enemies and from all his troubles. And he prophesied the same thing concerning Hezekiah, that he would do the same thing, when he was delivered from Assyrians and from his sickness. And he prophesied the same thing concerning every righteous man who sings this psalm either for himself or for another, as a thanksgiving to God for the happiness that he then has. And he also prophesied in the psalm concerning Christ, how he would be delivered, both from the Jews and from death.'⁵⁾

From these instances an adequate idea of the three different types of Introduction found may be obtained. The majority (30

¹⁾ The Introductions to pss. xxi and xxvi, which were lost in the Paris Psalter, have been recovered by my discovery of another copy of the whole series of Introductions on the margins of the Vitellius Psalter (see Bibliography of the ed., p. 149). The Introduction to ps. i, on the other hand, is absent in both manuscripts, and was probably never composed.

²⁾ Cf. the *Argumentum*: Ps. viii. (a) Admiratur propheta Dei potentiam per quam gubernat cuncti mundi molem, gratiasque agit quod tantus creator hominis memoriam sit habere dignatus. (b) Aliter, Ecclesia laudem dicit Christo de fide omnium credentium; lege ad Euangelium Marci.

³⁾ Cf. the *Argumentum*: Ps. ix. (a) Orat Dominum David pro dolosis cogitationibus filii sui, gratias agens quod eas non sequeretur effectus; potest et Ezechias congruere gratias agenti post Assyrii exercitus interitum. (b) Aliter, Ecclesia laudem dicit Christo de Iudaeis et de principe daemoniorum.

⁴⁾ Cf. the *Argumentum*: Ps. x. (a) Verba David quando Saulem fugiens in desertis est habitare compulsus. (b) Aliter, uox Christi est; lege ad Genesim, perditio Sodomae.

⁵⁾ Cf. the *Argumentum* (cited above, p. 455).

of the 49) resemble those of pss. ix and xxix. Each of the thirty is built on a fixed scheme of four interpretations, which varies only slightly in arrangement. There are always two interpretations from the Old Testament, one of David and one some later period of Jewish history; viz., the reign of Hezekiah, the reign of Ahaz (ps. xlv only), the period of the Exile, and the period of the Maccabees (pss. xliii and xlvi only); and two interpretations from the new dispensation, one of Christ or his apostles, and one of every righteous man. In 15 of the Introductions, among which is that of ps. x, only three lines of interpretation are suggested, the one omitted in each case being the second Old Testament or 'second historical' interpretation. The remaining 4 Introductions, illustrated by ps. viii (cf. also pss. xviii, xlv, xlix), forsake the scheme altogether and explain the psalm as embodying directly some dogmatic teaching.

Dr. Bruce has already demonstrated the dependence of these Introductions on Bede's *Argumenta*, with occasional use of the *Explanationes* and Vulgate titles. The dependence is easily seen in three of the four cases cited above, and extends throughout the series. The suggestion offered in this paper is that the Irish commentary was a nearer source, i. e. that the Anglo-Saxon translator used the *Argumenta* and *Explanationes* not directly, but as they appeared in the commentary, and together with such modifications and such additional matter as was there supplied. We have seen that the Irish commentary did almost certainly give the *Argumenta* and probably also the *Explanationes* for every psalm, but that it also contained a great deal of other matter from a very wide range of authorities, including at least one other Theodorean source. It is by the presence of this additional matter in the Anglo-Saxon translation that we may detect its close kinship to the commentary.

The chief of these coincidences is the common use in the Irish and the Anglo-Saxon of the four-fold plan. The scheme on which the majority of the Anglo-Saxon Introductions are built is, as has no doubt been already perceived, precisely that of 'first story, second story, sense, and morality' which we discovered in the Irish commentary and its successor the Irish poem, and nowhere else. Dr. Bruce was able without difficulty to find a general source in *Argumenta*, *Explanationes*, or Vulgate titles, for each of the four lines of interpretation taken separately.

But he did not find a particular source in every case by any means, except for the peculiar Theodorean 'second historical' interpretation; i. e. the scheme is often mechanically filled out when one or more of the other three members were lacking in these sources. Nor did he anywhere find the curious four-fold formula explicitly set forth, and was therefore forced to suppose it an original idea — a 'peculiar division' (p.72) — of the translator's own. The Irish usage supplies us with just what was missing.

Another line of argument that conducts us to the same conclusion is suggested by the fact that the *Argumenta*, certain as is their use by the Anglo-Saxon translator, fail to furnish quite all the knowledge of Theodorean opinion that he can be shown to possess. One instance appears in the Introduction to ps. viii which is quoted above. The Anglo-Saxon explains the psalm as designed to teach two important doctrines: the wonders of Divine Providence, and the Incarnation of Christ. The first of these was no doubt suggested to him by the (a) section of the *Argumentum*; but the *Argumentum* says nothing about the Incarnation. Now we know that the Incarnation was the original and genuine Theodorean explanation for this psalm, and that this *Argumentum*, as has been explained above (p. 456), is one of Bede's spurious substitutes, inserted no doubt to supply a loss in his copy of Columban's commentary. Bede's guess was a rather unfortunate one here, for he hit upon an explanation that Theodore himself had violently rejected. According to Columban's commentary, he stigmatized the literal interpretation of the psalm, which merely contrasts God's greatness with the littleness of man, as 'Jewish'; and according to all our sources he regarded it as a direct prophesy of the Incarnation.¹⁾

Were this the only case where the Anglo-Saxon translator seems to have got at the original Theodore behind his usual

¹⁾ We happen to know Theodore's interpretation of this psalm especially well, because it was both one of the four that he admitted to be Messianic, and one of those for which he was condemned by the Council; and in consequence we have, besides the usual evidence of the Syriac and the Latin version edited by Ascoli, a large fragment preserved in the Council records (see the bibliography given in the preceding article, p. 426). Theodore's heresy lay in the way in which he made the psalm testify to a division between Christ's two natures. Cf. Ascoli, p. 57: 'In hoc psalmo beatus David, profetali repletus spiritu, de Domini incarnatione prae loquitur, et ea dicit de

source, the *Argumenta*, we might put it down as a chance coincidence. But a similar state of things confronts us in two other cases where Bede's headings are spurious, psalms iii and vii, at both of which they are discarded by the Anglo-Saxon Introductions in favor of the genuine Theodorean explanation.¹⁾ The three cases together make it quite necessary to assume the use of some other Theodorean channel. Now we have seen above that the Irish commentator must also have had access to another Theodorean channel besides the *Argumenta*. Nothing would be more natural than for him to cite the conflicting interpretation which he must have found there for comparison with some at least of the spurious *Argumenta*, and nothing more likely than that the Anglo-Saxon would have made use of some of these alternatives.

These evidences of access on the translator's part to another Theodorean source is immensely strengthened by a consideration of his additions and paraphrases in the text proper of the psalms. It is no part of the plan of this paper to study the translation itself in detail; for no satisfactory determination of the sources there used can be made until the appearance of the promised edition of all available Theodorean material (see the preceding article). But certain facts are already plain. In many cases the interpretations of a wide range of commentaries of the orthodox type were known and followed; but the explanations most frequently chosen are those that we know to have been given by Theodore. To illustrate this statement I have selected from two psalms (ix and x) all the cases where the source of an Anglo-Saxon rendering is plain, giving for each passage first the Latin, then the Anglo-Saxon rendering, then the parallel in the commentary that seems to be followed.

ix. 13. Qui exaltas me de portis mortis, ut annuntiem omnes laudes tuas in portis filiae Sion.

For þam þu eart se ylca God þe me upp ahofe from deapes geatum, to þam þæt ic bodade eall þin lof on þam geatum þære burge Hierusalem.

Christo quae sunt postea rebus inpleta. Per quod sane confutatur omnis Iudaicae contradictionis improbitas . . . A Indaeis quoque psalmus iste in Deum et hominem, cui conveniant illa quae inferius dicuntur, indubitantur accipitur.'

¹⁾ A full discussion of these three Introductions is given in an article entitled 'Notes on the Introductions of the West-Saxon Psalms', by James W. Bright and the present writer, in a contemporary number of the *Journal of Theological Studies*.

Ascoli: Filiam uero Sion uocat Hirusalem. (A characteristic substitution of the literal for the figurative phrase 'daughter of Zion'; the other commentators are inveterately mystical at this point.)

ix. 18. Exurge, Domine, non praeualeat homo.

Aris, Drihten, þy læs se yfelwillenda mæge don þæt he wille.

Ascoli: Accingere in ultionem, ne insolescant qui nos tribulant, successu prosperitate elati. (Here, as in verse 38, where 'homo' is rendered 'se awyr-geda', the traditional view is followed that 'homo' denotes especially 'wicked man'. Cf. Hib. Min., p. 36, "Wherever 'homo' occurs in the Scriptures, it is written to mark human frailty.")

ix. 20. Ut quid, Domine, recessisti longe, despicias in opportunitatibus, in tribulatione?

Drihten, hwi gewitst þu swa feor fram us, and hwi noldest þu cuman to us, to þære tide þe us nydþearf wæs?

Cf. pseudo-Jerome: Tunc uidentur (uiditur) despiciere, quando opportunum tempus est Ecclesiae ut adiuuet, et non statim occurrit illi in tribulatione.

ix. 21. Dum superbit impius, incenditur pauper.

Donne se unrihtwisa ofermodegað, þonne byþ se earma þearfa onæled and gedrefed and eac geunrotsod.

Cf. Ascoli: elatio profani hominis atque prosperitas . . . ignem in ossibus pauperis offensionis ac meroris accendat. (Most of the orthodox commentators [Augustine, Cassiodorus, Remi, Bruno, the *Commentarius*] interpret differently, i. e. that the poor man is inflamed to love and good works by persecution.)

ix. 22. Quoniam lauditur peccator in desiderii animae suae, et qui iniqua gerit benedicitur.

For þam se synfulla byþ hered þær he his yfelan willan wyrpþ; and hine bletsiaþ þa yfelan for his yfelan dædum.

Cf. pseudo-Jerome: tunc quando peccator laudat, alius alium, dum se inuicem laudant, occidunt.

ix. 34. Vides, quoniam tu laborem et dolorem consideras, ut tradas eos in manibus tuis; tibi enim derelictus est pauper; pupillo (Gallican, orphano) tu eris adiutor.

Gesyht þu nu, cwæp se witega to Drihtne, hwyle broc and hwyle sar we poliaþ and þrowiaþ? Nu hit wære cyn þæt þu hit hym wræce mid þinre handa. Ic þearfa eom, nu to þe forlæten; þu eart fultumiend þara þe nabbap nawþer ne fæder ne modor.

Cf. pseudo-Jerome: Propheta loquitur ad Deum . . . Pupillus dicitur qui non habet patrem; orphanus qui nec patrem nec matrem habet. (The translator mistakes 'Vides . . . consideras' for an interrogative clause, and 'ut . . . tuis' for an independent wish.)

ix. 35. Conteres brachium peccatoris et maligni; requiretur (Gallican, quaeretur) delictum eius, nec inuenietur.

Ðu forbryest þone earm and þæt mægen þæs synfullan; for þy peah hine liwa absode for hwi he swa dyde, þonne ne mihte he hit na gereccan, ne gefafa beon nolde þæt he untela dyde.

Ascoli: tanta est, ait, quam in pauperes exercet iniquitas ut si peccati sui ab eo ratio postuletur, nullam inuenire possit, nec ualeat uel paululum in sui adsertionem defensionemque consistere, aut aliquo peccatorum suorum multitudinem colore uelare. (The sense of the latter clause is much disputed among the orthodox commentators; but the translator's clear if free interpretation finds a parallel only in Ascoli.)

ix. 36. Regnabit Dominus in aeternum et in saeculum saeculi; peribitis gentes de terra eius.

Drihten rixap on ecnesse on þisse worulde ge on þære toweardan; for þæm weorþap aworpene þa synfullan of ægþrum his rica.

Cf. Cassiodorus: regnum significat Domini Saluatoris, quo soli beatissimi perfuuntur . . . gentes autem posuit peccatores et impios.

ix. 38. Iudicare pupillo et humili.

Dem nu, Drihten, þearfe þæs earman and þæs eapmodan.

Cf. Augustine: aliud est enim iudicare pupillum, aliud iudicare pupillo; iudicat pupillum etiam qui condemnat, iudicat autem pupillo qui pro illo profert sententiam. (The translator uses 'þearfe' to render the force of the dative.)

x. 3. Iustus autem quid fecit?

Hwæt dyde ic unscyldega wip hi, oþpe hwæt mæg ic nu don?

Cf. Ascoli: quid ad haec, inquit, iustus faciet, id est ego; iustum se appellat, respiciens ad causam in qua est alienus a culpa. (The other commentators take 'Iustus' here as Christ or the Church.)

x. 5. Palpebrae eius interrogant filios hominum.

His bræwas, þæt ys his rihta dom, ahsap manna bearn.

Cf. pseudo-Jerome: Palpebrae . . . subtilitas diuinitatis, id est, iudicia Dei occulta, in quibus nos interrogat.

x. 6. Dominus interrogat iustum et impium.

Se ylca Drihten ahsap rihtwise and unrihtwise, þæt heora ægþer seege hwæt he dyde, þæt he him mæge gyldan be heora gewyrhtum.

Cf. Ascoli: tam iustus quam peccator meritorum suorum fructus ipso discernente percipiet.

x. 7. Pluit super peccatores laqueos; ignis, sulphur, et spiritus procellarum, pars calicis eorum.

Drihten onsent manegra cynna witu, swa swa ren, ofer þa synfullan; and hi gewyrpþ mid grine, and he onsent fyr ofer hig and ungemetlice hæto þære sunnan, and wolberende windas; mid þyllicum and mid manegum þyllicum beoþ heora drincfatu gefylde.

Cf. Ascoli: poenarum enumerata diuersitas erit, inquit, pars calicis, ut totus calix profecto ac plenus intelligatur continere grauiora. (Did the translator read 'sol feruens' or 'sol furens' in place of 'sulfur et'?)

The citation of the commentary edited by Ascoli for the Theodorean parallels in this list is not meant to imply that Columban's commentary was the additional Theodorean source used by the Anglo-Saxon translator. For pss. ix and x it is the

only source available to us. But where we have the fragments preserved of the older Latin translation we find that it contains numerous parallels to the Anglo-Saxon in passages that were excised by Columban. A few of the more striking examples may be given to establish this important fact.

xviii. 11, 12. Et ab alienis parce seruo tuo. Si mei non fuerint dominati, tunc immaculatus ero, et emundabar a delicto maximo.

And from *ælpodegum feondum spara me þinne þeow, Drihten*. Gif mine fynd ne ricsiap ofer me, þonne beo ic unwemme, and beo geclænsod from þæm mæstum scyldum. Ac gif hi me abyrgiap, þonne ne mæg ic smeagan mine unscylda, ne eac þinne willan ne mæg smeagan to wyrcanne.

Cf. the Amb. and Tur. fragment: Eripe me, inquit, ne sim sub hostium potestate: alienos ergo in hoc loco hostes uocat. 'Si mei fuerint dominati' usque 'maximo': noui enim quoniam, si me non praeserit hostium metus, si ab incursione eorum liber fuero, potero in requie et otio constitutus sollicitus peccata uitare. (There is nothing corresponding to this in Ascoli.)

xxi. 1, 2. Deus, Deus meus, respice in me; quare me dereliquisti? longe a salute mea uerba delictorum meorum. Deus meus, clamabo per diem, nec exaudies; et nocte, et non ad insipientiam mihi.

Drihten, Drihten, min God, beseoh to me; hwi forlete þu me swa feor minre hælo? Ic clypige dæges and niltes to þe, and andette mine scylda, and seofige min ungelimp, and þu hit ne gehyrst; ac ne understand þu hit me to unrihtwinesse, for þæm ic þe nane oþwite þæt þu me ne gehyrst, ac minum agnum scyldum ic hit wite.

Cf. Amb.-Tur. fragment: Longe a salute mea usque meorum: causam relictionis suae subdidit, ne id quod superius dixerat, 'quare me', uelut conquiri de Deo uideretur . . . Qui uolunt hunc psalmum in Domini persona, ex hoc loco praecipue conuincuntur non paruum temeritatis incurrere. Quomodo enim potest accipi quia hoc de se Dominus dixerit, 'Longe a salute mea, reliqua'? Constat quidem tempore passionis suae dixisse in cruce positum, 'Deus, Deus meus, respice in me'; hoc autem dictum non omni modo ad eum hunc psalmum (hoc) indicat pertinere; neque enim quasi prius per profetiam dicto et tunc rebus inpleto ita usus est testimonio. Sed cum passionem, flagilla, uerbera, clausos, et patibulum suscepisset, et consequenter hac uoce usus est quam conuenit omnes pios, cum aliquid huius modi patiuntur, emittere, aperte autem per haec uerba Saluator propriam indicat passionem, ne, secundum quosdam, fantasma totum pietas [pietatis?] eius opus et misterium crederetur . . . propter hanc igitur causam hoc testimonio usus est, non quod de ipso prius profetae natiuinitium sit praedictum, aut certe de ipso Psalmus iste conpositus.

(The denial by Theodore of the Messianic reference in this psalm made it one of those for which he was condemned by the Council of 553. Columban not only omitted the passage here cited, but inserted an explanation directly contrary in its tenor: "Ex persona Domini per interrogationem pronuntiandus hic uersus est quae tamen uim habeat rennuentis, hoc modo, 'Numquid uerba delictorum meorum, quae non sunt, te a meo auxilio remouerunt?' . . .")

Plainly the Anglo-Saxon translator here follows the more genuine and more heretical interpretation of the earlier translation.)

xxviii. 5. Vox Domini confringentis cedros, et confringet Dominus cedros Libani; et comminuet Dominus tamquam uitulum Libani, et dilectus sicut filias unicornuorum.

Ðæs Godes word brycþ cedortreowu, and symle se God brycþ þa hean cedertreowu on Libano, þam myclan munte: þa treowa tacniap ofermodra manna anweald. Drihten forbrycþ and forbryt þa myclan cedertreowu, emne swa þa lytlan onwæstmas; þa owæstmas beoþ swa mycle and swa fægere swa swa þæs deores bearn þe unicornus hatte.

Cf. Amb.-Tur. Fragment: . . . sed uitulum in hoc loco uoluit dicere pro uitulamine; ita namque et Hebreus habet, sicut uitulina Libani. Vitulina nero Libani dicuntur parua uirgulta, quae sunt pro ipsa uis tenuitate fragilia; et quoniam cedros Libani Assirios uocauerat, propter ingentes corporum formas, intulit 'et comminuit eos tamquam uitulamen Libani'; ita, inquit, illos sublimes et grandes breui tempore comminuit atque contriuit sicut uitulina, quae exsilitate sui facile conteruntur.

Cf. Ascoli, p. 177: "'Et comminuit' usque 'Liuani'. Pro uitulaminibus. Vitulina enim dicuntur parua uirgulta, quae se subieunt sub ingenti huiusmodi arboris umbra; et est sensus, tanta facilitate magnae moles hostium conciderunt, quia nullius operis est exigua haec uirgulta deterrere."

It is then evident, even upon so slight an examination, that the translator drew exclusively from some version or adaptation of Theodore in addition to the brief headings of Bede and fuller even than the abbreviated commentary of Columban. It is also evident that he was influenced, tho somewhat less frequently, by the views of orthodox commentators such as Augustine, Cassiodorus, and Jerome. If the Anglo-Saxon writer laboriously consulted all of these authorities for himself, he must have been a man of extraordinary learning and with access to an extensive library. But we know that all of these helps had been also employed by the author of the Irish commentary. We have seen that he cites and uses practically every orthodox commentary then in existence, that he transferred the 'Liber Bedae' almost bodily to his pages, and that he made use of an additional Theodorean source which was other than and fuller than Columban. In short, the entire Anglo-Saxon translation might in all probability have been accomplished with no other aid than the Irish commentary. It is certainly reasonable to suppose that the translator made use of the results laid ready to his hand by the laborious Irish scholar.

Some further parallels, of less weight, but not altogether insignificant, may be adduced between the Irish and the Anglo-

Saxon work. When it is remembered that the Irish commentary stops where the Old English version begins, and that the only psalm without an Anglo-Saxon Introduction, ps. i, happens to be the only psalm of which we have even a part preserved of the detailed discussion in the Irish commentary, it seems remarkable that the parallels should be so numerous as they are. In the general introduction to the Irish treatise we find a passage (*Hib. Min.*, p. 30) in which the distinction between the words 'psalmus' and 'canticum' in the titles is explained. Precisely the same distinction is inserted into the Anglo-Saxon Introduction to ps. iv.¹⁾ In another passage of the Irish treatise (*Hib. Min.*, p. 24) we find an allusion to the three 'fifties' of the psalter (l. 115, 'from the first fifty'; l. 122, 'from the middle fifty'). The question has already been raised²⁾ whether the limitation of the Anglo-Saxon version to the first fifty psalms is to be connected with this custom of dividing the psalter into three parts of fifty psalms each. This custom was by no means peculiar to Ireland. In a lengthy note in his edition of Bede's *Eccles. Hist.* Plummer³⁾ has shown that it was a widespread method of dividing the Psalter in the English as well as the Irish Church. To his examples may be added a passage from Hilary's *Prologus*, quoted in the first preface of Bede's *Exegesis*,⁴⁾ which finds a mystic propriety in the three fifties; another mystical interpretation occurring in the *Argumentum* given in the *Exegesis* for the psalm 'extra numerum' given at the end of the psalter;⁵⁾ and statements by Cassiodorus that he did actually so divide his commentary into three codices for practical convenience,⁶⁾ —

¹⁾ See 'Notes', (article cited above) ps. iv.

²⁾ See J. E. Wulfing, *Die Syntax in den Werken Alfreds des Großen*, I. (1894), xiii; A. E. Cook, *Biblical Quotations in Old English Prose Writers*, (1898), xxxvii; Chas. Plummer, *The Life and Times of Alfred the Great*, (1902) p. 147.

³⁾ II. 137.

⁴⁾ Hilary, *P. L.* IX, 259; Bede, XCIII, 478.

⁵⁾ Bede, *P. L.* XCIII, 1098.

⁶⁾ Cassiodorus, *Expositio in Psalterium*, *P. L.* LXX, 9; 'Quem tamen codicem etiam per quinquagenos psalmos cum praefationibus suis trina sum diuisione partitus, ut et claritas litterae senioribus oculis se pulchrius aperiret et desiderio legentium fratrum numerosi codices corpora praestarentur. Ita et ad bibliothecae cautelam unus derelictus est, et propter congregationis studium commodissime forsitan noscitur esse diuisus.' In another of Cassiodorus's works, the *De Institutione Diuinarum Litterarum*, which we know

statements borne out by the marks of division which we find still present in the *Expositio* of Cassiodorus and in many manuscript psalters.¹⁾

But it was a custom specially widespread in Ireland. Beside the common Irish name of 'the three fifties' for the psalter, examples of which are given by Plummer, we may cite the curious stories recounted in Douglas Hyde's *A Literary History of Ireland*,²⁾ of the division into three fifties for purposes of cursing by Saint Adamnan and of praying by King Brian at the battle of Clontarf. If he based his work upon the commentary or any other Irish source, the Anglo-Saxon translator would have found it entirely natural to rest from his labours at the end of ps. l, or to divide his completed work into three volumes and so incur the loss of the last two.

It is perhaps unnecessary to add that he more probably used the commentary in an Irish-Latin than in an Irish form. The Old Irish form in which we possess it is not unlikely to be a direct translation from a Latin original. This may have been the immediate source of the Anglo-Saxon translator; or possibly he may have used such a glossed psalter as the Southampton to which the substance of the Irish or Irish-Latin commentary had been transferred. The exact details of the

to have been used in England from the preface to the Amiatine Codex (White, *The Codex Amiatinus and its Birthplace; Studia Biblica et Ecclesiastica*, Oxford, 1890, II, 273 f.) and from its frequent mention by Bede, he refers again to his own commentary, and explains more explicitly how and why he divided it into three codices (*P. L.* LXX, 1115); 'Quod tamen Psalmorum corpus uniuersum et in tribus codicibus per quinquagenos psalmos iudicauimus conscribendum, ut iubilai anni quantitas triplicata sanctae Trinitatis uotina nobis remissionis beneficia renuntiaret, et, quoniam unus codex onerosus quibusdam fratribus poterat inueniri, tali distributioni completa, spem pretiosae salutis acciperent, et multi compendia lectionis (praestante Domino) salubriter inuenirent. Habeat ergo bibliotheca uestra unum ex his codicem, ad quem recurratis, si nos mendositas fortassis offenderit; fratrum uero curiositas partibus se expleat distributis.'

¹⁾ So in the Southampton Psalter, and among the interlinear Anglo-Saxon psalters, in the Spelman, Junius, Regius, Tiberius, and Lambeth.

²⁾ Douglas Hyde, *A Literary History of Ireland*, 1899, pp. 236, 437. Cf. also the penance of Oengus the Culdee ('tis he that used to chant his psalms thus, while he was at Disert Oengusso, to wit, fifty in the river with a withe round his neck and tied to the tree, fifty under the tree, and fifty in his cell'), *The Martyrdom of Oengus the Culdee*, ed. Whitley Stokes, 1905.

relation may perhaps never be determined; but the significant fact remains that the Irish commentary was in all probability the storehouse from which the Anglo-Saxon translator drew, and was at least the nearest source of which we know at present.

The Latin Rubrics of the Anglo-Saxon Psalters. — The latest traces of Theodore's influence discoverable in England remain to be mentioned. They appear in the Rubrics found in the 'Paris Psalter' and in several of the other Anglo-Saxon Psalters. The psalms in the Paris manuscript, West-Saxon and Anglian alike, have regularly been provided with Latin Rubrics.¹⁾ These are inserted at the head of the psalms, and in the case of the first fifty just after the Anglo-Saxon Introductions. Only seven out of the hundred and fifty Rubrics are missing; five of these (xxxviii, li, lxxx, xcvi, cix) were on leaves that have been cut out of the manuscript, and two (xxii, xxxii) it seems were never written.

The way in which these Rubrics have been carried thru both parts of the 'Paris Psalter' shows that they were inserted after it had been made up substantially as we have it; but the nature of the frequent errors and omissions found in them (cf. nos. xi, xxi, xxiii, xlv, xlvi, lxvii, xc, xcii, xciii, cii, cv, and the evident omissions in nos. v, vii, viii, xliii, liv, lxii, lxvi, lxvii, lxxiii, xcii, etc.) make it clear that they were copied in the Paris manuscript by a careless scribe from some older original. The Rubrics are then earlier than the eleventh century manuscript²⁾ in which they are now found, but later than the time of composition of either of the two versions.

The chief interest of this series of Latin headings lies in their dependence on the *Argumenta*. This was first pointed out and analyzed in detail by Bruce. With a few modifications which now seem advisable, his conclusions are as follows.

The only source used beside the *Argumenta* was the Vulgate titles, which occur in 31 psalms either prefixed or affixed to a sentence from the *Argumentum*. Only twice (cxxxiv, cxliii) does the Vulgate title appear alone. No system can be discovered in their choice, but they occur increasingly toward

¹⁾ This complete series of rubrics is edited in the *West Saxon Psalms*, (see Appendix).

²⁾ Bruce, pp. 44—50.

the end. The text used is sometimes nearer the Gallican (lxxxv, cxlv), sometimes nearer the Roman title (lxxxvi, cxxx, cxxxvi), and sometimes unlike either (lxxx, xcvi). The carelessness of the method is further shown by the random and at times erroneous addition of the numeral. This association of the Vulgate titles and the *Argumenta* would seem to have been original, for it is found in most of our manuscripts of Bede's work.

Disregarding the Vulgate title, we have 141 Rubrics that come from the *Argumenta*. The three sections into which we have analyzed these each betray their presence by use in the Rubrics. But they were drawn upon in very different proportions. For the rubricator's purpose, which was to get a brief and telling sentence that would fit his space, the mystical title of the (b) section was peculiarly well adapted; he soon learned to pick it out, and toward the end came to use it exclusively. It is possible also, as Bruce suggests, that he was suspicious of the orthodoxy of the Theodorean (a) sections; but his suspicions were not strong enough to prevent his using them on occasion, and their manifest inferiority in form is sufficient to explain his avoidance of them.

The (a) section is used in 17 Rubrics (v, vii, xiv, xv, xx, xxiii, xxvi, xxxi, xxxiii, xxxvii, xliii, xlix, lx, lxii, lxvi, lxxiii, xcii). In 8 of these (xx, xxiii, xxxi, lx, lxii, lxvi, lxxiii, xcii) it was the only section found in the *Argumentum*; in 4 others it was reinforced by some words from the (b) section, three times (v, vii, xv) a mystical title being added, and once (xliii) a liturgical note. The (c) section is the source of but 3 Rubrics (iv, xxviii, lvi), in the two last of which the rubricator was perhaps also influenced by the Vulgate title. The liturgical note of the (b) section was almost as much avoided. It is used in only 10 Rubrics (ii, vi, viii, x, xi, xxxvi, xxxix, xliii, xlvi, xc), and never, except perhaps at ps. xxxvi, as sole source; it is once (xliii) combined with the historical explanation, elsewhere with a mystical title. That the rubricator did not understand its meaning is evident from the way he has altered and destroyed the sense in several cases (cf. vi, viii, xxxvi, xliii, xlvi, xc).

The predilection which the rubricator evidently felt for the mystical titles is shown, even in the cases where he draws from one of the other elements, by the way in which he has remodeled them into his favorite form (cf. the introduction of

the characteristic word 'uox' at iv, xxxiii, xliii, lvi, xcii, where it is not to be found in the original).

The mystical title is found in 123 Rubrics. In the majority of these, it comes word for word from the (b) section of the corresponding *Argumentum*; but the cases of divergence are numerous enough to demand special consideration. Such variations as are found at pss. ii, xiii, xviii, xxvii, xxxiv, xli, lxix, lxxxix, cii, cx, cxxvii are perhaps arbitrary changes of the rubricator's or mistakes of the copyist; but this explanation will not serve where the mystical title used in the Rubric does not appear in the *Argumentum* at all (vii, xxi, xxiv, xlv, xlvi, l, lviii, cxiii, cxvii, cxviii (sub-titles), cxxix, cxxxv, cxxxix, cxli, cxlii), or where additional words have been added to a part or the whole of the title given in our *Argumentum* (as at lxxxix, lxxxiii, lxxxiv, cxii, cxviii, cxix, cxx, cxxv, cxxvi, cxxx, cxxxii). Bruce supposes most of these divergences to have been either original with the rubricator or suggested to him by the accompanying *Explanatio*; in other words, that he freely supplied new Rubrics, especially where the *Argumentum* lacked the mystical title, or altered those he found. There seems, however, reason for supposing that many, perhaps all, of these divergences are due to the loss in our *Argumenta* of titles or parts of titles that were present in the rubricator's copy. One of these lost Rubrics (lxxiv), indeed, we have recovered in the new-found Paris manuscript of the *Argumenta* (*P*), and in several other cases *P* gives us new readings that remove slighter divergences from the Rubrics (cf. xi, xxxv, lxxviii, lxxxix). Again, the mystical title in the Rubric at ps. vii must have been in the text of the rubricator's *Argumentum*, altho it is lost in our text, for he has combined it with words from the (a) section just as in pss. v and xv. The new titles found in the Rubrics, furthermore, frequently reappear in the *Collectio* of Thomasius or in the Rubrics of other psalters, and hence could hardly have been original with our rubricator. From its position at the end, it was easy for words to be dropped from the (b) section.¹ We may suppose three cases. First, where our *Argumentum* lacks

¹ This is illustrated in the text of the *Argumenta* supplied by the 'Southampton Psalter', where such omissions of clauses at the end are not uncommon; cf. pss. x, xiii, xxvi, xcii, xciv.

the mystical title altogether; here we may regard it as recovered in the Rubric, just as would have been the case at ps. lxxiv without the discovery of the *P* manuscript (15 titles: vii, xxi, xxiv, xlv, xlvi, lviii, cxiii, five sub-titles in cxviii, cxxix, cxli, cxlii). In the second group, we may suppose the *Argumentum* to have originally had two alternative titles, joined, as often in those preserved, by a 'uel', and that one of them has been lost in our text; e. g. in ps. cxxx, the (b) section must have read 'Aliter, vox ecclesiae regnantis, uel Sanctae Mariae', a combination, that is, of the two titles 'Vox ecclesiae regnantis' and 'Vox Sanctae Mariae', both of which are found in Thomasius's *Collectio*, and the latter of which is used as Rubric to this psalm in the 'Vitellius Psalter'. The 'Paris Psalter' Rubrics in these cases may give both titles complete, as here, (so also cxx), or parts of both (so in lxxxix, lxxxiii, lxxxiv, cxii, cxix, cxxvi), or only the lost one (so at l, cxvii, cxxxv, cxxxix). A third group may be made of those in which our *Argumentum* has apparently lost certain words (cxviii, cxxv, cxxxii), or altered the meaning (lxxix).

The Rubrics of the 'Paris Psalter' are by no means a distinctive feature. Latin Rubrics, more or less similar, are found in most manuscripts of the psalms. An examination of the other Anglo-Saxon Psalters,¹⁾ with the exception of 'Eadwine's Canterbury Psalter', has revealed no less than eleven series, and another was found in the Bodleian manuscript of the *Explanationes*. Of these the sets in the Bodleian manuscript, and in the 'Vitellius', 'Royal', 'Vespasian', and 'Salisbury Psalters' are approximately complete; the 'Lambeth Psalter' contains on its margin four different sets, distinguished by different ink and hand, and the 'Parker Psalter' one, all of which are far from being complete; and the 'Tiberius Psalter' gives but nine, and the 'Stowe Psalter' but four Rubrics differing from the Vulgate title. None of these twelve series is identical with the 'Paris Psalter' set or with each other, with the exception of those in

¹⁾ In the examination of these Rubrics the original manuscripts were consulted in each case, for the Rubrics have been uniformly omitted by modern editors, in spite of the very valuable light which they throw on the sources and methods of the different versions. The work was shared by Dr. Bright, to whom especial acknowledgment is due for assistance in deciphering the glosses of the Lambeth Ms.

the 'Royal' and 'Salisbury Psalters'. Here after ps. iv the Salisbury Rubrics are manifestly copied from the Royal, a fact which confirms the kinship already noted by Lindelöf between these two psalters. The Royal Rubrics are taken from the *Expositio* of Cassiodorus, — not as might be thought at first from the *Explanationes* of our *Exegesis*; for while most of them are, naturally, found in both the *Explanatio* and its source, a sufficient number occur only in Cassiodorus to establish the original used (cf. the Royal Rubric at ps. xxii: 'Hic psalmus est paruus sed multis partibus noscitur contineri'; ps. xlv: 'Complectus propheta caelestibus epulis cepit eructuare (sic) praeconium Domini'; ps. xlvi: 'Iste psalmus gratissima breuitate succinctus est'). The Vespasian series, which is given, not at the head of the psalms like the others, but separately in folios 9a—11b of the introductory pages, is quite unlike any of the rest, and seems to be old. Its titles are generally found among those of the *Collectio* of Thomasius, and they reappear also, it seems, with additions and some changes, in the Latin Psalter contained in MS. Cotton Galba A. XVIII, from whence they are published in translation in the *Psalter or Seven Ordinary Hours of Prayer* of J. D. Chambers. Much closer to the 'Paris Psalter' Rubrics are the sets found in the Bodleian manuscript and the 'Vitellius Psalter'. There is frequent agreement between these, or between one of them and the 'Paris Psalter', tho it is evident that no one of them depends on another. An examination shows that the agreement is confined to those Rubrics of the 'Paris Psalter' drawn from the (b) sections of the *Argumenta*, for nothing in either the Bodleian or Vitellius Rubrics shows any trace of the peculiar Theodorean historical explanation or of the comments of the (c) sections. At the same time, many of them are not found in the (b) sections, altho they all share its character. It is accordingly manifest that the (b) section, and the Bodleian and Vitellius Rubrics go back to a common source, larger than any one of them, a *Collectio* of mystical titles and liturgical notes similar in character but different in detail from the *Collectio* of Thomasius. This source must have contained the liturgical notes, for the Bodleian once (ps. xc: 'Vox ecclesiae ad Christum; legendus ad Euangelium Marci, ubi temptatur Christus') and the Vitellius twice (ps. xlv: 'Legendum ad intellectum (sic) Mathei de regina Austri; propheta de ecclesia';

ps. cxxix: 'Legendum ad lectionem Ionae prophetae') adopt them. To the same or a similar source go back the few and badly written Rubrics of the 'Parker Psalter', and two of the four Lambeth sets, — the first and third. The fourth Lambeth set is peculiar, sometimes appearing in the characteristic form of the mystical title, but oftener more like a comment.

None of these nine series show a trace of the peculiar Theodorean views, either in the form in which the 'Paris Psalter' Rubrics reflect them from the (a) sections of the *Argumenta* or thru any other channel. The case is different with the three sets that remain to be mentioned. The second Lambeth set stands by itself. It is easily distinguishable from the other glosses by its peculiar hand, and also by its use of green and purple ink. The series is by no means complete, there being only about 70 Rubrics scattered rather at random thru the psalter. As these are not contained in the recently published edition,¹⁾ they will be given here (with the section of the *Argumenta* from which they are drawn indicated):

The Lambeth Green Rubrics (Lambeth 2).

- (c) iv. Aliter Deus [iusti]cie exaudiuit [in cru]ce positum [filium] suum.
- (b) viii. [Ecc]lesia laudem [dicit] Christo.
- ix. (undecipherable).
- (b) xii. [Vo]x Christi [ad] Patrem.
- (b) xiii. Verba Christi.
- (b) xv. Vox Christi ad Patrem.
- (b) xvi. [Christu]s de Iudeis [dicit] ad Patrem.
- (c) xix. Christo eunti [ad] crucem dicit E[cclesia].
- (a) xx. [De Ez]echia canitur [caesis A]ssyriis et infirmi[tate] c]urata.
- (a) xxiii. . . . im]mo praecipitur [quibus uit]e suffragiis [ualeat] d]e cap[tiuita]te Baby[lonica] laxare (sic).
- (b) xxv. [Propheta] de se [testatur].
- (b) xxvi. [Hi]c loquitur propheta [quod] scriptum [est i]n Isaiam, [Ecc]e qui serui[unt] tibi bona [ma]nducabunt.

¹⁾ U. Lindelöf, *Der Lambeth-Psalter: eine altenglische Interlinearversion des Psalters in der HS. 427 der erzbischöflichen Lambeth Palace Library, zum ersten Male vollständig herausgegeben. I. Text und Glossar.* Acta Soc. Scient. Fennicae, Tom. XXXV, No. 1. Helsingfors, 1909.

- (b) xxix. [Ecc]lesia orat [cum] laude.
 (b) xxxvii. Confessio patie[ntiae] et uirtus ad salut[em].
 (b) xxxviii. Propheta increpat eos qui diuitias habent et nesciunt
 cui dim[ittant].
 (b) xl. Vox Christi de passione sua et de Iuda traditore.
 (b) xli. Vox Christi ad eos qui fidem sunt consequuturi (sic).
 (a) xliii. Propheta sanctorum pressuras [suppli]cationes[que
 comme]morat.
 (b) xliv. Propheta de [Christo] ad ecclesia[m] dicit].
 (a) xlv. [Ex per]sona canitur sanctorum [pro liber]atione sua
 gratias [agen]tium.
 (b) xlvii. Vox apostolorum figurae [ec]clesiae Ierusalem future.
 (a) xlix. Ad Iudeos lo[quitur] consternare uole[ns] et emendare
 pe[ccan]tes.
 (b) l. Vox Pauli apostoli penitentis.
 (b) li. Vox Christi ad Iudam trad[itorem].
 (b) lii. Propheta increpat Iudeos incredulos Deum negantes.
 (b) liii. Vox Christi ad [Patrem].
 (b) liiv. Fidelis quispiam contra uitia carnis et ipsam carmen
 (carnem) deprecatur.
 (a) lvii. Propheta de s[enioribus] Iudeorum [dicit].
 (a) lviii. Hic etiam psalm[us] in persona sanctorum formatur.
 (b) lix. Vox apostolorum quando Christus passus est.
 (b) lxi. Vox Christi de passione.
 (b) lxiii. Vox martyrum Christi.
 (b) lxiv. [Vox ec]clesie ante baptismum.
 (b) lxvii. Propheta resurre[ctionem] Christi . . .
 (b) lxx. Vox Christi ad [Patrem].
 (b) lxxii. Vox Christi ad [Patrem] de Iudeis.
 (a) lxxiii. Sanctorum et pericula narrantur et preces con-
 nectuntur.

Purple Rubrics (which here apparently continue the Green).

- (b) lxxiv. Vox Christi de iudicio futuro.
 (b) lxxv. Vox ecclesi[ae] ad Christum.
 (b) lxxvi. Vox Christi ad Patrem.
 (b) lxxvii. Vox Christi [d]e Iudeis.
 (b) lxxviii. [Vox] apostolorum [post pa]ssionem Christi.
 (b) lxxix. Vox apostolorum de ecclesia ad Dom[inum].

- (b) lxxx. Vox apostolorum ad Pen[tecosten].
- (b) lxxxi. Vox ecclesie de Iudeis.
- (b) lxxxii. Vox ecclesie ad Dominum [d]e Iudeis.
- (b) lxxxiii. Vox Christi de ecclesia.
- (b) lxxxiv. Vox apostolorum de incarnatione ('de incarnatione'
added in blue).
- (b) lxxxvi. Vox apostoli[ca de] ecclesia.
- (b) lxxxvii. Vox Christi de passione sua.

Green Rubrics (resumed).

- (b) lxxxix. Vox apostolorum [ad] Pa[trem].
- (b) xc. Vox ecclesie [a]d Dominum.
- (b) xci. Vox aecclesie.
- (b) xciii. Vox ecclesie de Iudeis [ad] Dominum.
- (b) xciv. Vox ecclesie peniten[tiam] suadentis.
- (b) xcvi. Vox ecclesie [ad] aduentum [Christi].
- (b) xcvi. Vox ecclesie ad [Dominum] et ad apostolos.
- (b) xcvi. Vox ecclesie ad [Dominum] et ad apostolos.
- (b) xcvi. Vox ecclesie ad [Dominum] et ad apostolos.
- (b) xcvi. Vox ecclesie ad [Dominum] et ad apostolos.
- (b) xcvi. Vox ecclesie ad [Dominum] et ad apostolos.
- (b) c. Vox Christi ad Patrum [de reliqu]iis sanctorum.
- (b) ci. Vox Christi et ecclesie cum ascendisset Christus ad
Patrum.
- (b) cxxiii. Vox apostolorum.
- (b) cxxiv. Vox ecclesie.
- (b) cxxv. Vox apostolorum de i[m]piis Iudeis ('Vox apostolorum'
in black, the rest added in green. N.B. This shows
that the black series precedes the green).
- (b) cxxvi. [Vox] Christi [ad fu]turam [ecclesi]am ('Christi' in
blue, the rest in green).
- (b) cxxvii. Propheta de Ch[risto] ad ecclesiam [dicit].
- (b) cxxiv. Vox ecclesie que increpat operantibus idola ('Vox
ecclesie') in blue; the rest added in green).
- (b) cxxxvi. Vox ecclesie.
- (b) cxxxvii. [Vox] Christi ad [pa]trem.
- (b) cxlix. Vox Christi ad fideles de futuro et resurr[ectione].
- (b) cl. Vox Christi post seculum denictum in regno futuro
regnantis ('regnantis' added in blue).

8 of the 71 Rubrics are taken from the (a) section, 2 from the (c) section, and all the rest from the (b) section. In one

case (xxvi) the liturgical note is used, but with considerable modification and evident misunderstanding. Usually the Lambeth Rubrics agree with those of the 'Paris Psalter', but they often vary in wording, sufficiently to show that the two are independently derived (cf. iv, xiii, xxiii, xli, xlix, lxxxiii, cxxvi); in a few cases (xxvi, xxxvii, xlv, l, lviii, cxxxiv) they are taken from different sections of the *Argumenta*. A noteworthy feature is the way in which the peculiar character of interpretations borrowed from the Theodorean (a) sections is disguised. Only in two of the 8 do we find the characteristic names of 'Ezechias' (xx) and 'captivitas Babylonica' (xxiii); and in four cases there has been a deliberate alteration of the objectionable and heretical terms 'Machabeorum' (xlili, lviii, lxxiii) and 'duarum tribunum' (xlv) to the harmless 'sanctorum'.

The extremest attenuation of Theodore appears in the 'Tiberius Psalter' with but nine Rubrics and the 'Stowe Psalter' with but four. At the other psalms these psalters give merely the Vulgate titles. The Rubrics of the 'Tiberius Psalter' are as follows:

The Tiberius Rubrics.

- (b?) xxxiii. Vox cuiusdam insti.
- (a) lii. Vox Ezechie de Rapsace.
- (b) liii. Vox supplicantis ad Christum.
- (b) lix. Vox apostolorum in passione Christi.
- (b) lxxvii. Vox prophetæ ad Iudeos.
- (b?) lxxviii. Vox martyrum de effusione sanguinis.
- (b) lxxx. Vox apostolorum.
- (b) cviii. Vox Christi de Iudeis et de Iuda traditore.
- (b?) cxi. [Vox] exhortantium populum.

The four Stowe Rubrics occur at pss. lii, lix, lxxvii, and cviii, and are identical with the corresponding ones just cited from the 'Tiberius Psalter'. The correspondences are less close between this little group, which is evidently the residuum of a long process of corruption, and the *Argumenta*, than in the case of the Lambeth and Paris Psalter Rubrics, but they are undeniably from the same original source. A single Theodorean Rubric from the (a) section (lii) is all that remains. The age of the four psalters, the Paris, Lambeth, Tiberius, and Stowe, is in

each case probably somewhere in the eleventh century. Their common use of Bede's *Argumenta* proves that the little compilation was well known in England as well as in Ireland.

We have thus traced the succession of Theodorean influence step by step thru seven centuries, from the fourth to the eleventh, to find it continuously dwindling under the omnipresent pressure of orthodox opinion, till it ends in a single Rubric. The exact degree of ultimate dependence of the Anglo-Saxon Psalters upon the great Syrian exegete must await its detailed working out until the promised edition of Theodore appears. But we have seen enough to know that the chain of connection, tho long, is unbroken, and that it is intimately interwoven between England and Ireland.

University of Missouri.
U. S. A.

ROBERT L. RAMSAY.

ZU TOCHMARC EMIRE.

Im Sommer 1910 wurde in meinen irischen Übungen *Tochmarc Emire* teils nach dem Faksimile von LU teils nach den Textabdrücken von Kuno Meyer, *Rev. Celt.* 11, 433 und *Zs.* 3, 229,¹⁾ gelesen. Dabei wurde unter anderm die Frage aufgeworfen, wie die Parteien von TE, die sich gleich oder ähnlich in andern Texten wiederfinden, aufzufassen seien, ob TE als das Vorbild anzusehen sei, oder ob es aus den andern Texten geschöpft habe, oder ob diese und TE auf dritte, uns unbekannte Quellen zurückgehen. Die Untersuchung, die freilich nur auf Grund der im Druck oder im Faksimile veröffentlichten Handschriften angestellt wurde, ergab überall dasselbe Resultat; durchgehends läßt sich nachweisen, daß TE aus andern uns bekannten Texten, wenn auch nicht aus den uns erhaltenen Handschriften derselben, geflossen ist. Ich lasse den Herren, die die Beantwortung der Frage übernahmen, Herrn H. Hessen und Rev. G. O'Nolan, selber das Wort.

R. THURNEYSEN.

I. Drei Palastbeschreibungen im *Leabhar na h-Uidhre*.

In dem auch im LU überlieferten Stück der altirischen Sage *Tochmarc Emire* finden wir, LU p. 121 a 13 v. n., abgedruckt bei Windisch, *Irische Texte I* p. 309, folgende Schilderung von Conchobors Palast in Emain, der berühmten Craebroad:

¹⁾ K. Meyer sagt dort, vollständig sei der Text nur in Harl. 5280 und im Stowe Ms. 992 (R. I. A., D. 4. 2) erhalten. Aber so viel ich bei einem freilich nicht sehr gründlichen Durchgehen des Textes in 23. N. 10 (R. I. A., Betham 145) sah, ist er auch hier lückenlos, nur sind die Blätter falsch gebunden. Die richtige Reihenfolge ist S. 21—24, 113—124, 11—12, 25—26, 125—128. Der künftige Herausgeber des interessanten Textes wird also an dieser trefflichen Handschrift eine gute Stütze haben.

'Is amlaid iarom báí a tech sin .i. in Craébrúad Choncobuir fo intamail tige Midchúarda .i. nói n-imda o thenid co fraigid and, XXX traiged i n-ardai cech airinig créduma bóí is tig. Erscar do dergibar and. Stíall ar chapur hé iar n-íchter 7 tugi slinded iar n-úachter. Imdúi Conchobuir i n-airenuch in tigi co stiallaib airgit, co n-úatnib crédumai (so H, LU -maib) co lígrad óir for a cendaib co n-gemmaib carrmocaíl intib, co m-bá consolus lá 7 adaig inti, cona steill airgit úasind rig co ardliss ind rígtigi. In am (so H, LU um) nobúaled Concobur co fleise rígdá in stéill, contóitis Ulaíd uli fris. Da imdai deac in dá erred deac immón n-imdai sin imma cúairt.'

'So nun war dieses Haus, nämlich die Craebrúad des Conchobor, nach dem Muster des *Tech Midchúarda*: neun Lager vom Feuer bis zur Wand darin, dreißig Fufs in der Höhe der Vorder- und Rückseite von Bronze, die im Hause war (?), Schnitzerei (?) von rotem Eibenzholz darin. Bretterverschalung war es unten und ein Ziegeldach oben. Das Lager des Conchobor an der Rückwand des Hauses, mit Streifen (?) von Silber, mit Pfosten von Bronze mit Goldglanz an ihren Enden, mit Karfunkelsteinen in ihnen, sodafs in ihm gleich hell waren Tag und Nacht, mit seinem Streifen (?) von Silber über dem König bis zur Höhe (??) des Palastes. Wenn Conchobor mit der königlichen Gerte an den Streifen (?) schlug, wandten sich alle Ulter ihm zu. Die zwölf Lager der zwölf Helden um dies Lager im Kreise herum.'

So mag etwa die Übersetzung lauten. Nun hat schon Windisch a. a. O. p. 309 auf die Ähnlichkeit dieser Palastbeschreibung mit zwei weiteren, in der Sage *Fled Bricrend* vorkommenden hingewiesen, ohne jedoch näher auf die Beziehungen einzugehen. Es handelt sich einmal um Bricrius Haus, dessen Schilderung wir LU p. 99 b finden, abgedruckt bei G. Henderson: *Fled Bricrend*, London 1899, c. 2, ferner um den Königspalast des Ailill von Connacht und seiner Gemahlin Medb, an welche sich die Helden Loegaire, Conall und CúChulainn wegen Zuerkennung eines Heldenpreises wenden, LU 107 a, Hend. c. 55. Die Beziehungen dieser beiden Palastbeschreibungen zu unserer Stelle aus dem Tochmarc Emire sind so nahe, dafs sich in letzterer fast nichts findet, was nicht mehr oder weniger wörtlich genau in einer der beiden anderen Stellen wiederkehrte. Um jedoch das Verhältnis klar machen zu können, drucke ich

hier die erwähnten Stellen ab und zwar jeweils dasjenige, was uns schon im Tochmarc begegnete, in gesperrtem Druck.

Fled Bricr. c. 2. Is amlaid trá dorónad a tech sin: sudigud tige Midchúarta fair. IX n-imdada and o thenid co fraigid, XXX traiged i n-airdi cacha hairinig cré-dumae co n-diórada óir friu uile. Conrotacht ríginmae and iarom do Chonchobur i n-airinuch ind ríghige sin úas imdadaib in tige uile co n-gemaib carmocaíl 7 lógmaraib ar chena 7 lígrad óir 7 airgit 7 charrmocaíl 7 datha cach thire, co m-bo chomsolus lá 7 adaig inti. 7 conrotachtá dano dá imdaí déc in dá erred déc Ulad impe . . .

Fled Bricr. c. 55. . . secht cúarda and 7 secht n-imdada o thein co fraig. Airinich créduma ocus aurscartud dergibair. Trí stéill chreduma i taulaich in taige. Tech darach co tugi slinned. Di senistir déc and co comlathaib glainidib friu. Imdui Ailella 7 Medba immedon in tige. Airinig airgdidi impe 7 steill chreduma 7 fleasc airgdide ocond airinuch ar bélaib Ailella adcomced midlisse in tige do chosc in teglaig do grés . . .

Die Übereinstimmungen sind unverkennbar: das man solche nicht einfach auf die Anwendung altüberkommener Formeln zurückführen darf, hoffe ich unten, p. 503, noch klarlegen zu können; anzunehmen aber, sie rührten daher, das die Stelle im Tochmarc Emire zuerst bestanden, die beiden anderen aber aus ihr geschöpft haben sollten, ist auch unmöglich, denn wie sollten in diesem Falle die letzteren untereinander so große Differenzen aufweisen? Es drängt sich uns vielmehr der Schluss auf, das es sich bei den Stellen in der Fled Bricrend um zwei im wesentlichen völlig von einander unabhängige Originalbeschreibungen handelt, in denen wir einiges Formelhafte gelten lassen können, und das die Beschreibung von Conchobors Haus eine Compilation aus beiden ist. Doch erübrigt es noch zu betrachten, ob wir mit der Annahme nur unserer zwei Quellen für die Version im Tochmarc Emire auskommen; ich glaube, ja. Habe ich schon unbedenklich die Stelle T. E. . . . *cona steill airgit — contóitis Ulaíd uli fris* mit Fl. Br. 55 . . . *fleasc airgdide — in teglaig do grés* des Sinnes wegen identifiziert, so ist eine nicht völlige Übereinstimmung noch leichter verständlich in den Angaben der verschiedenen Verzierungen von Gold, Silber usw., in denen der Compiler natürlich variieren konnte; *ardliss* im

Tochmarc ist wohl nur eine (örtlich oder zeitlich?) verschiedene Bezeichnung für das *midlisse* in der Fled Br.; es bleibt demnach nur noch die Stelle: *stíall ar chapur hé iar n-íchtur*. Es ist wohl kaum zu gewagt anzunehmen, daß man es hier mit einer bloßen Umschreibung des *tech darach* 'das Haus (bestelt) aus Eiche' Fl. Br. 55 zu tun hat, angewandt zum Zweck des so entstehenden Gegensatzes *iar n-íchtur* — *iar n-úachtur*.

II. Rosse- und Wagenbeschreibungen im LU.

Zu einem dem im vorigen Kapitel erzielten ähnlichen Ergebnis wird uns eine Betrachtung über mehrere im LU vorkommende Schilderungen von Pferden und Heldenwagen führen. Zum Zwecke der Übersichtlichkeit treffe ich dieselbe Anordnung wie im Vorigen.

Im Tochmarc Emire, LU p. 122 a. Windisch a. a. O. p. 310 abgedruckt, finden wir folgende Beschreibung der Pferde an CúChulainns Wagen aus dem Munde der Fíal:

'*Atchíu-sa ém and,*' for Fíal ingen Forcaill, 'da ech comora comalli comchroda comluathu comleimnecha biruich ardchind agenmair allmair gablaich gopchúil dúalaich tullethan forbrecca fosenga forlethna forráncha casmongoig casschairchig.

Ech liath lesslethan lond liath luamnach londmar lugléimnech lebormongach maignech tornech trosmar túagmong ardchend uchtlethan. Lasaid fót fondbras fochuirse focrúaid fo a cruib calath cethardu. Dogrind almaí énlathi lúth búada. Beraid rith for sét. Foscaín úathu ech n-anailche. Úiblech tened trichemruaid tennes a craes glomarchind fil do desfertais in charpait.

(*Fil* — *charpait* wohl an falscher Stelle, zu *ech* gehörig, lies: *Ech, fil do desfertais in charpait, ech liath . . .* So übersetze ich.)

Araile ech cirdub crúaidchend cruind cóelcossach calethan coblúth dían dúalmar dulmar dúalach druimlethan dronchóechech maignech aignech bairrnech balccemnech balcbéimnech lebormongach casmongach scúaplebor drondualach tullethan grind. Immaáig iar níth aigi ech i n-íath, moscing srathu, sréid sergi, sétid maige midglinne. Ní fagaib and imdoraíd, hí tír omná ríad róot.'

Die Übersetzung ist zu schwierig, als daß sie Anspruch auf irgendwelche Genauigkeit erheben könnte:

'Ich sehe dort,' sagte Fíal, Forcalls Tochter, 'zwei Pferde, gleich groß, gleich schön, gleich gestaltet, gleich schnell, gleich

springend, spitzschmauzig, den Kopf hochtragend, munter, mit großen Zügeln, gegabelt (= mit breitem Stand?), dünnmäulig, mit Flechten, breitstirnig, scheckig, unten schlank, oben breit, ungestüm, mit gekräuselter Mähne, mit gewelltem Schweif.

Das Pferd, das an der rechten Stange des Wagens ist, ein Pferd, grau, breithüftig, wild, schnell, springend, zornig, tänzelnd, langmählig, *maignech* (?), stampfend, *trosmar* (?), bogenmählig, den Kopf hochtragend, breitbrüstig. Es flammt der schollige Boden auf, *fochuirse* (?), der harte, unter seiner harten Hufe Vierheit. Es verfolgt (?) Scharen von Vögeln, siegeskräftige. Es bringt den Lauf auf die Strafe. *Foscain* (?) die (Feuer-?) Erscheinungen des Atems der Pferde. Ein Funke von dunkelrotem Feuer blitzt aus der Kinnbacken Zaumspitze.

Das andere Pferd pechschwarz, hartköpfig, rund, dünnfüßig, *calethan* (?), siegesmächtig, schnell, mit großen Flechten, gut gehend, mit lockiger Mähne, breitrückig, festschenkelig, *maignech* (?), lebhaft, hitzig, stark schreitend, stark stofsend, langmählig, mit gekräuselter Mähne, langschweifig, stark gelockt, breitstirnig, zierlich. Es treibt sich umher nach dem Wettrennsieg über die (anderen) Pferde auf der Wiese, bald springt es durch die Talgründe, *sréid sergi*, *sétid* die Felder der Talesmitte. Nicht findet es dort ein Hindernis. Im Land der Eichen ein Fahren (wie auf) der Strafe.'

Hätten wir auch nichts mit dieser Pferdebeschreibung Vergleichbares, so müßte doch nach meiner Ansicht schon die Art und Weise, zuerst das Pferdepaar, dann jedes Pferd einzeln zu schildern, uns den Verdacht der Compilation anderer Beschreibungen nahe legen, in denen teils nur das Pferdepaar, teils nur jedes Pferd einzeln geschildert wäre. Doch besitzen wir mehrere solche Schilderungen, die unsere Vermutung einer Compilation bestätigen. Der Kürze und der guten Übersicht wegen hebe ich Stellen, die uns schon im Tochmarc Emire begegnet sind, wie im vorigen Kapitel, durch gesperrten Druck hervor.

In der Fled Bricrend beschreibt Findabair, der Königin Medb Tochter, folgendermaßen das Gespann des Helden Loegaire (s. cap. I), LU p. 105 b, Henderson c. 45:

'*Atchú-sa ém,*' ol Findabair, '*na dá ech fílet fón charput, dá ech bruthmara breccglassa comdatha comchrótha commathi combiáada comliúatha comléimnecha bíraich ardchind*

agenmdír allmair gablaich guipchúil dúalaich tullethain forbreca fosenga forlethna forráncha cassmongaig casschairchig.'

Damit hört, wie zu erwarten, die Beschreibung der Rosse auf, es beginnt die des Wagens. Die weitere Schilderung eines Pferdepaars finden wir in der Sage *Siaburcharpat ConCulaind*, die ebenso im LU überliefert ist, neuerdings nach anderen Hss. ediert von Kuno Meyer in den *Anecdota from Irish manuscripts* vol. III, 1910, p. 48. Dort heisst es von CúChulainns Gespensterwagen, LU p. 113 a, K. M. p. 49, l. 14:

'Conacasa iarom in dd ech commóra comaille comcroda comdelbae comderga (so Hs. E) comluátha comchóri congníma boslethna deslethna biruich ardchind agenmair gobchúil dúalaig démnecha dathálli tullethain forarda forána forbreca. Até cendbeca cruindbeca urarda aurderca aurgastai bruinniderga béolaidi sulgi slemna saitsidi sogabalta fégi fáeborda féiménda cassmongaig cóiri cáim cas[c]arcig, broga for fuil ina diaid in étside.'

Es folgt die Beschreibung der Räder usw. Ich habe die ganze Stelle abgedruckt, damit die grossen Differenzen in der ganzen Anlage der beiden Schilderungen in der *Fled. Br.* und im *Siab. Ch.* zutage treten, die für deren Auffassung als zweier von einander unabhängiger Beschreibungen sprechen. Den Differenzen gegenüber aber stehen, wie ersichtlich, einige geringfügige Übereinstimmungen, und dieser Umstand gibt Gelegenheit zu einer kurzen Erörterung prinzipieller Natur. Wir sehen nämlich in gleicher Weise bisweilen Züge an mehreren Stellen wiederkehren, vgl. z. B. die kurze Beschreibung in der *Táin bó Cúalnge* (nach dem Buch von Leinster von Windisch ediert, Leipzig 1905, p. 489); sie lautet:

'Nir bho chian d'araid Fir diad, dia m-bói and, co facca ni: in carpat cáin cúicirind [cethirind], gollúth gollúais go lángliccus, go pupaill uanide, go creit chraestana chraestirim, chlessaird cholgfata churata, ar da n-echaib luátha lemnecha, ómair bulid bedgaig, bolgróin, uchtlethna, beochridi, blenarda basslethna cosschaela, forráncha fua. Ech liath leslethan lugleimnech lebormongach fán dara chuing don charpait, ech dub dúalach dulbrass druimlethan fán chuing arail.'

Niemand wird behaupten, das Wiederkehren von Zügen aus anderen Beschreibungen in der letzteren wäre nur erklärlich, wenn eine von der anderen abgeschrieben sei; vielmehr dürfen wir dafür getrost, Windisch folgend, den 'formelhaften Sprach-

gebrauch der Prosaerzählung' verantwortlich machen: dazu zähle ich die, wie ja auch im Epos, sicher vorhandenen ständigen epitheta ornantia und auch irgendeinmal aufgekommene Wortzusammenstellungen (wie *liath leslethan* u. a.), die durch ihren Sinn oder auch durch die Alliteration ihrer einzelnen Glieder vor einer Trennung bewahrt blieben. Aber auch nur bis zu diesem Grade, also wo es sich um die Übereinstimmung einzelner Worte handelt, dürfen wir Windisch Recht geben, nicht auch dann, wenn wie in unserer Tochmarstelle ganze Sätze einer Version Wort für Wort in der anderen wiederkehren (vgl. z. B. Tochm. Em. *comlúathu — casschairchig*, 16 Worte (!) genau gleich Fl. Br. 45). Dafür bleibt die einzige Erklärung, anzunehmen, die eine Stelle sei von der anderen abgeschrieben; da aber die beiden Beschreibungen in der Fl. Br. und im Siab. Ch. wegen ihrer völligen Verschiedenheiten untereinander nicht aus der einen im Tochmarc stammen können, ergibt sich mit Gewißheit, daß umgekehrt die Tochmarcbeschreibung aus jenen beiden compiliert sei. Dazu kommt, daß sie restlos in ihnen aufgeht.

Wenden wir uns jetzt zur Schilderung der einzelnen Pferde, so ist zum Vergleich am besten heranzuziehen die Beschreibung von CúChulainns Wagen in der Fl. Br., LU p. 106 b, Hend. c. 49 (wo unrichtig die Schilderung des Paares als ausgefallen betrachtet und eingefügt ist):

'Atchiu-sa ém', ol ind ingen, 'indala ech fil fón charput, ech liath lesslethan lond lúath lúamnach londmar lugleimnech lebormongach maignech toirnech trosmar tuágmong ardhend uchtlethan. Lasaid fót fondbras focuirse focrúaid fó a cruib calath cethardu. Dogréind almaí énlaiti lúith búada. Berid riuth for sét. Foscaín úathu ech n-anailche. Uiblech tened trichemruaid tatnit a cróes glomarchind.

Araile ech círdub crúaidhend cruind coelchos cálethan cobluth dían dubnar (l. dulmar Stokes) dúalach druimlethan dronchóchech maignech aigneche bairrnech ballceimnech balebéimnech lebormongach casmongach scúaplebor grind. Immaáig iar níth aigi ech i n-íath, moscing srathu, sréid sergi, sétid maíge midglinne.'

Genauer könnten die Übereinstimmungen nicht sein: die wenigen Differenzen (*tatnit* gegen *tennes*, *dulmar* gegen *dúalmar*) sind sicher nur auf Kosten der Textüberlieferung zu setzen.

Eine weitere Schilderung im Fl. Br., die der Rosse an Conalls Wagen, LU p.106 a, Hend. c.47, von Fl. Br. 49 vollständig verschieden, ist deshalb erwähnenswert, weil wir in ihr zwei Stellen wiederfinden, die wir in Fl. Br. 49 vermissen: (*araile ech derg*) *taullethan drondualach* und: *Ní fogaib and im-doraíd, hi tír omna riád róot*. Damit ist also, von den Worten *fil do desfertais in charpait* abgesehen, die man schliesslich un schwer den Worten *indala (ech), fil fón charput* Fl. Br. 49 gleichsetzen darf, die ganze Tochmarcstelle belegt. Brauche ich demnach wohl die Gründe für meinen Schlufs, Tochm. Em. habe vier verschiedene Schilderungen compiliert, nicht weiter zu entwickeln, so gehe ich nunmehr zur Betrachtung des unserer Tochmarcstelle Folgenden über, worin zuerst der Wagen, dann CúChulainn selber, zuletzt der Wagenlenker geschildert sind. Ich trenne nach den drei Beschreibungen.

Der Wagen: LU p.122 b, Wind. p.310: '*Carpat fidgrind fethaide, dia n-droch finna umaide. Sithbe find findairgit co fethain findruine. Cret urard drésachtach, sí chreda cromglindne. Cuing drumnech dronorda. Da n-all dúalcha dronbudi. Fertsí crúadi colgdírí.*'

'Der Wagen weiden, glatt, die beiden Räder weifs, ehern. Die Stange weifs, von weifsem Silber, mit Ringen von Goldsilber. Der Wagenkasten vorn hoch, knarrend, von Zinn, schief und fest. Das Joch krumm, schwer vergoldet. Die Zügel geflochten, ganz gelb. Die Wagenstangen hart, schwertgerade.'

Zur Vergleichung ziehe ich folgende Stellen heran, wobei ich mich zur Umgehung langer Erklärungen wieder des gesperrten Druckes bediene:

Fl. Br. LU p.106 b, Hend. c.50: '*Carpat féthgrind fethaide, dia n-droch erbudi iarnda. Sithfe co féthain findruine. Cret chréda chromglinne. Cuing druimnech dronordae. Dá n-all dúalcha dronbudi.*'

Einiges von Tochm. Em. fehlt hierin, das finden wir jedoch anderswo wieder.

Fl. Br. LU p.106 a, Hend. c.47: '*Carpat fidgrind fethaide, dia n-droch finna umaídi. Sithfe find forargit. Cret aurard drésachtach. Cuing druimnech dronuallach. Dia n-all dúalcha dronbudi.*'

Beachte besonders: Fl. Br. 50 *sithfe co féthain findruine*, 47 *sithfe find forargit*, woraus Tochm. Em. *sithfe find findairgit* (1. for-?) *co fethain findruine* (oder aus Siab. Ch.? s. u.).

Fl. Br. 50 *cret chréda chromglinne*, 47 *cret aurard drésachtach*, woraus Tochm. Em. *cret urard drésachtach, sí chreda cromglindne*.

Fl. Br. LU p. 105 b, Hend. c. 45: '*Carpat fidgrind féthaidi, da n-droch duba tairchisi. Dá n-all n-débdá imnaissi. Fertsí erúadi colgdirgi. Cret nóitech nóiglinne. Cuing druimnech dronargda. Dá n-all n-dúalcha dronbudi.*'

Siab. Carp. LU p. 113 a, K. M. a. a. O. p. 50: '*Da n-droch duba tarchise. (Aus Fl. Br. 45 hergenommen?) Da roth chóiri coicrisi. Fertsí crúadi colgdirgi. Da n-all n-apthi n-intlasse. Síthbe findargit co fethan findruine. Cuing dron druimnech fororda. Pupall corcorda. Fortche uanide.*'

Die nahen Beziehungen, welche zwischen Fl. Br. 50 und 47 einerseits, zwischen Fl. Br. 45 und Siab. Ch. andererseits bestehen, erkläre ich mir so, dafs je zweien je eine berühmte Wagenbeschreibung, in ihren einzelnen Zügen mehr oder minder variiert, zu grunde lag. Aus diesen vier Stellen aber, die selber nicht Originale sind, ist dann die Beschreibung im Tochm. Em. compilirt worden.

Der Held: Tochm. Em. LU p. 122 b, Wind. p. 310: '*Fer bróe-nach dub isin charput as aldem di feraib hEreenn. Fúan cáin corera cóicdiabail imbi. Eó óir intslaide úas a bán bruinnechur ina áthaursloucud fri mben luthu lath bulli. Leni gelchulpatach co n-derginliud oir forlasrach. Secht n-gemma deirg draondai for lár cehtar a d'incaisen. Da n-gruad gormgela croderga, dofich uiblich tened ocus analaich. Dofich ruithen serci ina dreich. Atá lim ba fras do nemannaib rolaad ina chend. Dubithir leth dubfolach cehtar n-ai a da brúad. Claideb orduirnil i n-ecrus sesta for a dib sliastaib. Gai gormruad glaethomsidi la faga féig fobartach for crannaib roiss rúamantai hi cengul dá creit cróncharpait. Sciath corcorda co comroth argit co túagmílaib óir úas a dib n-imdadaib. Focheird hích n-erred n-indnae immad cless comluith úas a errid óencharpait.*'

'Ein finsterer, schwarzer Mann im Wagen, der der schönste ist von den Männern Irlands. Ein Mantel, schön, purpurn, fünffach, um ihm. Eine Brosche von Gold mit Einlegung über seiner

weißen Brust in ihrer Öffnung, gegen die er (sein Herz) Heldenschläge schlägt. Ein Mantel mit weißer Kaputze mit Rotunterwebung von glänzendem Gold. Sieben rote Drachensteine auf dem Grunde seiner Augen. Die Wangen blauweiß, blutrot. Er blitzt Funken von Feuer [und] -Atem. Es blitzt ein Strahl von Liebe in seinem Antlitz. Es ist mir, ein Regen von Edelsteinen habe sich in sein Haupt ergossen. Schwarz wie *leth dubfolach* (?) seine beiden Augenbrauen. Ein Schwert mit goldenem Griff in der Scheide (?) auf seinen Schenkeln. Eine blaurote Lanze, handgerecht, neben einem scharfen, angreifenden Speer auf Schäften von Waldbäumen *riamantai* (?) angebunden an den Kasten seines (?) -Wagens. Ein purpurner Schild mit umlaufendem Rand von Silber, mit Tierfiguren von Gold, auf seinen Schultern. Er schnellte sich empor durch einen Heldenlachssprung *n-indnae* (?), viel Schwingkunststücke (macht er) über seinem Heldenwagen (?).'

An Parallelstellen sind folgende zu nennen: CúChulainns Erscheinung zu Wagen im Fl. Br. LU p. 106 b, Hend. c. 51: '*Fer bróinech dub isin charput as aldem di feraib hErend. Fuán cáin corera cóir imbi. Heó óir intlaide uassa bán bruinnechur ina háthauslocud fris m-ben lúthu láth bulli. Ocht n-gemma deirg dracondai for lár a da imlisen. Da n-gruád gormgela cróderca, dofích uiblich tened ocus análaich. Focheird hích n-erred n-indnae, cless níad nonbair uasa errid óencharpait.*'

Aus der Beschreibung des Loegaire in Fl. Br. LU p. 105 b, Hend. c. 45, von Fl. Br. 51 völlig verschieden, ist vielleicht die Stelle: '*Fúan cáin corera n-imbi, cóicroth óir airgdide and*' zu erwähnen. Mehr Parallelstellen dagegen bietet die Beschreibung CúChulainns im

Siab. Ch. LU 113 b, K. Meyer a. a. O. p. 50 l. 6: '*Lúech and isin charput sin suas mael dub demis fair for suidiu. Atá lim is bó rodalig. Suil glas bannach ina chind. Fuán corcorgorm im suide cona cetheoraib uib argait* (so Hs. H). *Dulend dergóir for a bruinnib ro leth dar cechtar a dá gúaland. Léni gelchulpatach immi co nderginluth intlase. Claideb orduirndi n-ecrus sésta for a sliastaib. Manaís lethanglas for crand miding ina láim. Foga fogér fóbartach ina farrad. Sciath corcorda co comrod argit co túagmílaib óir úas a díb n-imdadaib. Atá limsa bá frass do nemannaib rolad*

ina chend. Dubithir leth dubfolach cechtarde a da brúad. Dergithir partaing a beoil.'

Hierbei wagte ich, die Worte *Manáis — ina farrad* 'Eine Speerspitze, breit und grün, auf einem Schaft von wilder Esche in seiner Hand. Ein scharfer Speer, angreifend, neben ihm' der Stelle im Tochl. *Gai gormruad — rúamantai* an die Seite zu stellen. Für die Worte *Dofich ruithen — dreich* und *hi cengul — cróncharpait* habe ich allerdings keine Entsprechungen gefunden; doch da namentlich erstere sich noch sonst wiederfinden (formelhaft?), so hindert dies nicht anzunehmen, daß unsere Tochl.stelle auch in der Schilderung des Helden aus den anderen compiliert sei. Die Beziehungen dieser letzteren untereinander scheinen keine engeren zu sein, ihre wenigen gegenseitigen Entsprechungen (größere nur zwischen Fl. Br. 45 und 47) darf man wiederum auf gemeinsame Reminiscenzen alter Formeln zurückführen, vgl. die kurze Beschreibung eines Heldenwagens LU p. 129 a, die selbständig sein kann.

Der Wagenlenker: Tochl. Em. LU p. 122 b, Wind. p. 310: *'Ara ara bélaib isin charput sin araile forseng fánfota forbrec. Falt forchas forruad for a mulluch. Gipne findruine for a ctan nád leced a folt fúa agid. Cúachi di ór for a díb cúladaib hi taircellad a folt. Cochline ettech immi co n-urslocud for a díb n-ulendnaib. Bruitne di dergór ina lám dia tairchelland a eochu.'*

'Ein Wagenlenker vor ihm im Wagen, sehr schlank, dünn, lang, ziemlich aufgeputzt (?). Das Haar lockig, rot auf seinem Scheitel. Ein Stirnreif von Goldsilber auf seiner Stirn, der sein Haar nicht auf das Gesicht fallen liefs. Becher von Gold auf seinem Hinterkopf, die sein Haar zusammenhalten. Eine Flügelkaputze um ihn mit Öffnung an seinen Ellbogen. Ein Stachel von rotem Gold in seiner Hand, mit dem er die Pferde im Zaume hält.'

Ein Wagenlenker ist u. a. noch beschrieben im Siabur Ch. LU p. 113 b, K. M. a. a. O. p. 50: die Beschreibung stimmt Wort für Wort mit der anderen genau überein, und es wäre nicht ausgeschlossen, daß beide aus einer Quelle abgeschrieben wären; doch ist, da wir eine Benützung des Siab. Ch. durch Tochl. schon oben fanden, wohl sicher, daß die Beschreibung im Siabur Ch. ein Original, die im Tochl. Em. von ihr abgeschrieben ist.

Die ganze Tochmarcstelle beruht demnach auf bloßen Compilationen.

III. Die Erziehung CúChulainns.

Wir finden im LU zwei Beschreibungen der Erziehung CúChulainns, die eine im Tochmarc Emire, und zwar LU p. 124 a 1 ff., die andere p. 128 b 23 v. u. ff. in der Sage Compert ConCulaind. Doch sind wir, da am letzteren Orte die Überlieferung infolge einer Lücke der Handschrift schon nach wenigen Zeilen versagt, für die zweite Beschreibung noch auf eine andere Quelle angewiesen, die Hs. 'Egerton 1782' des Brit. Mus., wo sich dieselbe Erzählung in ihrem ursprünglichen Zusammenhang, nämlich als Schluss einer anderen Version der Compert, vollständig wiederfindet. Alle drei sind abgedruckt bei Windisch, Ir. T. I p. 140 und p. 324, wo auch auf ihre Ähnlichkeiten untereinander hingewiesen ist.

Während im Tochmarc CúChulainn selbst sich seiner Erziehung rühmt, in der Compert aber der Streit darüber, wer den jungen Helden erziehen dürfe, geschildert wird, mithin die äußere Anlage der beiden Beschreibungen eine verschiedene ist, weisen sie doch dem Sinn und dem Wortlaut nach untereinander verblüffende Ähnlichkeiten auf. Ich drucke beide nebeneinander in der Weise ab, dafs ich der Übersichtlichkeit wegen nach Abschnitten sondere und je einem Abschnitt die Übersetzung des Tochmarc-Textes folgen lasse. Den gesperrten Druck wende ich diesmal für gröfsere Differenzen an, die Tochmarc gegenüber Compert aufweist.

Tochmarc Emire.

Compert ConCulaind.

1. (LU:) *Bátár iarom oc in-chosnam, cia dib no ebelad in mac, ocus lotar i m-breith Conchobair. Asbert Conchobur: 'Beir duit a Findchoem in mac' ol Concobur. Do fécai Findchoem in mac iarom . . . etc. ('Gaib duit in mac, a Finnchoem': Eg), ol Conchobur beos fria fiair. 'Ni ba si nodn-ebela*

1. 'Rom ebail Sencha sobérlaid, conid am trén trebar án athlum athargaib. Am gáeth i m-brethaib, ní dam dermatach. Adgadur nech ría túaith trebair. Ar fochlim a n-insce. Cocertaim bretha Ulad uli, ocus nisn-insorg, tria ailemain Sencha form.'

em', ol Sencha. 'Is messe nodn-ailfea. Ar am tren, am trebar, a(m an: Eg) athlom athargaib. Am ollom, am gaeth, ní dam dermatach(h. Ad)gadur nech ría rí. Ar fochlim a insce. Admid . . . hi cath ría Conchobur cathbúadach. Concertaim (bretha hUlad: Eg) ocus nisn-insorg. Nimthorgnea eter aite (aili inge Concobar': Eg).

'Es erzog mich der redkundige Sencha, sodafs ich stark bin, klug, glänzend, geschickt in den Waffen. Ich bin weise in den Urteilen, nicht bin ich vergeflich. Ich rede einen beliebigen an vor dem klugen Volk. Ich bin gerüstet auf ihre Rede. Ich mache recht die Urteile aller Ulter, und nicht verletze ich sie, infolge meiner Erziehung durch Sencha.'

2. 'Rom gab Blai Brigu chucai for acci a threbi, co ro ferad mo théctai oca. Conid iarom adgairim firu chóicid Chonchobair immá rí. Nós biathaim fri re sechtmaini. Fosuidiur a n-dánu ocus a n-diberga. Farrid a n-enech ocus a n-enechgressa.'

2. (LU:) 'Cid messe ém nodn-gaba', ol Bla(i Briuguig, 'ni epelai fail: Eg) na héisliis lemsa. Ro ferat (mo thecta toscoi co Concobar: Eg). Congairim firu cocid hErenn. (Nus biathaim gu cenn: Eg) sechtmaine no d(echmuidi. Fosuidiur a n-dano ocus a n-: Eg) diberga. Forr(iuth a n-enech ocus a n-inechgreso amin': Eg).

'Blai Brigu nahm mich zu sich in die Nähe seines Wohnsitzes, sodafs mir genügte das mir Zukommende bei ihm, sodafs ich darauf die Männer von Conchobors Provinz um den König entbiete. Ich bewirte sie eine Woche lang. Ich unterstütze ihre Gaben und ihre Gewaltstreiche. Ich unterstütze ihre Ehre und ihre Ehrenhändel.'

3. 'Rom alt Fergus, conid rubaim trénócu tria nert gaili. Am amnas ar gail ocus gaisciud, conid am túalaing airer

Von hier ab nur noch Eg.
3. (Eg:) 'Is able sin', ol Fergus. 'Dorroegai tren occai, is missi nomn-eblo (lies: nodn-). Am tren-si, am trebur, am tectiri

críchi d' imditin fri ecrata nimdotair ar feb ocus inbas.
echtrand. Am dín cach doch Am amnus ar gail ocus gaisced.
raid. Am sond slaide cach so- Am gnía frim tair. Am tua-
craid. Dognú sochor cach thrú- luing mu dalta. Am dín gach
aig, dognú dochor cach thrúin, dochruiti. Dognú dochur gach
tri altram Fergusá form.' triúin, dognú sochor gach lobuir.'

‘Es hat mich erzogen Fergus, so dafs ich schlagen kann starke Krieger infolge der Stärke der Heldenkraft. Ich bin scharf in Tapferkeit und Waffentat, sodafs ich fähig bin, das Gebiet der Grenze zu verteidigen gegen die Feindschaft der Ausländer. Ich bin der Schutz jedes Häfslichen (Niedrigen?), ich bin der Prügelstock (?) jedes Stattlichen (Vornehmen?). Ich helfe jedem Elenden, ich schade jedem Starken, infolge meiner Erziehung durch Fergus.’

4. ‘*Ro siachtus glén Amargin filed co ro molaim rig as cach feib i m-bi, condingbaim oenfer ar gail ar gaisced ar gúis ar áine ar amainse ar chirt ar calmatus. Dingbaim cach n-errid, ní tullim buid du neoch acht do Conchobur cách.*’

4. (Eg:) ‘*Cia contuaisi frimp’, ol Amorgení, ‘marthai. Am tualuing mu dalta altrammo do rig. Ro moltar ar gach feib as mo gail ocus as mo gaisced, as mo gais, as mo thocud, ar mo es, ar mo erlapra, ar áine ocus calmatus mo chlethi, ce bo laith, am fili, am fiu do rath rig. Arurg gach n-eirrid, ní tuillim buidi di nech acht do Conchobar. Ní comul fri nech ingi fria rig namma.*’

‘Ich kam auf das Knie des Dichtergelehrten Amorgene, sodafs ich preisen kann den König wegen jeder Vortrefflichkeit, die er besitzt, sodafs ich aufwiege jeden einzelnen Mann wegen meiner Tapferkeit, wegen meiner Waffentaten, wegen meiner Klugheit, wegen meines Glanzes (?), wegen meiner Schärfe, wegen meiner Kunst, wegen meiner Tapferkeit. Ich wiege auf jeden Helden, ich werbe um niemandes Dank als um Conchobors allein (?).’

5. (Eg:) ‘*Ní ba tra inni sin’, ol Sencho. ‘Gaibith Finncoem in mac gu rissim Emuin, ocus fuigillfithir Morunn uimi acht*

5. 'Rom ergair Findchóem, conid comalta comluid dam Conall Cernach coscorach. Rom thecoisc Cathbad cóemai-nech díag Dechtiri, conid am fissid fochmairchi cerdaib dé druidechta, conid am éolach hi febaib fiss. Bál chumma rom altsat Ulaid uli eter araid ocus errid, eter ríg ocus ollomáin, conid an cara sluaig ocus sochaide. Conid cumma dofichim a n-enechgressa uli. Isaer ém domrimgart-sa ó Lug mac Cuind maic Ethlend díechtra dían Dectiri co tech m-buirr in broga.'

gu rissim.' Lotar ass iarum do Emuín, ocus a mac la Finncoim. Fuigillsit Morum iarum iar riachtuin, ocus ispert sidi: 'Atnoad Concoibar eim', al Morum, 'ol is cetaicce Finncoimiu. Atmenath Senco setait sceu aurlapra. Rom-biathad Blai Briuguig. Berur do glun Ferguso. Ba haidi do Amorgini. Bad comaltai do Conall Cernach di chich a mathar Finnchoime. Ba cummo nondomaigetar huili etir au ocus eirrid, etir ríg ocus ollum, ol bid caro sochuidi in mac so. Is cuma dofich uar n-inechgreso huili, arfich for n-atho ocus for n-irgola uli in mac so.' Ised dognúth dee iarom: berthi Amorgin ocus Finnchoem, conn alt i n-dun Imbrith i m-Mag Murtemni.

'Es hat mich gehütet Findchóim, sodafs mein Pflegebruder war, mir an Eifer gleich, Conall Cernach der Siegreiche. Es hat mich unterwiesen Cathbad mit dem schönen Antlitz Dechtire zuliebe, sodafs ich verstehe das Studium der Künste der Zaubergötter, sodafs ich erfahren bin in den Trefflichkeiten des Wissens. In gleicher Weise erzogen mich alle Ulter, sowohl Wagenlenker als Wagenfahrer, sowohl Könige als Meisterdichter, sodafs ich ein Freund des Heeres und der Menge bin, sodafs ich in gleicher Weise auskämpfe ihre Ehrenhändel alle. Edel wahrlich bin ich von Lug, dem Sohn des Cond, des Ethlendsohnes, weg zum stolzen Haus der Landschaft berufen worden infolge des schnellen Abenteuers der Dechtire.'

Sind nun bestimmt in Eg, da hier die beiden Compertversionen noch auseinander gehalten werden, recht alte Quellen benutzt, so erwecken auferdem überhaupt die beiden Compertbeschreibungen den gröfseren Anschein der Originalität als Cú-Chulainns Erzählung, und dies gestattet uns, ein Abhängigkeits-

verhältnis, wie wir es nach dem pp. 503 f. Gesagten für die beiden Stellen der Compert und des Tochmarc annehmen müssen, derartig aufzufassen, daß der Verfasser von CúChulainns Erzählung die Compertstelle benutzte, die er nur äußerlich ummodelte: einen direkten Beweis für die Benutzung dieser Quelle liefert die wunderliche Präteritalform *rom ebail* Abschn. 1, die nur aus dem Comperttext zu erklären ist, dessen futurische *nodn-ebela, -eblo* (cf. Thurneysen, Hdb. § 647) etc. Anlaß zu dieser Mißbildung gegeben haben, außerdem wohl die Conjectur *araid* in Abschn. 5 für das dem Schreiber (wie auch uns) unverständliche *au* (so noch Eg) der Quelle, sowie die Ersetzung des dem Schreiber fremdartigen *arurg* in Abschn. 4 (so noch Eg) durch das gebräuchlichere *dingbaim*. Daß beiden Stellen des LU (dem Tochmarc und der Compert) ein und derselbe Comperttext als Vorlage diene (aber nicht das als Quelle im Titel LU 128 a zitierte *Lebor Dromma Snechta*, wie mich Prof. Thurneysen belehrt), geht mit Sicherheit daraus hervor, daß beide sowohl in mehreren Differenzen gegenüber Egerton (cf. Windisch p. 141), als namentlich sogar in dem Schreibfehler *adgadur* Abschn. 1 für *-gládur* untereinander übereinstimmen. Bei den weiteren Differenzen gegen Egerton, die der Tochmarc text aufweist, ist allerdings wegen der Lücke in der LU-Compert die Entscheidung nicht zu treffen, wie viele schon auf jene Vorlage zurückgeführt werden dürfen, wie viele erst auf den Tochmarcerzähler des LU; doch ist dieser Unterschied nicht von Wichtigkeit, und ich behandle sie im folgenden alle als Neuerungen des Tochmarcschreibers.

Wie die geringen Differenzen (*gáeth*) *i m-breitaib* in 1, *dingbaim oenfer* und *ar amainse ar chirt* in 4 (Alliteration mit *áine* bzw. *calmatus!*), (*ria*) *túaithe trebair* 1, *immá rí* 2, *molaim rí* 4, keine Schwierigkeiten machen, weil leicht aus dem Bestreben des Schreibers erklärbar, auszumalen oder Unklares zu verdeutlichen, so auch Abschnitt 3, wo er dem *dín cach dochraid* dem Parallelismus zuliebe *sond slaide cach socraid*, dem *trúin* statt des *lobuir* der Quelle das alliterierende *trúaig* gegenüberstellt; in gleicher Weise mag *am túalaing* — *echtrand* als Ersatz für das unverständliche *tectiri nimdotair* etc. und *gnia frim tair* betrachtet werden, während man versucht ist, *rubaim trénoú* *tria nert gaili* von *trénoú* aus entstanden zu denken, das auf einem Mißverstehen des *trén occai* (oder *trén oca*) des Originals

beruhen würde. (*Sencha*) *sobérlaid* 1 gibt das *aurlapra* in 5 (Eg), *rom ergair Fíndchóem — coscorach* 5 (mit kunstvoller Alliteration) die Stelle *bad comaltai — Finnchoime* in 5 (Eg) wieder, und 'glún' *Amargin* 4 entspricht dem 'glún' *Ferguso* Eg 5. *For acci a threbi* 2 hängt wie *tria ailemain Sencha form* 1 und *tri altram Ferguso form* 3 sowie *isaer ém — in broga* 5 natürlich nur mit der neuen Einkleidung zusammen, die die Erziehungssage durch den Tochmarcerzähler erfahren hat, und die letzte Neuerung endlich, die Einführung des Cathbad, ist leicht aus jener Zeit erklärbar, in welcher die Táin bó Cúalnge und mit ihr der große Druide in den Mittelpunkt des Interesses getreten war.

H. HESSEN.

IV. Eموin Macha.

In the Zeitschrift für Celtische Philologie (III, p. 229) Kuno Meyer has published a version of Tochmarc Emire from a MS. in the Harleian collection. Like many other Middle Irish tales it presents some interesting problems in textual criticism. The second account of the name Eموin Macha, for instance, which is given in Tochmarc Emire (ZCP p. 238), when compared with the same story found in Lebor Gabála (Book of Leinster p. 20a; Revue Celtique XVI, 279) suggests the question whether the account in Tochmarc Emire is based on that in Lebor Gabála, or vice versa. The TE account gives two explanations of the name Eموin Macha: first, from the twins (*Emon, Eموin*¹) — a son and a daughter — to which Macha gave birth after running her famous race with the steeds of Conchubar; and second, from the brooch (*eo*) in the neck (*muin*) of Macha, with which she is said to have marked out the boundaries of her Rath for the sons of Dithorba whom she compelled to build it. It seems very likely, even on external grounds, that this latter explanation in the TE story is an interpolation borrowed from the LL (or LG) account of the name. It is improbable that Cúchulainn would have given Loeg, his charioteer, this second long account of the meaning of Eموin Macha, after having given him a sufficient explanation already. The following considerations,

¹) Cf. BB 254b40; 368a35; and LL 126a17, quoted by Carl Marstrand in Eriu vol. V, p. 160.

based on an analysis of the LL and TE texts, seem to confirm this assumption: —

a) LL. *Cid dia tá Emain Macha? ní ansa.*

TE. *No dno is dei ata Emain Machou, amail atá isan scel soa.*

If the TE version of the tale were based upon that of LL or LG we should just expect some such interpolation as the words spaced. On the other hand, if the LL version were borrowed from that of TE we should expect to find the first explanation of Emain given there also.

b) LL. *Trí ríg báatar for Herinn i comflathius. Do Ultaib dóib.*

TE. *Tri ríg russbatar for Ultoib i comflaitess for Erind.*

Here the TE account is somewhat confused. The phrase *do Ultaib dóib* (LL) gives point to what follows: *i. Dithorba mac Dimmain a hUsniuch Mide, Æd Ruad mac Baduirn maic Argaitmair a Tir Æda, Cimbaeth mac Fintain meic Argaitmair a Finnabair Maige Inis.*

c) TE has, after mention of Cimboeth, the words *Is ee rosnalt Ugaine Mour mac Eochdach Buadaig*. This interpolation also fits in naturally with the assumption that the TE account is borrowed from that in LL and not vice versa. At LL 21 b 29 — but not in the account of Emain Macha — we find the words: *Is é in Cimbáeth sin tra roail Ugaine már mac Echdach.*

d) LL. *dia rimsad* (ṛĩrad). TE. *dia ngrisad.*

It is reasonable to suppose that *rimsad* (LL) is a scribal error, and that the true reading is *grisad*, found in LG as well as in the TE version. It would seem then that the MS. on which the TE version is based did not contain the LL mistake.

e) LL. *Trí secht mbliadna. Ratha eturru . . .* TE. *Tri secht rathai etarrou . . . mbliadna* of LL must be a copyist's mistake, due probably to the subsequent '63 years'. The version from which the TE account is immediately borrowed did not contain this error.

f) 1. LL. *Unde Síð n-Æda 7 Ess Ruaid.* TE. *conid dei ata Síð Ædai os Euss Ruaid feisne.*

2. LL. *Conattaich side sel a hathar don rige.* TE. *Conattaich side and rige in-aimser techtai.*

3. LL. *Co ro chuir iat ar innarba iartain indithrubaiib Connacht. TE. co mbatar a nditruib Connacht.*

The readings of LL are plainer and more natural than those of TE, which look like the glosses of a copyist.

g) The long sentence beginning *coic bliadna . . .*, which is found in LL, is naturally absent in TE if we suppose the TE version to be based upon that in LL, the reason being that it did not serve the purpose of the TE tale. On the other hand, if the LL version were derived from that in TE we should expect to find the sentence in the latter version as well as in LL.

V. Boand.

In TE par.41 (ZCP III, 242) is given an account of the name *Boand*. In the Rennes Dindsenchas, 19, we find a similar account (Revue Celtique XV, 315), and in BB 361 a 49 another MS. containing the same prose version, only with a few of the usual variants. In LL 191 a 9 and BB 361 b 17, respectively, we find a poetic version of the same story. As this poem, as far as we know, has never been printed we give it here in full from LL. Where the reading of BB seems preferable it is given in the footnotes.

LL 191 a 9.

*Síd Nectain sund forsin tšléib lecht meic Labrada langéir.
 Assa silend in sruth slán dianid ainm Boand bithlán.
 Cóic anmand dec denmi drend forsin tšruth sin adrímem.
 Otá síd Nectain asmaid coroaig pardus Adaim
 Segais a hainm issin tšíd ria cantain duit in each thír
 Sruth Segsa a hainm ota sin co lind Mochua in chlerig.
 Otá topor Mochói chóir cocrich¹⁾ Mide magmóir
 Ríg mna Nuadat sa colptha a da ainm ána imarda
 Otá crich²⁾ Mide maiss corrice in fairrge fondglais
 Morchuing gairit³⁾ gairthir di ocus smir find Feidlimthi
 Trethnach tond ó saim immach connice Cualnge craibach
 Sruth findchuill ó Cualnge chruáil co loch n-Echach n-abratruaid*

¹⁾ BB *co coicrich*

²⁾ BB *coicrich*

³⁾ BB *argaid*. Read *airgit*

*Banna o loch cam cen ail Drumchla Daim Dile co hAlbain*¹⁾
*Lumand hi in Albain cen ail rosturam iarnatuesain*²⁾
Sabrann dar tír Saxan slán Tibir i raith na Román
Sruth n-Iordanen iar sain sair ocus sruth n-Eufrait n-adbail.
Sruth Tigir i Pardus buán fota sair sist ra himluad
o Phardus daris ille co srothaib na sidise. S.
Boand a hainm coitchenn cam otá in síd co fairge fraig.
Memur lim aní diatá uisce mná meic Labrada.
*Nechtain mac (?)*³⁾ *Labrada laind diar bu ben Boand bagaim*
Topur diamair báí na dún asa maided cen mirún.
Ni fail no decced dia lár nach maided a da rosc rán.
Dia ngluased do chlí nó deiss ni thargad uad cen athis.
*Aire nislaimed nech de acht Nechtain*⁴⁾ *sa deogbaire.*
*Ité a nanmand fri gním ngal*⁵⁾ *Flesc ocus Lam ocus Luam.*
*Fecht and*⁶⁾ *dolluid Boand bán dosfuargaib a dimmus nán*
Cosin topur cen tarta d arigud a chumachta
Immarrothimchill fo thrí in topur conetuachlí
Maidit teora tonna de dia tanic aided Boinne
Ro siacht cach tond dib ria chuit ro millset in mnái mblathbuic
Tond ria cois tond ria súil sláin tres tond brisid a lethlaim.
*Rethis co fairge*⁷⁾ *ferrde ar*⁸⁾ *ingabail a hathise*
Ar nach acced nech a cned furri féin a himmathbear (?)
*Cach conair luid*⁹⁾ *in ben moslú in tuisce úar imgel.*
*on tsíd co fargge*⁷⁾ *nach fand conid di*¹⁰⁾ *gairthir Boand.*
Boand dobruinni ar mbrúich brais máthir Óengusa ollmais
Mac ruc don Dagdu miad ngle dar cend fir na sidise .S.
*Nó Boand bó agus find do chomruc na*¹¹⁾ *da ríglind.*
In tuisce a sleib Guaire gle ocus sruth na sidise .S.
Dabilla ainm in chon chóir ro báí oc mnái Nechtain narmóir.
*Messán Boinne comblaid*¹²⁾ *dia luid na diaid co torchair*
Rosroen sruth in mara inmach corrice na cargge clach

1) BB *Banna o loch Echach cen ail drumcla dil in Albain*

2) This line seems to be corrupt. BB *Lumand hi in Albain can ail ||*
nosturum iarnatuisin

3) BB *Nechtan mac . . .*

8) *dimgabail*

4) *Nechtan*

9) *do luid*

5) *fri gním ngual*

10) *conid de*

6) *fecht n-and*

11) *in*

7) *fairgi*

12) *Mesan Boinne bud ar blad luid in a diaid diatorchair (read co torchair).*

*Condernsat dagbaig¹⁾ de conid uad ro hainmnigthe.
 Atát in airthiur breg mbrass na da chloich sin loch lindglas
 Dabilla ric o sáin ille di choim bic na sidise .S.*

An analysis of these three versions shows that in all probability the LL and BB poem is the oldest, the two prose accounts being more or less accurate synopses of it. The Rennes Dindsenchas prose seems nearest to the poem. The names of the three cupbearers, Flesc 7 Lam 7 Luam, are given as they are in the poem. The sentence *forsruidbed a sliasait 7 a (leth) laim 7 a leth súil* comes nearer than the other prose version to the words of the poem *Tond ria cois, tond ria súil sláin, tres tond brisid a lethláim. Co h-Inber mBoinne* seems to be a gloss on *ón tsíd co fairrgi nach fand*. TE seems to be later than either the poem or the other prose version and to have made use of both, as will appear from the following considerations:

1^o. TE . . . *do coimed in tobair*. This does not give very good sense. Possibly it is a misreading of *docum in tobair* of the other prose version, which words occur in TE also, but in an awkward repetition *luid and rigan . . . docum in tobair*.

2^o. TE *a n-orlaid an duine*. Other Prose: *in-ur-laid in Sidha Nechtain*.

LL and BB *Topur diamair báí na dún*.

Here TE seems to be a contamination of the reading of the poem, and the other prose version.

3^o. *Fecht and musluid Boand la dimus do cobfis cumachta in tobair* (Rennes Dindsenchas and BB prose).

LL *Fecht and dolluid Boand bán dosfuargaib a dimmus nán*.

TE *Luid and rigan la huail 7 dimus docum in tobair*.

Here *la huail 7 dimus* is no doubt an amplification of *dimus* of the others.

4^o. TE *7 ispert nad raibe ni nocoillfed a dculf . . .* These words are not found in the poem, and are probably copied from the other prose version, — *nocoillfed* being a simplification of *connised cumac a delba*.

5^o. *Tainic tuathbel in topair di airiugud a cumacht* (TE). Here we have two curious departures from the poem. a) *tainic*

¹⁾ *da gabait*

tuaitibel in topair — a mistake due apparently to a misunderstanding of the phrase in LL *conetuachlí*.¹⁾ The same mistake occurs in the other prose version, which seems to prove conclusively that the poem is the oldest. *conetuachlí* is of course made up of the preposition *con-* + a noun formed by prefixing the negative particle *en-* to the noun *tuachle* which occurs at Wb. 8 d 13, *isintuachlí .i. isinglicci*, as a gloss on 'in astutia'. There would be no point in *tuaitibel* because of the line *di ngluased do cli no deiss ní targad uad cen athis*. b) *di airingud a cumacht(a)*. These words are misplaced here, instead of going with *luid and rigan*, as in the corresponding portion of the other versions.

6^o. TE *Boann . . . luid do coimed in tobuir . . . lia tri deogbairib Nechtain*. Here TE is alone in the mistake of making Boand go in company with the three cupbearers, instead of by herself. The writer seems to have been a little confused as to the details of the story.

7^o. TE *Flessc 7 Lessc 7 luam*. The second cupbearer is given as *Lessc* (as in BB prose), whereas in the Rennes Dindsenchas and in the poem in LL and BB he is given as *Lam*. I take it that *Lessc* is a mistake, *Flessc* having been read a second time as *7lesc*. This seems to prove that the prose Dindsenchas which the author of TE had before him was closely a kin to the BB MS.

8^o. TE . . . *a di ssiassaid 7 a desslaim 7 a lethsuil*. Here *di* and *dess* are amplifications which seem to have no point. Cf. the poem

*Rosiacht cach tonn dib ria cuit ro millset in mnái mblathbuic
Tond ria cois, tond ria súil sláin, tres tond brisid a lethlám.*

Dindsenchas prose: . . . *a sliasait 7 a laim 7 a lethsuil*.

9^o. TE *cech ní roreth sí*. — Cf. LL *cach conair dolluid in ben*.

VI. Inber n-Ailbine.

In Tochmarc Emire, par. 46 (ZCP III, 243) there is a story about Inber n-Ailbine (or Oillbine), which is found also in the

¹⁾ BB *conatuaicli*.

prose Dindsenchas (Revue Celtique XV, p. 294), and in a long poem in the Metrical Dindsenchas (ed. Edw. Gwynn, Todd Lecture Series vol. IX, p. 26). From an analysis of these three I was at first inclined to believe that the Prose Dindsenchas was the oldest, the TE account coming next in order, and that the poem — which is very complex and elaborate in structure — was the latest, being, it appeared to me, a contamination of both the prose versions. The arguments, however, on which this conclusion was based were not convincing to myself. From the data it seemed possible to deduce a second conclusion, viz., that the poem is the earliest, and that the two prose versions owe their origin, at least in part, to it. Acting on a suggestion which Professor Thurneysen very kindly made to me I reconsidered the whole case, and am now satisfied that this second conclusion is the true one. A casual reading of the three texts shows that the three accounts are substantially the same. The poem, however, bears the impress of a unity that is wanting in the two prose versions. In these latter are found numerous amplifications of the simple facts narrated in the poem, and in each of them there is at least one curious mistake, springing apparently from a misunderstanding of the story as told in the Metrical Dindsenchas. With the poem we will compare each prose version separately, and then endeavour to find out if either prose version is indebted to the other.

A. Tochmarc Emire.

1^o. TE *Bai ri aumrae*. — Poem: *Bái riam fri rot-bla rorá*. — It is quite possible that TE may here be a misreading of the Metrical Dindsenchas.

2^o. TE *Ruad mac Rigduinn, i. di Mumain*. — This addition suggests the supposition of a copyist, trying to make everything clear. There are so many such in TE that the conclusion is practically certain, that the poem is at least one source from which the TE version was made.

3^o. TE *Doboi iriss (i. comdal) laiss do Galluib*. — Here again the glossing of *iriss* by *comdal* suggests the copyist. Furthermore, *Galluib* is very vague. Farther on we find *laa caraid*, showing confusion as well as vagueness.

4^o. TE *timcel nAlpan andess*. — Another 'embellishment' peculiar to the TE version. Cf. *rorá uas Fólta cen fódála*

(vv. 5, 6 of poem) 'North of undivided Ireland'? There seems to be confusion in regard to the direction of Ruad's visit. Cf. later on *oc tinnod indoir (anair)*, referring to the return journey.

5^o. TE *Tricho in cech noi dib ierum*. — This item also is found in TE alone.

6^o. TE *Ni boi ni nodfuaislaiciud di setaif no moinif dia cor issa trethan*. — This is apparently an amplification of v. 17 of the poem: *Femidset lud as nach leth*.

7^o. TE *Focressae crannchor leou dús cie dib die rossed techt dia fiss fon fairce cid notfosst. Doralae in cranncor forsan rig feisne*. — This also seems conclusive. It is only explanatory 'padding'. The poem simply states that Ruad went into the sea, leaving it to the reader's intelligence to divine the reason why. The copyist determined to make it all clear, and leave nothing for the reader's imagination to supply.

8^o. TE *Diclethar fair ierum am-muir. Focard i macharie*. If these details mean anything they appear to me to be based on v. 23 of the poem: *Fuair, i sain-delgna rosna (noi mbaindelba dluth-chóema)*.

9^o. TE *noi mbaindelbae*. — It is pretty certain that such a word as this was more likely to have been taken from the poem than vice versa.

10^o. TE *Atdamnatar (i. doraidседар) dobatar se fotrergatar (i. difostatar)*. — Here the gloss *doraidседар* (with deponent ending, perhaps because of *atdamnatar*) recalls *Ráilset* of the poem. The gloss *difostatar* again points to the copyist's anxiety to make everything clear.

11^o. TE *contissed som cuthae*. — This is at most implied in the poem, unless it was distinctly stated in the four lines which seem to have fallen out at v. 26.

12^o. TE *dobertatar noi longae oir ar noi n-oidcib dia fess leu*. This is a peculiar mistake, owing seemingly to a misunderstanding of the poem, which says, simply enough *Fois noi n-oidche lasna mna* (v. 33) for *noi longa créduma*. It is only another evidence for confusion, which could hardly be accounted for, except on the supposition that the TE version is based on another source. Everything points to the poem as the source in question.

13^o. TE *i. aidci cech aei dib. Dognith samlaid*. More explanatory padding.

14°. TE *ni boi cumang la muintir coleic dianglossacht la cumachtae na mban*. A further interpolation, not found in either of the other two versions, and pointing to the same conclusion as the other additions already noted.

15°. TE *Isbert beun uaidib*. This is surely a peculiar use of *uaidib*. If TE is also based upon the prose Dindsenchas version, it is possible that *uaidib* may have crept into it from the latter. For *uaidib* of the Prose Dindsenchas, see remarks farther on. *Luid uaidib cen chisal clé* of the poem (v. 39) may have been the source of both mistakes.

16°. TE *doluotar afrithisse conair n-ali 7 nintaidlidis in maigin cétno*. An expansion of *cen dul co mná . . . in cruth cétna rothairngert* (vv. 55, 56).

17°. *Rocolatar ind fir ind amar ina nói umaidi*. This is somewhat vague. The poem has *rochualadar in arm-gres. Amrán sin na mban-ón binn* (vv. 60, 61). There is confusion in *nói umaidi* as compared with *noi longae oir* (see Remark 12°) and *longa créduma* of the poem (v. 36), and *seolsat curchún, créal nad clé* (v. 65).

18°. TE. The details of the youth's death are given more fully, the object being to explain more clearly the somewhat vague account given in the poem (73—76).

19°. TE *Dotruinfítsetar na mna cotgartatar uli: Ollbine! ollbine!* Here apparently it is the women who cry out *Ollbine! ollbine!* If so this is a mistake, as they doubtless approved of the deed. The poem says it was Ruad's people who cried out. *And asbert sluag son-arid-se rothecht Ruad rogary rige* (77—78).

B. The Prose Dindsenchas.

What is true of TE is true in general of the Prose Dindsenchas account. There is a general agreement between it and the poem, but there are many interpolations and expansions which point, to derivation from the poem. The principal of these are as follows:

1°. Prose D. *Ruad mac Rigduind meic Rig Fer Muirigh*. Here the poem has simply *Ruad mac Rigduind*.

2°. Prose D. *d'acallaim a comaltae i. meic Rig Lochlainne*. The poem has: *d'acallaim a charat Gaill: ba réim rabalc co Lochlaind*.

3⁰. Prose D. (*Féb*) *am luidset co leth lenna feimidset imram nach leth amal nosfastad ingir*. The poem has: *for formna na fir-fairge* (16) and *Femidset lúd as nach leth* (17). *amal nosfastad ingir* is an added detail.

4⁰. Prose D. *ar co fesad cid dia mbói aní nos-mert 7 nomsáoi fáí*. Cf. TE and Remark 7⁰ above.

5⁰. Prose D. .IX. *mna cóimiu do mnaib (domain) 'ga fostad, triar fo cach nóad*. Two new details here. The poem states that he found the women 'in the secret spot he swam to'. Here it is added a) that he saw them stopping the vessels, and b) that there were three of them under each vessel.

6⁰. Prose D. *Rucsat leo Ruad*. Another fresh detail, unless it was found in the four lines which have possibly been lost after v. 26 of the poem.

7⁰. Prose D. *co faoi .IX. n-oidci la cach mnoi for tir tartha nó for longaib credumai*. The poem has: *Fois nói n-oidche lasna mna . . . for nói longa créduma*. Possibly the *nói* occurring twice may have caused the mistake in the prose here. (Cf. TE, and Remark 12⁰ above).

8⁰. Prose D. *coro toirrci aon dib úaidib*. Here I take *úaidib* to be a mistake for *uaid*, due perhaps to the preceding *dib*, and also, possibly, to *uadib* in v. 39 of the poem *luid uadib cen chisal clé*. (Cf. TE, and Remark 15⁰ above).

9⁰. Prose D. *7 rogell afrithisi a tiachtain andochum ma roised a set*. — *rogell* is only implied by the poem. *ma roised a set* is an addition. *afrithisi* seems to be misplaced.

10⁰. Prose D. *Luidset didiu na nói mná cusin mac 7 ros-fucsat leo dia (te)tarracht, 7 ní mon-airnic doib*. — This is more explicit than the poem, which only mentions that the son was killed. *ni mon-airnic doib* is also an addition.

11⁰. Prose D. *focerd urchur (dó) dia chind*. There is an attempt here to be more explicit than the poem which is very vague. Apparently the precise manner of the boy's death was not clearly understood by the copyist. The addition *amail bíd o oengen* is noticeable.

C.

There is not much to indicate that either prose version was used as a source by the other. Probably the poem was the main source of both. Perhaps the following points, however,

would go to show that the prose Dindsenchas version was known antecedently to the TE version:

1^o. TE *i medon na fairci*. Prose Dind. *co leth lenna*. It is hardly accidental that the words of the poem *for formna na fír-fairge* should be glossed, or interpreted in practically the same way in both Prose versions. If either was influenced by the other it is more natural to suppose that *medon na fairci* is a gloss on *leth lenna* than vice versa.

2^o. TE *Isbert beun uaidib*. Prose D *Coro toirrci aon díb uaidib*. This strange use of *uaidib* in TE would be explained by the supposition that the word crept into the text from the Prose Dindsenchas version. In the latter it is a copyist's mistake for *uaid*, on account of the preceding *díb*, and also, perhaps, because *uaidib* in the poem (dealing with the same part of the story) had caught the copyist's eye.

G. O'NOLAN.

Den letzten Ausführungen möchte ich beifügen, daß mich Abschnitt C nicht überzeugt hat. Der verschiedene Ausdruck, den die zwei Prosaisten wählen, um das poetische *for formna na fír-fairge* wiederzugeben, scheint mir gerade darauf hinzuweisen, daß sie von einander unabhängig sind. Und den Ausdruck *bean uaidib* kann ich neben dem häufigen *nech húain, cách úaidib, óen úaib* usw. nicht so auffallend finden, daß man den Einfluß eines andern Textes annehmen müßte, wo *uaidib* überdies in anderm Zusammenhang und als Schreibfehler für *uaid* steht. TE hat also nur das Gedicht gekannt.

Auch in A (oben S. 520) würden sich die meisten herausgehobenen Punkte wohl so deuten lassen, wie der Verf. zuerst wollte, nämlich als Änderungen auf Seiten des Dichters. Aber für durchaus beweisend halte ich das Mißverständnis 12^o, wo TE *ar* für *for* gelesen hat; ferner die Übernahme der altertümlichen Form *fot rergatar* aus dem Gedicht v. 26¹) (wo *fod roirgetar* gelesen wird). Dagegen kommen die Glossen in TE für die Beweisführung nicht in Betracht. Sie sind gewiß nicht vom Prosaisten selber beigefügt, sondern finden sich ja durch das ganze TE zerstreut.

1) Vers 25. 26 sind zu lesen: *Ráidset ris tre glé-alt nglan ba h-éat fod roirgetar* (älter *fod rergatar*). *éat* 'sie' im Reim mit *glé-alt*.

TÁIN BÓ CÚAILGHNI

NACH H. 2. 17.

Als Nettlau in der *Revue Celtique* XIV 256 ff., XV 62 ff., 198 ff. das Fragment einer besonderen Redaktion der Táin nach der Handschrift des British Museum Egerton 93 abdruckte, bemerkte er (ebenda XIV 255, vgl. XI 341), daß die Handschrift H. 2. 17 in Trinity College (Dublin) zum Teil andere Stücke derselben Redaktion enthalte. Da er nicht dazu gekommen war, diese Handschrift abzuschreiben, forderte er zur Veröffentlichung der Teile auf, die in Egerton 93 nicht erhalten sind. Diese Aufforderung verhallte zunächst über ein Jahrzehnt unerhört in der Einöde der Keltologie, bis dann Windisch in seiner Ausgabe *Die altirische Heldensage Táin bó Cúalnge* neben Eg 93 auch H. 2. 17 heranzog, über den Inhalt und die richtige Reihenfolge der falsch gebundenen Blätter S. LXXV f. genaue Auskunft gab und S. LXXVII und in den Anmerkungen zum Text reichliche Auszüge aus dieser Version veröffentlichte. Doch genügen diese nicht völlig, ein klares Bild von der in Eg 93 nicht enthaltenen Partie zu gewinnen. Ich glaube, daß das überhaupt auf Grund auch noch so sorgfältiger Notizen unmöglich ist, zumal wo es sich um Umstellungen und Änderungen der Anordnung handelt. Auch läuft vereinzelt eine kleine Ungenauigkeit bei Windisch mit unter.

Die Handschrift H. 2. 17, bemerkt er S. 201 Anm. 3, kenne wie LU-YBL eine dreimalige Sendung von Mac Roth mit Anerbietungen an CuChulinn, während LL-St den ersten Auftrag durch Fiachu mac Firaba ausführen läßt. Das könnte für das Verhältnis unserer Redaktion zu den beiden anderen von großer Bedeutung sein. Aber tatsächlich finden nach H. 2. 17 überhaupt nur zwei Sendungen statt, wobei jedesmal Mac Roth der Gesandte ist. Das erste Anerbieten, das CuChulinn gemacht wird, entspricht dem zweiten der beiden anderen Versionen. Als dieses abgewiesen

worden ist. schlägt Ailill die Bedingungen vor, die sonst die ersten bilden und die in LU-YBL durch Mac Roth, in LL usw. durch Fiachu mac Firaba übermittlemt werden. Aber in H. 2. 17 werden sie nicht praktisch, sondern Medb übertrumpft sofort Ailill mit dem dritten Anerbieten, noch dazu in sehr gesteigerter Form, und nur dieses wird CuChulinn vorgetragen und zwar, wie in allen Redaktionen, durch Mac Roth. Also eine Übereinstimmung mit LU-YBL ist hier nicht vorhanden; im Gegenteil weist die daran anschließende Sendung des Fiacha mac Fir Feabha zu CuChulinn, um ein Zusammentreffen von diesem und Medb zu verabreden, auf die Fassung von LL.

Ob der Abdruck dieses Teils von H. 2. 17 einigen Wert hat, hängt davon ab, in welchem Verhältnis diese Redaktion zu den anderen steht. Ich nenne im Folgenden die hauptsächlich durch LU und YBL vertretene Version *uy*, die von Windisch vornehmlich auf Grund von LL und St (= R. I. A., C. 6. 3) herausgegebene *ls*, die nur fragmentarisch in Eg 93 und H. 2. 17 überlieferte *ch*. Diese hat nie den ganzen Text der Táin umfaßt. Das zeigt, wie schon mehrfach hervorgehoben worden ist, der erhaltene Schluss in Eg 93 (Nettlau § 230. 231), wo es nach dem Tode Ferchu's heifst: *Comrag Cailitin gona cloind ad (lies as) neasu and 7 comrag FirDial as nesu dhósidén*. Diese weiteren Teile hat also der Redaktor von *ch* nicht behandelt, sei es, dafs er sie für später aufsparte, sei es, dafs die vor ihm vorhandene Redaktion des Schlusses der Táin seinem Geschmacke genügte. Wieviel am Anfang des ersten Bruchstückes fehlt, läfst sich nicht genau bestimmen. Nur sehen wir, dafs auch hier die *Macgnimártha Con Culainn*, mit deren Schluss es beginnt, sich an die Episode mit dem vierfach gegabelten Baumstamm anreihen wie in den anderen Versionen; denn es wird die *gabul ceithri mbeann* am Ende dieses Abschnitts erwähnt.

Nettlau war, wenn ich seine Worte (Rev. Celt. 11, 341) richtig auslege, der Meinung, *ch* sei eine selbständige Fassung der Táin, deren Text aber starke Einflüsse von *ls*, schwächere von *uy* erfahren habe. Dem gegenüber mufs ich Windisch beistimmen, der S. LXXVIII f. bemerkt, dafs sich in *ch* 'nicht viel findet, was über LU und LL hinausginge', und möchte hinzufügen, dafs das, worin es von *uy* und *ls* abweicht, sowohl in Sprache als Inhalt keineswegs den Eindruck des Alttertümlichen macht, sondern durchweg junges Gepräge trägt.

Windisch ist daher (S. LXXVIII) der Ansicht, 'daß der Autor der dritten Version beide andere Versionen', d. h. *uy* und *ls*, 'benutzte'. Ich weiß nicht, ob ich seine Meinung genau richtig dahin verstehe, daß der Redaktor von *ch* auf Grund der beiden auch uns bekannten älteren Versionen seinen Text neu aufgebaut habe. Wäre dies der Tatbestand, so könnte man vom Abdruck dieser Version absehen, da sie an sich kein solches Kunstwerk ist, daß sie allgemein bekannt zu werden verdiente. Aber so verhält es sich meiner Ansicht nach nicht.

Weniger richtig bei Windisch als bei Nettlau finde ich zunächst die Übereinstimmung mit *uy* taxiert, wenn jener (S. LXXVII) sagt, daß *ch* 'in charakteristischen Wörtern und Sätzen . . . bald an LU, bald an LL erinnert', die Beziehung zu *uy* und zu *ls* also als ungefähr gleich nahe hinstellt. Aber so frei der Redaktor seinen Text behandelt und so gewaltsam er ihn streckenweise umstilisiert, das kann meines Erachtens für den, der die drei Versionen im Zusammenhang nebeneinander liest, nicht zweifelhaft sein, daß sich *ch* aufs engste an *ls* anschließt, viel enger als an *uy*, wie Nettlau mit Recht hervorgehoben hat. Das zeigen die behandelten oder weggelassenen Episoden — einige Ausnahmen werden unten zur Sprache kommen —, das zeigt die Ausdehnung oder Komprimierung, überhaupt die ganze Gestaltung mancher Abschnitte, das zeigt auch der obenerwähnte Schluss in Eg 93, der auf den Kampf mit *Cailitin* (in *ls*: *Calatín*) hinweist, während dieser Gegner CuChulinn in *uy* (YBL) ja *Gaili* heißt.¹⁾

Gemeinsam ist Windisch und Nettlau die Ansicht, daß die Übereinstimmungen mit *ls* und *uy* darauf beruhen, daß beide benutzt worden sind, sei es vom ersten Redaktor von *ch*, sei es von späteren Bearbeitern. Das scheint mir aber mindestens für einige der Stellen nicht haltbar. Es sei mir gestattet, einen kurzen Abschnitt zur Illustrierung herzusetzen.

Fergus hat sich endlich bestimmen lassen, selber gegen Cu-Chulinn auszurücken. Dieser macht ihn aber darauf aufmerksam, daß er ja nur ein hölzernes Schwert habe.

¹⁾ Windisch (S. 435) sagt freilich, die Einleitung zu *Comrac FirDiad* in Eg 106, die ebenfalls den Namen *Cailitin* (Rev. Celt. 10, 334) enthält, stamme aus der LU-Version. Das ist aber ein Irrtum. Nettlau hat (Rev. Celt. 11, 331 f.) ganz richtig konstatiert, daß nur der eine Satz: *Et ro mharbh Fraoich mac Fíodhaigh . . .* auf Kenntnis von *uy* beruht, im übrigen aber diese Mischhandschrift hier der Version *ls* entspricht.

(*uy*)¹⁾ 'Is cumma lim sa *etir*' or Fergus; 'cia no·beth claideb and, ní·imbertha fort su. Teilg traigid dam, a CuChulaind' or Fergus. 'Teilgfe so dana (on *YBL*) dam sa arisi' ar CuChulaind. 'Samloid ecin' or Fergus. Is andsin do·lléici CuChulaind traigid for culu re Fergus corrici Grelleg nDolnid (nDollaid *YBL*), ara·telced Fergus dósom traigid (traig do *YBL*) i·lló in catha. Tairbling CuChulaind iarum hi nGrelleg Doll-. 'Ara chend duit, a Fergus', or cách. 'Aicc' ol Fergus...

(*ls*)²⁾ 'Cumma limm itir, a daltáin' bar Fergus; 'dáig gia na·beth claideb andso, ní·ricfad su 7 ní·himmertha fort (ort sa *St*). Acht (Et *St*) arin n·airer 7 arin n·altrom ra·bertus sa fort 7 ra·bertatar Ulaid 7 Conchobar, teich romum sa indiu (i fiadnaisi fer úHerend *nur LL*). 'Is lesc lim sa inní sin ám' bar CuChulaind 'teiched ria n·óenfer for tain bo Cualnge.' 'Ní lesc ám duit siu ón' bar Fergus, 'dáig techfet sa remut su inbaid bus chrechtach crólinnech tretholl tú bar cath na tána. 7 á (o *St*) theichfet sa m'óenur, teichfit fir Herend uile.' Da·bái (Báoi *St*) da mét rap ail do ChoinChulaind less Ulad do denam, co·tucad a charpat chuice d indsaigid ConCulaind 7 co·lluid 'na charpat 7 tanic i·mmadmaim 7 i teiched o feraib Herend. At·chondcatar fir Herend aní sin. 'Ra·theich romut, ra·theich remut, a Fergus' bar cách. 'A lenmain, a lenmain, a Fergus' bar Medb, 'na·tét dit.' 'Aicce ón omm' bar Fergus...

(*ch*)³⁾ 'Is cuma lim sa sin chena' for Fergus; 'ar gia no·beth claidebh ann, nib . d . . . duid sin 7 ní·himérthar [ort sa]. Ar fir dho ghóili 7 do gaisgidh . . . , telg troighidh dam sa, 7 telgfe sa troighidh romud su in am no·biad cnedhach crechtach crolintech tretholl tu ar cath mhór thána bo Cuailghni. 7 o thechfed sa im ænur romud su, techfidid fir Erenn uili.' 'Is lesg lim sa sin' bar CuChulainn 'i. techedh ré n·ænfér a slúaignedh mhór thana bo Cuailghni.' Andsin bho·luidh CuChulainn ina charbad nadha. 'Da·tehead romud, a Férghais' bhar Medhbh. 'Na·tiad did, na·tiad did, a Férghais, a leannan' bhar Medhbh. 'Aich on um aile' bhar Férghus...

Diese Stelle ist typisch. Es brauchte nicht das Mißverständnis von *lenmain* als *lennán*, um zu zeigen, daß *ch* einfach *ls* frei

¹⁾ LU 82b; Strachan-O'Keeffe 2150—2157.

²⁾ d. h. wesentlich LL. Windisch 2872—2887.

³⁾ Nettlau § 210—214.

nacherzählt mit den üblichen Umstellungen und kleinen Variationen und Kürzungen, während die Fassung *uy* ihm ganz fernliegt. Nur in einem winzigen Detail stimmt es mit *uy* gegen *ls* überein, in dem Ausdruck *telg troighidh* (und *telgfeð sa troighidh*), dem in *ls* das gewöhnliche *teich* (und *techfet sa*) gegenübersteht.

So z. B. auch bei der Rede der Medb, als der tote Etarcomal herbeigeschleppt wird:

uy (LU 69 a, SK¹) 1227 f.): 'Ní boíd ind imbert moithchulióin (moithchuliun YBL) sin, a Fergus' ol Medb.

ls (W²) 1931 f.): 'Dar lind ém' bar Medb, 'ba mór bruth 7 barand in chuliuin se tús (i-ttús St) lái, dia·ndechaid assin longphurt.'

eh: 'Gérsa mæthmacámh go mbruth 7 go mbrigh 7 go mbarainn ag tocht uainn i tús lai o chianaiþ thu, ni himirt mhæthmacaiþ (*lies* -macaim) do·berar ort adrasda.'

Auch hier im Ganzen die prolixere Fassung von *ls*, aber *imirt* und *mæth-* wie *uy*.

Oder CuChulinn glättet die von ihm gehauenen Wagenstangen *etir rusy 7 udhba (eh)* = *etir rúsc 7 udbu (uy, SK 785)*, aber in *ls* (W 1409): *i n-agid a fíar 7 a fadb*.

Besonders bedeutsam ist eine Stelle wie die folgende: Der junge CuChulinn kehrt siegreich nach Emain Macha zurück. Da sagt

in *uy* (SK 713 f.) der Späher: 'Ar·dailfe fuil laiss cach dune fil isind lis, mani·foichlither (mina·foichlichther YBL)',

in *ls* (W 1352 f.) Leborcham: '7 meni·frithalter innocht é, dos·fáithsat (tuitfit St) óic Ulad leis',

in *eh* Leaburcam: '7 ad·biur sa mo breithir ris, mana·faighlithther lib si e, forfaidh cru dar cuiged Concobuir anocht aigi.'

Die ganze Fassung in *eh* auch hier wie *ls*, aber wörtliche Übereinstimmung mit *uy* in *mana·faighlithther* und paralleler Ausdruck in *for[t]faidh cru* neben *ar·dailfe fuil (uy)* gegen *dos·fáithsat (tuitfit)* in *ls*.

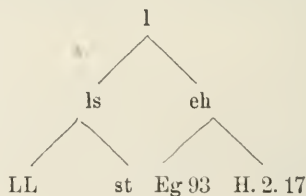
Wer solche Stellen genau betrachtet, sieht sofort, daß sie nicht wohl durch die Annahme erklärbar sind, der Verfasser von *eh* habe *uy* und *ls* gleichzeitig benutzt, oder in eine an *ls* sich anschließende Redaktion seien später Einträge aus *uy* gemacht

¹) = Strachan - O'Keefe.

²) = Windisch.

worden. Dafs der rohe Patron, dem wir die Redaktion *eh* verdanken, wenn er beide Quellen benutzte, nicht ein paar Synonyma, die für seine Erzählung ganz belanglos waren, aus den Sätzen der einen Version ausgehoben und der anderen Fassung, der er im Ganzen folgte, eingefügt haben kann, leuchtet wohl ohne Weiteres ein. Er hat die Sprache nach Kräften verjüngt, so dafs wenige unverständliche und unverstandene Ausdrücke beibehalten worden sind; er hat Episoden, die ihm zusammenzugehören schienen, vereinigt; er hat mit Absicht oder aus Sorglosigkeit auch sonst den überlieferten Text vielfach geändert und umstilisiert. Aber aus einer anderen Version einige Ausdrücke herauszuholen, die durchaus nicht moderner und leichter verständlich als die der *ls*-Version sind, das hätte für ihn keinen Sinn gehabt und läfst sich mit seinem sonstigen Verfahren nicht vereinigen. Auch dafs ein Späterer wie mit einer Pincette ein paar vereinzelte Wörter aus *uy* herausgepfückt haben sollte, um sie einer vorgefundenen Erzählung der *ls*-Version einzupfropfen, ist bei der Art dieser Skribenten ausgeschlossen, würde einen Fall wie den letzten auch gar nicht erklären, wo nicht die Wörter übereinstimmen, sondern nur ein *uy* paralleler Ausdruck gebraucht ist.

So scheint mir für die besprochenen Fälle der Übereinstimmung von *uy* und *eh* nur eine befriedigende Erklärung übrigzubleiben: Es hat eine Version gegeben, der im Wesentlichen *ls* entspricht, die aber in einzelnen Punkten *uy* noch näher stand als die erhaltenen Handschriften der Gruppe *ls*. Aus dieser ist *eh* hervorgegangen, im Allgemeinen mit starken Änderungen; aber in den oben besprochenen Stellen steht *eh* der alten Fassung näher als *ls*. Wenn ich jene ältere Fassung *l* nenne und mit *st* aufser Windischs *St* auch die jüngeren zu derselben Redaktion gehörigen Handschriften bezeichne, ergibt sich somit folgendes Handschriftenverhältnis:



Nun fragt sich aber weiter: Lassen sich alle, auch die gewichtigeren und umfangreicheren Übereinstimmungen von *eh* mit

uy gegen *ls* auf diese Weise erklären? Dürfen wir für sie alle voraussetzen, daß sie *l* angehört? Oder müssen wir für einige derselben doch selbständige Benutzung von *uy* durch *eh* annehmen?

Auf drei Übereinstimmungen, die nicht solche Quisquilien betreffen, wie die obigen, hat Windisch S. LXXVIII aufmerksam gemacht. Zunächst etwas Negatives. Von den zwei Gedichten in *ls* (1635 ff. und 1655 ff.), die beide in *uy* fehlen, habe *eh* nur das zweite. Das ist zwar richtig, aber Windisch hat übersehen, daß *eh* die zwei ersten Strophen des ersten Gedichts in Prosa wiedergibt. Man vergleiche die zwei Texte.

W 1632 ff. 'Inn é sít in CuChulaind airdaire at·berti sin (at·berti si *St*), a Fergus?' ar Medb. 7 ra·gab Medb ar acallaim Fergusa 7 do·rigni laid:

'Mas é ucain in Cu cain itirid si (aderti si *St*) in far
[nUltaib,
ní·thabair a thraig fri tend na·diúgaib d feraib Herend.'
'Cid óc in Cú sin at·chí, im·riada Mag Murthemni,
ní·thabair fri talmáin traig na·diúgba ar galaib oenfir.'

eh: 'Maith, a Fergais' bur Medhbh, 'inn esjud in CuChulainn oirdeirc iderthi si bur nUlltachaib nach·bfuil a nÉrinn læch danach comlann 7 danach comrag mor é?' 'Nachan a n-Erinn amháin adermáid' bur Ferghus, 'acht nach·fuil isin bith læch danach comlann 7 danach comrag mor é'.

Die zwei noch folgenden Strophen läßt *eh* weg, weil sie nichts Neues bringen. Aber natürlich dürfen und müssen wir *l* das ganze Gedicht zuschreiben. Sein Fehlen in *eh* weist nicht auf näheren Zusammenhang mit *uy* hin.

Von den beiden positiven Übereinstimmungen ist die eine ohne viel Gewicht. Dem übermüdeten CuChulinn naht ein schöner junger Mann (*óclach*), in dem er sofort einen Elfen vermutet. Nach kurzem Gespräch gibt sich der Elf als CuChulinn's Vater Lug mac Ethlend zu erkennen; er heißt den erschöpften Helden schlafen und spricht über dem Schlafenden eine *retoric* (genannt *éle Loga*). Darin stimmen LU¹⁾ (SK 1788 — 1818) und *eh* (Nettlau § 120 — 123) überein. Nur setzt die eine Handschrift H. 2. 17

¹⁾ YBL hat hier die große, nicht nur diesen Abschnitt umfassende Lücke (SK 1761 — 1997).

an die Stelle von *Is mísi th'athair siu a sídhaibh .i. Lugh mac Ethleand* (Eg 93) den Satz: *Is mísi Sáithemáil mac Subháiltaigh* (W, S. 343 Anm. 11), verwandelt also den Vater in einen Bruder (eigener Erfindung). Auch *ls* hat grófstenteils denselben Wortlaut; doch fehlt ihm das kurze Gespräch, das mit der Nennung des Elfen endet (W 2465) — der Elf bleibt namenlos — und weiter unten (2468) die *retoric*. Gewíß kann man das so auffassen, daß *eh* hier *ls* durch Beiziehung von *uy* oder von LU ergänzt habe. Aber nach dem Obigen liegt die andere Auffassung mindestens ebenso nahe, daß die beiden Abschnitte in *l* gestanden haben wie in *uy*, aber von *ls* übersprungen worden sind. Das Motiv kann dasselbe gewesen sein wie für die Textänderung in H. 2. 17. CuChulinn's Vater ist in *ls* Sualtaim; die Fassung von *Compert ConCulaind*, nach welcher CuChulinn zwei leibliche Väter besessen hat, mochte dem Schreiber von *ls* nicht geläufig sein. So liefs er den Vater Lugh verschwinden und zugleich auch die unverständliche *retoric*, die dieser zu sprechen hätte.¹⁾ Den Schlaf von drei Tagen und drei Nächten jedoch, den der Elf bringt, behielt er bei, weil er für die weitere Erzählung unentbehrlich ist.

Ebensowenig beweisen nach der einen oder anderen Seite hin einzelne Sätze, die in *ls* gegenüber *eh* und *uy* fehlen. So wird in *uy* (SK 854) und in *eh* der Hirt des Stiers *Forgemen* (*Forgaimen*, *Forgeimhen*) genannt, in *ls* (W 1528) nicht; so hat *eh* wie *uy* (SK 903) hinter der Etymologie von *Glenn Dáil* (*Glend Dáilinda*) noch die von *Botha*, die in *ls* (1592) fehlt; so wird bei der Beschreibung des nahenden Fergus in *eh* und *uy* (SK 1157) auch sein Hemd (*léne*) erwähnt, das *ls* (1819) übergeht, usw. Es macht an sich keine Schwierigkeit anzunehmen, daß alle diese Sätzchen in *l* enthalten waren, aber von *ls* — zum Teil unabsichtlich — ausgelassen worden sind.

Ein Fall besonderer Art ist aber der letzte von Windisch erwähnte, in dem sich eine Spaltung, die unsere Tradition von *uy* zeigt, zwischen *eh* und *ls* wiederzufinden scheint. Ein längerer Abschnitt in LU, der in YBL fehlt (SK 1643—1708), erscheint in *eh* (Nettlau § 70—75), aber nicht in *ls*, das hier freilich nur durch *st* vertreten ist. Es stellt sich also *eh* näher zu LU, *ls* zu YBL. Allerdings hat schon Windisch S. LXXVIII und 310

¹⁾ Weiter unten (W 2659) hat freilich auch *ls* die Notiz, daß nach anderen Lugh mac Eithlend dem Helden beigestanden habe; aber er war dort nicht als sein Vater bezeichnet.

Anm. 2 richtig konstatiert, daß sich der Umfang des Fehlenden in YBL und in *ls* nicht ganz genau deckt. In YBL beginnt die Lücke schon mit LU 74b 38 (= SK 1643), in *ls* erst mit LU 74b 43 (= SK 1646). Man vergleiche den Wortlaut:

uy: Is andsin as·bertatár na mná fri CoinCulaind, do·gnithe a cutbiud isin dúnad, uair nad·baí ulcha laiss, 7 nicon·teigtís dagoic acht siriti ara chend; ba hassu dó ulcha smerthain (smerthain *LU*) do dénam leiss. Conid·digni (·gnid *LU*) som anísín do chuinchid comraic fri fer .i. Lóch. || 1) Gabais iarom CuCulaind lán duirnd dind feór 7 di·chacain (.i. bricht) fair·combo hed do·muined cach combo ulca baí lais. ‘Fír’ or in bantrocht, ‘is ulcach CúChulaind, is cubaid do níaid comrac fris’.

eh (nach Nettlau): Annsin faidhis Medhbh cæga no dha cægaid don inghenraidh do innsaighidh ChonCulainn 7 dá rádh ris, dâmádh ailigh les comlond no comrag dho dhenum ré deghláchaibh nó re deghógaibh fer nErenn, bho·ghní ulcha smerthain fair bhá thaidhbhsi ulcha draidhecta 7 tigeadh do thaisealbhadh a chrotha 7 a dhealbha dhona slúaghaibh aman ngleand. Andsin tangadar in inghenradh rompo go hairm i·mbai CuChulainn 7 do·ghabhadar aga rádh sin ris. ‘Madh áil leam sa sin’ bhar CuChulainn, ‘da·gentar leum e’. Andsin bho·ghní CuChulainn ulcha smerthain fair amal taidhbhsi ulcha draidhecta 7 táinig do thaisealbhadh a chrotha dhona slúaghaibh iman gleand. ‘Is ulchach in fer ud amh ad·chíu sa thall’ for Medhbh, ‘7 is cubhaidh dho níadh comrag fris’.

ls (*St* nach W, S. 309f.):²⁾ Raidis Medb fria banchuire teacht do agallaimh ConCulainn da rada fris ulcha smertha do denam fair. Tangatar in bantract rempa ar amus ConCulainn, con·ebertitar fris ulcha smertha do gabail fair. ‘Uair ni fiú la daglaoch isin lonphort techt do comrac frit 7 tú gan ulchain’. Do·cuir ieramh CúCulainn ulcha smertha fair 7 tainic arin tulaigh ós cionn bfer nErenn 7 taisbenais in ulcha sin doib uile i·ccoitinne. At·chonnaire Lóch mac Mofebhais sin 7 is edh adubairt: ‘Ulcha sut ar CoinChulainn’. ‘As edh on at·chíu’ ar Medp.

Der Schluß von *ls* (*st*), an das sich, wie sonst, *eh* enge anschließt, entspricht deutlich dem Anfang des in YBL fehlenden

1) Beginn der Lücke in YBL.

2) Die Lesart von Eg 209 (Rev. Celt. 15, 63) weicht nur unbedeutend ab.

Abschnitts. Die Annahme, das Fehlen des folgenden Textes in YBL und *st* deute auf eine gemeinsame Quelle, in der er gleichfalls nicht vorkam, schließt also die weitere Hypothese in sich, YBL habe eine vorgefundene Lücke, deren Umfang der in *st* entsprach, noch durch Auslassung einiger Zeilen erweitert. Vielleicht scheint das nicht ganz ohne Bedenken und möchte man lieber vermuten, die Auslassung sei in *ls* oder auch erst in *st* selbständig vorgenommen worden.

Dafs gelegentlich zwei Handschriften unabhängig von einander auf dieselbe Weise kürzen, zeigt z. B. der folgende Fall. Hinter CuChulinn's Kampf auf dem Sichelwagen steht nur in LU (80 b, letzte Zeile), nicht in YBL der Satz: *7 do-thát úadib iarsin iar tabairt in tressa sin forro cen fuligud cen forderead fair féin no for a gillu¹⁾ no for ech dia echaib*. Er fehlt auch in LL, findet sich aber kaum verändert nicht nur in *eh* (Nettlau § 170), sondern auch in *St*, der Schwesterhandschrift von LL (W, S. 387 Anm. 5). Hier kann man also nur schwanken, ob *St* und *eh* dieses einzelne Sätzchen selbständig aus der LU-Redaktion nachgetragen haben, oder ob YBL und LL es selbständig übergangen haben. Da ist denn, auch vom oben Ausgeführten abgesehen, die zweite Möglichkeit an sich so viel wahrscheinlicher, dafs man sich wohl ohne Weiteres für sie entscheiden wird.

Doch handelt es sich in dem uns beschäftigenden Fall nicht blofs um einen Satz, den verschiedene Schreiber leicht übersehen konnten, sondern um einen längeren Abschnitt. Zuerst wird man also die Frage aufwerfen: wenn er in *l* gestanden hat und von dorthin in *eh* übernommen ist, lassen sich hinreichende Gründe aufdecken, die den Redaktor von *ls* (oder auch den von *st*) bewogen haben könnten, ihn zu unterdrücken? Da läfst sich nun in der Tat einiges sagen.

Erstens unterbricht die Episode in störender Weise den Gang der Erzählung. Nachdem der Anlaß zu Lochs Weigerung, mit dem bartlosen Jüngling CuChulinn zu kämpfen, durch Schaffung eines künstlichen Bartes beseitigt worden ist, erklärt er plötzlich, diesen Kampf, der seinen erschlagenen Bruder rächen soll, erst nach Verlauf von sieben Tagen antreten zu wollen — ohne jedes Motiv als das, dem Erzähler Raum zu gewähren, einige weitere Kämpfe einzureihen, namentlich den Versuch der

¹⁾ So Faks., *gillai* SK, S. 72¹⁰⁾.

Medb, CuChulinn ohne Waffen zu überfallen, was zur Vernichtung der *fir Focherda* führt. Dann erst stellt sich Lóch zum Kampf. Soll man sich vorstellen, daß CuChulinn die ganze Woche den Bart getragen hat? Zweitens war, wie Windisch anmerkt, der Untergang der *fir Focherda* in *ls* (W 2019 ff.) schon einmal beschrieben worden, wie auch in *uy* (SK 1346 ff.) und in *eh* (Nettlau § 12). Und zwar waren in *ls* und *eh* (also in *l*) schon an jener Stelle ihre Namen (mit einiger Variation) genannt worden, die LU (SK 1676 ff.) erst das zweite Mal bringt und *eh* (Nettlau § 73) hier wiederholt. Das konnte gewiß jeden Redaktor bestimmen, den störenden Teil zu entfernen.

Und dennoch habe ich große Bedenken gegen den Schluss, daß er noch in *l* gestanden habe. Aus drei Gründen.

1. *eh*, das sonst so gern und stark variiert, stimmt in dem betreffenden Abschnitt Wort für Wort mit LU überein, beginnend mit dem oben zitierten Satz: *is cubhaidh dho níadh comrag fris* (Nettlau § 71 = SK 1646) bis zu: *Táinig dá Lóch i n-aighidh ChonCulainn do dhígail a bhráthar* (§ 76 = SK 1709). Freilich gibt es noch einen zweiten, längeren Abschnitt, in dem *eh* den Wortlaut seiner Quelle nicht verändert hat; er handelt vom Besuch des Elfen und CuChulinn's Schlaf, vom Untergang der Knabenschar aus Ulster, vom Kampf auf dem Sichelwagen und von der Schaulstellung der Schönheit CuChulinn's und erstreckt sich von § 120—182 (Nettlau), nur ganz selten durch Variationen wie § 130—132 unterbrochen. Erst die vier letzten Stücke dieser Version: Dubthachs Eifersucht, die Episoden von Fergus, von Redg, von Ferchu, zeigen wieder die freiere Behandlung, die wir an *eh* sonst gewohnt sind. Aber jene konformen Abschnitte sind besonderer Art. Es sind Prunkstücke der Erzählung, großenteils aus Schilderungen und Beschreibungen bestehend, in denen auch die beiden älteren Rezensionen *uy* und *ls* nicht voneinander abweichen, die also einen besonderen Konservativismus begreiflich erscheinen lassen.

Ganz anders hier. Die Einleitung zu Lóch's Kampf mit CuChulinn und später der Kampf selber sind in *eh* mit der gleichen Freiheit erzählt wie irgendeine andere Episode. Nur genau das Zwischenstück, das in *st* fehlt, das aber kein rhetorisches Prunkstück ist, zeigt die wörtliche Übereinstimmung von *eh* mit LU; selbst so altertümliche Wortformen wie *conniacht*

(*coniacht*) sind der Modernisierung entgangen. Es steht also in ausgesprochenem Gegensatz zu seiner Umgebung.

2. Wir sahen oben S. 535, daß die Namen der *fir Focherda*, die in *eh* und *ls* schon bei ihrer ersten Erwähnung aufgeführt werden, einige Variationen zeigen gegenüber den hier in LU gegebenen Formen. Falls die beiden Stellen in *eh*, an denen die *fir Focherda* genannt sind, derselben Rezension (*l*) angehörten, würde man beide Male dieselben Namen erwarten. Statt dessen stellt sich *eh* das erste Mal zu *ls*, das zweite zu LU.

3. Da *l* eine auf Einheit der Erzählung ausgehende Redaktion darstellt, wäre es etwas auffällig, wenn es den Tod der *fir Focherda* zweimal und verschieden dargestellt hätte. In einer Kompilation wie LU hat das natürlich nichts Befremdliches.

Für diese Tatsachen scheint es auch mir wie meinen Vorgängern keine andere Erklärung zu geben als die, daß hier eine zweite Version einen Einfluß ausgeübt hat. Und zwar muß, nachdem *eh* bereits im Allgemeinen die uns vorliegende Gestalt erhalten hatte, der besprochene Abschnitt aus einer LU nahestehenden Handschrift herübergenommen worden sein; sonst hätte auch er sich der üblichen Variation und Modernisierung nicht entzogen. Immerhin ist es ein Fall für sich, weil hier die *uy*-Version selber eine Spaltung zeigt.¹⁾ Es wäre, wie oben gezeigt wurde, ungerechtfertigt, alle Übereinstimmungen von *eh* mit *uy* gegen *ls* auf diese Weise zu erklären, zumal die unter ihnen, wo der Wortlaut nicht genau derselbe ist. Aber auch von den genauen Übereinstimmungen, die nur in einzelnen Sätzen bestehen, bin ich geneigt, die meisten der erschlossenen Handschrift *l* zuzuschreiben. Über die Lug-Episode läßt sich, wie oben bemerkt, nichts entscheiden; die wörtliche Übereinstimmung von *eh* mit LU hat hier nichts zu bedeuten, weil die ganze Partie zu denen gehört, in denen *eh* auch sonst nicht geändert hat; und ob die YBL-Version sie einst besessen hat oder nicht, läßt sich nicht ersehen, weil sie in YBL in eine größere Lücke fällt.

Schon Windisch (S. LXIX f.) hat bemerkt, daß *st* manchmal, wenn auch selten, den älteren Wortlaut gegenüber LL bewahrt hat,

¹⁾ Wie diese zu erklären ist, hängt mit der Frage zusammen, wie man sich überhaupt das Verhältnis zwischen LU, YBL und *l* zu denken hat. Auf diese soll jedoch hier nicht eingegangen werden.

so dafs man zur Rekonstruktion von *ls* beide Zweige der Tradition heranziehen mufs. Nun hat sich uns aufserdem ergeben, dafs wir gelegentlich eine Stufe weiter hinauf (zu *l*) gelangen können, wenn wir auch noch *eh* in Rechnung ziehen. Überall wo eine Handschrift der Gruppe *eh*, sei es mit *LL*, sei es mit *st*, übereinstimmt — aufser in Fällen, wo eine zufällige gleiche Neuerung nahe liegt — haben wir die Lesart von *l* vor uns.¹⁾ Aber man wird noch weitergehen und sagen dürfen: überall, wo *LL* oder *st*, und an den meisten Stellen, wo *eh* mit *uy* übereinstimmt, können wir annehmen, dafs die mit *uy* übereinstimmende Handschrift die Lesart von *l* wiedergibt. Diese Auseinandersetzung wird rechtfertigen, dafs ich den in Eg 93 nicht enthaltenen und daher noch nicht im Zusammenhang veröffentlichten Teil von H. 2. 17 (336a—347b) zum Abdruck bringe.

Ich habe im Sommer 1911 den Text in Dublin abgeschrieben, aber leider nicht mehr Zeit gehabt, ihn nochmals zu kollationieren. Glücklicherweise zeigt eine Vergleichung meiner Kopie mit den überaus zahlreichen Auszügen, die Windisch in den Anmerkungen seiner Ausgabe bringt, dafs aufser manchen Längezeichen und wenigen Lenierungszeichen, die ich übersehen habe, unsere Wiedergabe kaum je differiert. So darf ich meine Abschrift ohne neue Kollation drucken lassen, gebe aber die abweichende Lesung Windischs überall an.

Die Abkürzung, die gewöhnlich *ur* bedeutet, hat in H. 2. 17 eine weitere Bedeutung, z. B. *ir* in *breith-*, *uir* im Genitiv *Concob-*, *er* in *b-ar*. Windisch löst sie daher oft auch in *ar* auf; ich bin ihm darin nicht gefolgt, sondern drucke nach dunkeln Konsonanten *ur*, da für die Zeit unserer Handschrift *ur* und *ar* in den betreffenden Fällen gleichbedeutend sind. Ebenso habe ich die Abkürzung, die sonst *er* bedeutet, immer so wiedergegeben, auch im Dativ *muinnt-*, wo Windisch das grammatisch richtige *muinntir* druckt; desgleichen die Abkürzung für *us* immer so, nie mit Windisch in *as* aufgelöst. Ich füge zur bequemeren Vergleichung die Zahlen der Zeilen in Windischs Ausgabe bei, deren Inhalt den Sätzen von H. 2. 17 genau oder ungefähr entspricht. Nur bei Partien, die in *ls* fehlen, aber in *uy* vorhanden sind, habe ich die Zeilenzahl der Ausgabe von Strachan-O'Keeffe (*SK*) verzeichnet.

¹⁾ Auf eine zwei Sätze umfassende Übereinstimmung von *St* und H. 2. 17 macht z. B. Windisch, S. LXXVIII und 255 Anm., aufmerksam.

[H. 2. 17. 336 a] . . . naidhed ¹⁾ *congressa* iad *no* do rothaibh in carbaid iarnaídi, nocho dagair duíd iad. Is annsin eirghis Ibar 7 teglomaigh 7 timsaigidh an enlaith 7 do·ceangail do lomnaib ²⁾ 7 do ³⁾ rothaibh in carbaid iad.

(1347) Tangadar rompa asa haithli go crodha cosnumach cathbuadhach commáidhmhech cloidemderg 7 cinn a mbidhbadh 7 a nambad ⁴⁾ aca 7 seoid 7 mæine 7 innmhus a mbidhbadh uile aca arna corugadh ina carbad go hEinhain minalainn Macha. (1347) IS annsin do·eiridh L[e]aburcam amach 7 ad·connaire in t·æncairpthech da hinnsaidhí. ⁵⁾ tainic reimpi innunn i tech Concobair 7 a rosg ar foluamuin in[a] cinn 7 a tenga ar teibesl- ina carbad. (1348) ‘Aencairptech sunda go hEamhain Macha’ bar Leaburcam, ‘7 ad·biur sa mo breithir ris, mana faiglighther lib si e, forfaidh cru dar cuiged Concobuir anocht aigi.’ (1355) ‘Casmail lem’ bur Concobar, ‘gom é in mac bey do·dechaidh uainn a dus lai. 7 más seisín on, is cosgur 7 is comáidhem con·arlaidedar do dhenamh. 7 eirghid in banmacradh 7 nochtaid a cithi ris 7 a n·ochta 7 i n·urbruíndi. ⁶⁾ 7 mad firlæch é, niris·riblaingesdair do a faisgin. 7 cuirfider i ndabhchaibh fuarusci e, con·decha [a] ferg de.’

(1360) IS annsin do·eirgedar in banmacradh. 7 is iad anmanna na banrigradh ⁷⁾ sin .i. Sgamalus 7 Sganmlach 7 Sgiathan, Feidlim 7 Deigtini, Finnchas ⁸⁾ 7 Finngeal ⁹⁾ 7 Fidniam 7 Niam ingen Celtair mic Uichechair. (1363) IS annsin do·togbadh [336 b] leo san e 7 ro·cuiredh i ndabaidh uarusci e. Meabais a cercaill 7 a congála ‘na timchill. ¹⁰⁾ (1367) IN dabach thanaisdi ar·cured e, fiuchais dorn uaisdi. (1367) An tres dabach ar·cuired é, indarna frisimberadh do·loisged, in fer eile ní·loisgedar. (1368) IS annsin tuctha anis ¹¹⁾ cuca é do gabail ¹²⁾ fædh aran gormchorera ¹³⁾ uime. Rob alainn amh in mac tucadh anis annsin da fégad.

¹⁾ náidhed W.

²⁾ lomhnaibh W.

³⁾ do do Hs.

⁴⁾ námhad W.

⁵⁾ om. W.

⁶⁾ murbruíndi W.

⁷⁾ banrigan W.

Über g steht die Abkürzung für ra und darüber d.

⁸⁾ Finnchas W.

⁹⁾ Finngeal W.

¹⁰⁾ tintimill Hs.

¹¹⁾ anis W.

¹²⁾ oder do·gabadh. Toebad W. *Nach meiner Kopie dog und über g ein b mit Abkürzungsstrich.*

¹³⁾ So W. *In der Hs. corc und über beiden e ein Zeichen, das dem gewöhnlich ur bedeutenden ähnlich ist. Im Vorhergehenden muß wohl ein Wort für ein Kleidungsstück stecken; etwa: fathe rá[i]n? Anders Windisch S. 169^o.*

(1371) Cæga n-urla n-abaidhe n-aighinn n-imlebur ¹⁾ n-ogbuidhe n-alainn on cluais go ceile do. Ceithri tibri ceachtar a dha gruadh a tibre buide 7 tibre uaine 7 tibre gorm 7 tibre corcra. Secht ngema 'na lethanrusg cechtar a da gruad. Secht meoir cechtar a dha chois 7 a .iii. cechtar a dha lamh conn-urgabail ingni grúin 7 co ngreim ingni sebaic bur gach n-ai dhibh. (1378) Fuan cain corcarthach uime 7 delg finnaigid isin brat osa banbruinni, conacli cumgadais suile daine ni dho ina dechain ara gleordhacht 7 ara glainidecht do'bi se. Cliabhin[ar] sirig fria cnes arna imthaemhaisi do creasaib 7 do cimsaibh oir 7 airgid ina timchill. Sgiath dighruis dathalainn donncorcra fair. Da sleigh cruadhacha cuigrinni ina laim. Minn righ ima chenn.

(1381) IN mac beg do'rinne na gnima sin i n-æis a macantachta, ca machnugadh 7 ca moringantus do'genta de, da marbadh fer no dias no triur no cethrar no ge go'thesgadh gabail ceithri mbeann d æn[337a]tesgad 7 d ænbuilli crithir-cloidhim? Doigh amh robsad slana a .iii. mbliadhna deg gusanocht ar sluaighed thana bo Cuailgni.'

Cid tra acht ge dha'bhi subha 7 sobron 7 somenma ar Ulltaibh desin, do'thairg dubha 7 dobron 7 domenma d feraib Erenn, oir dho'bi a fíis aca in mac beg do'rinne na gnimartha mora sin i n-ais macantachta, ca badh ingnadh gnimartha goile mora do denamh dho i n-æis a oglachais.

(1388) Gurab iad sin macgnimartha ChonCulainn conuigi sin anuas.

(1393) Is andsin lodur na sluaigh dar Duib atuaid arna-mhárach. 'Maith, a ghilla' bur CuCulainn, 'cid don tsluagh ech-trand tainic isa tir gona earnail bo 7 broidi do breth leo asa cuiged i'tangadar?' Ni cian dim²⁾ bui in cu cathbuadhach ann, gu'cualaidh in tairm 7 in tarann. (1399) 'Maith, a ghilli' bur CuChulainn, 'fásdó na heocha 7 congaib in carbad, co'ndeachainn si dá fíis, cuich ata ag sloidi in fíedha fan cor sa.' (1400) Is annsin tainic CuChulainn roimi, 7 o rainic, id'connairc in t-æinfer ag sloidhi in fíedha fan cor cedna sin. (1401) 'Cidh do'gni siu annsin etir aile?' bar CuChulainn. (1402) 'Itú sa ag buain fersad charbad sunna isin fídh 7 isin fídhbadh' bur in gilla. '7 ar fir do ghaisgidh rit sa, congaimh lem, arnach'tair in CuChulainn

1) nimbebur Hs.

2) di mit m-Zeichen über i.

oir dheire ma'n-iadhaidh beoil bfer nErenn mhé.' (1406) 'Isia ù. did sa aile' bur CuChulainn 'buain 7 imsgathadh do denamh no toglamadh 7 timsugadh'. (1407) 'Ised is usa lem sa teglomadh 7 timsugadh do [337 b] denamh' bur in gilla. (1408) Is annsin do'gabusdair CuChulainn ag buain 7 sgathadh roime sium. 7 as amlaidh do'sgath iadh, tre ladraib a ghlac 7 a lamh etir rusg 7 udhba ro'cermassdair 7 ro'slembhnaighesdair iad, conac toirrasadh cuil fortha, do'bai dhá sleimhni¹⁾ da eis. (1412) 'Maith, a oглаigh,' bur in gilla, 'ni hi th'urobair fein do'bertusa ort sa etir. 7 innis ar gradh do ghaishgidh, cia thu fein.' (1413) 'IS misi in CuChulainn oirdheire do'imráidhi sin o chianaibh' bur eisin. (1414) 'Imairg sea desin ù.' bar gilla. (1416) 'Nacab'baa su etir aile' bar CuChulainn, 'doigh ni'ghonaim si uaradha (so!) na echlacha na fiallach gan arma doghres. 7 cia thusa?' bar CuChulainn. 'Orlamh mac Oilella 7 Meadhbha mo tigerna sa' bar in gilla. (1417) 'Ca hairm i'fuil do thighernausa, a gilla?' bar CuChulainn. (1418) 'Uinnsi thall é' bar in gilla '7 a druim risin cartha.' (1420) Tainic in gilla conair roimi 7 tainic CuChulainn conair eile. Táisgi rainic CuChulainn mara roibi Orlam ina'n gilla 7 ferais comrag ris. Benais a chenn de 7 cráthis in cenn uadha risna sluaghaib. Gurab Leaca Orlamh re Deisgeert Locadh atuaidh ainm in inaidh i'ndorchair. Taimhlechta ainm aile do, doigh is uime aderar Taimhlecht ris frisna taimleachtaí bega 7 oidhedha do'imir CuChulainn air.

(1424) Comrag tri mac Narach annseo sis anosa.

(1425) IS iad seo dā tri maic Narach i. Meslinni²⁾ 7 Mesláighi 7 Meslethan. Luan 7 Ual³⁾ 7 Muilchi anmanna a tri n-aradh charbad. (1433) 7 do'benadar tri fedhchesda mora finnuill a lamhaibh a n-aradh do gléadhaibh [338 a] 'na seisiur i n-enecht re CoinCulainn. (1435) Do'gheodhghuin CuChulainn iad con'ndrochrador leis. (1439) Tarasdair in mac ba sine dibh 7 Lethan a sgot madhma⁴⁾, go'rainic i crich Conaill. Mebais euing in charbaid ann 7 geoghuin Lethan re CoinCulainn. Feruis Muilchi ara Lethain comlann 7 comrag re Læg mac Rianghabra, con'drocuir Muilchi leis. (1444) Gurab Guala Muilchi ainm an inaidh sin. Æinecht Læigh ar tanaidh annsin.

¹⁾ So W. sleimhius meine Kopie, gewifs unrichtig.

²⁾ Meslinni W.

³⁾ Úal W.

⁴⁾ Etwas ist hier korrupt, statt 7 jedenfalls i. zu lesen.

(1488)¹⁾ IS e in la sin tainic in Donn Cuailghni i crich Inairgi (so!) go .laid samaisg uime ann. (1491) IS annsin tainic in Morighu²⁾ banáith arin cairthi i crich Mhairgi osa cinn 7 bertais rabudh 7 oirchisecht do. (1494) 'Maith, a Duinn Cuailghni' bur in Morrigan, 'atat fir Erenn agad lorgairecht 7 agad tiaradh. 7 da mberthar ort, berthair mur gach mart ngoidi thu go long[phort] bfer nErenn.' Da ghabh aga faisneis 7 aga innisinn dó, go muirfidhe é ar tanaidh, 7 do rinne in rosgadh sa ann:

(1499) Nach fidir dub duaidh dal nach innerbh³⁾ osnadh fiach fiach narchin cuartadh⁴⁾ namhad⁵⁾ bur tuaith mbreagh buidi ar tanaidh⁶⁾ intath imrun bias dar dub daniath murthunna for⁷⁾ lilis daidh baighis fri magh goith niam buidhbh⁸⁾ berdaid sl-bo ghemneach berdaid cæga dubhas mormacni ar⁹⁾ fegh muinnter ar feigh muinntiri da egaib nach feidir. Nach fidir .d. d.

(1527) Da tuigisdair in Donn Cuailghni in-debairt¹⁰⁾ Morigharis, 7¹¹⁾ tainic reime [338 b] go Sliabh Cuillinn atuaidh i nUlltaibh 7 a .l. samhaisg ina timchell.¹²⁾ 7 do luidh a buachail leis ann .i. Forgeimhen ainm in buachalla. (1529) Cæga bo no samaisg ised do daired gach læi. Mina berdais læghu re cenn nomaidhi, do diansgaildis umpo, doigh amhindudh tairb hidhi¹³⁾ ra cæmnagair eisen. (1532) Buaidh in Duinn Cuailghni im, go toillfidis tri .lad mac midhaisi ara tæbdruim ag buanfach 7 ag buanoirechtus 7 ag bigirecht. Ni chuired son de iad 7 ni cumsgaighed fuitlib. (1538) Buaidh eile do buadhaibh in Duinn Cuailghni, in tan do beredh a aighidh reime ara lias no ar machad, robadh lor do cheol 7 d oirfidiudh don fir thuaiscertach 7 don fir deiscertach, don fir oirtharach 7 don fir iartharach isa tricha cet i cluinti uile é. (1543) Gurab arail do bhudhaib in Duinn Cuailghni sin.

(Vgl. 1552)¹⁴⁾ IS annsin do gabadar fir Erenn dunadh 7 longphort ag Reidhi Acha C. (so!) in aidhchi sin. (1456) 7

¹⁾ Die Abschnitte 1449 ff. und 1456 ff. folgen weiter unten, s. A. 14 und S. 543.

²⁾ Morighu W. ³⁾ innearbh W.

⁴⁾ So W. In meiner Kopie: cruartadh mit Fragezeichen, also wohl u hochgestellt.

⁵⁾ námhad W. ⁶⁾ tánaidh W. ⁷⁾ fer W.

⁸⁾ bhuidhbh W. ⁹⁾ ár W. ¹⁰⁾ in t-ebairt W.

¹¹⁾ del. ¹²⁾ timcheall W. ¹³⁾ Scheint korrupt.

¹⁴⁾ Die ähnlichen Kapitel W 1456 ff. und 1552 ff. sind hier vereinigt. Dabei sind auch die sie umgebenden Abschnitte verschoben worden und durcheinander geraten (vgl. W, S. 172*).

baighis CuChulainn a breithir, gach inad i·faicfed Medhbh, con·soifed a cloich fuirri. (1457) 7 mara·faca sun Medhbh, ba·sreo cloch asa cranntabhall fuirthi, gurus·regaim gan anmain in peta toghmaill ro·boi ara gualainn re hath anair. (1460) Ba·sreoidh CuChulainn cloc eile bur Meidhbh, gur·berta gan anmain in peta eoin boi ar[a] gualaind re hath aniar. Gura Meidhi in Eoin iderar risin inadh¹⁾ sin [339 a] 7 Loch Sreoidh ainm in locha. Doigh is nimi aderar Loch Sreoid ris, doigh ba·sredh CuChulainn cloch inn.

(1556) IS annsin do·eiridh cæminailt fritholmha Oilealla 7 Medhbha ar cenn usci óla 7 inulaidh. 7 is amhlaidh do·eiridh 7 minn oir Meadhba ima cenn. 7 do·eiridh dō cetracha don ingenraidh imaille ria. 7 ad·connaire CuChulainn iad 7 indar leis i n-ingnais a fesa 7 a eolais, ba hi Medhbh do·bi ann. (1557) 7 ba·sreidh CuChulainn cloich asa cranntabhaill fuirthi, gura·imnasdair in minn oir i tri, gur·berta gan anmain i bursan sreadh ara·rabha. (1559) Gurab Reidh Locha Cuailghni aderar ris.

(1465) IS annsin ro·himraidhed ag feraib Erenn tocht d imradh 7 d argain Maighi Breagh 7 Midi 7 Machairi Chonail 7²⁾ ferainn Chonculainn mhochrach arnambárach. 7 ba a fiadhnaisi Fergusa mic Roich do·raidhsedar annisin. (1468) 7 bertais Fergus rabudh 7 oircissecht d feraib Erenn 7 ad·b[er]t in læidh ann:

(1471) Ba·rua C. C. Cuailghni. co curadhaib Craebruaidhi beidid fir a fuilib de. d argain Mhaighi Murtheimhni. IS mairg danbha sealb a crod. mina·faghbha³⁾ a [aimsechadh

bur mna bar mudhaigh don breith. bur curraidh⁴⁾ [bad crólinntech.⁵⁾

(1475) Do·chuidh turus níba sin.⁶⁾ rainic go Sliabh⁷⁾ Armenia dul ara ágh níroisdi. do·chuir ár na cichloisgdhi

(1479) Ba doilghi dho mac Neachtain. do cur asa tréngleptaib.⁸⁾ cu na cerda udhbur aigh.⁹⁾ fuaradar tennta oa [trenláimh.

(1483) [339 b] Is eol damsá ni eile. do gnimaib maic Deictine iderim rib nochá ghua.¹⁰⁾ gnim gon·tora rib bur·rua. Bur·rua C. C. C.

¹⁾ inadh W.

²⁾ om. W.

³⁾ faghbha W.

⁴⁾ curaidh W.

⁵⁾ Die Strophe ist übersetzt bei W, S. LXXXIX¹⁾.

⁶⁾ sia W.

⁷⁾ Sliabh W.

⁸⁾ trenleptaib W.

⁹⁾ áigh W.

¹⁰⁾ ghúa W.

(Vgl. 1544) Is annsin do·eirghedar fir Erenn go moch arnamhárach d argain Mhaighi Muirtheimhni 7 d innradh Maighi Breagh 7 Midhi 7 Machairi Chonaill 7 ferainn ConCulainn. (1564) Is annsin do·eirghedar glaisi 7 aibhni crichi Conaill Murthemhni i n-eannaibh crann. 7 do·eirigh Glassi¹⁾ Cruinn²⁾ i n-eannaib riu. (1568) IS annsin do·eiridh læch prósda mor do·senmuinnter Oilella 7 Medhbha d tiabairt Ghlaisi Cruinn.²⁾ 7 is amhlaidh do·laidh 7 bertais nertlia re ais do·chloich fèdhma, arna·beradh Glais Cruinn²⁾ ar culu³⁾ é, con·drochair fæn 7 a lia fora broinn, gur·báidhed é. 7 ní·boi de amh acht sin. 7 tucadh anís ag feraib Erenn é 7 ro·claidhed a fèrt 7 do·gniadh a ghubhu 7 da·saidhed a lia uasa laighi. Gurab Lia Nuallan ar Tánaidh iderar ris.

(1565) IS annsin do·eiridh Glais Colptha i n-eannaib crann riu 7 rucusdair .la cairpthech lé go muir 7 go fairrgi, gura·fagbadh iad gan anmain 7 gurab Cluain na Carbad ainm na cluana da n·éis. (1582) Is annsin tangadur fir Erenn laim re Glais Colptha ar nemfagbhail in Duinn Cuailghni doib. (1574) Dilis CuChulainn go mor arna sluaghaib in laithi sin 7 bertais amus arna sluaghaib 7 marbhais cet fer n·armach n·innrightha dib im Ræn 7 im Ri 7 im dha h·senchaidh na tana,⁴⁾ gurab ed sin ruc tain amugha 7 ar iaradh in fad ro·boi.

(1449) Is annsin do·dechaidh chuca son [340 a] na Cruiti Cainbile oda Es Ruaidh atuidh tre bithin cairdesa Oilella 7 Medhbha. (1452) 7 gersa Cruiti Cainbhili aderthea riu, rob fialach cumhachta moiri 7 mordruidhechta iad rada·cæmngair. (1450) 7 od·chonncadur⁵⁾ longphort bfer n·Erenn, do·ghabusdair grain 7 eglá⁶⁾ 7 uruathbhás iad 7 lodsad a richt ealbha os n·allaidh gusna cairptheib (so!) ig Lig Moir.

(1582) 7 tangadur fir Erenn rompa etir in dobur⁷⁾ 7 in sliabh. (1584) 7 nir·arlaig tra Medhbh doibh in sliab do thecht, ar dain⁸⁾ gomadh iad a dair 7 a modhaid fein do·claidhed in sliab rempe. (1586) Gunadh Bernus Tána Bhó Medhbha aderther ris, 7 Bernus Thana Bho Cuailghni ainm oile dho dō.

(1589) Do·gabadur fir Erenn dúnadh 7 longphort ag Bélihdh Ailen in aidhci sin. (1590) Bélihdh Ailen a ainm riam connigi sin 7 Liasa Liag a ainm o hsin anall gusa aníudh (so!). Doigh

1) Glaisi W.

2) Nach der Schreibung cher Cwinn.

3) chulu W.

4) tána W.

5) Das erste o aus a korrigiert.

6) eagla W.

7) lies tobur

8) lies mit W ar daigh

am is uime aderar Liasa Liag riu, [doigh] do·gnisedar fir Ereinn liasa 7 machaidh fa n-albhaibh, fa n-innilibh¹⁾ ann. Glenn Dáil ainm eile do dō. Doigh is uime iderar Gleann Dail ris, doigh do·dhailsedar albha 7 innili²⁾ crichi Conaill 7 Murtheimhni³⁾ cru 7⁴⁾ fuil do feraib Ereinn in aidhchi sin ann. (Vgl. SK 903) Botha ainm eile dhó dō. Doigh is uime iderar Botha ris, oir do·rinnedar fir Ereinn botha 7 bélsgalána ann.

(1596) Is annsin lodur na sluaigh bar Seghain siar arnamhárach. (1597) Seghain a hainm reimhe riamh 7 Glais Ghadlaidh a hainm o hin anall gusaniudh. (1598) Doigh is [340 b] uime iderar Glais Gadlaidh ria, doigh í ngadaib 7 a tetaib 7 í réfedhaibh do·thairngeadur a n-albha 7 í n-innile tairrsi.

(1602, vgl. 1686)⁵⁾ Do·gabadur⁶⁾ fir Ereinn í nDruim Ean í crich Conaill Murtheimhni in aidhchi sin. (1605) Gabais Cú-Chulainn í bhFuinchi a árogus doib.

(Vgl. 2405) 7 do·uabair na sluaigh (?) do dhibhragadh a Delgain Murtheimhni mochrách anes a. in aidhchi sin doib ann. 7) (1689) 7 marbhais *cet* læch dib ann re solustrath eirghi iarnamhárach. IS annsin do·eiridh in t-airdri mocrach iarnamhárach 7 do·gúni rothnuall corcordherg oda mullach go talmain de. ‘Ni suaire linn’ bur Oilill ‘in torannchleas ba·ghni Cú-Chulainn re hed na hoidhchi go maidin orainn ann. (1694) Berar chomhaidh uainne do’ bar Oilill. (1694) ‘Carsad comhadha sin aile?’ bur *Medhbh*. (1695) ‘In-asesg don alaidh do 7 in-us dær don broid, 7 coisged a cranntábhaill dona sluaighaibh. Doigh ní suire linne in torannchleas bo·ghni forainn, o·thig adhaigh.’ (1697) ‘Cia rachus risna comadhaib sin aile?’ bar *Medhbh*. (1698) ‘Cia dho·rachadh ann *acht* Mac Roth in rimheachlach dá?’ ar Oilill. (1699) ‘Ni heolach mhisi, mara·bful se’ bar Mac Roth. ‘7 gidh dom·thegmadh, nachan aichnidh damh é gidh’ bar Mac Roth ‘*etir*’. (1700) ‘Doigh in·mbiadh a fis ag Ferghus, mara·fuil’ ar Oilill. (1701) ‘Nad·edar sa ámh’ bur Ferghus, ‘*acht* cosmail leam, gomadh arin *tsnechta*⁸⁾ do·beth sé *etir* Óchain 7 muir ar nemhchodladh na hoidhchi areir do 7 ar legun ghæithi⁹⁾ [341 a] 7 greine fæi ar sin’.

¹⁾ fan ninnilibh *Hs.* ²⁾ innili *W.* ³⁾ Murteimhni *W.*

⁴⁾ *So W. Fehlt in meiner Kopie.*

⁵⁾ *Die ähnlichen Episoden 1602 ff und 1686 ff, die sich in Druim Én abspielen, die aber in LL getrennt sind, werden in dieser Redaktion zusammengezogen und dann die übrigen Stücke nachgeholt.*

⁶⁾ Dogabadadur *Hs.*

⁷⁾ *Die Stelle, die später (W, S. 331³⁾ wiederkehrt, ist hier korrupt.*

⁸⁾ t-*snechta* *W.* ⁹⁾ ghæithi *W.*

(1722) Is ann tainic Mac Roth reimhi go hairm a roibe Lægh mac Rianganbra. (1723) ‘Ced on¹⁾ cia dana céile thusa, a ghilla?’ bur Mac Roth. (1723) ‘Isam ceile si don oglach su, don ghilli ud tis’ bar Lægh. (1724) Is annsin im tainic Mac Roth reimhe go hairm i mboi CuChulainn. (1725) ‘Ced on²⁾ cia dana comainm ceili siu³⁾ a ógláigh?’ ar Mac Roth. (1726) Robsa ceile si do Chonchobur mac Fachtna Fáthaigh mic R. R. mic R., do airdrigh in chuigidh si.’ (1728) Ar fir do ghaisgidh 7 do ghoile rit, ma do fedarais, innis dam sa, ca hairm i fuil⁴⁾ in CuChulainn oirdheire ma n-iadhaid beoil 7 raiti fer⁵⁾ nErenn.’ (1730) ‘Gach ni adértha sa ris’ bur Cuchulaind, ‘abair rim sa é’. (1731) ‘Tanag sa re sith 7 re comhaid dhó’. ‘Carsad coma sin aile?’ bar CuChulainn. (1732) ‘In-asesg don alaigh duid 7 in-as déir don broidi (so!), 7 coisg do cranntabaill dona sluaghaib. Doigh amh ní suire leo an tarannchleas do gni siu forro, o thig adhaigh.’ (1735) ‘Ni ghébh sa no⁶⁾ comhada sin’ bur CuChulainn. ‘Ced on aile?’ bar Mac Roth. ‘Doigh muirfidid Ulaidh a sesgraidi,⁷⁾ in tan nach biadh bleachtaighi aco da n-imghuineadh ar gréasaib 7 ghlamaib⁸⁾ 7 chuidechtaib 7 ceithernaib.⁹⁾ 7 do berdais a ndæranmi¹⁰⁾ ar feis lepta¹¹⁾ 7 laimdhéraidhthí daib, gomsa dærbésacha macneda Uladh i-lleth o maithreachaibh da eis. 7 ní suaire leam sa oil mur sin [341 b] do gabail¹²⁾ ar Ulltaib ar mh’eisi fein’ bur CuChulainn.

(1740) Is annsin tainic Mac Roth reimhi dochum dhunaidh bfer nErenn go hairm a mboi Oilill 7 Medhbh 7 Ferghus. 7 confochtais Oilill sgela dhe. (1740) ‘In fuarais¹³⁾ in fer sin?’ bur Oilill. (1741) ‘Nad edar am aile’ bur Mac Roth, ‘acht do fuarus inní n-æinfir arin tsnechta etir Ochain 7 muir ar nemhfaghbail chodalta na hoidhichi areir dho. (Vgl. 1707) Do dhilegh in snechta tricha fertraighed bur gach leth uadha 7 ba sredha¹⁴⁾ a hsecht¹⁵⁾ cneisléinti ficht ciartha clártha dhe. 7 tarrusdair a ara re headh n-imecian uadh,¹⁶⁾ doigh nis ribloingesdair do beth na farradh re

1) ón W.

2) ón W.

3) del.

4) fuil W.

5) fer W.

6) na W.

7) sesgraidi W (sesg-idi Hs.), doch siehe unten.

8) ghlamaibh W.

9) So W, ceitheraib meine Kopie.

10) lies ndærmna(i)

11) leptha W.

12) dh'aghbail W.

13) fuarais W.

14) basreodha Hs. mit Punkt unter o.

15) hsecht W.

16) uadh W.

med brotha in curadh 7 in cathmhiledh ad·connarc sa ann.' (1744) 'As eisiun do·fuarais ann' bur Oilill 7 bur Ferglus. (1743) 'An·gabhan na comhadha sin?' bur Oilill. 'Ní·ghabann ámh aile' bur Mac Roth. 'Ced on aile?' bur Oilill. 'Doigh muirfidhid Ulaidh a sesgraidhi, in tan nach·biad a mbleachtaighi aco da n·imgaineadh da n·gresaihb 7 chuidechtaib 7 ceternaibh, 7 do·berdais a ndærmna ar feis lepta 7 laimderaighthai, gomsad dærbhesacha macneda Uladh leth o máithreachaibh da éis'.

(1746) 'Berar coma eile uainn do' bur Oilill. (1746, vgl. 1610) 'Cársad¹⁾ coma sin aile?' bur Mac Roth. (1611) 'Imdhéntar leis ar·milled²⁾ dha ferann 7 da forba, argon·ictar ris e do reir Uladh 7 Ferghusa 7 mhaithi bfer nEreim fuiled³⁾ isin dunadh⁴⁾ 7 isin longport sa. (1614) Tigid as im géillsine sea, doigh is ferr do beth im geillsine na beth i ngéillsine [342 a] in oigthigerna aga·da .i. Concobur mac Fachtna Fathaigh.' (1616) Gurab i sin in briathur 7⁵⁾ is geonu do·raidhed ar tain bo Cuailghni .i. oigtigerna do dhenamh do Choncobur. (1746) 'Berar coma eile naindi do' bur Medhbh. (1746) 'Carsad coma sin aile?' bur Oilill. (1746) 'In-as blicht don alaidh 7 in-asær na broidi. 7 caisged a cranntábhaill dona sluaghaib, doigh ní suaire linni in tarannchles do·ní forainn, o·thig adhaigh.' (1749) 'Cia rachus risna comadaib?' ar siad. (1749) 'Cia acht Mac Roth in rimeachlach?'⁶⁾ bur Medhbh, 'oir is e is eolach ann'.

(1751) Is annsin do·eiridh Mac Roth 7 do·imidl roimhe go hoirm a mboi CuChulainn. (1752) 'Tanag sa re comaidh eile duid si fos, doigh do·fedar, gwa tú CuChulainn.' (1753) 'Cia comadha sin aile?' bur CuChulainn. (1753) In-us blicht in alaigh duid 7 sin⁷⁾ sær na broidi. 7 caisg do cranntábhaill dana sluaghaibh, doigh ní suaire leo in tarannchleas do·gní sin fortho, o·thig adaigh.' (1756) 'Ní·geb sa na comadha sin etir' bur CuChulainn. 'Doigh muirfidhid Ulaidh a mblechtaighi, an tan nach·bia sesgaidi aca da n·imghuineadh da n·gresaihb 7 glámhaib⁸⁾ 7 gnathaidhedaib 7 chuidechtaib. (1759) Do·berad sa[n] a særmna ar brointib 7 loisdib 7 oghuamaib, 7 robadh aithis lem sa ail mar sin d fagbail ar Ulltaibh ar m'eisi fein.' (1762) 'In·bfuil coma geba?' ar Mac Roth. (1762) 'Ata ámh eigin' ar CuChulainn. 'Carsad coma sin?' bur Mac Roth.

¹⁾ Carsad W. ²⁾ milledh W.

⁴⁾ dúnadh W. ⁵⁾ del.

⁷⁾ So meine Kopie, inas W.

³⁾ fuilead W.

⁶⁾ righeachlach W.

⁸⁾ glámhaib W.

(1764) 'Ad·biur sa dom breithir ris' bur CuChulainn, 'nach misi rodus·fuighbhe¹⁾ etir [342 b] duib i²⁾, acht mata i ndunadh no a longport agaib nech do·feidir abrad rib'. '7 mana·fuil etir?' ar Mac Roth. (1767) 'Mana·fuil etir' ar CuChulainn, 'na·tiged nech re sith no re comaidh dam sa go bruinne bratha 7 bethadh da eis'.³⁾

(1769) Is annsin tainic Mac Roth reimhi docum dunaigh 7 longpoirt bhfer nErenn go hairm a mboi Oilill 7 Medhbh 7 Ferghus. (1770) 'Nar·gab na comadha sin aile?' bur Oilill. (1770) 'Nad·gabann aile' bur Mac Roth. 'Cedh on aile?' bar Oilill. (Vgl. 1626) 'Ad·bert san da breithir ris, nachas·rinna CuChulainn brathair a mathur etir anaill dogres.' (1771) 'In·fuil coma ghebbhus aile?' bar Oilill. (1772) 'Ata amh eigin' ar Mac Roth. 'Carsad coma sin?' bur Oilill. (1773) Ad·bert san da breithir ris, nachbadh eisin radus·fuighbhedh duibh i, acht mata a ndunadh no a longphort agaib fein nech da·fedir abradh rib.' '7 mana·bhfuil etir?' bur Oilill. (1775) 'Mana·b[fuil etir]' bur Mac Roth, 'na·teighedh nech re sith no re comaidh doson go bruinne bratha 7 bethadh da eis'. 'Doigh a físin d Ferghus aile' bur Oilill.⁴⁾ (1780) 'Nad·fédar sa amh aile' bur Ferghus, '7 ad·bert sa doma breithir ris, nach·tig sochur no somháine dáibh si don[a] comadhaibh iarus'. (1781) 'Carsad coma sin aile?' bur Oilill. 'Ni hannsa' bur Ferghus, 'in-us blicht in alaidh 7 in-asær na broidi dhó, (1782) 7 fer ar áth gach læi dō do chomhlann 7 do comhrag ris. (1784) 7 in tan tairgfi do⁵⁾ in fer sin do marbadh, fer eile bur ath do⁵⁾ no dunadh 7 longphort d agbail daib si bur culu darisi do. Aneoch gonfaidher [343 a] 7 crechtnaidhfídh d Ulltaibh ina arrad, bur lega sa da n-ic 7 go n-ic luacha leighis⁶⁾ uaib si daibh. Aneoch charfus d ingenaibh righ 7 taisech bhfer nErenn e, a n-idhlacadh chuigi uaib si go n-ic⁷⁾ luacha 7 chaibhchi dara ceun. (1786) A bhiathadh 7 a eided in fad bheas ar tánaidh.' 'In·maithend se ní dona comadhaib sin aile?' bur Oilill. 'Maithfidh amh⁸⁾ eigin' bur Ferghus, 'i. ní·cuinneocha do biathadh no dh eidedh oraib si acht se fein do bhiathadh⁹⁾ 7 do eidedh'.¹⁰⁾

¹⁾ fuighbhe W.

²⁾ i W.

³⁾ eis W.

⁴⁾ Oilur Hs.

⁵⁾ dó W.

⁶⁾ goníc luadh léighis goníc luacha leighis (léighis W) Hs.

⁷⁾ ic W.

⁸⁾ ámh W.

⁹⁾ biathad W.

¹⁰⁾ éidedh W.

1) 'Maith, a Fergais' bur Medhbh, 'nachan aichnidh dam fein gidh etir CuChulainn'. 'Maith a Fíacha mic Fír Féabha' bur Fergus, 'dó dhuid si romad ar cenn ConCulainn, con'aigillter duinn man gleann e.'²⁾ (1619) Is annsin tainic Fíacha roimhe³⁾ go hairm a'mboi CuChulainn. 'Mocen do thecht 7 do thorrachtain, a Fíacha' bur CuChulainn. (1620) 'Tairisi lem sa in fáilti sin amh' bar Fíacha. (1620) 'Tairisi dhuid si on' bur CuChulainn, '7 rod'fia sa ædhaidhecht na hoidhchi anocht de'. 'Rod'fia buaidh 7 benachtain, a dhaltain' bur Fíacha, '7 nacha d'ædaighecht tanag sa acht da radha rit sa techt a ngleann. 7 do'riacht Medhbh i n-airis duid ann, con'aigilled thu.' 7 tainic CuChulainn man ngleann, 7 do'bi Medhbh ag tairgsi na comadh sin do. 7 cuma do'bi aga radha 7 ad'bert in læidh ann asa haithli:

(1655) 'A ChuChulainn caraid raind. dingaib dinn do
[cranntabhaill.

amhnus duinn do gnim garb gle.⁴⁾ rinn brisder bru
[redbhaighe.'

(1659) [334 b] 'A Mhedhbh do Mhur mac Maghach. nirsum
[drochlæch dimbágach
nacha'treiged duid rem ré. imain tana bhó Cuailghne.'

(1671) 'Ni haithis duid a mberí. a maic drongaigh Deightine.
forba ar n-ech is forbha ar sed. arai æinfer
[d imchoimhed.⁵⁾

(1667) 'Osamé re recht rubadh. airsídh imdheaghla Uladh.
nacha'gébh go'tardtar dam. gach bo blicht gach
[bangæidheal.'

(1679) 'Ni haithis duid a mberí. a maic drongaigh Deightine.
is forborach duid a roinn. a Chu comromach Culainn.'

A. C. C.

'Maith, a Fergais' bur Medhbh, (1632) 'inn esiud⁶⁾ in CuChulainn oirdeirc iderthi si bur nUlltachaib nach'bfuil a nErinn⁷⁾ læch danach comlann 7 danach comrag mor é?'

'Nachan a n-Erinn amhain⁸⁾ adermáid' bur Fergus, 'acht nach'fuil isin bith læch danach comlann 7 danach comrag mor e'.⁹⁾ (1631) Ceisis Medhbh go mor air iarna fáisgin.

1) Siehe oben S. 544, Anm. 5. Mit den folgenden Sätzen verschafft sich der Redaktor die Möglichkeit, einen großen Teil der vorher übersprungenen Partie hier einzuschalten.

2) é W.

3) roime W.

4) glé W.

5) imchoimhéd W.

6) ésiud W.

7) n-Erinn W.

8) amháin W.

9) é W.

1) 'Maith, a Ferghais' bur *Medhbh*, 'in maithenn se ni dona comadhaib?' 'Maithidh amh eigin' ar *Ferghus*; 'ni chuinneocha se a biathadh no a eidedh oraib si'. 'Maith, a *Ferghais*' bur *Medhbh*, 'geib siu ort na comadha ud²⁾ ima fíradh 7 comilled ris'. (1792) 'Ni gheb³⁾ am eigin' bur *Ferghus*. (1793) 'Cidh on⁴⁾ aile?' bur *Medhbh*. 'Ad aghur gan a fíradh 7 gon a comalladh daib si tar mo chenn.' 'Coimeltar amh⁵⁾ eigin' bur *Medhbh*.

(1798) Is annsin do gabadh a eocha d *Ferghus* 7 do hinnleadh a charbad. O'd chonnaire sin i m mæthoglach⁶⁾ do mhuintir Oilella 7 *Medhbha* darsad comainm Eadarcomall mac Ædha Leithrinne, . . .) (1800) 'Cred teigi siu [334 a] etir, a Eadarcomhail?' bur *Ferghus*. (1801) 'Teigim lad sa aile' bur Edarchomhall. 'Créd⁵⁾ ma tigi siu lem sa?' bur *Fergus*. 'Da taibhredh crotha 7 dealbha ChonCulainn, oir⁹⁾ ni haithnidh dam e.¹⁰⁾' 'Ni thicfa lem sa amh eigin' bur *Ferghus*. (1803) 'Cidh on¹¹⁾ aile?' bur Edarchol (so.). (1803) 'Do hotlacht 7 do hoghenacht su, a luinne¹²⁾ 7 a dheine¹³⁾ 7 a dhluthfergaigi siun, 7 ad agur sa tachur daib.' (1806) 'In tualaing thusa mh'anacul etir?' bur Edarcomhal. (1806) 'Robsum tualaing am eigin' bur *Fergus*, 'acht nach iara fein fidhratacht.' (1807) 'Ni sirem amh aile' bur Edarcomal.

(1809) Is annsin tangadur rompa. 7 is ann ro'boi *CuChulainn* in la sin 7 a druim risin cairthi a crich Rois 7 se ag imirt buanfaidh re 'araidh ann. 7 do bered¹⁴⁾ a ara leth air i. gachre cluichi air 7 ni theighed bethadhach darsan magh uile gan faisgin do. (1813) 'Aencairpthech sunna inosa darsan magh, a mo phopa, a Chugagain' ar Lægh. (1813) 'Cinnus carbaid sin aile?' bur *CuChulainn*. (1814) 'Carbad cain mor ann' bur eisiun, 7 ba samalta lem re hinna righratha romhoire do ráthannaib in chuigidh in carbad fuil i n-eachadhbadaib¹⁵⁾ na n-ech sin. (1815) Ba samalta lem re doisbile os fidhbaidh ardmair in folt drongach dualach donnchas donnbhuidhi ata forsan oglach fuil isin carbad sin. (1817) Brat uaine i foircibal uime. (1818) Casan gealairgid isin brut osa bruinne. (SK 1157) Leine [334 b] glegheil¹⁶⁾

1) Mit diesem Abschnitt schwenkt der Redaktor in die oben S. 548 unterbrochene Reihenfolge wieder ein.

2) úd W.

3) ghéb W.

4) ón W.

5) ámh W.

6) mæthóglach W.

7) Der Hauptsatz fehlt.

8) Cred W.

9) óir W.

10) é W.

11) ón W.

12) luinne W.

13) dhéine W.

14) beredh W.

15) ineachadhbadaibh W.

16) glegheal W.

culpaitech fa derginnled do dergór i cusdal fria gheilchneas. (1819) Geilsgiath go tudhmhilaibh¹⁾ dergoir²⁾ fair. Da *śleigh* cruadhacha coigrinnaithe isin carbad ina arradh. Ba saine samalta³⁾ lem re lai morchuraigh moir i n-adhaigh mhoranfaidh indtech na laidhedh moiri ro·fuil leis. (1825) Ad·ciu sa carbad eile ina diaidh'. 'Cinnus carbaid eisen aile?' bar *CuChulainn*. 'Is lor⁴⁾ a ainis 7 a súarcus con·riadhad na heich imon carbad. Mæthghilla og eidedhach isin carbad.'⁵⁾ (1826) 'Cia eigin d feraibh Erenn sin aile' bar *CuChulainn* 'ag toidhecht do dhécain mo crotha sa 7 mo dhelba? (1828) Doigh isum ain siu 7 isum urdheire isin am sa a ndunadh 7 a longphort fer nErenn. Oir ni haithnidh daib siun misi gidh etir.'

(1829) Is annsin tainic *Ferghus* roime 7 ferais *CuChulainn* firchainfailti fris. 'Mocen do thecht 7 do thorrachtain, am popa, a *Ferghais*' bur *CuChulainn*, '7 rod·fia sa ædhaidecht⁶⁾ oidhchi sunna anocht'. (1831) 'Tairisi lem sa 'n ædhaidhecht 7 in failti sin aile' bar *Ferghus*. (1831) 'Tairisi duid si on aile' bur *CuChulainn*. 'Da·doighli⁷⁾ liath léna (so!) in magh, rad·fia su cadhan go leth araile; da·toighli iasg i n·allaib no a n·esaib, rad·fia su eigni go leth aroile; dorn bilair 7 dorn femnaighi 7 dorn focluca 7 deoch⁸⁾ [345 a] a gaineamhain da eis 7 feis ar osarleabaidh urluachra,⁹⁾ go·toiti do tromthoircim suain 7 codalta fort. (1835) Comlann 7 comrag re læch ar do chenn is misi con·airgebha,¹⁰⁾ nogo·ris imslan¹¹⁾ a ndunadh¹²⁾ 7 a longport bfer nErenn amarach.¹³⁾ Is agum sa do·gebha'. (1837) 'Rod·fia buaidh 7 benachtain, a daltain' bur *Ferghus*. 'Nacha d ædhaidhecht ort tangamair ni etir, acht na comadha do hiaradh uaid¹⁴⁾ ima firadh 7 ima comalladh duid.' (1840) 'Geibh ort a snaidhm sin aile' bur *CuChulainn*. 'Con·snaidhim sea on¹⁵⁾ aile' bur *Ferghus*. (1840) 'Gebad sa na comadha sin' bur *CuChulainn*, 'acht gon·damthar fir fer 7 comhrag æinfir dam.' (1841) Is annsin tainic *Ferghus* uadha, nach·abradais fir Erenn, gomad aga mbrath no aga tregan, da·mbeth ni badh sia ag imagallaib re *CoinCulainn*.

1) tu[a]dhmhilaib W.

4) lór W.

7) toighli W.

10) conairgebha W.

13) amáarach W.

2) dergóir W.

5) Über b ein Punkt.

8) deoc W.

11) imslán W.

14) úaid W.

3) Über t ein Punkt.

6) oedhaidecht W.

9) nurluacra Hs.

12) ndúnadh W.

15) ón W.

(1845) Is annsin do anusdair Eدارcomhal mac Æda Lethrinne ar eis Fergusa ag taibred crotha ConCulainn. (1846) ‘Cid feighai siu etir, a Eدارcomail?’ bur CuChulainn. (1846) ‘Feigaim si thusa’ bur Eدارcomal. (1847) ‘Nirbo dergta suil fri sodhain duid si sin’ bur CuChulainn; ‘ní cian uaid i-rradharc ad·chi¹⁾ suil²⁾ ní is lugha inusa 7 ad·chi ní is mo anas. (1849) 7 cinnus lat atu sa aile?’ bur CuChulainn. (1850) ‘Is maith atai aile’ bur Eدارcomal, ‘isad macam³⁾ og⁴⁾ alainn⁵⁾ oireda thu go cleasaib ana imda ilarda uasad. Acht madh t·áirem etir deagaib⁶⁾ no [345 b] dheghogaib⁷⁾, nid·airmim⁸⁾ si.’ (1853) ‘Fir⁹⁾ amh sin’ bur CuChulainn, ‘acht minbadh ar bhithin einigh Ferghusa thisdá¹⁰⁾ sa a dunadh¹¹⁾ 7 a longphort bfer nErenn, is at aighedhaib minta 7 ad chethrúnaib¹²⁾ fodhalta do·roisde sa i ndiaidh th·ech 7 do charbaid bur cula dorisi.’ (1857) ‘Nacham·togha sa dot soighthin etir, a CuChulainn’ bur Eدارcomhal. ‘Doigh am na curu amhra sa do hiarradh uaid si ar feraib Erenn im fir fer 7 im comrag einfir do dhamhastain¹³⁾ dhid, bidh misi¹⁴⁾ cetna læch¹⁵⁾ do·ragha¹⁶⁾ do comhlonn 7 do coinhrag rit sa bur áth re huair na maidni mucha amárach.’ (1860) ‘Tarras diu’ bur CuChulainn, ‘doigh ní·rugusa troidh theithidh re nech má guse ar sluaighed thana bo Cuailghni 7 ni mo berad romhad sa’.

(1861) Is annsin tainic Eدارcomhal mac Lethrinni i ndiaidh Ferghusa 7 bar·egaim comradh do 7 da ara charbaid. (1865) ‘Maith, a ghilla’, bur Eدارcomhal, ‘cia badh airdhirci dhuinne, comhlann do dhenamh amarach re CoinCulainn no a dhenamh anoicht ba chetoir?’ (1865) ‘Olc é re dhenamh amarach’ bur in gilla, ‘7 is miraghu a denamh¹⁷⁾ anoicht, doigh as fáisgi d agh 7 d imned duinn a dhenamh anoicht.’ (1868) ‘Gidh ed sin tra’ bur eisium, ‘till duinn na heich 7 in carbad, go·roismis go háth in comlainn.¹⁸⁾

[346 a] (1873) ‘In carbad deighenach do·luidh uainne o chianaib’ ar Lægh. (1874) ‘Cid eisidhein?’ bur CuChulainn. (1875) ‘Eدارcomal mac Ædha Lethrinne sin ag tocht do comlann

1) chí W.

4) óg W.

7) dheghógaib W.

10) thísdá W.

13) dhamhthain W.

16) do doragha Hs.

2) súil W.

5) álainn W.

8) níd airmim W.

11) dúnadh W.

14) misi W.

17) dhenamh W.

3) macam W.

6) lies deagláechaib.

9) Fir W.

12) chethránaib W.

15) læch W.

18) comlainn W.

7 do comrac rim sa. (1876) 7 ni loinn lem sa comlann 7¹⁾ comrag do denamh ris, doigh is ar bhithin einidh Ferghusa tainic se a dunadh 7 a longphort bfer nErenn. (1878) 7 gidh ed sin, tabair mh'ech 7 mo charbad am diaidh, gonach tartha²⁾ in t-aitheach in t-ath³⁾ ar tus romum.' (1879) 7 tainic *Cuchulainn* roime dochum an atha. (1882) 'Cid iarai⁴⁾ siu, a Edarcomail?' bur *CuChulainn*. 'Do comhlann 7 do comrac rit sa aile' bur *Edurcomail*. (1883) 'Ni loinn lem sa comhlann na comrag do denamh rit sa, a *Edurcomail*' bur *CuChulainn*, 'doigh is ar bhithin einidh Ferghusa tainic tu a dunadh 7 a longphort bfer nErenn.' (Vgl. 1894) 'Arai sin tra' bur *Edurcomail*, 'nach a rach sa as, gom rala duinn 7 go rucar sa do chenn sa lem 7 do chosgar 7 do commaidhemh no nogo rugair si mo chenn sa 7 mo cosgar 7 mo comaidhemh let.' (Vgl. 1896) 'In dhébartais ma dheiredh, ised do gentur ann' bur *CuChulainn*, 'uair berad sa do cenn sa 7 do cosgar 7 do comaidhemh lem'. (1890) Is annsin tesgais *CuChulainn* fodalbheim do go foghailh fair, gur ben a folt 7 a fínnfadh de on chluais góa cheili, mar badh d altain imger⁵⁾ ras bértha é, conach forgaibh drisiu fala fair. 'Coisg, a fathaigh' bur *CuChulainn*; (1893) 'do bertus [346 b] gen fort'.⁶⁾ 'Ni racam' bur *Edurcomail*, 'guma rala duinn fos'. (1885) Is annsin tesgais fodalbheim eile do .i. in fód do bhi fa a bonn, go mbai fora ucht 7 se fæn fo tharsna 7 a gabhaidi elis i n-airdi fair. (1888) 'Coisg, athaigh'⁷⁾ bur *CuChulainn*, 'doig do bertus robudh dhuit'. (1889) 'Ni racham aile' bur *Edurcomail*, 'gom raladh duinn fos'. (Vgl. 1898) Is annsin cinnis *CuChulainn* do sadhlar talman, go mboi for cobra sgeith *Edurcomail*, 7 bertais beim do, go tobhacht a chenn de, 7 athbuailis⁸⁾ in meidhi, gurab a n-ainecht do thuit in cenn 7 leth na colla docum lair⁹⁾ 7 lantalman i n-ænuair.

Is annsin tainic ara carbaid *Edurcomhail* reimi a ndiadh *Ferghusa*. (1903) Oir ón ló do gab *Ferghus* airm læich ina laimh, nír féghusdair ara ais riamh in¹⁰⁾ ana dheghaidh, acht mana tegmadh neach aird i n-aird ris. (1907) Et o rainic ara *Edurcomhail* aird i n-aird re *Ferghus*: 'Ca hairm a fuil do thigerna,

1) no W.

2) tártha W.

3) áth W.

4) *Das Abkürzungszeichen über r ist das, welches sonst ach oder adh bedeutet.*

5) imger W.

6) Aus fost korrigiert.

7) a athaigh W.

8) athbúailis W.

9) lair W.

10) lies na.

a ghilli?’ bur *Ferghus*. (1909) ‘Do·rorchair re CoinChulainn tís ud arin áth anoisí’ bur in gilla. (1910) ‘Cidh don clánsíridi siabhardha mo sárugadh do dhenamh’ ar *Ferghus* ‘mante¹⁾ tainic ar fésadh 7 ar mo chumairci a dunadh 7 a longport bhfer nErenn? (1912) 7 arái sin turtha dhuinn na heich 7 in carbad go háth in comhlainn 7 an comraic.’ (1914) Is annsin turthois in gilla na heich 7 in carbad [go háth] in comlaind 7 in comraig. (1915) ‘Cid duit, a cláin síridi²⁾ [347a] siabhardha bhig mo sárugadh sa do dhenamh arinti tainic ar mh’æsamh 7 ar m’oineach 7 ar mo chumarci a dunadh 7 a longphort bfer nErenn?’ ar *Ferghus*. (1917) ‘Arin altrom do·bertaisiu form sa 7 do·bertadur Ulaidh 7 Conchobur, cia badh ferr let sa, Ulaidh i n-imgabhadh gan nech aga n-imgainiudh acht mhisi m’ænar 7 Edarcomal doma mharbadh sa no misi do marbadh Edarcomail? (1921) ‘Is ferr lem indearnadh ann, a dhaltain’ bur *Ferghus* ‘i. Edarcomal³⁾ do mharbadh, 7 benocht arin laimh⁴⁾ ris·faraill. Doig is ‘na caintaib fein idrochair.’ (1920) ‘Fiadhfraidh siu da ghilla fein,⁵⁾ cia againn is cintach’ bur *CuChulainn*.

(1923) 7 ní·roibi dhe ámh acht sin. 7 do·cengladh i ndiaidh a ech 7 a charbaid e.⁶⁾ (1924) 7 intan ba réidh daibh, do·cumaisged se⁷⁾ i. ina dhibh lethibh iman carbad, 7 an tan ba haimhreidh dhaib, do·leandais a sgaimhi 7 a tromai ar ceapaib 7 ar coirthib in talman. (1927) 7 tangadur rompa ar lar dhunaigh 7 longphuirt bhfer nErenn. (1930) Is annsin do·riacht Medhbh amach 7 do·rad a guth n-ard n-áibeoil⁸⁾ n-imsgailti bur aird. (1931) ‘Gérsa mæthmacamh⁹⁾ go mbruth 7 go mbrigh 7 go mbarainn ag tocht uainn i tus¹⁰⁾ lai o chianaib thu, ni himirt mhæthmacaib¹¹⁾ do·berar ort adrasda.’ (1934) ‘Créd do·mhear in gilla úd etir aile?’ bur *Ferghus*. (1935) ‘Carsa dúal don aithechmhadudh úd tocht do ghleo 7¹²⁾ d imrisin risin árchoin irghaile nach·[347b] fédaid curaidh no cathmhileda do tadhall na tasgadh dho¹³⁾’ (1937) 7 ní·boi dhe acht sin. (1939) Gurab comrag Edarcomhail ar tanaidh annsin.

(1941) Is annsin ro·himráidhedh ag feraib Erenn, cia badh coir do comlann 7 do comrac re CoinCulainn¹⁴⁾ 7 da dthinghail¹⁵⁾

1) manté W.

4) láimh W.

7) sé W.

10) tús.

13) dhó W.

2) síridi W.

5) féin W.

8) n-áibeóil W.

11) mhæthmacaib W.

14) Coin. C. C. Hs.

3) Edurarcomal Hs.

6) é W.

9) -macámh W.

12) no W.

15) dthingmháil W.

dib ar ath¹⁾ in comlainn re huar maidni mucha arnamharach.²⁾ Iseal ais-³⁾ raidhsed⁴⁾ uile, gomadh e⁵⁾ Naderandain. Is annsin congaradh Naderandain i pupall Ailealla 7 Medhbha. 'Cidh am aram tucadh sa chugaib si?' ar Naderandail. 'Maith linn aile' bar Medhbh 'do comlainn 7 do comrag duit re CoinCulainn ar ath 7 da dhinghail dinn re huair na maidni mucha amarach.' Do'ghabh san do laimh⁶⁾ in comlainn 7 in comrag do dhenamh. 7 deisidhedar in oidhchi sin. 7 do'eirigh Naderandain go moch arnamhárach docum in comlainn 7 in comhraig. 7 is amlaidh ro'eirigh 7 rugusdair a trealabh gaisgidh leis docum in comlainn. 7 gidh moch do'eirigh siun, is mucha do'eirigh CuChulainn. (1943) Mara'facaigh siun CoinCulainn, beris tri naí mbera⁷⁾ cruaidhcuilinn⁸⁾ leis 7 siad fuachdha faillsgidhi. (1947) 7 mara'facaigh Naderandain CoinCulainn, tarraic bir air fo chetoir. (1947) Cinnis CuChulainn do sarlár thalman, go'mboi⁹⁾ a-r rinn in chetbera tarlaig Naderandain in bir tanaisdi ar CoinCulainn. Tarraic Naderandain in treas bir ar CoinCulainn. Cinnis CuChulainn do inn in bera tanaisdi,¹⁰⁾ gom . . .

Das zweite Fragment der Táin in dieser Handschrift findet sich, wie Windisch gezeigt hat, auf S. 334. 335. 111—114. 348. 349. 115—118. 350. 351. Es entspricht dem Abschnitt in Eg 93, der in Netlaus Abdruck mit § 43 beginnt (Anfang: *bfer nEr-tainic go pupall*) und mit § 222 schließt (letzte Worte: *d eraib Er*). Es enthält also nicht mehr als Eg außer dem Stammbaum CuChulinn, den Windisch S. 389 Anm. 2 abdruckt, während in Eg (§ 173) die Namen, die hier zahlreicher waren als in H. 2. 17, ausradiert sind. Die Seiten 334, 111 und 351 sind sehr dunkel geworden und zum Teil völlig unleserlich.

¹⁾ áth W.

²⁾ arna mhárach W.

³⁾ Is annsin W. Is ais (zu lesen aithesg?) mcine Kopic.

⁴⁾ ráidhsid W.

⁵⁾ é W.

⁶⁾ láimh W.

⁷⁾ mb- Hs.

⁸⁾ Hs. cher curaidh-

⁹⁾ gombói W.

¹⁰⁾ tánaidsi W.

ON A PASSAGE IN SERGLIGE CONCULAIND.

The second version of the *Serglige Conculaind*, of which the beginning is wanting, opens with the words *Imthusa immorro Conculaind issed adfāstar sund coleic* 'the doings of C. will now here be described' (LU 46 b 37 = Ir. Texte I 214, 18). Cuchulainn sends Laeg to Emer to announce his sickness and to summon her to his sickbed. She reproaches the charioteer who, though he has access to the *sīd*, does not seek a remedy for his master. She comes to Emain and sings to him a lay of exhortation. 'Then Cuchulainn arose and he passed his hand over his face, and he laid aside his weakness and his heaviness and he stood up and came *co mbōi in airbi roír*' (LU 47 b 15). What is *airbi roír*? Windisch op. cit. p. 200 translates 'bis er sich an dem Orte befand, den er suchte'. Thurneysen in his 'Sagen aus dem alten Irland', p. 92 renders 'bis er zu der Einfriedigung kam, die er suchte', and adds the remark that the first meeting with the women of the *sīd* appears to have taken place in an enclosure which Cuchulainn afterwards sought (p. 89). In Kuno Meyer's Contributions, s. v. 4 *airbe*, our passage is cited and translated 'till he was on the track which he sought'.

All these renderings are erroneous. As Mr. T. F. Rahilly first pointed out to me, *Airbe Rofir* is the name of a place in Conaille Murthemne.¹⁾ It occurs in the dindsenchas of Lecht Oenfir Áife (RC XVI p. 47) as the spot where Conla was buried by his father: *rosfuc leis Cúchulainn iarsin co roadnacht oc*

¹⁾ The name is not found in Dr. Hogan's *Onomasticon Goedelicum*.

Airrbe Rofir, and in a poem ascribed to Cendfaelad mac Ailella as that where Cuchulinn fell (LL 121 b 43):

doceir Cúchulainn cáin tuir trérféir inn-Airbiu Rofir.

The origin of the name is given as follows in LL 122 a 24 ff Conall Cernach put his foot into the footprint of the dead Cuchulinn and said: '*rop airrbe rofir inso*', whereupon the druid answered: '*bid ed ainm in tíri-seo co bráth Airrbe Rofir*'. Another explanation of the name is given in the modern version of the Cuchulinn-Conlaoch story, see *Éigse Suadh is Seanchaidh* (Gill & Co. 1910), p. 70.

Mullingar.

PAUL WALSH.

VOX NIHILI.

In looking at 'Thesaurus Palaeohibernicus' II, p. 44, I see that a sentence of Isidore Etym. X, 129 has been printed as an example of an Irish gloss *úr*.

Isidore writes: *Iracundus dictus quia accenso sanguine in furorem compellitur: ur enim flamma dicitur, et ira inflammat.* All the good MSS. have *ur*; later MSS. substitute $\pi\bar{\epsilon}\rho$.

St. Andrews.

W. M. LINDSAY.

BÉRLA NA FILED.

Oben auf S. 102 habe ich unter dem Titel 'Abenteuer Königs Aed Oirdnide' einen Text veröffentlicht ohne mich daran zu erinnern, daß Edward Gwynn denselben in *Ériu* II 186 schon aus einer anderen Handschrift herausgegeben und übersetzt hat.¹⁾ Die von mir gedruckte Version unterscheidet sich nur darin, daß sie öfters an Stelle von Wörtern der gewöhnlichen Sprache (*gnáthfocuil*) die entsprechenden Wörter aus *bérta na filed* setzt. Manches was ich nicht verstanden oder falsch gedruckt habe, läßt sich nun nach Gwynns Version leicht richtig deuten und verbessern.²⁾ Da ich Zeitschr. V 490 eine gröfsere Anzahl Wörter aus *bérta na filed* alphabetisch zusammengestellt habe, so will ich die dort nicht verzeichneten Wörter aus unserem Text hier nachtragen. Die Ziffern beziehen sich auf die Zeilen.

| | |
|--|-------------------------------|
| ab 16 = aimser; s. am, Contrib. | arcc 10 = lestar |
| aidchi fiado 7 = adhaig domh-
naigh | art 27 = dia 'Gott' |
| ailcne 18 = cloch | bé 15 = ben |
| arbar 10 = slúag | ben 1, 22, gen. bein 15 = mac |

¹⁾ Ich habe Gwynns Ausgabe mit der Handschrift (Liber Flavus Fergusiorum fol. 92 b 1) kollationiert und folgendes angemerkt. In Z. 2 ist mit Gwynn *for cuiged* zu lesen. Z. 11 hat die Hs. richtig *seitidh*; Z. 24 *na cuirn sin*; Z. 26 *altaighis buidi*. In der Übersetzung mufs es Z. 7 statt 'Sunday night' 'Saturday night' heifsen (s. Aisl. Meic Congl. S. 134) und Z. 27 statt 'the second foster-brother' 'one of two foster-brothers'. Der Name des Trinkhorns *Cam-chorn* erinnert an den eines anderen *Cam coraind* genannten. S. AU 1197.

²⁾ S. 102 Z. 3 l. *fuis tesci*; Z. 6 *tuirí[d]uibh*; ib. *impod*; Z. 9 *dobáthad*; Z. 11 *rodelig*; Z. 12, 17 &c. l. *Angal*; S. 103, Z. 3 l. *coiclie*. rethel ...

| | |
|---------------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| bla, gen. an bla 18 = ráith | fétaim: rofét 23 = rofrítha |
| bréo ('Flamme') 25 = náem | fethal 3, 9, 20 = corn |
| búaignecl 8, 24 = corn; vgl. | fm 8 = deoch; s. Corm. |
| buaignecl .i. escra, Corm. | fó 6 = rí; vgl. fo .i. tigerna |
| Ir. 27 | Zeitschr. V 491 |
| buss 'Lippe'; for buss 19 = ar | frac 13 = lám |
| bélaib | Núall in domain 31 = Domnall |
| carn 2 = cúged | onn 19 = cloch |
| coiclie 21 = comalta | poi 18 = coss |
| corbaim: roscorb 8 = roloing | rían f., acc. réin 22 = muir |
| cuine 12 = séitig | saoglann 12 = rí |
| da 28 = dobert | sín 10 = amlaid |
| daif 10 = deoch | tene aonbéime 7 = Aed |
| Dea 7 = Aed. Lies 6: <i>impóad</i> an | tesc, gen. tesce 3 = mias |
| anma is Dea 'Umkehrung des | toirthim 14 = codlad |
| Namens Dea'. Vgl. Zeitschr. | triath 12 = rí |
| V 487 § 14 | trist 12 = brón |
| Echt, gen. Ehta 29 = Connacht | trogan (f.) maidne 14 = maten |
| enaig 26 = foillsig | tuiridin 6, 26 = rí |
| Él 13 = Dia | |
| Elga 20 = Ériu | |

KUNO MEYER.

MITTEILUNGEN
AUS IRISCHEN HANDSCHRIFTEN.

Elfenbegräbnis.

Aus dem Liber Flarus Fergusiorum, fo. 92 b 1.

Laa n-æn robái Mac Coisi for brū Locha Lebind¹⁾ co
faca an ōenmnái ina suidhi²⁾ ōsin loch 7 fūadan guil aisti.
Bratt ūaine impe, trillsi taitneacha um a ceand. Áille do
mnāibh an domhain a dealb. Ba mōr 7 ba diairmhe a mēd
5 seoch mnāib a haimhsire.³⁾ ‘Cidh tāi a[g] gul?’ ar Mac Coisi.
‘Fil a domhna occum’, or sisi, ‘i. mo chētsearc 7 mo chēt-
leannān do marbad andiū a Sīth Codhail 7 a breith dia
adhnacadh co Clūain mic Noisi co rusadhnacht innti.’ Ceileab-
rais Mac Coisi dī iar sin 7 tēit co Rubha Conaill co hairm
10 a mbāi rí Éirenn .i. Congalach mac Māilmithig 7 atfēt⁴⁾ an
scēl sin uile dó. ‘Gu Clūain dūind ambārach!’ or Congalach,
‘dia fīs an fir an sgēl sin.’ Tīagaid co Clūain arambārach
.i. Congalach 7 Mac Coisi. Fiarfaighthir leo dona clēirc[h]ibh
an roadhnacht fer na deilbi sin occa isan trāth sin. Atpertsat
15 na clēirig na roadhnacht duine oca isin trāth raithi sin uile.
X Gabaidh Congalach for eilingud Mic Coisi 7 a chluiche⁵⁾ ime.
Teacaid a cClūain an aidheche sin. Docūaladar an clog mairb
isān madain arnambārach. Manach ba marb isan baile 7
tucadh dia adhnacal cor claidhedh dere dó āit a fuil Leacc
20 na nDrūadh⁶⁾ andiū. Ō rāncus sealad sis isin tochailt frīth
fuil 7 duille ūrbethe ann. Ba hingnadh mōr leo-som sin.

¹⁾ andeiridh (*ausgestrichen*) *add. MS.*

²⁾ haimhsire *MS.*

³⁾ cluithe *MS.*

²⁾ suighi *MS.*

⁴⁾ aatfēt *MS.*

⁶⁾ ndrugh *MS.*

Cech doimne noroisidh an t-adhnaicil ba mō sa mō noigeibthi an fuil 7 an duille. Innisder do c[h]āch an sgēl sin. Tecaic cāch dia fēghadh co mbādar ōs cenn an adhnaicuil. Atpert
 25 Congalach friu: 'Tochlaic an adhnaicil an g[c]ēin nogēbthai an fuil 7 an druilli.' Dognīther an clais co domain. Fogabar
 × sgūab beithi 'na hīchtar 7 duine ana meadhōn 7 a bēl sīs. Indistīr do Chongalach 7 do Mac Coisi sin 7 do c[h]āch archena. Tecaic uile ōs cinn an adhnaicuil. Tōgbaid¹⁾ anis
 30 iarum an corp asan adnacial. As ē tra ba cāime cruth 7 delb d'fēraib an betha. Folt buidhe fair. Āenguin adhbul ana c[h]neas. Coic traighthi fiched²⁾ ana airde. Seal dōib ag a fēchsain. Claitīr an fert fair iarum. Tic cāch arambārach dia fēchsain 7 docinnedh comairle eicid dogēndis fris. Tochailter
 35 an fert dorissi 7 nī frīth ann an corp 7 nī fes a sgēla iarum.
 F. i. n. i. d.

Patricius segnet Irland.

Aus dem Buch von Lecan, fo. 191 b 1.

Patricius benedictionem³⁾ pro habitatoribus Hibernia[e] insola[e] deidit, conid adbeart Patraic andso.

Beandacht Dē forāib uili fearāib Ērenn maccaib mnāib seeo ingeanaib. Flaithbeandacht, balbeandacht, būanbeandacht, slānbeandacht, sārbeandacht, sirbeandacht, beandacht nime, nēlbendacht, beandacht mara, mescbeandacht, beandacht thīri, toradbeandacht, beandacht drūchta, beandacht ai[d]chi, beandacht gaili, beandacht gaiscid, beandacht gotha, beandacht gnīma, beandacht orda[i]n, beandacht aine forāib uili
 10 lāchaib cleirchib cēin forcongraid beandacht fear nime is mō ebert ōs bithbeandacht. Bend.

Finns Stammbaum und die Fiana.

Ib. fo. 183 b 1.

Find mac Cumail mic Suailt mic Eltaim mic Baisene mic Nūadad Neacht mic Setna Sithbaic. Ailiter: Find mac Cumail mic Baisene mic Fīr dā roth mic Guill mic Irguill

1) togbaidh MS.

2) fichid MS.

3) bdcōnem MS.

mic Dāiri mic Deaga mic Sin mic Rosin. Ocus is aici sin
 5 rotinōilead coin ar tūs i nĒrinn. Trī cōica[i]d rīgfēinnid
 bādar arēn re Find. Erroi nōnbair cach fir dīb. Lānfilidecht¹⁾
 cach fir dīb 7 ceard manchani la cach fir dīb ut fuit ia
 Coinculaind.

It ē na fianda sa uili fichsedar cath Cuillind 7 cath
 10 Clīach 7 cath Comair trī n-usce 7 cath Muigi Inis 7 Sleibi
 Mis 7 cath Lūachra 7 cath Sīde Femin 7 cath Fea 7 cath
 Crinda 7 cath Sīdi dā bolc. It ē dofichsedar²⁾ iarsuidiu
 Indsi nDerglacha i sīdaib la Find for Rudraige³⁾ mac mBoidb
 7 for Dearcroichniu. Nach rī⁴⁾ tra lasa ndeachadar i cath,
 15 is roime romuited. Finit.

Cormac cecinit.

Ib., fo. 173 b 1.

- 1 Mac nach lium līthir⁵⁾ form-sa, a Dē, dithig dom chind-sa:
 nā roib coraither immom⁶⁾ do bara findoll find-sa.
 2 Nī fuil tūa[i]th ina bailiu⁷⁾ thair, thīar, thes, deilm as
 [druiniu,⁸⁾
 adbiur fīad meic Dé athar: nidom athair do duiniu.⁹⁾
 3 Dīa dūileach, dīn na mbocht-sa, Ruirī rūineach romalt-sa,
 is re lēigind robeithi acht ge dogneithi in mac-sa.
 Mac.

Sadb ingen Uuinn Chēthathaig cecinit.

Aus MS. Additional 30, 812, fo. 55 b 2.

Bec cech tīr is gach talam, bec cech brigh is cech bunad,
 bec cech glór is cech gredhan acht medar¹⁰⁾ mór na Muman.

Aus der Kindheit Jesu.

Aus dem Buch von Hii Maine, fo. 115 a 2.

- 1 'Sa rāith-sea rucadh Muiri, māthair Īsu foltbhuidhi,
 in ōg is fearr rugad rīamh ō tucad ceand 'sa cēdrīan.

¹⁾ filigeet MS.

²⁾ dofithsedar MS.

³⁾ rudraidi MS.

⁴⁾ rīg MS.

⁵⁾ liter MS.

⁶⁾ umam MS.

⁷⁾ baile MS.

⁸⁾ is druine MS.

⁹⁾ duine MS.

¹⁰⁾ medhair MS.

- 2 Ar in leic tana-sa tsair da scar Muiri re māthair,
tucad ō fíndĀdham ind a himbāthad¹⁾ do hIac[h]im.
- 3 Re slis in teampuill-sea tīar tāinic da guidhi Gabrial,²⁾
ō tāinic lín Gabhríal gil ba beangtall Rígh in ríchidh.³⁾
- 4 Ar scāth na tuireadh-sa thall da seuch in rígan roscmhall,
rob innār le Muiri mōir guide d'imrād ar fíróigh.⁴⁾
- 5 Ar in leic luim-sea lāim rind tāinic Críst ina c[h]olaind,
darōine ar síth mar sin gan díth ōige donn inghin.
- 6 In dā tulaigh-sea aratām da cuir doc[h]ur don domhnān,
díbh ro cabradh cland Ādhaim, adbar rand as roc[h]rābraidh.
- 7 Dā mac is fearr rugad ríamh, Eōin baisdí is Īssu ar
[āenrīan,
ro bo cubaidh a cagar, ōn dā thulaigh tāngadar.
- 8 Māthair Īsu as tulaigh tūaidh, rose mall gas ōs a geal-
[grūaidh,
māthair Eōin is tulaigh teas, sceōil reis nāch cubaidh
[coimeas.
- 9 Māthair Eōin būadaigh baisdí, bean gan adbar dhíc[h]aisgi,
a rose mongach nār mōr reacht, torrach 's an Ōgh a
[n-āenfeacht.
- 10 Āen da lā dacūaidh ar cūairt māthair Īsu nār bh an sūaire
d'fís na mnā 'sa tulaigh teas, ro bo cubaid a cairdeas.
- 11 Nír duine and mac Muiri a mbroind na enō cubraidhí,
nír abaigh a feoil nā fuil fa Eōin, fan abaid n-ūasail.
- 12 Bidhgas a mbroind a mhāthar Eōin baisti is nír bēth-
[lāthar,
ō dha airigh a athair isin maigin mīnscathaigh.
- 13 Léigis Eōin ē ar a glūinibh tall isin gil gormsūiligh,
beg nāchar toll a tēb⁵⁾ geal in crēb⁶⁾ dond gusin dūi-
[leamh.
- 14 Tig Muire da tig atūaidh⁷⁾ gusan dūn-sa gan dimbūaid,
a slis blāith-si 's a barr glan tall isin rāith-si rugadh.
- 15 'San rāith-sea darindead fōs oileamain Críst fa chetnōs,
da bī Rí⁸⁾ nimi in seang sár⁹⁾ treall as nír miri macámh.
- 16 Lā dacūaid mac Muiri amac[h] 'na macám data dimsach,
fear feadhma deas ar gach ndān da nderna cleas na crocān.¹⁰⁾

1) himmbatudh, mit punctum delens über dem zweiten m.

2) gabriel MS. 3) righthigh MS. 4) fíroigh MS.

5) tēib MS. 6) crēib MS. 7) atuaigh MS.

8) righ MS. 9) sār seang MS. 10) crochan MS.

- 17 Crocān a lāim gach leinim gusin fūarān foithreamail,
cuiris Muiri mear nār tuig fear a toigi don tibraid.
- 18 Brisis Crīst a c[h]rocān fēin risin macraidh co mīc[h]ēill,
airead copān mīn don muigh do c[h]rocān dīb nī deac[h]aid.
- 19 Ēirgid co Muiri mnā in t̄slūaigh da c[h]asēid Īsu a n-ænūair,
teagaid don bondbāin bāghaid congāir 'mana crocānaib.
- 20 Ēirgid mac Muiri mōiri re greasacht na glanōighi,
nī rūacht bas leabur nā lām ōn leanam chas gan crocān.
- 21 Blog ¹⁾ don c[h]rocān na cēili da cuiread flaith findgrēini,
ger tseang a trāth is a traigh, nīr fearr a t[h]āth ō
[t[h]osaig.
- 22 Aig sin r[e]abrad darōini macām mīn na mōrōigi,
in blāth derg, in bili bān, mo c[h]raidi ceard na crocān.
- 23 Lēim beg ele tug a thraigh asa beind-sea ar ar mbēlaib,
lēim don beind fūair d'araile ina stūaigh t[h]eind t̄seabcaidhi.
- 24 Mac fir in baili-sea abus tāinic tēm dō da dīumus,
fūabris fēin in cleas cētna, beas ro bo rēim rodēdla.
- 25 Leingis a ndiaidh meic Muiri, nī toracht trīan conairi,
fūair ar sās na flatha in fear bās, ca fatha um nāch
[fuigbeadh?
- 26 Ēirgid sūas co Muiri mōir lucht na cathrach a cēdōir,
teagaid a n-aigid uili²⁾ ar in raghil rignaidhi.
- 27 'Nā measgaid ar mu māthair!' ar Īsa in fuilt c[h]lænraithaigh,
'tiucfa in mac cētna ar bar cloind', ar in t̄slat dedla
[dīgaid.
- 28 Dēchain ro dēchsāt na slūaigh re hōir in maighi mongrūaidh
adēid mac Muiri 'sin magh, 's an t̄slat oile 'na adrad.
- 29 Airsin gairth̄r a gairm rīgh do mac Muiri na mōignīm,
rāiti nī risin ngīall nglan, da bī rīam arna rīgad.
- 30 Teagar in tulach atām da Muiri cona macāmh,
port sār (fo. 115 b 2) a raibhi rabhāigh, baili na nēm
[Nēsaraith. S.
- 31 Adloc[h]ur da Muiri mōir in leac da bī fan mbānōigh,
in stūag-sa da bhī fa bond, in clī trūag-sa 'ga tadall.³⁾
- 32 In feōil beg-sa 'sa bruindi da c[h]um Īsu umainni,
in corp flāith-sea nāch dūal damh, trūagh nāch 'sa rāith-
[sea rugadh!
Sa rāith.

¹⁾ blad MS.²⁾ uile MS.³⁾ tadgall MS.

Forfess Fer Fālgae.

Aus Egerton 1782, fo. 19a mit den Lesarten von Harleian 5280, fo. 74a und Egerton 88, fo. 11a.

Incipit forfess Fer Fālgae i. Fer Mano,¹⁾ iss isidi²⁾ foillsigti³⁾ do Oultaib a hEmuin Machae dia tubart⁴⁾ ind heúngrip⁵⁾ in scoith⁶⁾ milidę doib ocus iss iarum luid Cuculaind ocus fiu forfes⁷⁾ Fer Falchae 7 selaig firu Faal huli ar galuib oinfir. Tanic do asennath⁸⁾ gussin righ fadeisin.⁹⁾ Get¹⁰⁾ a ainm sidein.¹¹⁾ Is iarum cid cotránicc Get¹⁰⁾ ocus Cuculaind. Is iarum cachain Airnbertach bui isin tig de¹²⁾ Ultaib ind láid si¹³⁾ do chomracc Conculaind¹⁴⁾ 7 rig Fomoiri:¹⁵⁾

‘Gala nisfer foirndut.¹⁶⁾ fer claíne¹⁷⁾ ar gale¹⁵⁾ gnim. Get arfeimtha¹⁹⁾ imeburach²⁰⁾ baig.’

Dixit q̄q̄ Gett:

‘Baag²¹⁾ ban beirid for huathbasai²²⁾ éc mar arbeir²³⁾ bith narm²⁴⁾ atumbelud²⁵⁾ in forcle²⁶⁾ fer. fardunderet²⁷⁾ debruinnet²⁸⁾ droingtum²⁹⁾ doloine³⁰⁾ lind. Fumda³¹⁾ locharna laiss³²⁾ lethet³³⁾ hoath³⁴⁾ hontimne.³⁵⁾ namtha³⁶⁾ fer fiu fert ar gaili³⁷⁾ gnim. goisem³⁸⁾ ara cumachta corp dag³⁹⁾ Cuculaind cotamidedar met.⁴⁰⁾ midtir⁴¹⁾ oim fri uatha⁴²⁾

1) manod *H*, manant *E*.

2) eidsidhe *E*.

3) foillsigthi *HE*. 4) diandubart *H*, tiatubairt *E*.

5) éngrib *H*, engraihb *E*.

6) scoth *E*.

7) forbz *H*.

8) asendad *H* asendath *E*

9) fodesin *H*.

10) ged *H*, gett *E*.

11) sidhe *H*, sidhen *E*.

12) do *HE*.

13) siu *H*, so *E*.

14) coinculaind *MS*. concul- *HE*.

15) fomóire *H*, fomoire *E*.

16) forndat *H*.

17) cloine *H*.

18) gaili *H*, gailé *E*.

19) arfemthi *H*, arfeimthea *E*.

20) immebúruach *H*, immbebruarach *E*.

21) buagh *E*.

22) uathbasai *E*. 23) airbir *HE*.

24) narm *HE*.

25) atombelad *H*, atambelud *E*.

26) forcliu *H*.

27) fordomdered *H*, fordimderet *E*.

28) dobruindiud *H*, dibruinnet *E*.

29) drongthamh *H*, droingtium *E*.

30) diloine *E*.

31) fomta *H*.

32) lass *H*.

33) lethiud *H*, lethsd *E*.

34) huath *H*.

35) honteimne *E*.

36) namthá *H*.

37) gailé *E*.

38) gnim (get) goissem *H*, goisim *E*.

39) cumachta (cobh corpdha daig) *H*, daig *E*.

40) cotamidethir meid *H*, codomidhethar meid *E*.

41) mitir *E*.

42) oimh fri uath *H*, oim (no aon) fri huatha *E*.

almna almaca¹⁾ ma²⁾ ansu³⁾ aitherrach⁴⁾ aitherrach⁵⁾ nde nitho nauth.⁶⁾

Mulier dixit hoc:⁷⁾

‘Ni maith immongoin⁸⁾ Get. ni maith immon Get goin.

Cuculaind⁹⁾ dixit:⁹⁾

‘Cotom gai bolgai *ben fortom claidiub fortben fortom chaindil diibti.*¹⁰⁾ cotum¹¹⁾ cletiniu¹²⁾ cumban¹³⁾ fer dia clechlat¹⁴⁾ a da nind ni roisur¹⁵⁾ fris. Fírfíthir¹⁶⁾ бага baigfíthir¹⁷⁾ fir¹⁸⁾ find ar foidne feis. fíibthir¹⁹⁾ Falchaoe²⁰⁾ feis.²¹⁾ feis hi crolecht Caunrai ræ i ngalne²²⁾ Get aicillni²³⁾ do Chonchobur crich iar ndegha²⁴⁾ dail.’ Finit.

1) almnaí almacu *E.*

2) madh *E.*

3) ansa *H*, ansan *E.*

4) *om. H*, atharrach *E.*

5) aitherruch *E.* 6) nitha noath *H*, nitha nouth *E.*

7) cucul- add. *H.* 8) dixit ni maith imonguin *H.*

9) *om. E.*

10) cotam gai bulgæ ben fordom cloidemb foirtben fordom coindil dibithi *H*, fortben fortanic a inndeil diibthe *E.*

11) cotam *E.*

12) cleitine *HE.*

13) cumben *E.*

14) docechlad *H*, diacechladh *E.*

15) roseir *H*, roisiur *E.*

16) fírfíthir *HE.* 17) baigfidir *H.*

18) firu *E.*

19) arfoid(b)ne *H.* 20) fíibthir *H.*

21) falgoe *H*, falcho *E.*

22) fes *H.*

23) fese crolecht-conraí *H*, feis a crolecht conrui *E.*

24) ré imgaillne *H*, ræ in galne *E.*

25) aicillnoe *H*, aicillne *E.*

25) ndedhai *H*, ndeath *E.*

Berlin.

KUNO MEYER.

IRISH COMMENTARIES ON MARTIANUS CAPELLA.

In the *Zeitschrift* (VII p. 449) Mr. Esposito claims for Irish authors three of the existing commentaries on Martianus Capella. The arguments of Hauréau in the article there cited (p. 450, note 3) seem to establish the claim of Johannes Scottus. The other two attributions have no such evidence to justify them.

In the first case, the anonymous commentary described by Hauréau, there is no evidence suggested stronger than the frequent occurrence of interpretations of Greek words. Mr. Esposito is bolder than Hauréau in supposing this to be a certain proof of Irish authorship. Hauréau does no more than suggest the possibility, and there, pending further evidence, we may well be content to leave the question. Knowledge of Greek was not confined to Irishmen in the IXth century.

In the other case, the attribution of the commentary in *Brit. Mus. Roy. MS. 15 A. XXXIII* to the Irishman Dunchat can scarcely be upheld. Dunchat's name appears in a title on f. 3 and covers only the note on the *Computus* contained in that leaf. The real commentary begins with its proper title on f. 4. And in the passage of the text dealing with the *Computus*, the comment on Bk. VIII of the 'De Nuptiis', the treatment is entirely different. The leaf in question (f. 3) is an inserted leaf outside of the quire-arrangement of the volume (gatherings of eight leaves). The writing differs from any of the other hands found in the volume, which is the work of several scribes, not, as Mr. Esposito supposes, of one, Gifardus.

On the evidence of this volume then we can only assert that the Irishman, Dunchat, lectured on Martianus Capella at

Reims. His lectures, except for the fragment on the Computus, have not come down to us or have not been identified yet. The commentary in the Royal MS. seems to be the work of Remy of Auxerre. It appears to be identical with a commentary, portions of which have been edited by Hauréan in the article cited. It would not surprise us to find a work of Remy's transcribed at Reims in the early Xth century. For it was only in 900 that he left Reims to lecture at Paris.

London.

ROBIN FLOWER.

THE TOPOGRAPHY OF *BETHA COLMÁIN*.

Betha Colmáin maic Lúacháin is the title of a good-sized volume of 136 pp. recently edited with his usual care and erudition by Dr. Kuno Meyer for the Royal Irish Academy. Colman was a Westmeath saint whose foundation was seated at Lynn near Mullingar in that county. In the following notes I propose to deal with some of the interesting topographical problems suggested by his Life.

Judging from linguistic evidence alone Meyer thinks the prose portion of the text belongs to the first half of the twelfth century. In 1122, according to the Annals, the shrine which contained the relics of Colman was discovered, and the editor thinks it not unlikely that the discovery was the immediate cause of the composition of the Life which we now possess. It is, of course, of a composite character, but it can, I think, be shown from evidence of another class that it cannot have been reduced to its present form prior to the period to which Meyer refers the general character of the language.

In § 50 the following passage occurs: *An carragc-sa tra port ríog Fer Tulach hí dogrés co tánic ingen meic Conchubair .i. ben Conchubair húi Maelsechlaimn co ruc an rí ar éicín hí agus an rígan ó ríog Fer Tulach .i. Cúchaille mac Dublaide ésidein co rosdraiged uimpi .i. a athrígáid nó a dílsingáid do rígain Midi .i. isí-sin céiben díb ruc hí agus cách ar a slicht-sin ó sin alle agus ní díles hí ó ríog Fer Tulach.* This should be translated as follows: 'This Carrick was ever the residence of the Kings of Fartullagh until the time of the daughter of the son¹) of Conchubar viz.

¹) This was probably Congalach d. 1017, son of Conchubar d. 979, a quo Húi Chonchubair, lords of Húi Fáilge; v. FM and AU.

the wife of Conchubar Ua Maelseachlainn when the King (of Meath) and his queen wrested it from Cuchaille, son of Dublaide, King of Fartullagh, and it was outraged by depriving it of its king and giving it to the queen of Meath. She was the first of the queens of Meath that took it and every one after her has since held it, and it is their own special property, free from the King of Fartullagh.'¹⁾ Cuchaille mac Dublaide died according to the Four Masters in 1021. Conchubar Ua Maelseachlainn was King of Meath 1030—1073. The author of the Life was thus mistaken regarding the name of the King of Fartullagh who surrendered Carrick. Such a mistake cannot well have taken place for about a century after the seizure, and accordingly we are justified in concluding that Betha Colmáin was not compiled before 1100.

I now proceed to deal in detail with those place and tribe names mentioned in this Life regarding which something may be added to present knowledge. As a native of Uí Thigernáin I may perhaps have an advantage of personal acquaintance with these places, which is of importance in any study of our ancient topography. I shall, I think, identify for the first time places both within and outside of Meath's ancient limits,²⁾ and if I have been unable to fix the location of others time and further study may clear up some of the difficulties which yet remain.

Áth in Daire 'ford of the grove' said by the editor to be 'in Fartullagh on the Brosnach' p. 131. This is not stated anywhere in the Life and is impossible. *Áth an Daire* was at Cell Bec § 29, and the latter place was east of Fid Dorcha (cf. 1. 19) where Lynn monastery was founded; but the only part of the Brosna of which there can be question is all north of Lynn. Nay more, the *Lám Airgit* or 'Silver Hand' of the Brosnach was north-west (*siarthúaid* § 13) of Cell Bec, and hence the latter place and *Áth in Daire* cannot be on that river. Cell Bec is identified below with

¹⁾ Cf. p. 38, l. 14.

²⁾ Einige der von Herrn Walsh vorgebrachten Aufstellungen sind gleichzeitig von Herrn J. C. Mac Erlean gefunden und in seiner Besprechung meines Buches in *Studies, an Irish Quarterly Review*, vol. I, p. 183 ff. veröffentlicht.

Kilbeg beside Kinnegad; Ath in Daire and Less in Daire were in the immediate neighbourhood of the same village, and the stream with 'its fish and water' referred to p. 28, l. 9 is the Kinnegad river which enters the Boyne at Clonard. Bun Daire, a name not found on the official maps, is the name of a small district a short distance west of the same river.

Brécmag. This name is erroneously described p. 131 as the plain of Bregia. The name is analysed *bréch-mag* 'wolfesfeld' Thes. Pal. ii. 270. Brécmag was in Mag Findabrach (Onom. 123) which, notwithstanding the identification usually given for Crinna (ib. 307), is clearly the present baronies of Moyfenrath Upper and Moyfenrath Lower extending from the south-western corner of Co. Meath as far as Trim. Ráthín na Bréhmaigi, said to be *i fus* § 74, was not far from Clonard, Kinnegad, and Ballynabracky (Baile na Bréhmaige).

Bretach 'near Clonard' p. 131. The tribe is mentioned in D. 4. 2 f^o 25 b as one of the tricha cét of Meath. The name is preserved in Bóithrín Breadach', a laneway near Kinnegad 3 miles from Clonard.

Brosnach 'the river Brosna' p. 131. 'In this parish (of Leny) on the high road leading from Longford to Mullingar stands the little village of Bunbrosna. This village hath its name from a well which lies close to the east side of it in which the river Brosna hath its source. The stream sent out by this well flows a quarter of a mile in a south-east direction and falls into Lough Owel at its northern point' (Ordnance Survey Letters, Westmeath ii. 287). Sir Henry Piers was mistaken about this river which, he says, 'riseth in Lough Foyle' (=Owel) (Vallancy, *Collectanea de rebus Hibernicis* i. 6). He was, moreover, mistaken regarding the Silver Hand (*lám airgit* p. 16 n. 1) which he thought was a stream issuing from the northern end of the same lake (l. c. 17). At the present time there is no opening from it on the northern or southern side, the Brosna exit having been shut up over a century ago. That portion of the river between the ancient source and Lough Owel was the scene of the pretty incident described in §§ 13, 14. It is about 17 miles northwest (*siarthúaid* § 13) of Cell Bec, q. v.

Caille na hIngine 'woods of the maiden' § 89, where the name is explained. They extended along the northern boundary of Offaly from near Kinnegad to Rahugh, Co. Westmeath; v. *Áth* in *Daire supra* and *Ulaid Epscoip Aeda*.

Carrac, with the article *An Charrac* §§ 50 *bis*, 51, to be distinguished from *Carrac Léime ind Eich* p. 14 n. 1 = *An Charrac* p. 44 l. 5, as to which see *Uí Forannáin infra*. The *Carrac* referred to in §§ 50, 51 is the old parish of Carrick now included in the parish of Rochfort Bridge and situated in the barony of Fartullagh on the eastern side of Lough Ennel. *Fland m. Onchon m. Saran* § 65 a quo *Uí Flaind* *ibid.*, who was with the King of Meath on *Inis na Cairce*, was King of Fartullagh, and his name appears in the pedigree of the kings of that territory, v. *Fir Tulach*. Carrick is about 3 miles south of *Lann maic Lúacháin* q. v. With it are to be connected both *Dún na Cairce* §§ 48, 50 and *Inis na Cairce* §§ 41, 48, referred to as *Ind Inis* pp. 50, 52; also *Port na hIndsi* §§ 50, 64 and *Port Indsi na Cairce* § 41. The name of the townland which gave name to the parish of Carrick was in 1837 *Carraic an Raince* 'Rock of the dance' (*O. S. Letters* i. 182). There are two small islands on Lough Ennel (*an loch* § 64) which belong to Carrick townland, but as *Inis na Cairce* is said to have been swallowed by the lake § 68 it may not be right to identify it with either of them; v. *Onom. s. v. Inis Cróne*.

Carrac Léime ind Eich v. *Uí Forannáin*.

Cell Bec is said by the editor p. 131 to be in *Uí Thigernáin*, but n. 1 p. 14 need not have this meaning. *Uí Thigernáin* q. v. was to the north of Lynn, whereas *Cell Bec* was east of *Fid Dorcha* (cf. § 29) in which Lynn is situated. *Kilbeg* is the name of a small field, in which there was once a graveyard, beside Kinnegad about 11 miles nearly due east of Lynn; v. *Cogan's Diocese of Meath* ii. 437 (= *Dm. of Onomasticon*, not given in the list of abbreviations). This is the place referred to. It is said to be *hi cind Átha Daire* §§ 8, 29. *Cend átha* is represented in the first part of the name Kinnegad, near which place there is a small district called *Bun Daire*; cf. *Áth* in *Daire* and *Less in Daire*. It is not to be inferred from § 89 that *Áth an Daire* was in

Fir Tulach. Kinnegad is in Farbill, the neighbouring barony. That Fursa could be said to hear the toll of a bell at Lann § 97 though, according to the identification here made, he was eleven miles away, will not surprise any student of Irish hagiography. There is no authority for putting Áth an Daire on the Brosna, nor is it near Ulaid Epscoip Aeda pp. 131, 4.

Cell Chachán § 39, perhaps the name should be so extended. There is a Coolcahawn (= Cúl Cacháin) near Clonfad in Farbill and close to Fartullagh. Uí Dubáin may have extended to this place.

Cell Uidrín §§ 79, 89. The second part of the name may be preserved in Derry-iron townland which like Droun q. v. is in Warrenstown barony, King's Co. Derryiron and Knockdrin are quite close to each other and both are near Rossan (v. Ross Omna infra); but it is probable that Tobar Odráin (Cogan op. cit. II 396), which is nearer still to Rossan and in the barony of Moyfenrath Upper, Co. Meath, marks definitely the situation of the church of Uidrín.

Clann Cholmáin §§ 34 (sic leg. with D.), 78, referred to as *túath nách tréith* § 14. The following belonged to this race according to Mac Firbis: *Uí Maoilechlaim cona fflaithibh agus cona ccoibhneasaihb agus Uí hAodha i. flaithe Úa mBecon, Uí Fíachrach, Fir Muighe Locha cona fflaithibh, Uí Donnallán a bhFeraibh Tulach, Húí Charraig, Muintir Muirigen, Muintir Mailchén i cCineul Fíachach mic Néill* (Genealogies R. I. A. transcript p. 161; cf. Onom. p. 238). From Betha Colmáin we can add Uí Maenacháin § 8 (= Uí Mancháin § 36), Uí Maelumae §§ 8, 36, Uí Leccet § 37, Meic Airechtaig, descendants of Cummine m. Leda § 37, and Uí Forannáin or Clanna Forannáin whose ancestor is twice stated to be grandson of Mane m. Colmáin Móir §§ 43, 69.

Clanna Forannáin v. Uí Forannáin.

Clanna Néill (Nóigiallaig) 11, not indexed.

Clann Onchon rulers of Fir Tulach. They were descended from Enna Cennselach and their principal branch were the Uí Dublaide or O'Dooleys, Kings of Fartullagh (Mac Firbis 474).

Clúain Gamna = Cluain §§ 8, 36 (not = Cluain Colmáin Móir as index) held by the Uí Maeluma and the Uí Maenacháin

(= Ui Mancháin § 36) is rightly identified with Clongowney 3½ miles N. E. of Lynn.

Clúain Gilli Fináin § 74 can hardly be Clongill in the barony of Moregallion, Co. Meath, as it is too far (about 50 miles) from Lynn. The narrative says the place is *i fus*, on the meaning of which v. *Intro.* ii. and *Ui Forannáin* infra.

Comraire. There is great confusion in the statements of the commentators regarding the situation of this place. When O'Donovan visited in 1837 the parish of Kilcomreragh (accented on the penult), baronies of Clonlonan and Moycashel, Co. Westmeath, he found that it was always called the Parish of Kill — *paráiste na Cille* — and that the ancient saint had been rejected, and St. Thomas, an Anglo-Irish favourite, set up in his place (*O. S. Letters* i. 102). Yet he had no hesitation in asserting with every confidence that this was the church of Comraire near Uisneach, where in primitive ages St. Colman, i. e. Colmán Comraire was venerated on the 25th September (*ibid.* 103). He not only passes over Conra without a mention of Colmán (*ibid.* 117), but he argues from the presence of Tobar Maodhóg at Carn Fiachach¹⁾ that Maodhóg must have been patron of Conra (*ibid.* 118). That he held the same view many years later is evident from his edition of the *Four Masters* vol. i. pp. 33, 360. Kilcomreragh is about 6 miles S. W. of Uisneach hill; that *ag Uisneach* applied to Comraire, and found in a few passages, does not imply immediate proximity we can gather from an entry in *FM* i. 250, where we have *Loch Trethin oc Frémáin* though Lough Drin is more than 5 miles from Fremhainn Hill.²⁾ The entry Comraire = Conry in O'Donovan's Index is contradictory of his former statements, and may be due to the fact that Conra or Conry parish

¹⁾ This place is referred to in *Betha Colmáin* § 91. The modern name is Carn, situated between Loughnavally and the railway line. O'Donovan by an oversight says *FM* i. 364 that it is in the barony of Moycashel, but he corrects this *ii.* 1192. Carn is in the barony of Rathconrath. The error was copied by Hennessy, *Annals of Ulster* i. 231, and by Mac Carthy, *ibid.* iv. 48.

²⁾ O'Donovan's statement that the places are only a mile and a half apart is wrong, as a glance at the map will show, The mistake is repeated by Hennessy *AU* i. 101 and Hogan *Onom.* 504.

surrounds Uisneach. At all events it seems to have suggested Hennessy's note *Annals of Ulster* i. 227; see also Tigernach's annals, *Revue Celtique* XVII. 261. I believe that O'Donovan's first view was right, and that Comraire is identical with Cumreragh in Kilcumreragh. This is also the view of Cogan Diocese of Meath iii. 557. It is true there are other names which are equated with Kilcumreragh (*Onom.* 185) but the large number of variants suggest that these may be due to etymological speculation.

Cró-inis. O'Donovan identified Cormorant Island near the western shore of Lough Ennel with Cró-inis just before the old name was lost. He says the ancient intelligent inhabitants in 1837 always styled Cormorant Island Cró-inis and foretells that in twenty years the old designation would be forgotten (*O. S. Letters* i. 159). There is evidence in our *Life* that not only Cró-inis but also other islands on Lough Ennel were used as royal residences in the seventh century (v. § 62 and the references under Carrac supra).

Domnach Mór §§ 73, 104; this is the Domnach Mór Maige Echnach of the Trip. *Life* which is usually identified with Donaghmore near Navan in the barony of Lower Navan, Co. Meath. Hogan *Onom.* s. v. erroneously states that O'Donovan FM iii. 128 (misprinted 12) puts Donaghmore in the barony of Lune, but he distinctly says it is outside its limits.

Dún na Cairrce v. Carrac supra.

Dún Léime ind Eich v. Uí Forannáin.

Delbna Ethrae 9, misprinted *Delbna Ethnae* p. 11 is described pp. 132, 11 as 'Delvin, barony of Garrycastle, Meath'. This should read 'barony of Garrycastle, King's Co.' as there is no Delvin in the place. A similar error will be found in *Eriu* IV 169 where Bethre = Delbna Bethre or Ethrae is not properly identified.

Delbna mór. § 37. This is the only tribe of the numerous Delbna in ancient Meath which gives name to any modern district; it is the modern barony of Delvin, Co. Westmeath.

Dronn Fáichnig §§ 79, 80 or *Dronn* §§ 79, 81 (*Dronn* index p. 132 is from the translation) Knockdrin, Castlejordan parish,

King's Co., in the ancient territory of Crích na gCeatach in the province of Meath. The place is still within the limits of Meath diocese. It is to be distinguished from Knockdrin near Mullingar = Cnoc Treithin; v. Onom. 504 and Comraire supra. Quite close to Dronn Fáichnig is Moin Fáichnig Thes. Pal. ii. 329, Boughna Bog stretching across the border of King's Co. and Westmeath.

Faithche Meic Mecnán said to be 'on Loch Sewdy' p. 132, but the Annals of Ulster i. 80 describe the place more accurately as *for brú Locha Seimhdíde* 'on the brink of Lough Sewdy'. This would be, as Hennessy suggests, the modern village of Ballymore, barony of Rathconrath.

Fir Bile, the barony of Farbill, Co. Westmeath, bordering on Co. Meath and King's Co. This territory is mentioned in § 32 where the editor misreads and translates it is a common name. The earlier form of the name is Bile found in the tract edited by R. I. Best in Ériu IV. 148, 28 and in Irische Texte i. 106, 20 = Hibernica Minora 64.

Fir Tulach, the barony of Fartullagh, Co. Westmeath, north of the ancient Kingdom of Hui Fáilge. An older form of the name, Fir Telech, appears in Thes. Pal. ii. 330. The pedigree of the kings of this territory will be found in LL 391 b.

Fid Dorcha, 'dark wood'. This place was at Lann q. v. The name is now obsolete, but of the sept-name Uí Dubáin, a tribe which was settled in Fid Dorcha § 39, a trace is left in the name of the townland Glendevine = Gleann Dubháin in Lynn parish, barony of Fartullagh, Co. Westmeath.

Gortín Grogín §§ 39, 41 in Uí Dubáin (= Fid Dorcha) and Gúirtín Tíre Bandála 'the field of the place of the tryst' § 86 in Fid Dorcha are clearly the same place. The latter name, is well explained by the chapter in which it occurs. The place is the modern Gorteen, Lynn parish, barony of Fartullagh, Co. Westmeath.

Inis Conchada § 62 was in Uí Thigernáin. This tribe was settled west of Rohonnell in the barony of Magheradernan and stretched along the western shore of Lough Ennel (v. Uí Thigernáin). Inis Conchada was probably the island now called Big Island or Dysart Island on the same lake.

Inis na Cairree v. Carrac supra.

Inis Locha Maige Úath v. Loch Maige Uath.

Lám Airgít § 14 gloss, that portion of the river Brosna between its ancient source at Bun Brosna and the northern end of Lough Owel; v. Brosnach.

Lann maic Lúacháin or simply Lann, Lynn, an old parish 3 miles south of Mullingar, now included in the parish of Mullingar and situated in Fartullagh barony; wrongly put in Delvin barony by the editor p. 133. The situation of the place is given wrongly by O'Donovan FM ii. 625; the mistake is transcribed in Onom. p. 476a. Mac Carthy AU Index 202a puts it under Lann Ela = Lynnalý in King's Co., which is about thirty miles from the true situation. The place is wrongly equated with Lann Léire FM i. 342, also in O. S. Letters passim. The name of Lynn was pronounced in the Irish fashion as Loinn in 1837; this is the dative form substituted so frequently for the nominative. St. Colman's name is forgotten and the modern patron is St. Nicholas of Myra (O. S. Letters ii. 43). There are the ruins of a church and an old graveyard in Lann at the present day. Names of places mentioned as being near Lann and now obsolete are Craebach Laine § 17, Craeb Ullan in Uí Dubáin §§ 9, 17, 39, Adrad Motura § 27, Tulach Lonáin § 45 etc.

Leac Fursa § 98 rather than Lia Fursa as index, obsolete. Leac Lommáin near Port Lommáin is well known (O. S. Letters 1, 176).

Léim ind Eich v. Uí Forannáin.

Léne v. Uí Forannáin.

Less Dochuind v. Uí Forannáin.

Less Glinne v. Uí Dubáin.

Less in Daire 'liss of the oak-grove' v. Ath in Daire and Cell Bec.

Less na Con in Uí Dubáin q. v. The editor suggests Lisnagon in the barony of Upper Kells, but this is impossible being more than twenty miles from the known situation of Uí Dubáin.

Less na Moga should not be equated with Ráithín in Pupail as at p. 133. The passage in § 74 is misinterpreted; *andú* with *fri* (*ri*) means 'on the hither side of' being formed from *dú* as *andess* from *dess*. *Adú* p. 56, 30, should be translated 'from here'.

Lethchluain § 74 = leth na cluana § 8, cf. § 36; v. Cluain Gamna.

Loch Maige Úath. A comparison of the Annals of the Four Masters 1086, which say that the King of Tethba and his son were slain at Loch Maighe Úatha, with the Annals of Tigernach RC. XVII. 418, which have Loch Muige Lúatha, makes it certain that the reference in our Life is to Ballyloughloe, in the barony of Clonlonan, Co. Westmeath, about six miles east of Athlone. O'Donovan visited the place in 1837 and found the remains of a lake there which was then drained and just dried up. Four years previously it covered about two acres during the winter months. It poured out a stream which turned a mill in the townland of Craobh — as to which see Onomasticon 298 b — and flowed to the Shannon. One might also infer the identity of Loch Maige Úath with Ballyloughloe from the reference in our Life § 50. Mominoc is said to have a right to tithes in an island in it. This name Mominoóc (= Mo-Mo-Én-óc) is a pet-name for 'Enán qui habitabat in loco ubi nunc est clarum monasterium in honore eius quod vocatur Druim rath (Plummer, Vitae Sanctorum i. 43). Druim rath, an alias of which is Druim Raithne, is the parish of Drumraney bordering on Ballyloughloe. Two places in it preserve the saint's name, Tobar Énáin and Killininneen = Cillín Énáin.

Miliuc § 79 apparently = Miliuc Fiaich, Onom. 539 a. This would be in Uí Fáilge which bordered Fir Bile and Fir Tulach. Cf. Aghameelick (= Achadh Milic), parish of Clonsast, barony of Coolestown, King's Co.

Móin Lainne 'the bog of Lynn' so called to the present day; it stretches from Lough Ennel to the railway line, a distance of nearly 2 miles. The Townland Ballinamona, barony of Magheradernan, preserves the name.

Muilenn Cerr commonly preceded by the article as at § 97, Mullingar, Co. Westmeath. Beside it was Dún Brí § 58, referred to as a *ndún* § 59. An alias for Muilenn Cerr is Muilenn Dée if the text of § 59 be sound, and the *sruth* mentioned in the same section is the Brosnach.

Port Indsi na Cairrce, *Port na hIndsi* v. Carrac supra.

Ráith Cosemnai 'the rath of Cosemnach' § 75; this is a common name rather than a place name. The rath referred to

was in Fartullagh barony between Carrick and Tech Conáin § 41.

Ráth Chúanna Mór cannot be 'Rathcoon barony of Morgallion, Co. Meath'. It was in the territory of the Maic Airechtaig §§ 37, 8, as to which see Uí Leccet infra.

Ráithín na gabann? § 74 is probably Rathgowan (or Farranshock) 1 mile N. W. of Mullingar. Ardivoghan the next townland is clearly Ard uí Mhocháin; as to úa Mocháin v. *Intro.* p. VI.

Ros Omna 'wood of oaks', the townland of Rossan, barony of Upper Moyfenrath, near Kinnegad and Clonard and in Co. Meath. The place is said to be *i fus* § 74 and east (*tair*) of Lann § 79; near it were Dronn and Cell Uidrin, v. *supra*; it is 11 miles from Lynn.

Tech Lommáin at Portlomman. The saint's name is vividly remembered in the neighbourhood. A small area enclosed by trees is still called the 'Cross of Portlomman'; there is a reference to it in § 7. Delete the entry under Cross na Trumma in the Index.

Tech Mochua. Lann, Cluain Fota and Tech Mochua are said to form a line § 35. The editor thinks Timahoe in the Queen's county is referred to here and supposes that there is a reference to the Mochua whose life Plummer has edited *Vitae Sanctorum Hiberniae* ii. 184 ff. But this is a mistake. The Timahoe which is meant is situated in County Kildare and lies in a straight line with Lynn and Clonfad, the latter of which is not exactly at the middle point, but very nearly so. Another name for Mochua is Dochua. From Dochua we have Tech Dochua maic Nemain referred to in the first note on p. 109. Tech Dochua maic Nemain is rightly identified with Ticknevin, barony of Carbery, County Kildare, *Proceedings of the R. I. A. Irish MSS. Series i.* p. 129. The passage in § 35 is interesting as showing the reason why Tech Mochua is said to be one of Etchen's churches.

Tír Bandála 'district of the tryst' was at Gortin i. e. Gorteen in Lynn parish.

Uí Airmedaig § 64 descended from Airmedach son of Conall Guthbinn † 635. They would thus be of the Clann Colmáin.

The Life brings them into conjunction with the father of their eponymous ancestor, thus adding another chronological impossibility. Cf. *Introd.* p. XII.

Uí Donnalláin (wrongly expanded *Uí Domnáin* § 50) in *Fartullagh*. Cf. *Uí Donnallán a bhFeraibh Tulach*, *Mac Firbis* p. 161.

Uí Dubáin in *Fartullagh*. Their pedigree *Dubán m. Fiachrach m. Oilella* § 79 may be connected with that of the kings of *Fir Tulach* given LL 391 b and by *Mac Firbis* p. 474. They were settled at *Lann* in *Fid Dorcha* § 39. Most of the place names mentioned as being in their territory are no longer preserved. However *Liss Dubáin* was probably at or near *Glendevine*, near *Lynn* (v. *Fid Dorcha*); it may be equated with *Less Glinde* said to be *i fus* § 74; *Gortín Grogín* v. *supra*; *Ráithín an Uisce* was probably at or near *Tullanisky* i. e. *Tulach an Uisce*, *Lynn* parish; (there is a *Rathaniska* in *Leny* parish, barony of *Corkaree*, ten miles north of *Lynn*, but this cannot be meant); *Clúain Maeil* is *Clonmoyle*, *Lynn* parish. The remaining places referred to in § 39 would probably be found in *Lynn* or the neighbouring parishes but for the fact that English place-names are extremely common in the district.

Uí Flaind § 65 belonged to the ruling family of *Fir Tulach*; v. pedigree of the *Kings of Fartullagh* LL 391 b.

Uí Forannáin or *Clanna Forannáin*, a branch of *Clann Colmáin Móir* q. v. They were settled east (*tair* § 45) of *Lynn* on the bank of the *Boyne* (*ibid.*). *Conall Guthbinn* was slain at that river § 69 at *Tech Maic Natfróich* (AU 634; sic leg. § 69, l. 28) = *Liss Duchoind* in *Uí Forannáin* in our *Life*. *Tech Maic Natfróich* (omitted in *Onom.*) is named from *Molaisse* or *Laisren* of *Devenish* (*Fél.* CXLV., *Sil. Gad.* i. 17), a saint who had some connection with *Meath* (*Plummer* ii. 138). He was of the race of *Corcu Raide* (*Corkaree*) in *Westmeath*, where *Cill Molaise* (so pronounced, but spelled *Kilmaglish* on maps) still bears his name. In *Uí Forannáin* were *Carrac Léime ind Eich* (= *In Charrac* p. 44, l. 5), *Dún Léime ind Eich* §§ 44, 45 and *Úaim Colmáin*, which were all in close proximity to one another, *Léne* § 44, *Liss Duchoinn*, *Cuillenn Mór* and *Cuillenn Bec* § 46. I can find no trace of these names in *Southern Co. Meath*, but *Carrac*

Léime ind Eich may be Carrick near the Boyne on the Co. Kildare side. *I fus*, used so frequently in the Life, denotes location between the speaker and a certain limit; we say *i bhfus don tsruth* 'on this side of the stream'. The limit implied may be the Boyne. In § 42 it is the middle of the grave-yard of Lann.

Uí Gusáin § 62, apparently on the western side of Lough Ennel near Cró-inis.

Uí Leccet, *Uí Maenacháin* or *Uí Mancháin*, *Uí Maeluma*, *Maic Airechtaig*, all descendants of Colman's uncles viz. Leccet, Anfossaid and Cummine; they are spoken of collectively as *bráthar* (g. pl.) *a athar* 'the kinsmen of his father' § 74. The following places were in their territory: Cnámros § 8, Ráith Leccet, Clúain Gamna, Lethchlúain, Less an Daire § 74, Áth an Daire, Ráith Chúanna Mór, and Senráith Chúanna § 8. They were not very far distant from Lann § 37, and were all ruled by the Maic Airechtaig, eranaghs of the monastery § 38, l. 22. As Less an Daire was S. W. of Cell Bec § 12 q. v. the territory of these septs must have extended towards the southwest from near Mullingar in the direction of Kinnegad to the Co. Meath border. It is worthy of note that Cummine's wife was the daughter of a prince of a neighbouring sept situated in Delvin barony § 37.

Uí Thigernáin. With the aid of the Laud genealogies (CZ. VIII p. 302) the pedigree of this sept may be drawn up as follows: Tigernán a quo Húí Thigernáin m. Aeda Sláne (+ 604 AU) m. Diarmata m. Fergusa Cerrbeóil m. Conaill Cremthainne m. Néill Nóigiallaig. They give their name to the district of Machaire na dThigernáin or Magheradernan which with Magh Asail forms a barony extending nearly equal distances east and west of Mullingar. The earliest mention of the place is in Hugh de Lacy's charter by which grants of lands were made prior to 1186 to William Petit, the first of the name who came to Ireland. It is there called Matherothirnan. From the Life of Colman we learn the names of a large number of places which were in it, but of these only a single one is preserved in popular usage to the present day, namely an Muilenn Cerr, now the town of Mullingar on the Brosna, midway between Lough Owel and Lough Ennell.

Ulaid Epscoip Aeda 'grave of Bishop Aed'. Bishop Aed died at Ráith Aeda (Plummer i. 44 n. 16) i. e. Rahugh, a townland in a parish of the same name in the barony of Moycashel, two miles outside the border of the modern barony of Fartullagh, which is thus of less extent than was Fir Tulach. A stone called 'Bishop Hugh's stone' (*ulaid*) and a holy well are to be found there still, concerning which v. Cogan's Diocese of Meath ii. pp. 521—2.

Of the following names I can find no trace in modern nomenclature: Bordgal and Lemchail visible from Mullingar § 59; Úachtar Comartha west of Rohonnell in Uí Thigernáin § 61; Tír Fraech, Tír Mór, Bale úa nDungalán, Bale úa Lotrachán, Bale úa Fothatán, Duma Bolge, Bale úa nDimmán, Less na Findan, Cnoc Domnallán, all in Uí Thigernáin § 62; Ros Dullen, Ard Cáin, Less an Pobuil, Ráith Drogeán, Dún Senchada, Ard Nessán, Less Conín, Ráith Donnchada, Less na hÚama, Less na Moga, Tulach ind Ois, Ráithín in Pupuill, Bale Asidta, all said to be *i fus* § 74; Less na Fingaile, Less Grúccáin, Less Droignéin, Ruba Mór Corracán, Clúain Dam, Tulach Lín, Tech Conáin, Ráith in Midg, Ráith Inraith, Ráith Críde, Craeb Ullan, Ráith Speláin, Tír na Leice, Tech Maic Conba, Ráith Cáirech, Less na Con, Loch Corr, Tír Baetán,¹⁾ Tulach Rúad, all in Uí Dubáin § 39; Uí Guill and Uí Dímma, kindred of Colman's mother and the Corcu Raide, on the western shore of Lough Owel near Portlomman § 82; Cell úa Mucca § 63; Uí Thegthechán § 50; Tír Colmáin, Tír na Copán near Portlomman § 10; Tech Laisrenn near Lynn Bog § 27; Tír an Dísirt, Tech Colmáin, Cail Cellán in Fartullagh §§ 53, 54; Cross Clamán, Dún Brí at Mullingar 57, 58; Daire Aidnéin, Dair Colmáin, § 81; Uí Scoil and Cell Becrachán apparently in Fartullagh § 101; Craebach Laine, Cross Fursa, Cross na Trumma, Lec Fursa, Ulaid Fursa, Ulaid Epscoip Etchén, all at Lynn §§ 17, 97, 84, 85, 42.

In the foregoing I have not dealt with any places which were at a distance from ancient Meath. Lest an error not unfrequently made may become more common it may be added here that Cíarraige Lúachra is not identical with Kerry as the

¹⁾ The text has Baethán, but the place is probably to be connected with Cluain Fota Baetán, Clonfad, barony of Farbill.

editor translates p. 9 and indexes p. 131. Cíarraige Lúachra extended from the Shannon to Tralee thus embracing portion of Limerick and a part of North Kerry; v. John Mac Neill, *The Ancient Iverni*, *Journal of the Ivernian Soc.* April 1911.

In a few passages in the *Life* the editor has not been able to extract a satisfactory meaning. By way of conclusion I emend and translate one. In § 19 l. 33 *conicci* is due to a scribal misreading of *cu* as *on*. The passage should run and be translated as follows: *dia oilithre cuicci. Sárugud do Mochuta agus do Cholmán agus do nóemaib na himirci i. mórfesar ar secht fichtib ar secht cétaib mina comailter amlaid sin; Ua Ferchair agus Ua Aedacáin agus Ua Dercáin agus na céle Dé uile ina ráthaiges-sin co bráth agus muindter Liss Móir uile* (del. corrigendum p. 135), ‘. to the monks of Lann for any young cleric that would go on his pilgrimage to it. It is an outrage to Mochuta and to Colman and to the saints of the wandering, seven hundred and seven score and seven in number, if the covenant be not thus fulfilled; Ua Ferchair and Ua hAedacáin and Ua Dercáin and all the culdees, and all the monks of Lismore are a guarantee for it till Doom’.

Mullingar, St. Finnian's College.

PAUL WALSH.

LUDWIG CHRISTIAN STERN †.

Wieder hat der Tod eine unersetzliche Lücke in das kleine Häuflein der Keltologen gerissen. Am 9. Oktober vorigen Jahres starb zu Berlin der Mitbegründer und langjährige Mitherausgeber dieser Zeitschrift, Professor L. C. Stern, Direktor der Handschriftenabteilung an der Königl. Bibliothek zu Berlin, korrespondierendes Mitglied des Deutschen archäologischen Instituts in Rom, Ehrenmitglied der Society of Biblical Archaeology in London und der Königl. Irischen Akademie zu Dublin.

In ihm ist ein um unsere Wissenschaft während mehr als 20 Jahren hochverdienter Gelehrter dahingegangen, dessen Verlust alle Fachgenossen schmerzlich beklagen. Auch diese Zeitschrift, die seiner Mitwirkung ihre Entstehung und Fortdauer verdankt, wird den unermüdlich tätigen Forscher und stets hilfsbereiten Mitarbeiter schwer entbehren. Wer aber wie ich das Glück hatte, dem Verstorbenen näher zu stehen, der trauert mit den Seinen um den Verlust eines edeln, wahr und warm empfindenden, feinsinnigen Mannes, in dessen lebenswürdigem und anregendem Umgang jeder gerne weilte. Diese Eigenschaften treten auch in allem, was er geschrieben, wohlthuend hervor und haben ihm unter seinen Lesern manchen *cara écmaise*, manchen fernen Freund gewonnen.

Die folgenden biographischen Aufzeichnungen verdanke ich der Güte eines Bruders des Verstorbenen, des Herrn Professor C. W. Stern in Altona.

„Ludwig Julius Christian Stern wurde am 12. August 1846 als der siebente von zehn Geschwistern geboren. Sein Vater war derzeit städtischer Beamter in Hildesheim, trat aber 1849 in den hannoverschen Staatsdienst, was seine Versetzung an das damalige Amt Westerhof a. H. herbeiführte.

Von 1854 bis 1865 besuchte der Knabe, das Gymnasium in Hildesheim und bezog nach bestandener Reifeprüfung die Universität Göttingen. Schon während seiner Schulzeit entwickelte sich bei ihm ein erstaunliches Sprachtalent. Aufser den am Gymnasium gelehrtten Sprachen, darunter auch Hebräisch, vertiefte er sich privatim ohne Lehrer mit eisernem Fleifse in das Studium des Italienischen, Spanischen und der slawischen Sprachen, insbesondere des Russischen. Auch fing er schon damals an, sich mit Arabisch zu beschäftigen. Recht häufig erregte er die Sorge seiner Angehörigen um seine Gesundheit, da er sich gewöhnt hatte, die nächtliche Ruhe seinem unersättlichen Wissensdurst zu opfern.

In Göttingen hörte er Lotze, Teichmüller, Wieseler und Th. Müller, widmete sich aber namentlich unter Leitung von Ewald, Berteau und Benfey dem Studium der orientalischen Sprachen. Schon im Jahre 1866 löste er eine akademische Preisfrage über die Pluralbildung in der arabischen und äthiopischen Sprache. Seit der Berufung Brugsch's nach Göttingen wandte er sich auch der Ägyptologie zu und setzte dieses Studium von 1869 an am Ägyptischen Museum in Berlin fort. Im Jahre 1872 folgte er einer Einladung von Georg Ebers, ihn auf einer wissenschaftlichen Reise durch Oberägypten zu begleiten. Diese Reise legte den Grund einer lebenslangen Freundschaft zwischen beiden. Nach der Rückkehr von derselben wurde er als Bibliothekar bei der hauptsächlich aus arabischen Handschriften bestehenden vizeköniglichen Bibliothek in Kairo angestellt. Aber schon im April 1874 ward er durch Lepsius an die ägyptische Abteilung des Königl. Museums in Berlin abgerufen, bei der er im folgenden Jahre zum Direktorialassistenten bestellt wurde, während er gleichzeitig Beschäftigung bei der Katalogisierung der orientalischen Handschriften der Königl. Bibliothek fand.

Im Jahre 1875 gab er ein *Glossarium hieroglyphicum* zum Papyrus Ebers, 1878 eine Bearbeitung von Cesnolas *Cypern* und 1880 eine *Koptische Grammatik* heraus. Er reichte dieselbe der philosophischen Fakultät der Universität Leipzig ein, die ihn darauf zum Doktor promovierte. Aus dieser Zeit seiner orientalischen Studien stammen eine große Reihe kleinerer Arbeiten, die er namentlich in der *Zeitschrift für ägyptische Sprache und Altertumskunde* veröffentlichte, bei deren Redaktion er von 1874 bis 1888 tätig war.

Wissenschaftliche Reisen machte er 1874 nach London, 1876 nach Italien, 1881 wieder nach Ägypten und 1883 nach Paris. Nach dem Tode von Lepsius wurde ihm durch das Ministerium die Verwaltung der Handschriften des ägyptischen Museums angeboten. Doch konnte er sich zur Annahme dieser Stelle nicht entschließen, ebenso wie er eine ägyptologische Lehrstelle, welche ihm von der Leipziger sowohl als der Göttinger Universität angetragen wurde, ablehnte. Vielmehr glaubte er sich durch mancherlei Sprachkenntnisse und langjährige Beschäftigung mit Handschriften verschiedener Art am besten dazu befähigt, eine Bibliothekarstelle bei der neubegründeten Handschriftenabteilung der Königlichen Bibliothek zu verwalten. Diese Stelle wurde ihm 1886 zuteil. 1889 wurde er zum Mitglied der Prüfungskommission beim Orientalischen Seminar ernannt, 1905 zum Direktor der Handschriftenabteilung befördert.¹⁾

Was seine Lieblingslektüre betrifft, so ist mir bekannt, daß er Shakespeare, Homer, Aristophanes und überhaupt die Griechen bevorzugte. Noch auf dem Totenbette verlangte er nach seinem Homer. Aber auch mit altfranzösischer Literatur beschäftigte er sich mit Vorliebe. Als ich ihn das letzte Mal sah, lag Villon auf seinem Tisch. Unter den deutschen Dichtern schätzte er nach Goethe und Schiller besonders Rückert, dessen Andenken er seine Koptische Grammatik „in Bewunderung und Verehrung“ gewidmet hat.“

Dem Studium der keltischen Sprachen wandte Stern sich erst gegen Ende der 80er Jahre zu. Rasch arbeitete er sich ein und hatte sich bald auf mehr als Einem Felde zum Meister emporgeschwungen. Auch auf ihn lassen sich die Verse der griechischen Anthologie anwenden, mit denen einst Stokes das Erscheinen Windischs auf keltischem Gebiete begrüßte:²⁾

Ἀστὴρ πρὶν μὲν ἔλαμπες ἐνὶ ζῶοισιν Ἑῶνος,
 νῦν δὲ θανὼν λάμπεις Ἑσπερος ἐν σθιμένοις.

Wie Windisch ist auch er zu diesen Studien durch die Ossianische Frage angeregt worden. Mit ihr und der Finnsage, besonders in ihren späteren und spätesten Ausläufern hat er sich

¹⁾ Seine Tätigkeit als Bibliothekar ist in einem von Emil Jacob verfaßten Nachruf im *Zentralblatt für Bibliothekswesen* 1912, S. 36—41 dargestellt worden.

²⁾ In seinen *Remarks on the Celtic additions to Curtius' Greek Etymology*. Calcutta 1875.

mit Vorliebe beschäftigt und wohl niemand hat je diese ins Ungeheure angewachsene Literatur so beherrscht wie er. Davon zeugt seine meisterhafte Behandlung der ossianischen Heldenlieder in der *Zeitschrift für vergleichende Literaturgeschichte* (1895) und die kritische Würdigung einer neuschottischen Liedersammlung aus Caitlness, die ihm als dem berufensten Kenner dieser Literatur von dort zugeschickt war, in dieser Zeitschrift (Bd. V). Auch seine Darstellung der schottischen Literatur in der *Kultur der Gegenwart*, so knapp sie gehalten ist, beruht in jeder Zeile auf eigener Forschung.

Seinem Beruf als Bibliothekar gemäß liefs er es sich anlegen sein, den Fachgenossen genaue Kunde über wichtige Handschriften zu geben. So behandelte er in seiner Erstlingsarbeit aus dem Jahre 1891 die irische Handschrift zu Leyden (Rev. Celt. XIII), dann den Stockholmer und Kopenhagener Kodex (Zeitschr. I und II). Auch den glücklichen Fund der altirischen Glossen aus Trier machte er alsbald in einer musterhaften Ausgabe den Fachgenossen zugänglich (ibid. VII). Vor allem aber hat er ihren Dank durch die photographische Vervielfältigung der Würzburger Glossenhandschrift, dieser Grundlage der irischen Sprachkunde, erworben und sich dadurch ein bleibendes Denkmal gesetzt.

Indessen blieb sein Hauptinteresse der Literatur der keltischen Völker zugewandt und hier lockten ihn vor allem zwei Aufgaben, an die sich noch keiner gewagt hatte: eine kritische Ausgabe von Merrimans *Cúirt an mhcadóin oidheche*, dem berühmtesten neuirischen Gedicht, und eine ebensolche der Liedersammlung des größten keltischen Dichters aller Zeiten, des Kymren Dafydd ap Gwilym. Durch einheimische Gelehrte, besonders Douglas Hyde, unterstützt, verschaffte er sich so viele Handschriften des neuirischen Gedichtes als möglich und stellte aus ihnen den kritischen Text zusammen, den er mit einer deutschen Übersetzung und einem vollständigen Wörterbuch begleitet im 7. Bde. dieser Zeitschrift veröffentlicht hat. Die jetzt von Foley geplante Neuausgabe des Gedichtes mag im einzelnen, auf eine Stern unbekannte Handschrift gestützt, manches zu ändern haben; doch wird Sterns Leistung, besonders sein ausführlicher kritischer Apparat, einen dauernden Wert behalten.¹⁾

¹⁾ Soeben, da ich diese Zeilen zum Druck fertigstelle, erhalte ich ein Exemplar der Ausgabe, welche der Herausgeber dem Andenken Sterns gewidmet hat.

Eine weit schwierigere Aufgabe war es, aus den schier zahllosen weit verstreuten und meist späten Handschriften der Dafydd ap Gwilym zugeschriebenen Gedichte einen zuverlässigen Text herzustellen. Trotzdem ihm auch hier ein einheimischer Gelehrter, J. Glyn Davies, hilfreich zur Hand ging, beschränkte Stern sich zunächst darauf, durch eine eingehende Schilderung des Lebens und der Zeitumstände des Dichters, eine Untersuchung der heimischen und fremden Einflüsse, die auf ihn eingewirkt haben, und durch Scheidung des Echten vom Falschen in der Überlieferung den Weg zu einer kritischen Ausgabe zu ebnen. Bei der unbegreiflichen Vernachlässigung des Studiums dieses Dichters in seiner Heimat wird es lange dauern, ehe Sterns Leistung überholt wird. Das Verdienst aber, zum ersten Mal die Fäden bloßgelegt zu haben, welche diesen eigenartigen Dichter mit der Literatur des Mittelalters verknüpfen, und ihm seinen Platz in der Weltliteratur zugewiesen zu haben, wird ihm auch dann bleiben.

Über Sterns kleinere Arbeiten auf keltischem Gebiet, die er alle dieser Zeitschrift zuwandte, gibt der Index zum 5. Bde. Auskunft. Der Abriss der kymrischen, schottischen und bretonischen Literatur in der *Kultur der Gegenwart* und seine Jahresberichte über die wichtigsten Erscheinungen auf dem Gebiet der keltischen Philologie in Vollmöllers *Romanischem Jahresbericht* (1895—1901), zeugen von einer seltenen Belesenheit und bibliographischen Kenntnis auf diesen Gebieten.

Manches mag er noch geplant haben. So weiß ich, daß er eine größere abschließende Arbeit über die ossianische Dichtung mit Übersetzungen aus der neuschottischen Literatur vorhatte, sowie eine Abhandlung über „Goethe als Celtist“, wozu er durch O. Heuers trefflichen Aufsatz über eine unbekanntes Ossianübersetzung Goethes¹⁾ angeregt worden war.

So hat der Verstorbene, obgleich erst spät zu diesen Studien gekommen, wie wenige unermüdlich zum Ausbau unserer jungen Wissenschaft beigetragen. Möge sein Beispiel manchen unter den jüngeren Fachgenossen zu stets erneuter Tätigkeit anspornen!

¹⁾ Im *Jahrbuch des freien deutschen Hochstifts*, 1908, S. 261—73.

ERSCHIENENE SCHRIFTEN.

Tomás Ó Máille, *The Language of the Annals of Ulster*.
Manchester (University Press) 1910. XIII u. 207 S.

Die Bestimmung der Zeit, in der die irischen Literaturdenkmäler entstanden sind, ist bekanntlich sehr schwierig, weil wir verhältnismäßig wenig sicher datierte Denkmäler von einigem Umfang besitzen; so schwankt der Ansatz manchmal um Jahrhunderte. Eine gute Handhabe würde sein, wenn wir genauer wüßten, wann die einzelnen Änderungen, die wir in der Sprache der Literatur wahrnehmen, eingetreten sind. Um dieses zu bestimmen, hat der Verfasser die Sprache der *Annals of Ulster* sorgfältig untersucht, die zwar erst gegen Ende des 15. Jahrhunderts zusammengestellt worden sind, in denen aber die Sprache der Quellen nicht wesentlich modernisiert worden ist. Er kommt zu dem Resultat, daß zwar die Sprache der Annalen bis gegen Ende des 7. Jahrhunderts nicht verwertbar ist, weil es sich meist um spätere Notizen oder Übersetzungen aus dem Lateinischen handelt, daß aber weiterhin der Sprachcharakter der Zeit der eingetragenen Ereignisse entspricht, also gleichzeitige Aufzeichnungen zugrunde liegen.

So untersucht er nun Punkt für Punkt jede Änderung der Laute und Formen, die sich in den Annalen bis etwa um 1000 n. Chr. zeigt, konstatiert ihr erstes Auftreten und sucht so feste Daten für die irische Sprachgeschichte zu gewinnen. Er hat so zweifellos manche wertvolle Resultate erzielt, auch neue Beobachtungen gemacht, wie die über die Flexion der Männernamen auf *-gal* (S. 140), des Namens *Cruachan* (S. 141). Die Gliederung des Stoffes in einzelne Kapitel scheint mir praktisch. Dagegen innerhalb der einzelnen Abschnitte hat er vielfach das Material ziemlich so stehen lassen, wie er es zuerst gesammelt hatte, und dem Leser wird nicht erspart, die Verarbeitung gewissermaßen selber mitzuerleben und sich viele Wiederholungen gefallen zu lassen, die durch energische Zusammenfassung leicht hätten vermieden werden können. Vgl. z. B. die Aufreihung S. 11 ff. Da erfahren wir (S. 11), daß der Wandel von *-o* in *-a* ins 9. Jahrhundert weise, aber die Note 7 (warum nicht der Text?) berichtet, daß er schon im 8. Jahrhundert auftrete. Die Schreibung *Eog(an)* soll frühestens in die Mitte des 9. Jahrhunderts gehören (S. 12), aber Note 2 führt ein

Beispiel von 786 an (in der Tat scheint mir *eu* und *eo* für Zeitbestimmungen gar nicht verwendbar, weil dialektisch; Wb. schreibt bekanntlich meist *eo*, das jüngere Ml. *eu*). Zu *Cuana* (ib.) erfahren wir a. 482, dafs -a wohl vom Kompilator herrühre; zu *Cuana* a. 489 dasselbe noch einmal, aber diesmal in einer Anmerkung (8). Und so waten wir mühsam weiter von Einzelfall zu Einzelfall. Ähnlich in anderen Kapiteln; z. B. S. 60—61 werden Schreibungen wie *Dunchodu* mit *o* besprochen, aber gleich darauf (S. 61 Anm. 4) eine neue Erklärung angedeutet, die doch gleich hätte erwähnt werden können, usw.¹⁾

Wichtiger ist das Folgende. Wenn die Annalen im Allgemeinen die alte Schreibung bewahren, so giebt es eben doch Ausnahmen, wie das der Verfasser selber z. B. S. 20 f. in Bezug auf die sekundär eingeführte Lenierung der Mediae bemerkt. Ich zweifle nicht, dafs man mit solchen Neuerungen in weiterem Umfang wird rechnen müssen, als er getan hat. Mufs es doch z. B. auffallen, dafs für die Schreibung *e* (für späteres *ia*) nur ein einziges sicheres Beispiel (*maccu Reti* a. 677) vorliegt (S. 71). So ist *Deilgge Deilge* (S. 82) natürlich falsche Schreibung für archaisches *Delgge Delge*. Und ich kann dem Verfasser nicht beistimmen, wenn er aus *mbleguin* a. 732 schliesst, der Übergang von *ml-* zu *mb-* falle in diese Zeit (S. 95. 97), wogegen z. B. die Mailänder Glossen sich sträuben; lag es doch gar zu nahe für einen Schreiber, der nur *bleguin* und nasaliertes *m-bleguin* kannte, die scheinbar falsche Form *mleguin* zu korrigieren. So hat die Verwechslung von *nd* und *nn* durch die späteren Schreiber ÖM. verführt, diesen Zusammenhang ans Ende des 7. Jahrhunderts oder an den Anfang des 8. zu verlegen (S. 110), obschon er selber den Widerspruch der Glossen notiert (dafs *ro·fimmatur* in Wb. einfach auf *vind-* zurückgehe, ist mir übrigens ungläublich, da von einer Schreibung *find-* nirgends eine Spur vorliegt; Wb. 5 b 33 ist der Akkusativ *ind claimn* geschrieben, also jedenfalls fehlerhaft, nicht *in claimn*, wie ÖM. druckt).

Auch sonst mufs man auf der Hut sein, die Daten zu genau zu nehmen. Nach den Beispielen S. 151 könnte man schliesen, der Übertritt von *dün* in die *s*-Flexion sei erst in der zweiten Hälfte des 9. Jahrhunderts erfolgt; aber schon FéL. Prol. 68 (also um 800) steht der Nom. Pl. *düine* im Reim. So wird man überall im Einzelnen nachprüfen müssen; aber manches ist gewifs sichergestellt, und man möchte sich eine ähnliche Untersuchung für die Periode von 1000 bis zum 17. Jahrhundert wünschen, für die fast noch gröfsere Unbestimmtheit herrscht.

Von Einzelheiten möchte ich noch bemerken:

S. 13 wird die Schreibung *Drumbaibh* a. 519 mit dem Wort 'remarkable' abgetan. Dafs aber *mb* auch für altes *mm* geschrieben wird, ist wichtig zur Beurteilung von Fällen wie *caimb* a. 747.

S. 16. Ob *nieth* wirklich auch im Vokal 'very old' ist?

¹⁾ Kleinere Versehen sind: S. 81 *Mac na Cerda* gehört in Col. b statt a; S. 141 zum Gen. *bachlu* fehlt das Zitat im Text und in Anm. 5; S. 169 statt *ruthochwestar* lies *ni-ruth* . . .

S. 18 Anm. 3. Nach dem Wortlaut könnte man meinen, der Nom. Pl. *gníma* in Wb. sei ein bloßes Schreibversehen, was unrichtig wäre.

S. 22 wird bemerkt, daß sich *ae* für *ai* im 8. Jahrhundert nicht findet. Es müßte aber schon hier darauf hingewiesen werden, daß *oe* für *oi* auch für diese Zeit belegt ist, so daß es sich lediglich um einen Zufall handelt.

S. 23. Der Genitiv auf *-ān* in Wörtern wie *Colmān* wird als ein 'spelling' behandelt; vielmehr neigen diese Eigennamen offenbar zur Flexionslosigkeit; das *-n* ist nicht palatalisiert.

S. 25. 26. Hier hätte unterschieden werden sollen zwischen der Schreibung des Infektions-*i* vor mehrfacher und vor einfacher Konsonanz. So sind die Tabellen bedeutungslos.

S. 33 § 37. *craeibhe* (*craibhe*) ist häufige mittelalterliche Schreibung.

S. 38 ff. (§ 47. 48). Hier vermißt man Sammlungen der Schreibung *e, t* statt *g, d* hinter Konsonanten, die von Interesse gewesen wären.

S. 50. *naue* ist nicht eine 'ältere Form'. Sondern weil man die Schreibung *auē* beibehielt zu einer Zeit, als man schon *úa(e)* sprach (SG), schrieb man umgekehrt manchmal *naue* für *nia(e)*.

S. 89. Das Verstummen des *u* in *Ériu* wird in die Mitte des 11. Jahrhunderts gesetzt, aber als Beweis die Form *Éive* aus dem Jahre 1004 zitiert, wo es sich übrigens um das Eindringen des alten Dativs *Ére* in den Nominativ handeln könnte.

S. 97 ff. (vgl. S. 14). Hier ist in die zeitliche Bestimmung des Wandels von *ll* zu *l* dadurch Unklarheit gekommen, daß die unsichere Herleitung von *gell* und *caill* aus *geld-* und *cald-* als feststehend angenommen wird; sie ist gewiß unrichtig.

S. 104. Auch hier ist das klare Verhältnis getrübt dadurch, daß in *builne* 'Schlag' ursprüngliches *ln* angenommen wird, man sieht nicht aus welchem Grunde. Vielmehr scheint für *ln* seit ältester Zeit *ll* eingetreten zu sein; die spätere Assimilation betrifft nur sekundäres *l-n*.

S. 128. Daß der Dat. *innarbad* 1051 möglicherweise schon auf die moderne Aussprache von *-adh* als *-ū* weise, scheint mir zu kühn; es ist einfach Anschluß an die gewöhnliche Abstraktendung *-ad*.

S. 151 § 165. Vielleicht wäre der Gen. *Muigi h-Ai* a. 734 wegen des *h* zu zitieren gewesen.

S. 161. 170. *coremid* ist nicht in *roimid* zu ändern, sondern eine auch sonst vorkommende Angleichung an den Vokalismus von *ro'mem(a)id*.
R. Thurneysen.

Kuno Meyer, *Betha Colmáin maic Lúacháin, Life of Colmán son of Lúachán*. Dublin, Hodges, Figgis & Co., 1911. (Royal Irish Academy, Todd Lecture Series, vol. XVII). XVIII u. 136 pp. 8°. 2 sh. 6 d.

This Life is edited from a single manuscript now preserved in the Town Library of Rennes in Brittany. With the exception of the Tripartite Life of St. Patrick no other monument of Irish hagiography

possesses so much interest for students of our language, history, topography and folklore. As early as 1870 it was noticed by Todd, and later by Dottin in the *Revue Celtique*. Plummer has used it in the Introduction to his invaluable *Vitae Sanctorum Hiberniae*, but the abundant materials of various kinds which it contains have not been exhausted. Students may now congratulate themselves on having at a very low price a carefully prepared edition of the text, furnished with an admirable translation, as well as an introduction, glossary and indices. I have discussed above pp. 568—83 some of the questions connected with its many topographical references, and it is not my purpose to do more here than to bring the work under the notice of readers of the *Zeitschrift* and to note some places in it where alterations might perhaps be made with advantage.

In supplying marks of length and aspiration it is difficult for an editor to be thoroughly consistent, nor is the absence of them in a small number of cases likely to mislead anyone. Leaving aside instances like *cland* for *c[h]land* p. 8, l. 15 and *tochar* for *tochar* p. 26, l. 17, the following changes in the text are suggested: p. 4, l. 26 omit *m. D[i]armata Deiry*, which must be a scribal insertion, as the name is in its proper place in the next line; p. 6, l. 6 for *de nach mathusa* read either *nach mathusa* or *de nach mathius*; p. 8, l. 13. 23. read *Ernān* and cf. § 59, l. 16. 27; else *Ern(a)in* is meant, cf. Plummer II. 345; ib. l. 18, read *a n-ord*; p. 18, l. 19 read *crābdech*; p. 20, l. 13 read *chlamraid*; p. 24, l. 27 for *torsed* read *törgbad*; p. 34, l. 19 for *cac[h]* read with the MS. *cac*; p. 38, l. 9, for *Tulaig* read *Tulach*;¹⁾ p. 42, l. 21 read *Gulban*; ib. l. 22 read *cumgaidis*;²⁾ p. 56, l. 29. 30 I would correct as follows: *robói hi Tir an Disiut etir 7 comad iar ndul adiu nogabad ifus*; p. 62, l. 26 for *ro* read *co*; p. 64, l. 22 for *i ngnesta* read *ingriesta*; p. 68 7 has evidently dropt out at the beginning of l. 26; p. 76, l. 19 for *a cella* read *[n]a cella*; p. 82, §§ 79—81, the word *Droinn*, dat. *Droinn*, *Droind* for *Drong* dat. *Dröing* is probably due to a miswriting of the latter case which might take place because of the similarity of the sounds of *nn* and *ng* slender; p. 86, l. 20, for *greis* read *greis*.

In the translation p. 5, l. 30 omit 'son of Diarmait the Red'; p. 7, l. 10 read *dimicans*; ib. n. 3 read § 52; p. 9, l. 1, for 'cét means every beginning' read 'cét is equivalent to *tosach* (beginning)'; ib. l. 2, for 'a profitable beginning' read 'the first valuable person'; ib. l. 22 for 'the order' read 'their order'; p. 11, l. 5, read 'Luache' here and also in the text, as *Lúachet* or *Lóchet* is explained further down; ib. l. 6, for 'it' read 'she'; p. 15, l. 24 for 'watching' read 'taking care of'; p. 17, l. 16 for 'for' read 'depends on'; p. 19, l. 5 for 'his mother's' read 'Colman's mother's'; ib. l. 30, read 'depart in another direction to do thy reading henceforth, and farewell'; p. 21, l. 33, for 'may count as their exile' read 'may be their place of pilgrimage'; ib. delete n. 1, v. correction supra p. 582; p. 23, l. 35 for 'land' read 'land where

¹⁾ Die Handschrift hat richtig *tul-*.

K. M.

²⁾ So die Handschrift.

K. M.

Mochta would be (*acn-*); p. 25, l. 32, for 'had urged him to adopt that order in case he should return' read 'helped¹⁾ him (p. 112 last note) by adopting that order provided only that Molaise should introduce it'; p. 35, l. 24, for 'every man' read 'human excrete'; ib. delete n. 2; p. 43, l. 27, for 'help him' read 'do aught for him'; p. 45, l. 16, for 'every battle in which any of them may be shall be broken upon him' read 'he shall be routed together with the whole battalion in which there shall be one of them (i. e. the Ui Forannáin)'; p. 53, l. 35 for 'their' read 'his'; p. 57, l. 33 for 'thither' read 'hither' i. e. to Lann or tír in Disirt, which is the same thing, cf. § 53, l. 4. 5; ib. for 'there before him, and it was after going thence that he set up in Tir in Disirt' read 'in Tir in Disirt before him at all, and it was after Conchraid had gone hence that Colman settled here'; p. 65, l. 26, for 'what . . .' read 'he should be driven';²⁾ p. 73, l. 1, for 'Loch Ennell was the Boyne in Bregia' read 'the Boyne in Bregia was Lough Ennell', *Studies* I, 193; p. 77, l. 21, for 'his' read 'the'; ib. l. 33 for 'brother' read 'brothers'; p. 97, l. 36, delete 'no ill repute is carried beyond it however much there will be': I would retain *berthar* because of *berthar* l. 1, p. 98 (cf. note), and render 'no ill repute is carried beyond him (the priest) however much [the evil the sinner] doth'; p. 103, l. 4 delete the comma, and for 'for the purpose of (collecting)' read 'instead of'.

The editor has crowded a mass of information into the notes on p. 108—21. Further instances of *scrupul caithrech* p. 109 are to be found p. 88, l. 11 and Sil. Gad. I, 87 y (leg. *caithrig*). The reference to *i ciunn* ib. should be p. 58, l. 21. On p. 110 *geinithir* should *gainithir*; the poem in which the word occurs should be compared with the prayer to Columba edited by Pokorny CZ VIII, 285 ff. and the hymn to Cainnech Arch. III, 219. Delete the last sentence on p. 114. There is some confusion in the statements on p. 115, regarding the name Aed Find. In the first place, the text of § 45, l. 8 should read *meic Aeda Find meic Mane* as at § 69, l. 7, and secondly, *Aeda* cannot be for *Ladae* if the 'genealogia vera' on p. X is right. If the Ultan mentioned on p. 62 be 'the well-known bishop of Ardbracken' p. 116, the latter must have had a foundation at Rohonnell, which was close to Mullingar, and was converted into a 'passage for the hounds and attendants' of Conall's *dún* § 59. On p. 121 *suibhsgeal* should be *suibhisgeal*, regarding which see Bergin, *Gadelica* I, 62.

There are a few wrong entries in the indices some of which are corrected above p. 568—83. Forannán mac Find 129 b should be Forannán mac Aeda Find. There is an error on p. XVI regarding Colman's pedigree. Colman's mother was not descended from Niall of the Nine Hostages, but from Brión, son of Eochu Mugmedón, his brother. A further instance of an old spelling referred to p. VIII, n. 4, is *lauid* p. 18, l. 24, p. 46, l. 23.

¹⁾ The subject of *roforaith* is Colmán and *é-sium* refers to Molaise.

²⁾ *ingriesta* is for *ingriasta*; cf. ut persquerentur i. co *ingriastais* MI. 88 d. 5.

It should be added that the book contains a useful glossary of rare words with full references.
Paul Walsh.

The Journal of the Welsh Bibliographical Society, vol. I, part. 2, p. 48—55. A Bibliography of the published works of the late Dr. Heinrich Zimmer. Aberystwyth. 1911. 8 pp. With portrait.

The following items should be added to this bibliography.

28. Deutsche Literaturzeitung.

- Anzeige von J. Loth, 'Chrestomathie Bretonne'. Col. 9—10, 1891.
Anzeige von J. Loth, 'Les mots latins dans les langues brittoniques'. Col. 6—11, 1893.
Anzeige von H. d'Arbois de Jubainville, 'Cours de Littérature Celtique', Tom. VI. La civilisation des Celtes et celle de l'épopée homérique. Col. 1788—89, 1899.
Anzeige von Franz Nikolaus Finck, 'Die araner Mundart. Ein Beitrag zur Erforschung des Westirischen', 1899. Col. 1249—54, 1900.
Anzeige von Chr. Sarauw, 'Irske Studier', 1900. Col. 925—29, 1901.
Anzeige von An Tremener (Lecl'vion), 'Gwerzion ha soniou dibabet gant e vignoned diwar e baperou', 1900; 'Kanaouennou Kerne', 1900; F. Jaffrennou (Taldir), 'An Delen Dir', 1900; F. Jaffrennou, 'Leor Kanaouennou Brezounek' 1900; Marcharit Fulup, 'Trois chansons et poésies bretonnes', 1900; T. Ar Garrek ha Ch. Rolland, 'Ar Pevar mab Emon, mystère Breton', 1900; L. Rennadis, 'Eur Pesk-Ebrel', 1900; F. Vallée, 'Krenn-Lavariou', 1900. Col. 1209—14, 1901.
Anzeige von Alexander Bugge, 'Contributions to the History of the Norsemen in Ireland', I.—III., 1900. Col. 1384—86, 1901.
Anzeige von André Lefèvre, 'Les Gaulois. Origines et Croyances', 1900. Col. 1697—98, 1901.
Anzeige von 'Imtheachta an Oireachtais' 1899; John Gregorson Campbell, 'Superstitions of the Highlands and Islands of Scotland', 1900; Alex. Carmichael, 'Carmina Gadelica', 1900; John Rhŷs, 'Celtic Folklore, Welsh and Manx', 1901. Col. 2647—55, 1901.
Anzeige von T. Rice Holmes. 'Ancient Britain and the Invasions of Julius Caesar', 1907. Col. 486—87, 1909.

29. Neues Archiv der Gesellschaft für ältere deutsche Geschichtskunde.

1. Ein weiteres irisches Zeugnis für Nennius als Autor der Historia Brittonum. Band XIX. 436—43, 1894.
2. Ein weiteres Zeugnis für die nordwelsche Herkunft der Samuel-Beulan-Rezension der Historia Brittonum. *ibid.* 667, 1894.

30. Irish Ecclesiastical Record.

Prostration in the early Irish Church. 3 Ser. vol. V 242—246, 1884.

31. Monumenta Germaniae Historica Tom. XIII.

Chronica Minora Saec. IV—VII. ed. Theodorus Mommsen. Vol. III. 1894. Nennius Interpretatus p. 143—218. (= Latin transl. of the Irish Version of the Historia Brittonum by H. Zimmer.)

32. Fáinne an Lae.

Bendacht forsinn ardruid ocus for-rigsuide m-bard n-inse Bretan! [Invitation to the Gorsedd, to Dublin. Written in Old-Irish by Professor Zimmer and read by Lord Castletown at the Cardiff Eisteddfod 1899. With English translation.] Vol. IV, 22—3, 1899.

26. Zeitschrift für vergleichende Sprachforschung.

Adl. Noch einmal altir. *bü.* Bd. XXVI 468, 1885. — *Delete* 19. Der palatale Zischlaut im Kashmiri. Bd. XXXVI 461, which is by Ernst Kuhn. R. I. Best.

Edmund Hogan, S. J., Onomasticon Goedelicum locorum et tribuum Hibernicae et Scotiae; an Index, with identifications, to the Gaelic names of places and tribes. Dublin and London. 1910. 4^o, XVI u. 696 pp.

Mit diesem Werke hat der um die irische Philologie hochverdiente Verfasser sein Lebenswerk gekrönt. Alle Fachgenossen werden es ihm Dank wissen, daß er noch in vorgerücktem Alter ein so großs angelegtes und schwieriges Unternehmen in Angriff genommen hat und ihm beglückwünschen, daß es ihm beschieden war, es glücklich zu Ende zu führen. Auf lange hin wird es die Grundlage für alle weiteren Arbeiten auf topographischem und ethnographischem Gebiete bilden und allen Forschern ein unentbehrliches Handbuch beim Studium der Geschichte und Literatur Irlands und Schottlands bleiben. Der Verfasser hat nicht nur aus gedruckten Texten, sondern auch aus Handschriften geschöpft; überall verweist er auf seine Quellen; manchen Ort hat er zum ersten Male, manchen gegen die landläufige Meinung anders lokalisiert, so z. B. Carman, welches er an den Zusammenfluß des Burren und Barrow verlegt. Hier möchte ich auf eine von Hogan nicht benutzte Quelle hinweisen, die eine Fülle von Orts- und Personennamen enthält, den von Bliss und Twemlow herausgegebenen *Calendar of entries in the Papal Registers, relating to great Britain and Ireland*. Hier finde ich z. B. s. a. 1363 Ballynacurry, wol Baile na comraide, zur Diözese Cloyne gehörig, oder 1398 Fydnor, Magonnarla, Fachy in der Diözese Clonfert, oder 1402 Cathairbreslayn in Diözese Ross usw.

Zu einzelnen Artikeln bemerke ich folgendes. *Áth Caille* liegt nach Fiannaig. 34, 2 in der Nähe von Ess Máge. Statt *Cell Arcalgach* lies *Cell ar Chalgach* (LL 361 f.) und statt *Ui Briúin Archail* lies *U. B. ar Chaill* und vgl. Ériu IV 68 Anm. 3. Statt *Dolabglas* lies *Dola Glais* (i nDolaib Glais oc Sléib Smóir = Smóil, CZ VIII 312, 22). *Druimm Dá Dáit* heißt LL 362 m. i. *D. D. Dartraith*. Statt *Bruduinn* lies *Brù* (ar Brù duinn, Anecd. I 26 § 15). Es ist derselbe Flußname wie

der des Brue bei Glastonbury. Über *Fidnach Bera* s. jetzt Ériu IV 67.
Aus meiner Lektüre habe ich mir noch folgende Zusätze angemerkt.

- i nAirb, Baile in Scáil 10.
Airbe Rofir, s. oben S. 555.
Airec, abann fil i lláicheis i n-Íarthur Laigen, Féil.² 40.
Annóit Formáili, RC XV 447, 3.
Ard Catha, Expuls. 10.
Ard nDuach, Anecd. III 61, 7.
Ard Sogain, CZ VIII 222.
Áth Borrome: ó A. B. anairsiar co Léim Conculaind, Rl. 502, 149 b.
Áth Cruthin, LU 70 b 13.
Áth Dá Én, Trip. 312.
Berlach, Trip. 250.
a Breonu, Ériu IV 163.
Briunmag, in Connanght, Anecd. II 65.
Bucan, g. Bucain, Féil.² 240, Buchan in Schottland.
rí na mBuide, Ériu IV 102 § 58.
Caille an druad, Ériu IV, 230.
Caille na slúag, CZ VIII 222.
Caillin ó Lughair i Temraigh, H. 3. 18, 469 a.
Caimse, Baile in Sc. 10.
Caladnet, ein Vorgebirge. Otia II, 82.
Carric in Chulinn, Cáin Ad. 14.
Cathair (catháir?) Ulad, Ériu IV 148.
Cell Bechaire, jetzt Kilbarrack bei Sutton, co. Dublin.
Cell Chúla Baldeing, Rl. 502, 91 i.
Cell Garraisc, Rl. 502, 120 a.
Cenél nÁeda Cróin, Anecd. III 61, 19.
Cenél nAida Echlis, ib.
Cíthamair, B. in Sc. 36.
Clárach, Fiannaig. 10 § 3.
Cló, Anecd. II 66.
Clúas Óla, Anecd. II 66, 19.
(cath) Codar, B. in Sc. 53.
Coidlem, Baile in Sc. 11.
Coire dá Rúad, Anecd. I 12.
Comailt, ein Berg, Anecd. III 27, 14.
Comartha, CZ VIII 305, 28.
Conlúan, Ériu IV 162.
Corco Daulai (Dula, Daelai), Anecd. III 58.
Corco Ditha (Dithlech), Expuls. 23, 27.
Corco Uniche, ib. 23.
Cúallech i mBréfni, LL 144 b 34.
Cúl Chóiláin, B. in Sc. 36. 38.
Cúl Cruithnechta, Anecd. III 62, 14.
Cúl Mbrocholl, ib. 15.
Cúla Bóendraigi, ib.
Currech Sétnai, LL 49 b.

- Daire Lagen, Exp. 26, Anecd. III 62, 5.
 Dál Cuirinn hic Féic, Anecd. III 62, 5.
 Dál Dorchon, Exp. 23.
 Dál Niathlega, ib.
 i nDarbais, in the SE. of Scotland, Féil.² 240.
 Disert Crannatáin ar lár Duibféda, Betha Crannatáin.
 (cath) Druáig, B. in Scáil 11.
 Druimm Brece, Anecd. I 38 § 102.
 Druimm Colpa, Misc. Celt. Soc. 338.
 Druimm Corcáin fri Temraig antúaid, B. in Sc. 42.
 Druimm Daoil, CZ VIII 222.
 Druimm Dígais, B. in Scáil 11.
 Druimm Ibair, Anecd. I 30 § 44.
 Druimm na ndruid, der alte Name für Cuucha, Eg. 90, 18b.
 Druimm Segsa, ib. 38 § 104.
 Druimm Undglaisse, ib. 11.
 (cath) Dubaichi, B. in Sc. 10.
 Dún ac Lodain, CZ VIII 222 § 3.
 Dún Bile, Rl. 502, 91 i = Dún Baile.
 Dún Cathraige, ib. 231, § 22.
 Dún Colmáin Caiss, ib. 227 § 8.
 Dún Cromm, LL 158 a 45.
 Dún Urscatha, ib. 222, § 3.
 Enach Dairén i nUib Failge, Féil.² 102.
 Eoganacht Ráithlind, Rl. 502, 149 a = E. Ráithlinde.
 Ess Dubthaige, Anecd. II 24 § 14.
 Ess nGabra, ib. I 13.
 Etarchu, Ériu IV 162.
 Feith Echaille, Rl. 502, 121 a.
 Fert Cairpri oc Loch Ceun, Anecd. III 60, 6.
 Fetomuir, LL 47 a.
 Fidgrinn, Ériu IV 163.
 Finne, dat. Finniu, Ériu IV 163.
 Fithecc, Name dreier Burgen, CZ VIII 312, 21.
 Fochna (Fothna), Ériu IV 148.
 Gaibthine, B. in Scáil 10.
 i nGalaun Lagen, LL 362 a.
 Grethlach Lis in Ruba, LL 44 a 9.
 Ibar mac nAingeis fil for brú Essa Máige, CZ V 24.
 Ibhine, dat. Ibhiniú, B. in Scail 10.
 Inber Cinnbera, Anecd. I 15, 1.
 Inber Crara, Ir. I. III 94.
 Inber ind Ríg, im Lande der Sachsen, Anecd. I 14.
 Inber na dá Ainmech, Otia II 82.
 Inis maic Uchen, in Schottland, Anecd. I, 1.
 Irlochair Arddad, Anecd. I 14, 6.
 Lann Uachail, Féil.² 102 = L. Duachuille.
 Lecach Molaise, Ir. I. III 88, wol = Lec M.

- Léimm Lára, CZ VIII 226 § 9.
 Léithín, Anecd. I 38, § 103.
 Less in Ruba, LL 44 a 9.
 Lethet Laidcinn i nArd Chatha, Exp. 16.
 Lettir Ainge, B. in Sc. 56.
 Lettir Daigri, ib. 51.
 Lettir dá mbrúach, Fianaig. 10 § 2.
 Libre, dat. Libriu. Ériu IV 163.
 Loch Comru, Ir. I. III 104.
 Loch Daim, B. in Sc. 11.
 Loch dá thonn, Acall.
 Lochdruimm, Ériu IV 162.
 a Loegellaib, ib. 163, ó Laigillib, B. in Sc. 46.
 ó Luaise co Caissel, Expuls. 15.
 Luglach, Ériu IV 162.
 Mag Bregrais, Ir. I. III 17, 3.
 Mag Denusa, Dinds. 152.
 Mag Dínairne, CZ VIII 336.
 Mag Dula, Ériu IV 162 § 25.
 Mag Múí, B. in Scáil 10.
 Mag Roscart, Ériu IV 163.
 Mag Taline, Land 610.
 Mag Ucht, Ériu IV 148.
 Maigen Muinci, Anecd. II 38 § 21.
 Maigen Nit, Rl. 502, 128 a 51.
 Málann, f.: ic Málainn, Rl. 502, 86 a 26, a Málainn, Ir. I. III 86, 13.
 Methalech, Anecd. III 62, 7.
 Midgne, Ériu IV 163.
 Móin Tuirc, B. in Sc. 61.
 Mong Múadáin, Féil.² 110.
 Muir, ein Flufs, Anecd. I 26 § 16.
 Óenglais, in Buchan (Schottland), Féil.² 240.
 Osrene, Ériu IV 162.
 Port Dá Chaomhóg, Ériu I 111.
 Ráith Chéin, ib. 112.
 Ráith Chuilcín, ib.
 Ráith in Potaire, Land 610.
 Ráith Muimne Chuire, Ériu I 112.
 Ráith na geúach, ib.
 Ráith Saidbe, ib.
 a Rechtaib, Ériu IV 163.
 Rosad, ib. 162.
 Ross Greda, Anecd. I 25 § 3.
 Sabrudai (Sabralla R), B. in Sc. 20. Vgl. Tipra Sabraille.
 a Sathraib, Ériu IV 162 § 25.
 Scetne, Ériu IV 162.
 Sescenn Sáil (sic leg.), Anecd. II 33 § 18.
 a Seolaib, Ériu IV 162.

- Sliab Dremon in Schottland, Otia II 83.
 Sliab Log, LL 333.
 Sliab Sáeb, Ériu IV 166 § 22.
 Sliab Tri nDé, LL 34 a 43.
 Solán f., ein Fluß, jetzt Sullane, Anecd. I 26 § 16, Ériu IV 232.
 (cath) Srubrach, B. in Sc. 46.
 Sruth dá loilgech, CZ VIII 222 § 2.
 Sruthar Matha, Dinds. 102.
 Tech Tachru, Féil.² 86 = Tech Moócraí.
 Tedmne, Ériu IV 162.
 Telchach f. ib.
 Telenmag, B. in Sc. 61.
 Termann Caimín, Ériu I 112.
 Tilach Ólaind, LL 361 b = T. Ualand.
 Tipra Sabraile, LL 353 c.
 Torachail, Anecd. II 36 § 18.
 (cath) Tuithmi, B. in Sc. 12.
 Túath Athbiach .i. Ui Erthuile, B. in Sc. 56.
 Tuathleitir, CZ V 22 § 6.
 a Tuiredaib, Ériu IV 162.
 Tulach Crónsige hi Fernuch, Aned. III 61, 14.
 Tulach Culinnáin, späterer Name für Bithlann, Betha Crannatáin.
 Uarbél, LL 195 a 15.
 Uí Íarthach, CZ VIII 226.
 Uachtar Ocha, B. in Sc. 62.

Owen Eilian Owen, Gomerydd y Plant. Liverpool, 1911.
48 pp. 4 d.

Dies zunächst für den Unterricht in den Sonntagsschulen Liverpools verfaßte Buch ist vorzüglich geeignet, um den Anfänger an der Hand von Gesprächen und kurzen Texten in das gesprochene Kymrisch einzuführen. Die Regeln über den Wechsel des Anlauts und das Geschlecht der Hauptwörter sind übersichtlich zusammengestellt. Kenntnis der Aussprache wird dagegen vorausgesetzt.

J. Glyn Davies, Welsh Metrics, vol. I, part I. London, Constable & Co. 1911. 8°. XVI + 80 pp. 4 sh. 6 d.

In diesem ersten Teile, dem bald ein zweiter folgen soll, beschäftigt sich der Verfasser mit dem seit dem 14. Jahrhundert beliebtesten Metrum der kymrischen Dichtkunst, dem *cywydd deuair hirion*, dem *cywydd* par excellence. Er untersucht nicht nur die Gesetze des Endreims, der Alliteration, der verschiedenen Arten von *cynganedd*, sondern auch die der Cäsur, des Rhythmus und der Verbindung der Kouplets und Strophen miteinander, ohne hier jedoch überall zu festen Regeln zu gelangen, wenn es auch an feinen und treffenden Beobachtungen nicht fehlt. Es werden sechs Haupttypen des Metrums unterschieden (S. 50), je nach der Stellung von Alliteration, *cynganedd* und Binnenreim. Eine Reihe von Gedichten dienen als Beispiele und werden auf

alle metrischen Erscheinungen hin analysiert. In dem auf S. 55 abgedruckten Gedichte scheinen mir die 'stanza links' in v. 6,7 zwischen *torf* und *arf*, in 10,11 zwischen *wryd* und *vyd*, in 14,15 zwischen *deau* und *deall* zu liegen.

Nach allem, was der Verfasser in § 32 über das plötzliche Auftauchen der *cywydd* in der kymrischen Literatur des 14. Jahrhunderts sagt, scheint es doch, dafs dies neue Metrum auf einer Nachahmung des irischen *debide* beruht, eine Ansicht, zu der auch Stern hinneigte (s. Bd. V, S. 249). Wir sehen der Fortsetzung des auf drei Bände angelegten Werkes mit Ungeduld entgegen.

Kuno Meyer, *Fianaigecht* (Todd Lecture Series, vol. XVI). Dublin. 1910. 8°. XXI + 114 pp. 2 sh. 6 d.

Zu der auf S. XVI ff. über Finn zusammengestellten Literatur läfst sich noch folgendes hinzufügen. LL 386 b 47: *Catháir Mór tra robói side trí bliadna i rigi Éirenn, go torchair a Muig Aga la Conn Cétchathach 7 la Lúaigne Temrach. Lúaigni Temrach tra curaid catha 7 irgaile iat, ar robói rigfianus Éirenn acu géin mháir, co rusdílenn Finn mac Cumail iat iar tain 7 is iat robo tuailngidh* (leg. *túaircnid*) *catha la Conn Cétchathach*. LL 379 a 35: *Find mac Cumail m. Baisgne &c., in cét-Finn rotinóil fiana ar tús i nÉrinn*. Im Dindŕenchas wird Finn noch öfter erwähnt, so in dem von Stokes nicht gedruckten Artikel *Cenn Finichair*, LL 200 b 1. Ebenda (191 b 45) wird ihm ein Gedicht in den Mund gelegt (*missi Find in flathruire*). Andere ihm zugeschriebene Gedichte finden sich LL 191 b 1 (F. cc.), 191 b 31 = BB 376 a, 192 a 14 (F. cc.), 193 a.

Die kurze in CZ VIII 105 abgedruckte Erzählung *Cath Slébe Cáin* berichtet von einer Schlacht zwischen Finn und Goll. Hier wird auch *Oséne mac Find* erwähnt. Zu den Texten habe ich folgende Verbesserungen zu machen. S. 10, § 8 lies *Nimrumart-sa m'amasrad*, wo *amasrad* ein Kollektivum von *amus* 'Söldner' ist. Vgl. *nimrumart-sa m'óenchara* LL 125 b 10 (sic leg., see Ériu V 210, l. 60). Hier ist offenbar unser Gedicht nachgeahmt, wie ebendasselbst Z. 53 *cáin bláth forrosarsam* = *cáin bláth fa rosarsamur* § 44. S. 14 § 26, lies *m'fo[i]lge* statt *m'folaig*. Ib. § 27, *Éubá Cailti*, wohl *éu bá Cailti* 'a brooch which was Cailte's'. Mit § 31 vgl. FM 987 = CZ III 36:

ní tarla mírchlad a múir dar dúil mar Dúnchad úa Braoin.

Diese Nachahmungen zeigen, wie bekannt und beliebt unser Gedicht war. S. 24, Z. 12 lies *ic áth* statt *i cath*, nach dem Gesetz der quantitativen Assonanz (*gáí, sciath, liath*). S. 25, Z. 23 und S. 27, Z. 7 lies 'when they are' (*ó rumbiat*) statt 'when they shall be'. Die folgenden richtigen Lesarten verdanke ich Herrn Dr. Pokorny, der den gedruckten Text kollationiert hat. S. 30, Z. 4, lies *Thaithe*; Z. 5, lies *Esriú*; Z. 26, lies *fili*; Z. 29, lies *Luguid*; S. 32, Z. 2, lies *rigan*; Z. 13, lies *imond*; S. 34, Z. 9 hat die Hds. *drúthán*. Z. 18 ist hinter *Ailella* einzuschalten: *Docher Art and isin cath sin 7 secht maic Ailella*; Z. 21 lies *fofrith fer hI 7 a heu*. S. 36, Z. 16 lies *fidbai*; Z. 20 lies *tocunli*. S. 33, Z. 18 ist vor *Is* and einzufügen: *Romarb Find*.

Quilston (sic) 1881

Nov 27 1881

The first lecture in Scotland 1881



PB 1001 .Z5 v.8 SMC
Zeitschrift für celtische
Philologie



